







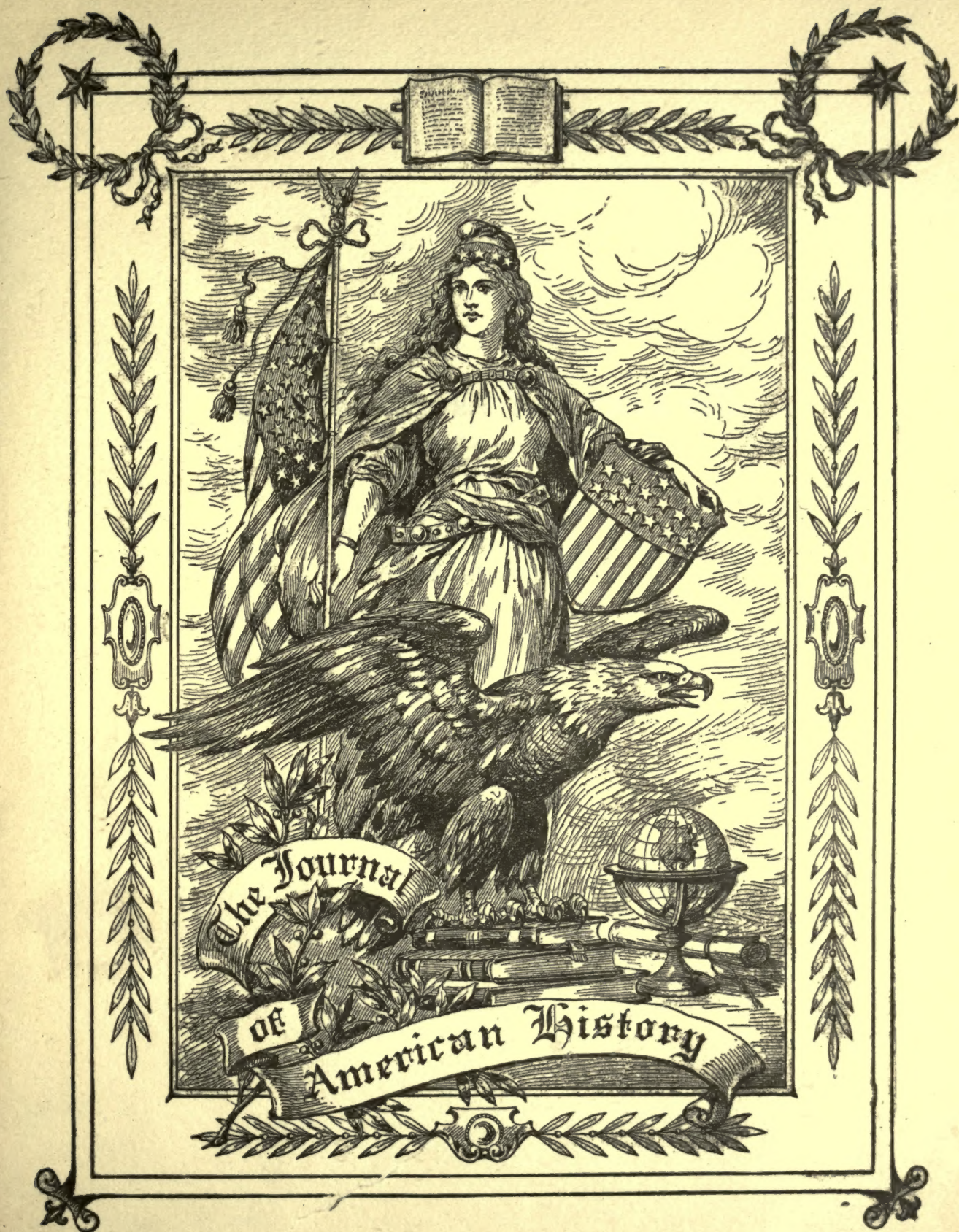






Digitized by the Internet Archive  
in 2007 with funding from  
Microsoft Corporation







# The Journal of American History

Established in 1907

VOLUME I 1907

VOLUME II 1908

VOLUME III 1909

VOLUME IV 1910

VOLUME V 1911

VOLUME VI 1912

VOLUME VII 1913

VOLUME VIII 1914



**Index Volume**





# The Standard-Bearer of the Old American Spirit.

The Journal of American History—a record, a hope, an ideal, an inspiration! The Bugle-call of the New World, sounding Reveillé to patriotism! A Seer on the watch-tower, out of the aspirations of the Western Hemisphere prophesying to the angels of our better nature!

The Journal of American History fills a niche apart. That it is unique from an artistic view-point is revealed in a glance at any Number. But presently dawns a deeper vision. These splendors of historic sculptures, paintings, scenes, buildings, homes, shrines, portraits of heroes—they are here for a purpose, endowing American history with an exquisite service of art-beauty that touches the imagination into ardor for America!

This glory of picture-annals—history in art-form—is as martial band and color-bearer setting the march for the text-content. The entire motive of The Journal is inspiration to patriotism—the one magazine in the world so dedicated. Historians give history at second-hand—authors' opinions, philosophies, analyses of cause and effect. But here speak the living documents—history-in-the-making. The soul of the past is conjured up in these records of the men and women who chronicle the history they created. We are thrilled, feeling what they felt as they lived the events which shaped our present world.

The spirit that fought and downed the savage wilderness and wrested liberty from the strongest powers of Europe is caught and distilled through The Journal of American History, spreading a very contagion of patriotism. For the old American spirit generates an ever-new American spirit deep down in the heart of every man and woman in whose veins flows American blood!

Here, too, is the voice of the Present and the voice of the Future, for in The Journal of American History history becomes inspiration. What music and poetry do for the emotional life, The Journal of American History does for our civic instinct. It awakens and exalts patriotism through every avenue of approach—eye, heart, understanding.

Because this Magazine *makes* patriotic Americans, it should be in every home, every school, every library. Does not our Land need such an inspiration?





# The Journal of American History

Produced by The Journal of American History Press in Greenfield,  
Indiana, for Frank Allaben Genealogical Company, of the  
City of New York, Commonwealth of New York, in  
Quarterly Editions, Four Books to the Volume,  
at Four Dollars Annually, One Dollar a  
Copy for Single Numbers

Copyright, 1914, by Frank Allaben Genealogical Company



## BOARD OF EDITORIAL DIRECTORS

EDITOR-IN-CHIEF  
**FRANK ALLABEN**

PRESIDENT  
**FRANK ALLABEN**

GENEALOGICAL EDITOR  
**M. T. R. WASHBURN**

ASSOCIATE EDITOR  
**FRANCES M. SMITH**

SECRETARY  
**M. T. R. WASHBURN**

ASSOCIATE EDITOR  
**JOHN FOWLER MITCHELL, JR**

**STEPHEN FARNUM PECKHAM**

*Address all Communications to the Editorial and Subscription Offices in New York*

*New York Office, Forty-Second Street Building, New York, N. Y.*

*New York Telephone, Murray Hill 4524; Cable Address, Allaben, New York*

<b>LONDON</b> .....	B. F. Stevens & Brown 4 Trafalgar Square, W. C.	<b>ST. PETERSBURG</b> ..	Watkins and Company Marskala No. 36
<b>PARIS</b> .....	Brentano's 37, Avenue de l'Opera	<b>CAIRO</b> .....	F. Diemer Shepherd's Building
<b>BERLIN</b> .....	Asher and Company Unter den Linden 56	<b>BOMBAY</b> .....	Thacker and Company Limited Esplanade Road
<b>DUBLIN</b> .....	Cambridge and Company 18 Grafton Street	<b>TOKIO</b> .....	Methodist Publishing House 2 Shichome, Giza Ginza
<b>EDINBURGH</b> .....	Andrew Elliott 17 Princes Street	<b>MEXICO CITY</b> ....	American Book and Printing Co. 1st San Francisco No. 12
<b>MADRID</b> .....	Libreria Internacional de Adrian Romo, Alcala 5	<b>ATHENS</b> .....	Const. Eleetheroudakis Place de la Constitution
<b>ROME</b> .....	L. Plale 1 Piazza di Spagna	<b>BUENOS AYRES</b> ...	John Grant and Son Calle Cangallo 469





## Contents

Editor's Note	- - - - -	13
Exhaustive Index of Volumes 1 to 5	- - - - -	15
Index and Syllabus for 1912	- - - - -	283
Index and Syllabus for 1913	- - - - -	307





**Index**  
**Volumes One to Seven**  
**1907--1913**  
**of**  
**The Journal of American History**

Containing an Exhaustive Index of the First Five Volumes,  
and Separate Index and Syllabus for Each of the  
Two Years, 1912 and 1913

New York

**The Journal of American History**  
**1914**

136264  
12/5/11

E  
171  
J86  
Index  
v.1-7



**Exhaustive Index**  
**The Journal of American History**  
**Volumes 1 to 5, 1907-1911**





## Editor's Note



THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY is now in its eighth year and eighth volume. This Index to the first seven volumes,—a “labor of love” carried on by the Editors of The Journal of American History under innumerable difficulties and handicaps,—was begun early in the year 1911 and has been in process of compilation and publication for more than three years. To those who throughout this period have patiently waited for it we extend our heartfelt thanks.

This Index is an inventory of a unique Magazine; and one has but to glance from page to page of the Index to realize that the published volumes of The Journal of American History present an historic panorama of men and events covering not alone the development of one new Nation, but the birth and growth of an entire New World. Even an Index may wax eloquent. Turn these pages, and the unimaginable story of the Western Hemisphere takes life and color, trooping by in a glorious historical pageant. Who would dream seven volumes could hold the wide range of subjects and illustrations this Index exhibits? And what a wealth of references under single subjects!

The hopes of three years are realized. The Index is completed. The magic key turns in the golden lock and the doors of the treasure-house of The Journal of American History swing wide open. Even to the readers, as to the Editors of the Magazine, the wealth of its historical material, as displayed in this Index, must be a revelation. One understands why The Journal of American History has become an inspiration.

The publication of this Index marks a period. As the last pages go to press, all Europe is convulsed in a terrible conflict, in which the peace-loving Republics of the Western World, removed as they are from the scene, must

endure their full share of suffering and contribute their involuntary quota toward the cost and waste of war. We suddenly learn how intimately we are linked up with the Old World and its sorrows, and henceforth The Journal of American History must more than ever lift up the light which God has set in the New World to encourage and inspire both the New and the Old.

FRANK ALLABEN.

New York, September, 1914.





# Index to First Five Volumes

## A

- Aaron, i, 69.  
 Abbe, Cleveland, announcement of publication of genealogy by, v, 322.  
 Abbeville, S. C., ii, 658.  
 Abbey, Dorephus, v, 225, 226, 228.  
 Abbey of Ford, England, iv, 363, 364; of St. Bavon, St. Martens-Laethem, Flanders, v, 396, 400, 405; of St. Mary du Val, England, iv, 360, 362; of St. Pierre, Flanders, v, 396; of Val, Normandy, iv, 362.  
 Abbott, Charles C. (Dr.), v, 50.  
   David, iii, 387.  
   Lyman (Dr.), i, 382.  
   Lyman (Mrs.), death, ii, 36.  
   Wilbur Cortez (Prof. A. M., B. Litt.), iii, 627.  
 Abdul Ariz, Sultan of Morocco, ii, 30.  
 Abeel, John (Capt.), the Seneca Indian chief, ii, 389, 390.  
 Abelard, tomb of, ii, 611.  
 Abercorn, Marquis of, i, 657.  
 Abercrombie, Gen., i, 91, 92, 657; iii, 213; iv, 555, 560.  
 Abercrombie, No. Dak., v, 177.  
 Aberdeen, Lord, ii, 623.  
 Aberdeen, Scotland, iv, 69; Drum Castle, ii, 663; Wash., i, 228.  
 Abernethy, George (Gov.), v, 516; photograph, v, 517.  
 Abingdon, Va., iii, 294, 450.  
 Abingdon Church, Va., iii, 286; photograph, iii, 282.  
 Abolition, Convention at Philadelphia, Pa., ii, 592; Societies, ii, 592, 596.  
 Abraham, Samuel, v, 548.  
 Abraham, Plains of, ii, 213.  
 Abruzzi, Arctic explorations of Duke of, iii, 350.  
 Academy of American Immortals, i, 135, 301-303; of Fine Arts, iv, 29; of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia, Pa., ii, 667.  
 Acadia, French Colony of, i, 202, 203; ii, 43; v, 18; English occupation of, v, 24.  
 Acapulco, Mexico, ii, 583; v, 370, 371.  
 Accokeek, Va., iv, 98; Run, i, 372.  
 Accomac County, Va., iii, 419, 423, 424, 427; early document on file in Clerk's Office of, iv, 304-308.  
 Accomkick, Va., iv, 97.  
 Accotunk, Va., iv, 98.  
 Achilles, iv, 426.  
 Achtenhoven, Lord of, iv, 388.  
 Acker, Mrs., i, 407.  
   Pilot, i, 407.  
 Ackerman, Abram, colonial house built by, ii, 291; photograph of colonial house built by, ii, 289.  
   Family, v, 401.  
   Franz (Capt.), v, 401.  
 Acklin Island, claim of Columbus' landing at, ii, 122.  
 Aconna, N. Mex., iii, 553.  
 Aconostota, Indian Chief, iv, 547, 548.  
 Acre, siege of, v, 187.  
 Act of Uniformity, English, v, 130.  
 Acton, Mass., iv, 71; v, 144.  
 Acts of Trade prior to the Revolution, iv, 262.  
 Actum, England, iv, 142.  
 Ada County, Idaho, i, 231.  
 Adair, Gen., v, 568.  
 Adams, ———, ii, 495; iv, 412, 413, 416; v, 6, 368.  
   Abigail, v, 476; reproduction of portrait, ii, 181.  
   Alice (Bradford), v, 134.  
   Brigade Maj., iii, 277; 582.  
   Charles, v, 476.  
   Charles Francis, iii, 187.  
   Dr., iii, 441.  
   Family, v, 134.  
   Herbert, ii, 22, 28.  
   Jacob, iii, 227.  
   John (President), i, 165, 377; ii, 193, 194, 609; iii, 95, 435, 437, 439, 539; iv, 198, 264, 526; v, 222, 476, 565; ambassadorship from U. S. to Gt. Britain, ii, 179; anecdote of, iv, 554; commission bearing signature, ii, 63; election as President, ii, 371; fac-simile of autograph, ii, 447; mission to France to obtain aid for American Revolution, ii, 600; provisional army of Revolution organized by, ii, 54; remarks regarding Oxenbridge Thacher, iv, 263; portrait of daughter, ii, 179; portrait of wife, ii, 181; correspondence, ii, 228, 600, 601, 610, 611.  
   John Quincy (President), i, 165; ii, 617;

# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- (Adams, John Quincy)  
 iii, 437, 468; iv, 470, 523, 629, 631; v, 505; administration, ii, 655; appointment as Minister Plenipotentiary to Portugal, ii, 655; birth, ii, 655; death, ii, 655; description of, ii, 655; policy regarding annexation of Texas, iii, 618; presidential campaign, iii, 614; portrait of wife, ii, 177; silhouette of, ii, 655; letter regarding annexation of Cuba, ii, 433, 434.
- Josiah, iii, 278.  
 Louisa Catherine, portrait, ii, 177.  
 Mrs., iii, 443, 444.  
 Nathaniel, v, 548; "Annals of Portsmouth," N. H., by, iii, 93.  
 Robert, iii, 566.  
 Samuel, iii, 437; iv, 136, 263, 404, 526, 585; accession to Massachusetts legislature, iv, 267; remarks regarding Trial of Writs of Assistance made by, iv, 264; reproduction of portrait, iv, 53; revision of pre-Revolutionary documents by, iv, 269.  
 Sarah (Smith), v, 476.  
 Thomas, iii, 99.  
 W. (Rev.), v, 134.  
 W. I. Lincoln, ii, 488.  
 William, iii, 54.  
 Winborn (Lieut.-Col.), death and Revolutionary service, iii, 212.
- Adams, Mass., statue of Pres. McKinley at, ii, 239; Ohio, ii, 309; County, Ohio, iii, 614.
- Adderbury, Oxford, England, i, 522.  
 Addison, ———, i, 613, 615; lines by, iii, 428.  
 Lieut.-Col., iii, 280.  
 Ades, Mary, inscription on tomb, iii, 291.  
 Adet, ———, iv, 279.  
 Adfert, v, 299.  
 Adferton, or Edwardes-tune, England, v, 299.  
 Adgate, Abigail, i, 541.  
 Family, iii, 385.  
 Adventurers of Plymouth Colony, iv, 476, 477, 479, 483.  
 Advertising in early Massachusetts, i, 686.  
 Aegean Sea, Archipelago of, ii, 428.  
 Aerial Navigation, ii, 12; iii, 483; photographs of medal in commemoration of first American, iv, 458.  
 Aerial Transportation, first, iv, 407.  
 Afghan War, i, 151.  
 Afghanistan, agreement between England and Russia to maintain peace in, ii, 5.  
 Africa, ii, 599; American missionaries in, iv, 4; annals of, iv, 218; Boer War, ii, 37; Eclipse expedition to, iv, 297; English protectorate, ii, 425; explorers of, i, 467; ii, 38; gold in, ii, 129; return of negroes to, iv, 198, 199, 205; sculpture at the Custom House, New York City, representing America's tribute to, ii, 17; triple alliance to maintain international peace in North, ii, 5; West, iv, 297.
- African M. E. Church, iv, 213.  
 Agassiz, Louis (Mrs.), death of, ii, 36.  
 Agawam, Mass., i, 242.  
 Agnew, Capt., i, 449, 451.  
 Agramonte, ———, ii, 436.  
 Agricola, John, v, 359.  
 Agricultural Club, i, 158.  
 Agriculture of the U. S., early work on, iv, 580.  
 Agua Caliente, ii, 700.  
 Agua Escondido, ii, 40.  
 Aguado, Juan, iii, 60.  
 Agüero, Joaquin, ii, 427.  
 Ahasimus, N. J., early settlements in, iv, 390, 391, 392.  
 Ahasimus Cove, Hudson River, iv, 391, 392.  
 Ahtah, iii, 327.  
 Ahwelah, iii, 641.  
 Aiken, David, v, 140.  
 Sila, v, 140.  
 Ailard the Monk, iv, 359.  
 Aino people, i, 576.  
 Airships, international relations as effected by, iv, 7.  
 Airville, Gloucester Co., Va., old manor house, iii, 285.  
 Aissa (Ash in Bredworthy, Blacktorrington), England, iv, 358.  
 Aissecoma (Ashcome in Exminster), England, iv, 358, 359.  
 Aitken, Robert, photograph of sculpture by, iii, 534.  
 Aitkens, Abial (Squire), iii, 303.  
 Akeley, N. M. P. (Mrs.), ii, 47.  
 Akerman, Oronomus, ii, 184.
- Alabama, i, 14, 567; building of the vessel, ii, 623; cotton trade in, ii, 156, 157, 158, 160; Creek Indians in, ii, 155-165; death of ex-Senator Pugh of, ii, 36; first regulation of practice of dentistry by legislature of, i, 683; deaths of United States senators from, ii, 36; governor of, ii, 210; laws regulating railroad rates, ii, 19; prohibition, ii, 12; railroads, ii, 19; reproduction of old engraving of Indian massacre in, v, 38; Southern Railway of, ii, 19; State penitentiary, ii, 160; United States senators elected in 1907 from, ii, 23.  
 Alabama River, ii, 158, 159.  
 Alamance, battle of, ii, 704; photograph of memorial to heroes of battle of, ii, 710.  
 Alamo, the, i, 436; defence of the, v, 223.  
 Alarcon, the first European explorer in California, ii, 38.  
 Alarie, v, 236.  
 Alaska, i, 9, 16; ii, 547; iii, 335; iv, 77; development of, ii, 557, 558; formation of the Territory of, ii, 431.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- Alaska-Yukon-Pacific Exposition, ii, 633, iii, 171.
- Alaskan Purchase, ii, 553, 557, 558, 633.
- Albany, N. Y., i, 149, 150, 358, 414, 415, 505, 507, 511, 749, 751, 753, 757; ii, 58, 61, 82, 124, 389; iii, 121, 203, 206, 210, 214, 378, 380, 381, 383, 434; iv, 115, 116, 117, 118, 582, 584, 585, 599; v, 106, 394, 395, 448, 449, 450, 452, 633; archives preserved at, ii, 394, 395, 397; burning of State Capitol, v, 313; council with Six Nations, iv, 434; Dutch church, v, 633; early families of, iv, 626; early construction of highways from New England to, iv, 380; early stage route to Utica from, i, 751; first settlement, iv, 388; photograph of historic document in State Library, iv, 106; residence of Gen. Schuyler, iii, 205, 211; Schuyler St., iii, 205; trade with Indians, iii, 162; treaty with Indians, iv, 378.
- Albany Gazette, advertisement of first steamboat in, i, 417.
- Albany, The, Sackville Street, London, England, ii, 52.
- Albemarle County, Va., ii, 374.
- Albermarle, Earl of, iii, 115.
- Albermarle Street, London, England, iv, 452.
- Albert, Prince, v, 607.
- Albertini, ———, ii, 436.
- Albon, Alice, iii, 604.
- Alcester, Warwickshire, England, iv, 362.
- Aldborough, Suffolk, England, iv, 98.
- Aldebaran, the star, iv, 15.
- Alden, Col., iii, 378, 381, 382.
- Ichabod (Col.), Revolutionary service, iii, 203, 207, 214.
- John, iv, 135, 479, 630; descendant of, iv, 629; photograph of house, iv, 134.
- Priscilla (Mullins), iii, 500; iv, 629.
- Aldrich, family, v, 420.
- George, v, 420.
- Huldah (Thayer), v, 420.
- Jacob, v, 420.
- Margery (Hayward), v, 420.
- Mercy, v, 420.
- T. B., death, ii, 36.
- Alejandro, D. (Maj.-Gen.), ii, 436.
- Alencon, Count of, iv, 356.
- Aleutian Islands, i, 16, 201.
- Alexander, ———, ii, 362; iii, 40.
- Archibald (Dr.), iii, 88.
- David, iii, 201.
- David E., iii, 377.
- Elizabeth, iii, 455.
- John (Capt.), v, 85.
- John White, mural paintings by, iii, 1, 64, 81.
- Orline St. John, announcement of publication of genealogy by, v, 321.
- Pope VI., iii, 61.
- Robert, iv, 576.
- T. L. (Maj.-Gen.), i, 657.
- William (Maj.-Gen.), v, 388.
- Alexander the Great, iv, 187, 188.
- Alexandra, Queen, ii, 546.
- Alexandria, N. Y., ii, 607, 608; Va., ii, 111; iii, 455, 616; iv, 94, 100, 211, 216; v, 256; photograph of Long Bridge at, iii, 250.
- Alexandria Bay, ii, 607, 608; v, 225.
- Alexandria County, Va., photograph of historic estate in, iv, 503.
- Alexandria Rifles, George Washington's membership in the, i, 614.
- Alexis, Capt., v, 568.
- Son of Peter the Great, ii, 158.
- Alford, England, v, 348, 349.
- Alfred the Great, i, 520; iv, 249; v, 139, 183, 184, 299, 467; defeat of Danes by, v, 241, 244; photograph of statue, iv, 16.
- Algar, the Priest, iv, 358.
- Algeciras, i, 380.
- Algeciras Treaty, ratification of, ii, 23.
- Alger, Russell A. (Senator), ii, 23; death, ii, 35.
- Algeria, i, 401; ii, 559; pirates of, i, 401; v, 253; sending of a United States squadron by President Washington against, i, 673.
- Algiers, appointment by French government of agent to negotiate treaty with, ii, 604; Dey of, building of frigate for, ii, 104, 108, 111; demand for tribute from United States by Dey of, ii, 102; harassing of early American trading vessels by pirates from, ii, 111; iii, 436; early newspaper article describing sailing of frigate presented by United States to Dey of, ii, 108, 109; war between Portugal and, ii, 102.
- Algonquin Indians, iii, 415; v, 500.
- Alien and Sedition Laws, ii, 193.
- Alkali, lake, ii, 143.
- Alkali Springs, ii, 142.
- Allaben, Adelbert Edwin, poem by, v, 578.
- Frank, v, 233, 324, 387, 481; announcement of publication of genealogical works by, v, 320.
- Allaben Collection, photograph from, v, 235, 245.
- Allaire, James, i, 262.
- Allbee, Burton Hiram, ii, 284, 285; v, 477; photographs of old houses from collection of, iii, 605, 606, 608-612.
- Alleghany College, Meadville, Pa., iv, 297.
- Alleghany County, N. Y., iv, 118, 119; first sheriff of, ii, 56; first recorded deed of land in, ii, 59; Pa., iv, 113.
- Alleghany Mountains, i, 339, 582, 585, 663; ii, 548; iii, 450, 564, 619; iv, 216, 603; v, 104, 279; early American frontier at, ii, 277, 279; Expedition against the

- (Alleghany Mountains)  
Indians across, ii, 278; first Fort west of, iv, 543, 544; first organized government west of, iii, 455; first steamboat west of, v, 169; photograph of monument in commemoration of Fort of first settlers west of, iv, 542.
- Alleghany River, iv, 116, 118, 119, 120.
- Allen, ———, ii, 135, 137, 529.  
——— (Rev.), iv, 382.
- Adam, iii, 298.
- Capt., ii, 188.
- Charles B., organization of a secret society, known as "Know Nothings," by, ii, 595, 596.
- D. C. (Hon.), iv, 511.
- David, iii, 298.
- Elizabeth, iii, 302; v, 469.
- Elizabeth (Fleming), iii, 298, 301.
- Esther, v, 135.
- Ethan, iii, 297, 298, 602; iv, 581; address to New York Patentees by, iv, 586; capture of Ft. Ticonderoga by, iii, 209, 213, 603; iv, 587; v, 159, 161; emigration to Vermont, iii, 603; imprisonment in England, iv, 589; participation in land wars between Vermont and New York, iv, 584, 585.
- Family, iii, 298, 302.
- Ira, iv, 588, 592, 594.
- Jonathan (Capt.), v, 158.
- Joseph, i, 95; iii, 298.
- Mary, v, 418, 420.
- Parson, v, 159.
- Samuel, iii, 93, 96, 297-310; fac-simile of autograph, ii, 446.
- Samuel Fleming, iii, 307.
- Thomas, iii, 49, 93.
- Thomas (Rev.), letter regarding expedition against Ticonderoga by, v, 159, 161.
- Allen's Suburban Map of Council Bluffs, Ia., v, 281.
- Allentown, N. J., v, 65.
- Allerton, Isaac, iv, 477; v, 475.  
Isaac (Maj.), iv, 98.
- Allgar, Bridget, iv, 286.
- Allhallow's Barking, Great Tower St., London, England, v, 418.
- All Hollows, Hairidge, England, iv, 358.
- Alliance, battle in Carolinas of the, ii, 364.
- Allicoon, Sullivan Co., N. Y., iii, 315.
- Allin, Mathew, fac-simile of autograph, ii, 446.  
Thomas, autograph, ii, 446.
- Thomas (Brig.-Gen.), home of, ii, 442.
- William, autograph, ii, 446; home of, ii, 449.
- Allinson, Samuel, v, 61.
- Allis, Samuel, iv, 240.
- Allison, ———, v, 222.
- Allouez, ——— explorations in Illinois by, ii, 213.
- Allyn, Belton, v, 548, 559.
- Benadam, v, 548, 559.
- John, i, 251; v, 432.
- Samuel (Capt.), v, 548.
- Simeon (Capt.), v, 548.
- Allyn's Point, Conn., v, 559.
- Alma, Neb., iii, 439.
- Almanac, ancient Scandinavian, iv, 172, 173; printing in Massachusetts of the first American, ii, 492; title page of old, iii, 45.
- Alner, Maj., iii, 54, 57.
- Alomo River, ii, 258.
- Alonso, Maese, iii, 74.
- Alost, Flanders, v, 398.
- Alrik, v, 305.
- Alsace, ii, 270, 276, 466; iii, 41.
- Alsace-Lorraine, announcement of Department of Journal of American History for Genealogical Research in, v, 322.
- Alsop, Joseph, i, 96.  
Joseph Wright, i, 96.  
Mary Wright (Mrs.), i, 96.  
Richard, i, 705.
- Alston, Anne, iv, 451.
- Rowland (Sir), iv, 451.
- Altar River, pueblos on, ii, 40; Spanish Mission on, ii, 40.
- Alva, Duke of, v, 405, 633.
- Alvarez, Gov., iii, 550.
- Alvric the Saxon, iv, 357.
- Alward family, v, 463.
- Alwynelancanele (East Yeowelston, Black-torrington), England, iv, 358.
- Amalgamated Society of Railroad Servants, ii, 34.
- Amalpa, Honduras, ii, 5.
- Amateis, Louis, i, 598; sculpture by, ii, 192, 545; v, 2.
- Amazon River, i, 306.
- Amazonia, Mo., ii, 680.
- Ambler Family, i, 218.
- Amboy, N. J., i, 447, 454; iv, 38, 40, 43, 46; v, 443, 444.
- Amelia County, Va., v, 99, 194, 195.
- Amenia, N. Y., Round Top Meeting House, ii, 263.
- Amenia Union, N. Y., Huguenots, Palatines and Puritans in, ii, 263.
- America, act affecting early trade, iii, 411; ancestral foundations, iii, 146; v, 293-311, 459-476; ancestral homesteads, iii, 405-408; ancient maps, ii, 116, 118, 119, 126; v, 335-337; animals, iv, 218; 300th anniversary of founding of first permanent English settlement, i, 588; iii, 283; 400th anniversary of making of map bearing name, v, 169; 400th anniversary of naming, i, 202; announcement of publication of work on Colonial families, v, 320; archaeological investigations, iv, 165-184; Coats-of-arms in, i, 169; Colonization of, i,



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

## (America)

583; dental surgery in, i, 675; description of journey before the Revolution into far northern, v, 76-80; discovery of, ii, 38, 116; iv, 166, 167; discovery of gold, iii, 464, 465; early conservation, iv, 571-580; early English drama on, i, 219; early explorations and trade in Southwestern, iii, 461-470; early French dentists in, i, 677; early frontier life in, i, 585; early jurisprudence, ii, 479-484; early medical practice, i, 241; early trading expeditions in Southwestern, iii, 465-470; editorial on message of 1910 to, iv, 1, 3, 4; editor's note on and translation of manuscript of physician on Columbus' ship describing, iii, 59-80; emigration to, i, 495; ii, 265, 362, 457-470; English colonies of, i, 203; ii, 422; English trade in the Sixteenth century with, i, 641; explorers of western, ii, 38-42; facsimile of first paper money in, i, 693; facsimile of imprint on first map bearing name of, v, 338; first Christian martyr in, iii, 462; first English child born in, i, 214; iv, 74; first English children in, iv, 73-76; first English Colony in, i, 206-210, 214-218; first English marriage in, iv, 74; first Episcopal church in, i, 210, 217; first free school in, iv, 374; first legislature in, i, 210; first map of, iii, 60; first musical composer in, i, 173, 174; first narrative of, ii, 114; first novelist in, i, 236-240; first patentee of invention in, i, 334-335; first patriotic societies in, ii, 361-366; first physicians in, i, 675; iii, 74; fossils of, i, 662; French dominion in, ii, 213; French explorations in, ii, 43; French territory in, ii, 297; genealogical researches in, iv, 151; Holmes' Annals of, iv, 408; Huguenots in, ii, 362; introduction of European animals and produce in, iii, 62; land grants by Queen Elizabeth in, i, 10; literature in, i, 177, 178; iv, 20; merchant marine of, i, 274; military training in, i, 230; Municipal Art Society in, iii, 491; national hymn of, ii, 199, 200, 201-203; facsimile of MS. National hymn of, ii, 204; Norse discovery of, iv, 166-167, 353; Norse explorations in, iv, 166-169, 171; Norwegian immigration to, iv, 165; Ode to, i, 589-596; Papal grant to Spain of, i, 641; pledge of patriots to free, i, 503; poem to, i, 297, 298; ii, 264, 624; iii, 226; iv, 150, 384 pre-historic animals of, i, 662; public care of poor in early, i, 233; Quakers in, v, 116-119; first photograph

of armies in battle taken in, iii, 258; old engraving of discovery of, v, 33; old engraving of landing of Columbus in, v, 34; photograph of Saga manuscript describing first settlement in, ii, 114; map on which first appeared the name, v, 342, 343; portrait of maker of map on which first appeared the name, v, 333; sculpture, The Apotheosis of, ii, 545; rise of national spirit in, ii, 591-596; savings banks in, i, 685; scenery of, i, 292, 740-744; Scotch-Irish in, iii, 81; seal of first English colony in, i, 217; Sixteenth Century restriction of trade of, i, 641; Society of Founders and Patriots of, iv, 421; Spanish discovery of, iv, 166, 167; Spanish dominion, i, 641; ii, 411, 417; Spanish explorations in Southwestern, iii, 462, 463; statue of Rollo of Normandy presented to, v, 177; struggle of European powers for supremacy in, i, 640-651; ii, 166; national song of, iv, 340; resolution of Sir Francis Drake and his captains on English expedition to, i, 650, 651; Thorfinn's discovery of, i, 201, 202; transference of property in early days of the Republican from England to, v, 268, 269; travel in, i, 292; voyage from England in early days of the Republic to, v, 247-269. American Antiquarian Society, i, 154; ii, 491, 499; iii, 99; of Worcester, Mass., ii, 128. Association for the Advancement of Science, iii, 185. Banking system, founding of, i, 693. Bar Association, i, 209. Bar in the Klondike, ii, 637. Bible Society, v, 273; facsimile of page of First Edition of King James' Version of the Bible in library of, v, 318, 319. Centenaries, v, 3. Chivalry, Ode to, iii, 517-519. Citizenship, i, 434. Civic Alliance, iv, 311. Colonies, boycott of British imports by, i, 88; development of, ii, 100; naval officers in attack of English fleet on Cartagena, South America, from, ii, 319; schools in, i, 717. Colonists, letters to England from, i, 328. Colonization Society, i, 79; iv, 198, 199, 205, 212, 213; sending of negroes to Liberia by, iii, 621, 622. Colortype Company of New York, reproductions of prints made by, iii, 1, 64, 81. Commerce in the French Revolution, ii, 592; early commerce, i, 758. Constitution, i, 188, 189. Continent, journey of first white man to cross the, i, 465-484.

THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- "Crisis," publication the, v, 60.  
 "Cyclopedia," v, 347.  
 "Daily Advertiser," the, i, 613.  
 Dental Society of Europe, i, 676.  
 Expansion, ii, 543-559.  
 Finance, development of, i, 687-692.  
 Flag, act of Congress regarding, i, 10; controversy regarding first raising in battle of the, ii, 124; first, iii, 51; first circumnavigation of the globe on which was carried the original, v, 500; first naval hero under the, ii, 110; first painting of the, i, 172; first raising in California of the, i, 622; law regarding, i, 16; name "Old Glory" first applied to, i, 15; oath of allegiance recited by public school children of New York City in honor of, ii, 199; poem to the, iv, 84; States represented on, ii, 205; in the Orient, ii, 543-559.  
 Flags, historic collection of, iv, 159; reproductions of prints of historic, iv, 157, 160, 161, 163, 164.  
 Foot, Regiment of His Majesty's, iii, 100.  
 Foundations, iii, 185.  
 Fur Company, i, 113, 116, 117.  
 Geographical Society, iii, 345; iv, 214.  
 Governors, common ancestry of some, ii, 511.  
 Historical Association, ii, 38, 255, 521; iii, 148, 171, 217, 233, 395, 447, 627; iv, 51, 123, 132, 197, 310.  
 "Historical Magazine," ii, 491.  
 Historical Society, i, 617; ii, 443.  
 History, Appleton's "Stories from," v, 83.  
 Homesteads, early, i, 325-331, 494-496.  
 Immortals, Academy of, i, 135, 301-303.  
 "Journal of Dental Science," i, 680.  
 "Lawyer and Corporation Law Review," ii, 191.  
 "Magazine," i, 613; fac-simile of introduction, with autograph of Judge Sewall, of first, ii, 489; fac-simile of title page, ii, 490.  
 Manufactures, first market soon after passage of Stamp Act for sale of, ii, 363.  
 Medical Association, Journal of the, iii, 77.  
 Nation, influences of various nationalities upon, v, 136.  
 National hymn, iii, 165; fac-simile of manuscript of the, iii, 167, 168; photograph of bronze tablet in commemoration of writing of, iii, 164; transcript of, iii, 166.  
 Navy, i, 228, 669-674; ii, 101-112; British impressment of sailors of, i, 310-314; claimants of title "Father" of, ii, 110; experiences in the Revolution of officer of, iii, 435-440; first, v, 565; first Commander-in-Chief of, ii, 110; photograph of memorial to, iii, 534.  
 Numismatic and Archaeological Society, i, 693; iv, 425.  
 Painters, early, i, 168-172.  
 Paintings, reproductions of famous, iv, 21, 22, 24-28.  
 Patriotic songs, ii, 592.  
 Peace Society, i, 151.  
 People, character of, i, 583-588.  
 Philosophical Society, i, 36; iii, 185; iv, 340; v, 369.  
 Presidents, silhouettes of, ii, 653-658.  
 Prisoners, ill-treatment by Portuguese of, i, 306, 307.  
 Republic, dangers from French privateers in early days of, v, 251, 252; education in early, i, 717-726.  
 Republican Party, formation of, ii, 595.  
 Republics, Bureau of, iii, 428, 475; photograph of sculpture at Bureau of, iv, 102.  
 "Review," account of raising troops for expedition against Fort Ticonderoga from, v, 159.  
 Revolution, Anna Warner Bailey Chapter of Daughters of the, v, 543; Daughters of the, ii, 183, 349, 403; iii, 52; iv, 237, 541, 543, 553; v, 121, 142, 146, 149, 171; preservation of history of Santa Fe Trail by, iii, 461, 462, 470; photograph of memorial erected by, iii, 460; photograph of monument erected by, iv, 542; Ode to, iv, 446; families entitled to membership in Societies of the, iv, 149.  
 Sons of the, i, 517; ii, 403, 647; iv, 297, 595; v, 148; photograph of monument to Peter Salem erected by, v, 145, 146.  
 Society of Dental Surgeons, i, 679; Society of International Law, iii, 488; Society for the Preservation of Scenic and Historic Places, iii, 491.  
 State Papers, iii, 220, 221, 223, 224.  
 "Volunteer," publication, The, v, 89.  
 Wars, Society of, iv, 132.  
 West India Company of New York, iv, 205.  
 Americans, poem, Tribute to, 256.  
 "America's Greeting to the World," sculpture representing, ii, 21.  
 Ames, ———, iii, 124.  
 Ames, Azel (Dr.), "The Mayflower and Her Log," by, ii, 123.  
 Jacob, iii, 126.  
 Amesbury, Mass., Provident Institution for Savings in, i, 686.  
 Amestown, Athens County, O., ii, 309.  
 Amherst, ———, ii, 394.  
 Col., iii, 117.  
 Gen., i, 93, 705; iii, 213; iv, 553, 555.  
 Jeffrey (Sir), iv, 36; autograph and portrait, ii, 396.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- Amherst, Mass., iv, 297, 298; v, 450.  
 College, iv, 298.  
 Amory, ———, iv, 412.  
 Amosis, King, iv, 186.  
 Amoskeag, N. H., i, 74, 75.  
 Canal, iv, 413.  
 Amsterdam, Holland, i, 745, 759; ii, 267; iv, 383, 388, 394; v, 388, 405, 406, 407, 465; aid given American transportation by bankers of, iv, 409; Pilgrims in, ii, 117; iv, 485.  
 Amurath, iv, 187.  
 Amwell township, N. J., v, 52.  
 Anaesthesia, i, 30, 675, 684; photograph of sculpture symbolizing discovery of, iv, 103.  
 Anaesthetic, discovery of use of nitrous oxide, or laughing gas, as an, i, 684.  
 Analostan Island, Va., iv, 99.  
 Anamessecks, Va., iv, 304, 306; River, iv, 308.  
 Anancock, Va., iv, 305.  
 Ancestral foundations in America, iii, 146; v, 293-311, 459-476.  
 Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, iii, 92.  
 Anconey, Christian, ii, 661, 662.  
   David, ii, 661, 662.  
   Devault, will of, ii, 661, 662.  
   Elizabeth, ii, 662.  
   George, ii, 661, 662.  
   Henry, ii, 661, 662.  
   Jacob, ii, 661, 662.  
   John, ii, 661, 662.  
   Margaret, ii, 661, 662.  
   Peter, ii, 661, 662.  
 Anderson, Capt., ii, 351, 353.  
   Duncan, v, 228.  
   J. Patton, i, 227.  
   Thomas G., iii, 509.  
 Andersonville Prison, Ga., memorial statue at, i, 603.  
 Andover, England, v, 305; Mass., i, 550, 553, 554, 558; ii, 200; iv, 272; v, 141, 305; early publications at, i, 552; Theological Seminary, founding of, i, 552, 558; library of, i, 554.  
 Andre, John (Maj.), i, 354, 458, 703; v, 87; capture of, iii, 209; monument erected to, ii, 704; photograph of pass given by Arnold to, iv, 106; portrait, iv, 59; transcript from Revolutionary order book announcing capture, iv, 350; transcript from Revolutionary order book of record of capture and direction for execution, iv, 491-492; trial, iv, 56.  
 Andrews, C. C., ii, 217.  
   E. A. (Prof.), i, 156.  
   Family, iv, 149.  
   John, iii, 56.  
   Julia M. H. (Mrs.), iv, 399.  
   Matthew Page, ii, 630; iii, 360.  
   Prof., iv, 311.  
 Andromache, iv, 426.  
 Andros, Edmund (Sir), i, 321; iv, 436; v, 135, 138, 295, 305, 432, 433, 436, 437; Council of, ii, 508.  
 Angel, Col., iv, 494.  
 Angelica, N. Y., cemetery at, ii, 62; French families settled in, ii, 59; laying out of, ii, 56.  
 Angell, family, photograph of homestead, iv, 568.  
   George T., photograph of birthplace, iv, 568.  
   Israel (Col.), print of Revolutionary flag carried by reg't of, iv, 163.  
   Thomas, signing of the Providence Compact by, iii, 189; arraignment by Roger Williams of, iii, 195.  
 Anglesey, house of, v, 299; Wales, v, 307.  
 Anglo-Saxon Conquest of Britain, iv, 141.  
 Angodgibsah, iii, 325.  
 Anian, Straits of, i, 226.  
 Aniline dyes, discovery of, ii, 36.  
 Ankeny, Harriet L. (Mrs.), ii, 661.  
 Annapolis, Md., i, 504; iv, 619; v, 439; burning at commencement of Revolution of ship containing tea at, ii, 365; early advocate of the establishment of national naval academy at, iv, 320; engraving of bronze doors on State House, ii, 226; photograph of bas-reliefs on bronze doors of United States Naval Academy at, iii, 182, 183, 184; print of flag preserved in State House, iv, 164; Trumbull's painting of the resignation of George Washington at, iii, 197.  
 Annapolis Royal, Nova Scotia, Canada, i, 202, 737; appointment of Sir Charles Hobby as Lieut.-Gov. of, iii, 91, 93; capture by the English of, i, 182; v, 18, 19; French attack on, v, 21.  
 Ann Arbor University, Mich., ii, 254.  
 Annawomscutt, now West Barrington, Mass., reproduction of photograph of early house, ii, 449.  
 "Anne," coming to New England of Separatists on ship, iv, 471, 480.  
 "Anne Hoeck alias Wampage," v, 367.  
 Anne Hoeck's Neck, Manor of, v, 367.  
 Anne's Hoeck, or Hook, N. Y., v, 367.  
 Anne, Queen, ii, 82; iii, 50, 94; iv, 378; v, 73, 307; grants of one-half of Province of New Hampshire made to Sir Charles Hobby by, iii, 91, 93; knighting of Sir Charles Hobby by, iii, 91, 92; photograph of Speaker's chair of Virginia House of Burgesses presented by, v, 14.  
 Annexation Association of Canada, v, 230.  
 Annootok, Arctic village, iii, 334, 335, 336, 337, 338, 638.  
 Anthony, i, 247.  
 Anthracite, coal, silhouette of discovery of



- (Anthracite)  
utilization, v, 114; transcript of original letter and excerpt from records regarding first use, v, 115, 116, 118; regions of Middle West, discovery of, v, 115-120.
- Antietam, Md., battle of, iv, 297; photograph of battle of, iii, 258; photograph of Maj. Allen Pinkerton, chief of Secret Service, in camp at, iii, 36; photograph of Pres. Lincoln and officers of Army of the Potomac at, iii, 12; photograph of President Lincoln passing through camp at, iii, 19; photograph of President Lincoln and General McClellan at, iii, 20.
- Antigua, West Indies, v, 24; Island of Santa Maria, iii, 69, 70.
- Antilles, the, ii, 398; early Indians of the, iii, 66-71, 76-80; jewels found in the, iii, 75; Sea of the, ii, 420.
- Antinomians, iii, 187, 196; v, 359, 360.
- Antioch, Cal., iii, 395.
- Antiquarian Society, American, ii, 491, 499; iii, 99.
- Anti-Slavery Society, iii, 545; British and Foreign, ii, 623; first, ii, 592.
- Antoine Chico, N. Mex., iii, 553.
- Antone, Abram (Chief), iv, 120, 121, 122. Tom, iv, 121, 122.
- Antrim, William, ii, 673.
- Antrim County, Ireland, iii, 454.
- Antwerp, Belgium, i, 745, 753, 759; ii, 126; first newspaper printed at, ii, 492; strike and riots in 1907 at, ii, 34. Jefferson Co., N. Y., i, 754; ii, 605.
- Anza, Col., diary of the explorer, ii, 38, first journey across Colorado Desert to California made by, ii, 39-42, 255-261, 521-526, 696-701; iii, 103-112, 171-179, 395-403; founding of San Francisco, Cal., by, iv, 387; view on route of first overland journey, iii, 170.
- Aoki, Ambassador, ii, 5.
- Apache Indians, ii, 39, 40, 526, 671, 697; iii, 402, 546, 547, 549, 551, 553.
- Apachisco, i, 222.
- Apalachie Indians, iv, 217.
- Ap Evan, family, ii, 109. John, emigration to America of, ii, 109, 110.
- Ap Griffith, Llewellyn, iv, 364. Rhys ap Tudor Mawr, v, 307.
- Ap Kydiron, Katherine (Rys), v, 307. Rydderch, v, 307.
- Ap Owen, Owen, v, 307.
- Ap Rydderch, Rys, v, 307.
- Apia, Somoan Islands, hurricane in the harbor of, ii, 212.
- Apocalypse, the, i, 554.
- Appalachian Mountains, ii, 156, 157, 158, 162; iv, 217, 547; decoration showing Manassas Cutler's crossing the, iii, 499; settlement of Scotch-Irish in, iii, 81.
- Appaquinimey, Del., i, 50.
- Appian Way, the, iii, 461.
- Appleby, Gilman (Capt.), v, 224.
- Appledore Island, Isles of Shoals, iv, 251.
- Appleton, ———, iii, 49, 123, 124. Major, iv, 421. Samuel (Capt.), iv, 421, 422.
- Appleton's "Stories from American History," v, 83.
- Appomattox Indians, iii, 421.
- Appomattox, Va., Civil War photographs at, iii, 375.
- Apthorpe, ———, ii, 401.
- Aqueduct, first American, iii, 78.
- Aquidneck Island, Narragansett Bay, v, 363.
- Aragon, iii, 60.
- Aram, Eugene, i, 617. Family, i, 618. Joseph (Capt.), i, 617; birthplace of, i, 618; boyhood of, i, 619; expedition to far West of, i, 617-632; journal of, i, 622-632; portrait of, i, 620; reminiscences of, i, 623-632. Matthias (Capt.), i, 618. Sarah Ann (Mrs.), first discovery of gold in California by, i, 617, 621, 629; portrait of, i, 621.
- Arapahoe Indians, iii, 544.
- Arathapescow Indians, v, 79, 80.
- Arato, valley of, i, 633.
- Arbitration, establishment of permanent court of international, ii, 6.
- Arch St., Philadelphia, Pa., i, 748.
- Archaeological investigations in America, iv, 165-184.
- Archer family, i, 524. Announcement of work on, v, 320. John, i, 524. Thomas, first newspaper in England printed by, ii, 492.
- Archibald, Gracie & Co., i, 760. Lieutenant, ii, 520.
- Architecture, American, i, 167.
- Arctic, Club of America, iii, 315, 345, 637. Editor's notes on Dr. Cook's expedition to the, iii, 313, 314, 637; expedition of Dr. Cook to the, iii, 315, 316, 325-328, 333-340, 638-647; engravings of American expedition to the, iii, 317-324, 329-332; gold in the, ii, 642; journey before the Revolution to the regions of the, v, 76-80; life in the, iii, 325-328, 333-340. Ocean, ii, 547. Pacific, blazoning of the trail to the, ii, 633-642.
- Ardmore, Ind. Ter., iv, 600.
- Areagent, John, iv, 45.
- Areopagitica, the, iii, 498.
- Argall, Samuel, i, 202.
- Argentine Republic, ii, 419, 420.
- Arguelles, Emanuel, ii, 583.
- Aristides, iv, 249.

# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- Aristotle, iv, 488.
- Arizona, i, 14, 15, 575, 617; v, 291; ancient capital of, ii, 672; early explorations in, ii, 256; early explorers in, ii, 698; formation of Territory of, ii, 431; inclusion in New Mexico of, ii, 206; proposed Statehood of, ii, 205; scenery of, i, 295, 296; Spanish territory in southern, ii, 38, 39.
- Arkansas, v, 289; admission into the Union of, i, 14; development of, ii, 205; emigrants to California gold fields from, ii, 150; Great Bend region in, iii, 462; United States Senator elected in 1907 from, ii, 23.
- Arkansas "Gazette", iii, 90.
- Arkansas River, iii, 543, 550, 553; iv, 610; v, 289, 291, 292; early French trade on, iii, 463; early trading post established on, iii, 465; early trade route along, iii, 466; early trappers on, iii, 467; Fort on, ii, 309; photograph of old bridge over, v, 276; photograph of, v, 278; Valley, v, 280, 289.
- Arlington, Earl of, iii, 414.
- Arlington, Iowa, i, 378.
- New Jersey, photograph of old Schuyler house at, iii, 612.
- Alexandria Co., Va., photograph of, iv, 503.
- Arlington Heights, Mass., photographs of work of sculptor of, ii, 561, 567; v, 167, 168, 263.
- Armagh, Ireland, Archbishop of, v, 413.
- Armenteros, Francisco, ii, 427.
- Armidas, Capt., i, 213.
- Armistead, Churchill (Lieut.), iii, 286.
- John, iii, 286.
- William, iii, 286.
- Armour, P. D., ii, 215.
- Armstrong, ———, Indian massacre of the family of, ii, 311.
- Capt., i, 729, 730.
- Family, iv, 245.
- General, i, 19, 20, 758.
- John (Gen.), portrait, iv, 244.
- John (Hon.), letter written to Thomas Jefferson regarding will of Kosciusko, ii, 372.
- John (Jr., Col.), iv, 444.
- Kosciusko, ii, 372, 373, 374.
- W. C., ii, 356.
- Armstrong County, Pa., iv, 113, 115.
- Army of the Potomac, v, 374; photograph of part of, iii, 256.
- Photograph of President Lincoln and officers of, iii, 12; photograph of wagon train of, iii, 363.
- Arnold, ———, i, 505.
- Benedict (Gov.), ii, 508, 512; iii, 210, 211, 212, 602; iv, 382, 587, 550-552, 554, 559; conduct regarding expedition against Ft. Ticonderoga, v, 158, 159, 161; death of, iii, 209; photograph of pass given Andre by, iv, 106; Revolutionary record, iii, 209; signing of the Providence Compact by, iii, 189; transcript from Revolutionary order book announcing treason, iv, 350; transcript from Revolutionary order book of records of treason, iv, 491, 492, 493; treason, i, 701, 711; iii, 209; iv, 627, 628; trial, iv, 344.
- Family, iii, 190, 193; coat-of-arms, ii, 513.
- Israel (Deputy-Gov.), ii, 508, 512.
- Jonathan, iii, 117.
- Lieut.-Col., ii, 184, 350; iii, 278.
- Mary (Barker), ii, 508, 512.
- Mrs. Benedict, i, 711; portrait of, iv, 54.
- Oliver, iii, 213.
- Peggy (Shippen), portrait of, iv, 54.
- Samuel Greene (Lieut.-Gov.), ii, 511, 512, 513.
- Stephen, ii, 512.
- Thomas, iii, 190; settling at Moshasuck, R. I., iii, 193.
- Welcome, iv, 442.
- William, iii, 56, 190, 193.
- Arnotta tree, dye and medicine made from, iii, 70.
- Aroostook War, iii, 540; v, 222, 223.
- Arquebusiers' Guilds of Ghent, Flanders, v, 403.
- Arques, Peace of, v, 393.
- Arragon, Catherine of, v, 242, 243.
- Arrapahoe Indians, ii, 250.
- Arresick, N. J., early grant of land, iv, 390.
- Arrow, Warwickshire, England, i, 519, 521, 522.
- Arroyo de la Harina, Cal., iii, 178.
- Arroyo de los Dolores, Cal., iii, 176.
- Arroyo de San Francisco, Cal., iii, 174, 178.
- Arroyo de San Mateo, Cal., iii, 177, 178.
- Arroyo de San Salvadore, Cal., iii, 178.
- Arroyo de Santa Angela de Fulgino, Cal., iii, 179.
- Asbury Park, N. J., ii, 12.
- Art, in America, iii, 143.
- Art, Collections in America, iv, 51.
- Arthur, George (Sir), v, 225, 228.
- President, v, 423.
- Arthur Land, in the Arctic, iii, 643.
- Articles of Confederation of the United States, iii, 46.
- Artillery, Civil war photograph showing the world's heaviest battery of, iii, 254.
- Artillery Company of Boston, Mass., iii, 92.
- Artois, France, v, 636.
- Arton, in Berry Pomeroy, England, iv, 359.
- Arundel, Earl of, v, 473.
- Huinphrey (Sir), iv, 369, 370.
- Asfordby family, announcement of publication of genealogy showing descent from, v, 320.
- Asgill, Capt., iii, 307, 308.
- Family, iii, 307.



THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- Asgill, Lady, iii, 307.  
 Ash County, N. C., i, 54; ii, 143.  
 Ash Grove, N. Y., i, 618.  
 Ash in Bredworthy, Blacktorrington, England, iv, 358, 359.  
 Ashburton, Lord, iii, 540.  
 Ashburton-Webster Treaty, iii, 540.  
 Ashby, ———, i, 345; Mrs., i, 345.  
 Ashby, Minn., site of ancient Norse camp near, iv, 181.  
 Ashcombe, Exminster, England, iv, 358, 359.  
 Ashenfelter, Nettie A. (Mrs.), ii, 176.  
 Asheville, N. C., ii, 129, 154.  
 Ashley, Burton, J., iii, 602, 603.  
     Emeline Douglas, iii, 603.  
     Family, iii, 603.  
     Thomas (Hon.), biography, iii, 603; silhouette, iii, 602.  
 Ashton, Harriet, v, 461.  
 Ashton, England, iv, 366.  
 Asia, v, 80; animals of, iv, 218; sculpture at the Custom House, New York City, representing America's tribute to, ii, 9.  
 Asia Minor, iv, 187.  
 Asiatic Squadron, retirement of Rear Admiral John Irwin from the, ii, 667.  
 Askew, Ann, v, 117.  
 Aspinwall family, v, 638.  
     William (Sec.), v, 363.  
 Assembly Hall, Baltimore, Md., i, 681.  
 Association Test in New Hampshire, v, 141.  
 Assyrian Empire, ancient, iv, 186, 187, 189.  
 Assyrian furniture, i, 494.  
 Aston, ——— (Throckmorton), v, 98.  
     Mary, v, 98.  
     Walter (Lieut.-Col.), v, 98.  
 Astor, John Jacob, i, 17, 113, 226; iv, 311; v, 169; loan to United States by, i, 745; mural painting in residence, iv, 463; trading post in Oregon established by, v, 505; portrait, v, 511.  
 Astoria, N. Y., i, 270; Ore., i, 226; first expedition to site, v, 500; first settlement, v, 505; portrait of founder, v, 511; print from narrative of founding, v, 511.  
 Astronomical Diary, or almanac, facsimile of title page if old, iii, 45.  
 Astronomy, i, 242; modern achievements in, i, 439; iv, 13; observations of Manasseh Cutler in, ii, 531.  
 Astyanax, iv, 426.  
 Asuncion, Cal., iii, 172; West Indies, discovery of island of, iii, 72.  
 Atchison, David R. (Gen.), iv, 515, 523.  
 Atchison, Topeka & Santa Fe Railroad, indictment, ii, 16.  
 Athenaeum, Hartford, Conn., Trumbull's painting of Signing of Declaration of Independence at, iii, 48.  
 Athens, Greece, ii, 714; iv, 249.  
 Atherall, Hannah, v, 297.  
 Atherton, Joseph, iii, 407.  
     Joshua, photograph and account of old house of, iii, 407.  
 Athletics, intercollegiate, ii, 15.  
 Athol, Duchess of, v, 608.  
 Atkins, ———, i, 504.  
     Amy (Mrs.), iii, 96.  
     Diana, iii, 99.  
     Elizabeth (Hobby), iii, 96.  
     Family, iii, 96, 99.  
     John, iii, 99.  
     Robert, iii, 96.  
     Sarah, iii, 99.  
 Atkinson, ———, ii, 131, 133; iii, 42.  
     H. M., ii, 140, 141.  
     Samuel, ii, 97.  
     Susanna, v, 634.  
 Atkyns, Robert (Sir), i, 523, 524.  
 Atlanta, Ga., iii, 245; Bulloch Hall near, ii, 232; Carnegie Library, ii, 630; memorial statue of Gen. John B. Gordon in the grounds of State Capitol at, i, 609; photograph of Confederate fort near, iii, 27; Civil War photographs at, iii, 344, 365, 367, 369.  
 Atlantic Cable, i, 270; iv, 326, 330.  
 Atlantic Fleet, visit to Pacific waters of, ii, 2, 15.  
 Atlantic "Monthly," 50th anniversary of establishment of, i, 614.  
 Atlantic Ocean, iv, 483; v, 371; early voyage across, ii, 44-47, 586; first voyage by steam on, i, 262; Sargasso Sea of, iii, 65; voyage in the early 19th century across, i, 748; wireless messages across, ii, 15.  
 Atlantic Plateau, exploration of, iv, 326.  
 Atlantic Squadron, i, 15.  
 Atlee, Col., ii, 520.  
     Samuel J., membership on Commission to affect treaty with Six Nations, iv, 111, 112.  
 Atley, Col., ii, 350.  
 Atom, discoveries within the, iv, 19.  
 Attacullecully, Indian Chief, iv, 547.  
 Attahtungwah, iii, 328.  
 Attakapas, Iowa, parish of, v, 575.  
 Atterbury, Bishop, iv, 31.  
 Atticullaculla, i, 53.  
 Attila, iv, 189.  
 Attleboro, Mass., v, 360.  
 Attleborough, England, v, 242.  
 Attucks, Crispus, v, 143.  
 Attwater, ———, iv, 43.  
 Atwater, W. O. (Prof.), death, ii, 37.  
 Atwell, George C., i, 131, 132, 134.  
 Atwood Cay, Bahamas, ii, 120.  
 Aubrey, Elizabeth (Lady), miniature, ii, 643.  
     Family, royal descent, ii, 109.  
     John (Lord), ii, 643.  
     Marie (Lady), ii, 643.  
 Auburn, N. Y., iv, 608; Gloucester County, Va., old manor house of, iii, 285.  
 Auchmerty, Samuel (Rev. Dr.), iv, 31.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- Achnacheley, County Tyrone, Ireland, ii, 667.
- Audley, Ann, ii, 512.
- Augsburg, alliance of European Powers at, ii, 167; Confession of, ii, 422.
- Augur, Hezekiah, i, 164.
- Augusta, Ga., i, 709; iv, 302; Ky., iv, 513, 514.
- Augusta College, Ky., iv, 513.
- County (now Rockingham), Va., i, 58; iii, 449; v, 192, 193, 195, 461.
- Augustus Caesar, ii, 389; iv, 188.
- Austerfield, England, v, 348.
- Austin, Alfred, poem on America by, iii, 620.
- Calvin, iii, 388.
- David, ii, 354.
- Friars, iv, 451.
- John, v, 141.
- Maj., ii, 309.
- Sally (Oliver), ii, 309.
- Seymour, iii, 388.
- Stephen F., ii, 622.
- Austin, Texas, memorial to Texas Rangers in State House at, i, 602.
- Australia, i, 517, 520; ii, 26, 559; iii, 43; iv, 205; attempt to establish federation under a Constitution, ii, 403; Constitution, ii, 542; early American trade with, ii, 129; gold in, ii, 129; sheep raising in, ii, 129.
- Austria, i, 754; ii, 167; iii, 474; iv, 334; v, 336; announcement of Department of Journal of American History for Genealogical Research in, v, 322; anti-Semites in, ii, 11; Archduchess Louise of, ii, 4; autonomy in, ii, 429; emigration to American gold fields from, ii, 635; granting of universal manhood suffrage, ii, 11; imprisonment of Lafayette in, v, 568; Irish ancestry of statesman of, v, 414; Massaniello's rebellion against, iii, 419; Maximilian, Archduke of, v, 403; race prejudice in Reichsrath, ii, 11; railroad strike in, ii, 34; rule in Low Countries of, v, 402; socialism, ii, 11; speech of Emperor of, ii, 594; U. S. Minister to, v, 423; war declared by France on, ii, 167; war of 1859 between France and, iv, 7; war between Prussia and, iv, 14; wars of the Low Countries with, v, 391.
- Austria-Hungary, accumulation of wealth, iii, 41; delegations at meeting of Interparliamentary Union from parliament of, iii, 487; railway administrations, iv, 6.
- Automobile, longest journey by, ii, 15.
- Aux Cayes, Haiti, ii, 420; Hayti, iv, 208.
- Avalon, New Foundland, estate of first Lord Baltimore, iii, 558.
- Avery, ———, i, 559.
- Abigail, i, 563.
- Amos, v, 548.
- Caleb, v, 548.
- Christopher, ii, 298; v, 548.
- Daniel (Ensign), v, 548.
- David, v, 548.
- Dorothy (Parke), iv, 625.
- Dr., ii, 123; iv, 257, 259.
- Ebenezer, v, 554; old home of, iv, 628.
- Ebenezer (Capt.), v, 548, 560.
- Ebenezer (Col.), iv, 625.
- Ebenezer (Ensign), v, 548.
- Elijah (Capt.), v, 548, 552.
- Elisha (Capt.), v, 548, 560.
- Elroy McKendree (Ph. D., LL. D.), ii, 115, 118, 128; iv, 51; "History of United States" by, ii, 112, 127, 377, 379, 381, 382, 395, 396, 397, 399, 401, 402; iv, 107.
- Family, ii, 298, 300, 313, 314; old house of, iv, 627, 628; photograph of old homesteads of the, ii, 314; v, 555, 558; service in Revolution of the, v, 559, 560.
- James (Capt.), iv, 624; emigration to America, ii, 298; silhouette of descendant, ii, 305; photograph of bust, ii, 313.
- Jasper (Serg't), v, 548, 560.
- Joanna (Greenslade), ii, 298.
- Jonas Belton, ii, 304; silhouette, ii, 305.
- Mary, ii, 298; iv, 625, 627, 628.
- Park (Lieut.), v, 548, 550, 552, 553, 559, 560.
- Peter, v, 548.
- Rufus (Serg't), iv, 627; v, 548, 551.
- Samuel P., portrait of Washington from Collection of, iv, 50.
- Solomon (Serg't), v, 548.
- Thomas, v, 548, 552, 560.
- Avery-Burrows Investigations on mooted points in American history, ii, 115-127.
- Avila, San Luis Obispo Co., Cal., iii, 171, 172.
- Avon, Conn., i, 96.
- Avon River, England, iv, 141; photograph of Roman bridge on, iv, 138.
- Awbery, Peter, iv, 99.
- Awlcombe Giffard, Hemyock, England, iv, 358.
- Axminster, Haytor, England, iv, 359.
- Axmouth, England, iv, 359.
- Axtell, Rebecca (Lady), iv, 31.
- Ayerigg, Maj., v, 124, 125.
- Ayer, Col., v, 552.
- Mary Farwell, list of provincial newspapers in libraries of United States prepared by, ii, 499.
- Ayers, George B., portrait of Lincoln from print owned by, v, 203.
- Aylesford, Earls of, v, 307.
- Ayeshire, Scotland, iii, 456; Irvine, Irving, Irwin family of, ii, 666.
- Azcarate, ———, ii, 409.
- Azores, the, ii, 428.
- Aztec Club, photograph of members of the, i, 657.

## B

- Babb, Thomas, iii, 604.  
 Babbe, ———, i, 254.  
 Babbidge, Charles (Rev.), iii, 127.  
 Babbington, Anthony, attempt of, to free  
   Mary Queen of Scots from captivity,  
   ii, 89.  
 Babcock, E. C. (Gen.), i, 657.  
   Ira L. (Dr.), v, 506, 527, 528, 533, 534.  
   John P., v, 548.  
   Stephen S., i, 28.  
 Babylonia, iv, 187.  
 Bache family, ii, 667.  
   Sarah (Franklin), portrait, ii, 180.  
   Sophia Arabela, ii, 665, 667.  
 Bache Peninsula, iii, 337.  
 Bacheller, Irving, i, 757.  
 Bachelor, Ensign, ii, 188.  
 Back Creek Church, Del., i, 50.  
 Backus, Elizabeth (Tracy), iv, 402, 403.  
   Family, iii, 385; iv, 402, 403.  
   Hannah, iv, 404.  
   Isaac (Rev., M. A.), ancestry, iv, 402; birth,  
     education, and work in the Baptist  
     ministry of, iv, 403-405; monument to,  
     iv, 400; portrait, iv, 399.  
   Nathan, iv, 405.  
   Samuel, iv, 402.  
   Susanna (Mason), iv, 404.  
 Backus Island, O., ii, 302.  
 Bacon, ———, i, 62.  
   ——— (Brook), iii, 410.  
   Col., iii, 423.  
   Edwin M., ii, 490, 491, 530.  
   Elizabeth (Brooks), iii, 410.  
   Elizabeth (Duke), iii, 410.  
   Family, iii, 410, 411.  
   Francis (Lord Chancellor), iii, 410.  
   James (Rev.), iii, 410.  
   James (Sir), iii, 410.  
   Lord, iii, 410.  
   Mrs., iii, 423.  
   Nathaniel, i, 217; iii, 82, 284, 289, 290, 410,  
     417, 418; iv, 495; v, 295; ancestry, iii,  
     410; death, iii, 425; executions follow-  
     ing rebellion of, iii, 426, 427; literature  
     concerning rebellion of, iii, 428; rebel-  
     lion of, iii, 284, 285, 409-425; v, 295;  
     transcript from memorial to, iii, 410.  
   Nicholas (Sir), iii, 410.  
   Thomas, iii, 410.  
 Bacon's Assembly in Va., iv, 98.  
 Bacon's Fort, Va., iii, 425, 426.  
 Bacon's Quarter Branch, plantation of, iii,  
   416.  
 Baden, announcement of Department of
- Journal of American History for Gen-  
 ealogical research in, v, 322.  
 Baer, Joseph A. (Lieut.), iv, 259.  
 Baez, President, ii, 420.  
 Baffin's Bay, v, 603.  
 Bagby, ———, ii, 150.  
 Bagg, ———, iv, 122.  
 Bagg's Hotel, Utica, N. Y., iv, 122.  
 Bagge, Frangotte, iv, 575.  
 Bagley, Bernard, v, 228.  
   Frank Burnham, i, 175.  
   Worth (Ens.), i, 608; iv, 345.  
 Bahama Islands, i, 10; ii, 120; iv, 624; v, 254.  
 Baieux, Normandy, iv, 362.  
 Bailey, Anna (Warner), v, 559.  
   Col., ii, 186, 350, 355, 520.  
   Elijah, v, 559.  
   Ezekiel (Serg't), v, 548.  
   Family, iv, 149.  
   Miriam, v, 141.  
   Mother, iv, 628.  
 Bailie, David, iv, 35.  
   Phebe (Moore), iv, 35.  
 Baily, Capt., i, 644.  
 Bainbridge, Capt., v, 568.  
   John, ii, 97.  
 Baines, ———, v, 116.  
 Baird family, i, 49.  
   Hattie, iii, 459.  
 Baire Revolution in Cuba, ii, 409, 427.  
 Baker, ———, i, 150.  
   Andrew, v, 548.  
   Capt., i, 310.  
   E. D. (Hon.), i, 18.  
   Family, i, 49.  
   Grafton (Chief Justice), iii, 550.  
   Henry Moore (Hon., M. A.), v, 17.  
   Hepzibah, iv, 376.  
   Jeffrey, iv, 376.  
   Joan (Rockwell), iv, 376.  
   John, i, 677.  
   Joseph (Capt.), v, 17.  
   Joshua, v, 548.  
   Louise Tull (Mrs.), iv, 525.  
   Mary, v, 244.  
   Remember, iv, 584, 585, 586.  
   Samuel (Capt., Judge), iv, 114.  
 Bal family, v, 297.  
   Vice-Comes, v, 297.  
 Balboa, discovery of Pacific Ocean by, i, 633;  
   first crossing of Isthmus of Panama  
   by, i, 633.  
 Balch, V., engraving by, v, 45.  
   William (Rev.), ii, 647.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- Balch's work on Natural Formation in Ore, v, 515.
- Bald Knob, Cal., iii, 172.
- Baldington, Alice, i, 520, 522.
- Thomas, i, 522.
- Baldwin, ———, v, 217.
- (Sherman), iii, 52.
- Att'y-Gen., v, 229.
- Capt., i, 90.
- Col., ii, 186, 350, 353, 517, 520.
- Gov., v, 543, 544.
- Henry, ii, 591, historical investigations of, ii, 361.
- Jeduthan (Col.), Revolutionary service, iii, 210.
- Jonathan, ii, 305; v, 51, 52.
- Judge, transcript from article on International Congresses by, iv, 8, 9.
- Loammi (Col.), discovery of famous New England apple by, iv, 412, 413.
- Martha, iv, 238, 240.
- Roger Sherman (Gov.), iii, 52.
- Baldwin apple, discovery of, iv, 412, 413.
- Baldwin Collection, Public Library, N. Y. City, ii, 361.
- Baldwin-Ziegler Polar Expedition, iii, 643.
- Bale family, v, 297.
- Balfour, Col., i, 462.
- Baliol, John, iii, 190.
- Baliran, ———, iii, 227.
- Balkan States, insurrections in, ii, 33.
- Ball, ———, ii, 136.
- Abigail (Burt), v, 297.
- Alexander (Sir), v, 297.
- Edward, v, 297.
- Family, v, 297; Coat-of-arms of, i, 579, 580; v, 296.
- Fannie, i, 372.
- Frances, v, 297.
- Hannah (Atherall), v, 297.
- John, v, 297.
- Jonathan (Maj.), v, 297.
- Joseph (Col.), v, 297.
- Julia (Romney), v, 297.
- Maj., v, 297.
- Mary, v, 297; birth of, i, 614; 200th anniversary of birth of, i, 581; photograph of memorial, iv, 536.
- Mary (Montague), v, 297.
- Peter (Sir), v, 297.
- Robert (Sir), article on evolution by, iv, 19.
- Thomas, v, 297.
- William (Col.), v, 297.
- Ball's Bluff, Va., i, 18.
- Ballard, Capt., iii, 381.
- Madam, iii, 423.
- Thomas, iii, 417.
- William Hudson (Maj.), Revolutionary record, iii, 379.
- Balle family, v, 297.
- Ballifield Hall, Parish of Handsworth, Yorkshire, England, ii, 90, 91, 93, 94, 95, 97, 98; photograph, ii, 89.
- Balloon races, international, ii, 12.
- Balltown, now Ballston Spa, N. Y., iii, 208.
- Ballybraggan, Ireland, Taaffe family of, v, 413, 414.
- Ballysampion, County Wexford, Ireland, i, 669.
- Ballymony, County Antrim, Ireland, iii, 454.
- Balnain, Inverness-shire, Scotland, iii, 215.
- Balston Spa, N. Y., iii, 208.
- Baltic Sea, v, 183.
- Baltimore, Lord, ii, 341, 394; iv, 99, 240, 304, 305, 311; v, 634; first Lord, agreement made by descendants of, iii, 562; arrival in Va., iii, 558, 559; boundary fixing Maryland, Province of, iii, 555, 556; death, iii, 559; New Foundland estate, iii, 558; second Lord, Charter of Province of Maryland to, iii, 559; controversy between William Penn and, iii, 562, 563; Dutch in Proprietary of, iii, 560, 561; extent of Proprietary of, iii, 560.
- Baltimore, Md., i, 79, 155, 372, 427, 553, 654, 661, 663, 679, 747; ii, 70, 104, 111, 267, 293, 512, 630; iii, 455, 565, 615; iv, 115, 244, 301, 310, 324, 525, 529, 617, 631; v, 92, 175, 259, 453, 473; Academy of Medicine, ii, 211; assembling of Improved Order of Red Men at, ii, 593, 594; Assembly Hall, i, 681; battle of, ii, 267; British attack in 1814, i, 679; iii, 165; Caldwell family, iii, 454; College of Dental Surgery, i, 680, 681, 683; County, Md., iii, 288; death of Francis Scott Key, author of "The Star-Spangled Banner," in, iii, 166; dedication of historic painting, v, 171, 173; drawing of "General Wayne Inn," v, 437; early German immigrants, ii, 462, 463; early work on geology of, i, 679; engraving of Carroll family mansion in, ii, 587; engraving of Gen. Washington, from collection in, iv, 527; Globe Inn, i, 748; Holiday Street Theatre, iii, 165; historic painting at, v, 174, 175; immigrants arriving at, ii, 265, 266; interior of old house in, ii, 589; Memorial to soldiers and sailors of Civil War, iv, 101; national hymn, "The Star-Spangled Banner," first sung in, iii, 165; organization of railroad communication between the South and, i, 652, 655; photographs of old silver and antique furniture of Dr. Crim of, ii, 674, 678; photographs of work of sculptor of, ii, 555; iii, 130, 180, 181; 27th Regiment of, iii, 165; Washington Monument, ii, 708; Woman's College, iv, 525.
- Baltimore "Sun," i, 577.



# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- Bampffield, Johanna (Merton), iv, 366.  
 John, iv, 366.  
 Bancher, ———, iv, 44.  
 Bancroft, ———, i, 674.  
 Aaron (Rev.), v, 303.  
 Capt., iii, 123.  
 Ebenezer (Capt.), v, 303.  
 Edmund (Lieut.), v, 303.  
 Edward, v, 303.  
 Family, v, 303; coat-of-arms, v, 302.  
 George, the historian, ii, 38, 123, 531.  
 George, iii, 108, 238, 239, 241, 572; iv, 167, 399, 404, 438, 545, 583; v, 299, 303; "History of the United States" by, ii, 629; iii, 214; statements regarding Massachusetts Bay Colony by, iii, 191.  
 Herbert Howe, v, 303.  
 James (Capt.), v, 303.  
 Jane (———), v, 303.  
 John, v, 303.  
 Lemuel (Lieut.), v, 303.  
 Richard (Archbishop), v, 303.  
 Samuel (Lieut.), v, 303.  
 Thomas (Lieut.), v, 303.  
 William (Ensign), v, 303.  
 Bandera, Gen., ii, 437.  
 Bangkok, Siam, fire at, ii, 35.  
 Bangor, Me., i, 62; Historical Society, iv, 60; old engraving in collection of Historical Society, iv, 60; Public Library at, iii, 93.  
 Bank of Columbia, Georgetown, D. C., ii, 373; of New York, New York City, bronze tablet in, iv, 102; of North America, aid given U. S. government in Civil War by, ii, 629; first president, ii, 87; organization, ii, 628, 629.  
 Bankhead, John H. (Senator), ii, 23.  
 Banking system of United States, organization of, ii, 629.  
 Banks, American, i, 685-692; British, i, 695; iv, 354.  
 Banks, George Linnaeus, lines by, iii, 384.  
 Banks vs. Ogden, case of, v, 277.  
 Bannack, Mont., i, 234.  
 Bannock Indians, i, 627.  
 Baptist church, photograph of site of early, ii, 454;  
 Baptist Denomination, early minister of, iv, 399-405; in America, iii, 186; in Mass., early, iii, 49, 50; v, 196, 197; in Va., iii, 82.  
 Baptiste, i, 466, 468, 469, 470, 472, 473, 474, 476, 478, 483.  
 Antyne, i, 479.  
 Barbara, i, 479.  
 George Bazil, i, 479.  
 Jim, i, 479.  
 Vannie, i, 479.  
 Willie, i, 479.  
 Bar Association, American, v, 17.  
 Bar of Iowa, iv, 145; of Minnesota, iv, 137; of New York, iv, 132, 137.  
 Baralt, ———, ii, 436.  
 Barbadoes, i, 246, 292; ii, 287; iii, 47; iv, 32, 450; v, 388; early American trade with the, i, 669; early settler in Rhode Island from, ii, 509; early trade with New England of, iii, 92; Atkins family, iii, 96, 99; Byley family, iii, 96, 99; Clark family, iii, 96, 99; Colman family, iii, 96; Crisp family, iii, 96; Gibbs family, iii, 96, 99; Hall family, iii, 96, 99; Hobby family, iii, 96, 99; Lindall family, iii, 96; Pitt family, iii, 96; Symonds family, iii, 96, 99; St. Michael's Parish, iii, 95.  
 Barbary States, dangers to early American commerce from depredations of, ii, 101, 102, 103.  
 Barber, Betsy (Rouse), ii, 308.  
 Levi (Col.), ii, 308.  
 Barber and Howe, v, 73, 74.  
 Barbers, early practice of surgery by, i, 677.  
 Barbour, ———, ii, 693.  
 Fanny Cooley Williams (Mrs.), v, 233, 244; announcement of publication of genealogy by, v, 321.  
 James, Virginia estate, i, 662.  
 Barboursville, Va., i, 665.  
 Barbuda, W. I., Island of, iii, 70.  
 Barcelona, Spain, iii, 69; surrender to French of, ii, 167, 170.  
 Barclay, Andrew, v, 638.  
 Helena (Roosevelt), v, 638.  
 Barclay St., New York City, i, 415; v, 638.  
 Bard, James, i, 4, 13, 414, 420.  
 Louise J., drawing by, v, 381.  
 Thomas R. (Hon.), v, 373, 374; photograph of oil well drilled by, v, 378.  
 Bardolph, Doun, iv, 363.  
 Rohesia, iv, 363.  
 Thomas, iv, 363.  
 Bardsley's "English Surnames," iv, 354.  
 Bardstown, Ky., i, 47, 396; v, 193.  
 Barillas, Gen., death, ii, 36.  
 Baring, Alexander, iii, 539, 540.  
 Anna Louise (Bingham), iii, 539.  
 Charles (Jr.), i, 747.  
 Francis (Sir), iii, 539.  
 William Bingham, iii, 539.  
 Baring Brothers & Co., i, 740, 745, 746, 760.  
 Barker, A. (Capt.), ii, 72.  
 Anna, ii, 306.  
 Barbara (Dungan), ii, 507, 508, 512.  
 Brigade Maj., iii, 278.  
 Elizabeth (Easton), ii, 508, 512.  
 Family, ii, 306, 506, 508.  
 Freelove (Bliss), ii, 508, 512.  
 Isaac, ii, 306, 311.  
 James (Deputy-Gov.), ii, 507, 508, 511, 512.  
 Jeremiah (Dr.), i, 61.  
 John, ii, 52.

# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- Barker, Joseph, ii, 306, 307.  
 Judge, description of early settlers in Middle West from manuscript of, ii, 300, 308, 309.  
 Mary, ii, 508, 512.  
 Michael, ii, 306.  
 Nancy, ii, 306.  
 Peleg (Capt.), i, 306, 309.  
 Peter, ii, 508, 512.  
 Rhoda, ii, 306.  
 Timothy, ii, 306.  
 William, ii, 306, 508, 512.  
 Samuel Augustus (Brigade Maj.), ii, 648.  
 Barlo, Obed, i, 288.  
 Barlow, ———, iii, 427.  
 Benajah, ii, 346.  
 Capt., i, 213.  
 Family, i, 398, 405.  
 Joel, i, 397, 399, 401, 402, 406, 411, 415; portrait, i, 398.  
 Barnad, ———, i, 253.  
 Barnagat Inlet, N. J., iii, 300.  
 Barnard, I. G. (Gen.), i, 657.  
 Barnes, ———, ii, 372, 373, 374; iii, 358; v, 516.  
 Anna (Cornell), iv, 557.  
 Capt., ii, 184; iii, 114, 278.  
 John, iv, 557.  
 Martha, iii, 135.  
 Rodney, ii, 340.  
 Barnesville, Ga., i, 565.  
 Barnett, Jim, ii, 160, 164.  
 Barney, Charles T., ii, 16.  
 Jacob, i, 355.  
 Barney vs. Sutton, iv, 445.  
 Barnhill, Margaret, ii, 226.  
 Barns, Abel, iii, 117.  
 Barnstable, Devonshire, England, v, 597;  
 Lord of, i, 520, 521, 524; Mass., i, 94;  
 iv, 262, 265, 268; v, 475.  
 Barnstable County, Mass., i, 94.  
 Barnston, Neb., ii, 682.  
 Barnum, ———, i, 444.  
 Baron Steuben House, New Bridge, N. J., ii, 290; photograph of, ii, 292.  
 Barre, Isaac (Col.), iv, 436, 438.  
 Barrett, ———, v, 109, 110.  
 Anna (Cammel), iv, 367.  
 Henry, iv, 367, 371.  
 Johanna, iv, 367, 371.  
 Samuel (Justice), iii, 538.  
 Barrie, Isaac (Col.), first use of term "Sons of Liberty" by, ii, 363.  
 Barrington, R. I., reproduction of old Congregational Meeting House, ii, 455.  
 Barry family, i, 669.  
 James, claim as Father of the American Navy, ii, 123.  
 John (Commodore), ii, 101, 102, 103, 108, 110, 111; ancestry, i, 669; birth, i, 669; ii, 110; command of first U. S. Navy, i, 673; command of first U. S. war-ship, i, 669, 670; command of squadron transporting Lafayette to France, i, 672; death, i, 673; first and last naval fights of the Revolutionary War won by, i, 670, 673; grave of, i, 674; inscription on tombstone of, i, 674; letter to Lafayette from, i, 672; naval service in the Delaware of, i, 670; 671; obituary of, i, 674; organization of a company of volunteers in the Revolution by, i, 670; proposed monument at Washington to, i, 674; release of a neutral ship in the Revolution by, i, 672; Revolutionary Service, i, 670-672; statue, i, 674; suggestion for creation of American navy by, i, 673.  
 William F. (Gen.), i, 657.  
 Barry's History of Mass., iv, 415.  
 Bartholomew, Capt., i, 421.  
 Bartlett, ———, engravings from Narratives of, iii, 177, 401.  
 Capt., iii, 336; journey to the Arctic with Peary expedition, iii, 347-352, 355-357.  
 John Russell, ii, 698.  
 Lieut., i, 631.  
 Paul Wayland, statue of Lafayette by, ii, 550.  
 Serg't, iii, 382.  
 Bartlett Narratives, iii, 177, 401.  
 Bartley, Mordecai (Gov.), iii, 542.  
 Barton, ———, i, 752.  
 Benjamin Smith (M. D.), iv, 573, 575.  
 Clara, iii, 251; George (Capt.), i, 644.  
 Barty, Perigrine, i, 204.  
 Bascom, Dr., iv, 513, 514.  
 Basse Terre, Guadeloupe, West Indies, iii, 65.  
 Bassett, Amos (Rev., D. D.), iv, 300.  
 Judith, iii, 84.  
 Bastille, the, ii, 592.  
 Batavia, N. Y., ii, 56.  
 Bateman, John, iv, 70.  
 Bates, ———, i, 184.  
 Edward (Att'y-Gen.), i, 440; photograph of, v, 211.  
 Isaac, iv, 597, 599, 600.  
 Jemima (Carter), iv, 597, 599.  
 John, iv, 599.  
 Nathaniel Carter (Deacon), iv, 599.  
 William O., iv, 237.  
 Bath, England, iii, 540; iv, 114; Me., ship-building at, i, 32; N. Y., ii, 56, 57; Pa., iv, 114, 115, 118.  
 Bathor, Sigismundus, i, 205.  
 Bathurst, Lord, v, 222.  
 Baton Rouge, La., iii, 233; iv, 197.  
 Battelle, Cornelius, ii, 306.  
 Ebenezer (Col.), ii, 306; holding of first religious services at settlement of Farmer's Creek by, ii, 306; first school in house of, ii, 305.  
 Family, ii, 306.



- Battelle, Louisa, ii, 306.  
 Thomas, ii, 306.  
 Battenburg, i, 380.  
 Battery la Greve, Louisburg, Canada, v, 20.  
 Battery Park, New York City, excerpt from speech of Theodore Roosevelt at, iv, 318.  
 Battle Abbey Roll, i, 520; iv, 354, 356; iv, 371; v, 311.  
 Battle Harbor, Labrador, iii, 346.  
 Battle of the Clouds, photograph taken at Lookout Mountain before, iii, 364.  
 Battle of the Spurs, v, 390, 492, 584.  
 Battle of the Wilderness, photograph of artillery of, iii, 33.  
 Battlefield memorials in the South, ii, 702-710.  
 Battleships, building of U. S., ii, 23; first American, i, 669; ii, 101-112.  
 Baudry, Dr., ii, 604.  
 Baul family, v, 297.  
 Baury, Alfred Louis (Rev.), iii, 96.  
 Bavaria, ii, 167; announcement of Department of Journal of American History for Genealogical Research in, v, 322; early immigrant from, ii, 265; autobiography of early immigrant from, ii, 266-276; manuscript of early emigrant to America from, ii, 458-470.  
 Bawtry, England, v, 348.  
 Baxter, —, i, 546.  
 H. Willis (M. D.), i, 680.  
 Baxter's "Lives," Colamy's Abridgment of, i, 184.  
 Bay Fiord, iii, 641.  
 Bay of Mayaguez, W. I., iii, 71, 72.  
 Bay of Point-a-Pitre, Guadeloupe, W. I., iii, 65, 66.  
 Bay Psalm Book, i, 173.  
 Bayard, —, i, 349, 352; iv, 39.  
 Andrew (Capt.), i, 346, 347.  
 Frances (Moore), iv, 38.  
 Goldsboro, iv, 38.  
 Rebecca, iv, 38.  
 Samuel, iv, 33, 38, 45.  
 Samuel (Capt.), iv, 39.  
 Thomas F. (Hon.), iii, 567.  
 William, iv, 38.  
 Baylie, Robert, iii, 604.  
 Bayles, W. Harrison, v, 429; announcement of publication of works on old Post Roads and early taverns by, v, 314, 315.  
 Baynham, John, i, 522.  
 Bayonet Plant of Cal., v, 383, 384.  
 Bayonne, N. J., i, 563.  
 Bayou Pierre, Miss., i, 350; v, 569.  
 Baytop, James (Lieut.), iii, 286.  
 Thomas (Ensign), iii, 286.  
 Bazil, —, i, 470, 474, 476-479.  
 Andrew, i, 479.  
 Charles, i, 479.  
 Ed., i, 479.  
 Ellen, i, 479.  
 Eunice, i, 471, 473, 475.  
 Freddie, i, 479.  
 George, i, 472, 473.  
 Kittie, i, 479.  
 Lawrence, i, 479.  
 Leddie, i, 479.  
 Maggie, i, 479.  
 Nannie, i, 472, 473.  
 Nettie, i, 479.  
 Roy, i, 479.  
 Willie, i, 472, 473, 479.  
 Beach, Abraham (Rev. Dr.), i, 515.  
 Beacon Hill, Boston, Mass., i, 172.  
 Beacon Lighthouse, Charleston, S. C., destruction of, iii, 438.  
 Beakes, Edmund, ii, 97; letter written to his cousin, John Stacy, in England from Colony of West Jersey, by, ii, 98; ii, 99.  
 Nathan, ii, 98, 99; letter written to his cousin, John Stacy, in England from Colony of West Jersey, by, ii, 97.  
 Ruth (Stacy), ii, 97.  
 Sarah, ii, 97, 99.  
 Stacy, ii, 97.  
 William, ii, 97.  
 Beale, Edward (Lieut.), photograph of memorial, iv, 454.  
 Thomas, iii, 417.  
 Truxton (Hon.), article on international law, iv, 12.  
 Walter B., i, 183.  
 Beaminstor, Dorsetshire, England, iv, 372.  
 Bean, William, iv, 544.  
 Beanes, William (Dr.), iii, 165.  
 Bean's Station, Tenn., i, 664.  
 Bear, —, oratory during Van Buren-Harrison campaign of, ii, 693.  
 Bear Creek, i, 629.  
 Bear Grass Creek, Ky., i, 346.  
 Bear River, ii, 147.  
 Beard, —, expedition through the Southwest by, iii, 465.  
 Beardstown, Ill., iii, 516; v, 205.  
 Beatrice, Neb., Woman's Club, ii, 679.  
 Beatty family, announcement of publication of genealogy of the, v, 320.  
 Beatty, Martin, i, 666.  
 Beaty, Edward, i, 755.  
 Beauchamp, Baron, v, 595, 598.  
 Viscount, v, 583, 585.  
 Beaudelaire, —, v, 174.  
 Beauclerc, Ld. A. (Capt.), ii, 333.  
 Beaufort, house of, v, 586.  
 John, v, 586.  
 Beaulieu, France, i, 525.  
 Beaumont, Samuel, v, 548.  
 Beauvoir, the home of Jefferson Davis, iii, 246.  
 Beauvoisis, France, v, 399.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- Beaux Arts, Paris, France, school of, iii, 491; v, 174, 175.
- Beaver County, Pa., iv, 113.
- Beaver Street, New York City, v, 633.
- Beazley, Capt., v, 550.
- Beck, Robert (Maj.), ii, 145.
- Becket, Thomas (Archbishop), i, 524.
- Becking, Dr., ii, 266.
- Becknell, William (Capt.), first successful trading expedition to Santa Fe under, iii, 466, 467, 468.
- Beckwith, George, ii, 342.
- Bedell, Emelene Elida, ii, 653.
- Bedels, William, i, 230.
- Bedford, Earl of, i, 642.
- Bedford, Pa., iv, 604.
- Bedford County, Va., i, 665; plantation, iv, 100.
- Bedford Street, Carlisle, Pa., v, 87, 89, 90.
- Bedfordshire, England, ii, 506; iii, 119; v, 299; Burwell family of, iii, 290.
- Bedlow, William, iv, 42.
- Bedon, Stow, England, manor of, v, 240.
- Beebe, ———, iii, 630.
- Beecher, Henry Ward, ii, 36.
- Lyman (Dr.), i, 554, 726.
- Beechy Island, in the Arctic, v, 604.
- Beehler, W. H. (Lieut., U. S. N.), iv, 335.
- Beekman family, announcement of publication containing chapter on, v, 316.
- Beekman Swamp, New York City, v, 638.
- Beers, Elias, v, 456.
- Lieut., i, 233.
- Beethoven, i, 174.
- Behn, Afra (Mrs.), play on Bacon's Rebellion written by, iii, 428.
- Beidler, J. X., i, 108.
- Bekerton Hall, England, photograph, v, 237, 240.
- Bekerton Manor, Stow, Norfolk, England, v, 237, 240, 242.
- Belaer, ii, 428.
- Belcher, ———, ii, 486.
- Edward (Sir), v, 603, 605.
- Moses, v, 469.
- Belden, Joshua (Rev.), ii, 473.
- Misses, ii, 473.
- Belford, Capt., iv, 131.
- Belgium, i, 380, 748, 753; ii, 176, 547; v, 219, 297; administration in the Congo, ii, 33; ancient globe bearing name America preserved in Royal Library, ii, 119; announcement of Department of Journal of American History for Genealogical Research in, v, 322; delegations at meeting of Interparliamentary Union from, iii, 487; De Peyster family, v, 387-408; King of, iv, 328, 333, 334; railway administration, iv, 6.
- Belin, Atlard, i, 52.
- Belinda, i, 94, 95.
- Belknap, George E. (Mrs.), portraits from collection, iv, 246, 248.
- Jeremiah, v, 143.
- Bell, Alexander Graham, v, 141; flying machine invented by, ii, 12.
- Andrew, v, 141.
- Archibald, v, 141.
- Captain, i, 463.
- Donald, v, 141.
- Family, v, 141.
- General, iii, 277, 582.
- Henry, v, 141.
- Hepsibah (Tyler), v, 142.
- Hugh, v, 141.
- James, v, 141, 142.
- Joseph, v, 141.
- Lucy (Dean), v, 141, 142.
- Lucy Spooner, v, 137, 141, 142.
- Robert, v, 141.
- Samuel, ii, 691; iii, 616.
- William, v, 141.
- Bellaire, Ohio, railroad wreck, ii, 35.
- Bellamy, Dr., i, 551, 719.
- Belle Air, Va., plantation of, iv, 100.
- Belle Farm, Gloucester Co., Va., manor house of, iii, 285.
- Belle Plains, Va., plantations of, iv, 100.
- Belle Riviere, i, 343.
- Bellevue, Monrovia, Africa, iii, 625.
- Belleville, Gloucester Co., Va., manor house, iii, 285; photographs, iii, 296.
- Bellevue, Neb., i, 437; Virginia, plantation of, iv, 100.
- Bellingham, Wash., i, 228.
- Bellomont, Richard, Earl of, v, 388, 390; drawing of pistol presented to Abraham de Peyster by, v, 399.
- Bellows, Dorcas (———), iii, 405.
- Bellows Falls, Vt., iv, 411.
- Belmont, August, ii, 19.
- Belmont Co., Ohio, ii, 110, 111.
- Belpre, Northwest Territory, old print of block houses at, ii, 296.
- Ohio, ii, 302; founding of, ii, 299; first school, ii, 305; first settlers, ii, 300, 306-309.
- Beltram, Gaspar, iii, 60.
- Belvidere, N. J., v, 119; N. Y., ii, 56, 57, 61.
- Belvidere Villa, historic mansion in western New York, ii, 49, 59, 60, 63.
- Belvoir, Va., plantation, iv, 98, 100.
- Bemier, ———, ii, 190.
- Bemis, Edward W. (Prof.), article on political development by, iv, 18.
- Bemis Heights, battle of, iii, 212, 213; Revolutionary fortifications, ii, 369.
- Benbow, William, i, 754.
- Benedict, George W. (Prof.), ii, 43.
- Benedictine Order, i, 521; in France, v, 583, 584; in Spain, iii, 69; in Wales, v, 311.
- Bengal, India, ii, 26.
- Bennett, James Gordon, i, 274; ii, 12.

- Bennett, Katharine Prescott (Mrs.), iii, 45.  
 Richard (Gov.), iii, 560.
- Bennington, battle of, ii, 67; iii, 379; iv, 58;  
 battle monument dedication, iv, 588.  
 Vermont, ii, 67; iii, 214; iv, 582, 585; v,  
 159; first settlers, iii, 511.
- Bennitt, Anna E., iv, 394.  
 George S. (Rev. Dr.), iv, 394.
- Benoit, ———, ii, 436.
- Benschooter, Lieut., iv, 349.
- Benson, Egbert, photograph of medal in honor  
 of, iv, 459.  
 Katy, v, 144.
- Bent, Daniel, ii, 309.  
 Dorcas, ii, 309.  
 Family, ii, 309.  
 Nahum, ii, 309.  
 Silas (Judge), ii, 309.
- Benteen, Capt., command in Custer massacre,  
 iii, 229, 230, 231, 232.
- Bentham, ———, iii, 40.
- Bentley, James (Lieut.), iii, 286.  
 William (Ensign), iii, 286.
- Benton, ———, ii, 691; iii, 613.  
 Thomas H. (Senator), i, 440, 656; iii, 468,  
 542; v, 521; life of, i, 81; portrait, v,  
 526.
- Benton, Mont., i, 104.
- Berea College, Ohio, iv, 283.
- Bereman, Agnes, v, 243.
- Berge, E., reproductions of photographs of  
 sculpture by, iii, 180, 181.
- Bergen Teunis, "Early Settlers of Kings  
 County," N. Y., by, iv, 394.
- Bergen, N. J., founding, iv, 392; engraving of  
 Dutch church, iv, 393.
- Bergen County, N. J., iii, 572; v, 74, 478; first  
 Dutch settlers, ii, 286; grants of land,  
 ii, 290; Historical Society, ii, 285; iii,  
 605, 612; v, 477, 478.
- Bergen Hill, Jersey City, N. J., iv, 394.
- Bering Strait, plan for railroad from Tomsk  
 to, ii, 29; plan to tunnel under, ii, 29.
- Berkeley, Bishop, i, 168, 170.  
 Capt., ii, 332.  
 Dean, i, 170.  
 John (Lord), conveyance of Proprietary of  
 New Jersey to, v, 73, 309.  
 Lady, iii, 427.  
 Richard, i, 527, 534, 535, 536.  
 William (Capt.), iii, 416.  
 William (Sir), i, 217; iii, 284.  
 William (Gov., Sir), iv, 98, 299; acts re-  
 garding Indians in Virginia of, iii, 411,  
 414, 416, 417; biography, iii, 427; exe-  
 cutions of patriots by, iii, 426, 427;  
 rebellion against, iii, 414-426.
- Berkeley, Cal., i, 617; Univ. of Cal., at, iii, 178;  
 Spanish explorers on site of Univ. of  
 Cal., at, iii, 178; Colony, Va., i, 522;  
 County, Va., iii, 449; W. Va., ii, 211;  
 first settler, ii, 209; Governors of Ohio  
 from, ii, 210; Hundred, Va., i, 522, 527,  
 543; v, 98; Township, Va., v, 98.
- Berks County, Pa., iv, 114, 444, 146, 148.
- Berkshire County, Mass., i, 377; iv, 414; early  
 construction of highways, iv, 380.
- Berkshire Hills, Mass., iv, 416; v, 158.
- Berlin, Germany, iv, 6, 334; v, 303; meeting  
 of interparliamentary Union at, iii, 486,  
 487; Treaty of, ii, 425; University, ii,  
 667.
- Berlin, Maryland, early immigrants from Ger-  
 many in, ii, 464, 465, 466, 468; Somer-  
 set Landing, Pa., ii, 266.
- Bermuda, i, 319, 726; iv, 75; v, 220; wife and  
 child of Indian chief, King Philip, sold  
 as slaves in, ii, 116.
- Bermudez, Anavleto, ii, 427.
- Bernaldez, Andres (Father), "Chronicle of the  
 Catholic Kings," by, iii, 61.
- Bernard family, iii, 286.  
 Francis (Gov., Sir), administration in Prov-  
 ince of Massachusetts, iv, 262, 266, 267,  
 269, 270.  
 Peter (Ensign), iii, 286.
- Bernau, Charles A., iii, 148.
- Berne, Albany County, N. Y., i, 309; Switzer-  
 land, ii, 170; conference on interna-  
 tional railway transportation, iv, 6.
- Bernhardt, Sarah, performance at Panama in  
 aid of Canal, i, 637.
- Bernhart, Elizabeth, ii, 460, 461, 462.
- Bernonilli, ———, i, 40.
- Berrick, Richard, ii, 506.
- Berrien, John McPherson, i, 30.
- Berry, Benjamin, v, 143.  
 Capt., photograph of home, iii, 606.  
 Lucy (Shipley), v, 193, 195.  
 Richard, v, 193, 195.
- Berry, France, department of, ii, 598.
- Berry Hill, Va., plantation, iv, 100.
- Berry House, Rutherford, N. J., photograph,  
 iii, 606.
- Berry Pomeroy, Devonshire, England, iv, 357,  
 359, 360, 362, 364, 366, 367, 369, 379;  
 blazons of arms of Pomeroy family of,  
 iv, 372; castle, iv, 370, 371; church, iv,  
 362; facsimile of pages of Bible showing  
 arms of Seymour family of, v, 590, 594;  
 views of castle, church and mill, iv,  
 353, 355, 363; Seymour family of, v,  
 583-586, 595, 598.
- Bertheaume, ii, 170.
- Berthelot, M., death, ii, 36.
- Bertrand, Ameda G. Williams (Thayer), iv,  
 427.  
 Hortense Eugenia, iv, 427.  
 Marshal, iv, 427.
- Berwick, Pa., iii, 448.
- Berwood Hall, Staffordshire, England, iv, 97.
- Bessin, Normandy, v, 184.
- Bessnot, Charles, v, 455.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- Best, Edward S., reproduction of rare engraving of Washington by, iv, 527, 529.
- Betchworth Castle, Somersetshire, England, v, 469.
- Bethany College, ii, 211, 251; Neb., iv, 397, 398; Pa., iv, 597.
- Bethlehem, Conn., i, 719, 726.
- Bettfurth, Md., ii, 465.
- Betts, ———, i, 737.
- Lieut., iv, 348.
- Bevan, Barbary, ii, 109.
- John, ii, 109.
- Bevans family, royal descent, ii, 109.
- Bevens, Charles (Maj.-Gen.), statue, iii, 342.
- Beverley family, ii, 677; iii, 286.
- Beverley's "History of Virginia," iii, 428.
- Beverly, ———, iii, 559; iv, 98.
- Beverly, Mass., iii, 49.
- Beville, John, iv, 367.
- Margaret, iv, 366, 367.
- Bevins, ———, i, 288.
- Bewley, Edmund (Sir), iii, 148.
- Bible, v, 175, 303; Bishop's, v, 579, 582, 587, 590, 591, 594, 597, 598; facsimile of title page, i, 616; description of an ancient, v, 597, 598; Hebrew, i, 153; King James Version, i, 546; ii, 262; facsimile of page from First Edition of King James Version, v, 318, 319; facsimile of title page of First Edition of King James' Version, v, 273; facsimile of pages from ancient, v, 579, 582, 587, 590, 591, 594; translation into Indian language of, v, 36.
- Biblical literature in America, i, 545.
- Bibliophiles, early American, i, 179.
- Bibliothèque Nationale, ancient letter from Jesuit missionary to American Indians preserved in, ii, 43-47.
- Bicker, Maj., iii, 280, 583.
- Bickford, Clara Emerson, i, 328, 494.
- Bicknell, Joshua, autograph of, ii, 446.
- Thomas Williams (Hon.), ii, 443.
- Zachariah, autograph of, ii, 446.
- Biddam, Capt., iv, 343.
- Biddeford, Me., i, 60.
- Biddle, Charles I. (Col.), i, 657.
- Bidwell, ———, v, 217.
- Bienville, ———, ii, 157, 158, 159.
- Bierce family, ii, 264.
- Big Alleghany Mountain, iii, 564.
- Big Blue River, i, 624; ii, 681.
- Big Bottom, Massacre of, ii, 301, 302.
- Big Hockhocking, Ohio, ii, 308.
- Big Horn Expedition, iii, 228.
- Big Kenawha River, ii, 311.
- Big Lick, Tenn., i, 663.
- Big Sandy River, ii, 145, 683.
- Big Spring, Cal., v, 372, 373; photograph, v, 378.
- Big Springs, Kan., first Free State Convention at, iii, 632.
- Bigelow, Capt., iii, 309; v, 605.
- John, i, 233; ii, 597; old house of, iii, 407; photograph of home, iii, 404.
- Bigs, Walter (Capt.), i, 644.
- Bill, Benjamin, v, 548.
- Family, iii, 385.
- Joshua, v, 548.
- Bill of Rights, English, iv, 93; first American, iv, 93, 94; plea for, iii, 494.
- Billerica, Mass., iii, 122; Hazen's History of, iv, 412; photograph of old Manning house, v, 271.
- Billings, ——— (Rev.), iii, 123.
- Andrew (Capt.), ii, 354; v, 548.
- Benjamin (Lieut.), Revolutionary record of, iii, 381.
- John, v, 548.
- Mrs., ii, 250.
- Samuel, v, 548.
- William, i, 173.
- William H., ii, 250, 252, 253.
- Billington, ———, iv, 482.
- John, first court trial in New England that of, ii, 479.
- Billip, Colonel, i, 455.
- Billip's Point, Staten Island, N. Y., i, 454, 455.
- Bills, Benjamin F., ii, 543.
- Billups family, iii, 286.
- John (Capt.), iii, 286.
- Richard (Capt.), iii, 286.
- Bingham, Anna Louise, iii, 539.
- Estate, iv, 116.
- Family, iii, 539, 540.
- George C., i, 439.
- James, iii, 540.
- William, ancestry, iii, 539; birth, iii, 539; death, iii, 539; drama by, iii, 539; education, iii, 539; election to U. S. Senate, iii, 539; marriage, iii, 539; presentation of statue of Franklin by, iii, 539; residences, iii, 540; "two million-acre tract" of, iii, 537, 538.
- Bingham's Kennebec Purchase, iii, 537, 538; Penobscot Purchase, iii, 537.
- Binghamton, N. Y., iii, 447; iv, 116, 120.
- Binny, ———, i, 709.
- Alice Stead, sonnets by, ii, 208.
- Horace, i, 650.
- Bird, Anne, v, 190.
- Family, iv, 149.
- Mark (Col.), iv, 148.
- William (Capt.), iii, 421.
- Birge, J. Ward, v, 225, 226.
- Birmingham, England, i, 62, 155, 157, 161, 400.
- Bisham Abbey, England, iii, 91, 95.
- Bishop, ———, iv, 412.
- George, v, 368.
- John, ii, 176.
- Bishop-Stoke, England, ii, 485.
- Bishopsgate St., Oxford, England, iv, 451.
- Bismarck, Prince, ii, 435.
- Bismarck, N. D., i, 467; iv, 181.

- Bison hunting, i, 336.  
 Bispham, George Tucker, ii, 96.  
     Stacy Budd, ii, 96.  
 Bitter, Karl, i, 601.  
 Bitter Root Mts., i, 469.  
 Bjolan, King, v, 183.  
 Bjorn Austroene, v, 183.  
 Black, Capt., v, 505.  
     George N., iii, 538.  
     James B. (Judge), iv, 571, 574.  
     Jane, i, 373.  
     John (Col.), iii, 538.  
     John (Rev.), i, 373.  
     John C. (Gen.), iii, 251.  
 Black Cape, iii, 346.  
 Black Death, iv, 168, 169, 179.  
 Black Dog Brook, N. Y., v, 366.  
 Black Hawk, i, 656.  
 Black Hawk War, i, 621, 623; ii, 245..  
 Black Hills, i, 624; ii, 141.  
 Black Horse Tavern, Philadelphia, Pa., v, 454.  
 Black Range of Mountains, N. Mex., ii, 671.  
 Black River, N. Y., ii, 607, 613.  
 Black Rock, Canada, v, 21.  
 Blackburn, Colonel, iv, 100.  
     J. C. S. (ex-Senator), ii, 24.  
     Jonathan B., i, 170.  
 Blackfeet Indians, i, 469, 470.  
 Blackheath, England, battle of, v, 584.  
 Blackman, ———, i, 264.  
 Blackmon, Lucy Mathews, iii, 385.  
 Blackmore's "Paraphrase on Job," i, 185.  
 Blackpan, Elizabeth, v, 117.  
 Blackslade, in Widdescombe-in-the-Moor; in Haytor, Eighland, iv, 359.  
 Blackstone Canal, iv, 413, 414, 415.  
 Blackwall, England, expedition to Virginia from, i, 206, 215.  
 Bladensburg, battle of, i, 78.  
 Blaine, ———, i, 31, 637.  
 Blair, ———, iv, 204.  
     Commissary, iii, 83.  
     F. P., iv, 201.  
     F. P., Jr., iv, 204.  
     Family, i, 217; iv, 149.  
     Frank P. (Senator), i, 440.  
     James (Rev.), iii, 85.  
     John (Hon.), photograph of home, v, 13.  
     Louisa Coleman, iii, 81.  
     Montgomery (Posbtmaster-Gen.), iv, 201; photograph, v, 211.  
 Blaison, France, department of, ii, 598.  
 Blake, George A. H. (Gen.), i, 657.  
     Hannah (———), iv, 377.  
     Henry Taylor, i, 140, 141.; a National hymn to America written by, ii, 201-203.  
     Jeremiah, i, 230.  
     John, iv, 377.  
     Mary, iv, 377.  
     Prudence, v, 141.  
     Richard, iii, 117.  
 Blakeney, William, ii, 334, 338.  
 Blakeslee, Lieut.-Gov., v, 543.  
     Ruth (Graves), ii, 343, 344.  
 Blanchaberga (All Hollows, Hairidge), England, iv, 358.  
 Blanchard, Capt., i, 19.  
     Colonel, i, 74; iii, 124.  
     J., ii, 490.  
 Blanchard, Me., iii, 537.  
 Blanchet, F. N. (Father), v, 516, 528, 533.  
 Blanco, Guzman, ii, 419.  
     Manuel, expedition through the Southwest of, iii, 465.  
 Bland, ———, iii, 427; iv, 528.  
     Family, iii, 423.  
     Frances, v, 469.  
     Giles, arrest in Bacon's Rebellion, iii, 423.  
     John, remonstrance to King regarding oppression of trade in American Colonies by, iii, 412, 413.  
     Richard P., i, 440.  
     Theodoric, iii, 423; v, 469.  
     Papers, iii, 428.  
 Blandford Church, Petersburg, Va., photographs, iv, 498, 499.  
 Blanshan, Catherine, v, 636.  
 Blashfield, Edwin Howland, mural painting at Iowa State Capitol by, ii, 240, 241; mural paintings at Minnesota State Capitol by, ii, 217, 232.  
 Bledsoe, Anthony, iv, 544.  
 Bleecker, Johannes, ii, 391.  
 Blennerhassett, ———, v, 566.  
     Harman, ii, 314.  
 Blennerhasset Island, Ohio, ii, 312, 314.  
 Blind, Karl, death, ii, 36.  
 Blinmah, ———, i, 256.  
 Bliss, ———, iii, 122, 126.  
     Freelove, ii, 508, 512.  
 Bliss's Hist. Memoir of Western R. R., iv, 415.  
 Block, Adrian, burning of the ship of, ii, 123.  
 Block Houses, early Ohio, ii, 302, 303; old print of early, ii, 296.  
 Blodget, William, ii, 354.  
 Blois, France, ii, 601, 605; v, 399.  
 Blood, James, iii, 124.  
     Katie E. (Mrs.), ii, 129.  
     Lois, iii, 127.  
     Silas, iii, 123.  
     William, iii, 120.  
 Bloodgood, Clara, death, ii, 37.  
 Bloomingdale, N. Y., i, 452; iv, 44.  
 Bloomsburg, Pa., iv, 434.  
 Bloomsbury Square, London, England, iv, 449.  
 Bloss, Aaron, iv, 116, 117.  
 Blossburg, Tioga Co., Pa., iv, 109, 114, 116, 117, 118.  
 Blossburg & Corning R. R., iv, 117, 118.  
 Blossom, Robert H., v, 499.  
 Blount, Archibald H., lord of manor of Orleton, England, ii, 15.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- Blount, Gov., v, 102; (Now East Tennessee) College, v, 103, 104.  
 Blountville, Tenn., iv, 549.  
 Blue Barre Territory, La., iii, 622.  
 Blue Hill Lands, Boston, Mass., v, 469.  
 Blue Laws, ii, 484.  
 Blue Lick Springs, Ky., battle at, i, 665.  
 "Blue Lion," Chancery Lane, London, England, i, 528.  
 Blue Ridge Mountains, iii, 449; iv, 98, 544.  
 Bluett, —, i, 526.  
 Boat, first American, i, 412.  
 Boca Chica Castle, Harbor of Cartagena, South America, i, 646; ii, 319, 322, 323.  
 Boca Grande, South America, i, 646, 647.  
 Bochenon, Berkshire, England, i, 521.  
 Bocking, England, photograph of entrance to St. Mary's churchyard, iv, 281.  
 Bodega, Cal., iii, 178.  
 Bodge, —, excerpts from "Soldiers in King Philip's War" by, iv, 422, 423.  
 Boer War, i, 151; ii, 37.  
 Boerhave, —, iv, 451.  
 Boerstler, — (Capt.), ii, 267.  
     Carl, ii, 470.  
     Christian (Dr.), birth, ii, 266; emigration to America, ii, 265, 276; medical practice of, ii, 267, 268, 274, 275, 276; note on manuscript of, ii, 457; transcript of manuscript of, ii, 458-470.  
     Dorothea, ii, 464.  
     Family, ii, 470.  
     Jacob, ii, 266, 470.  
     Lieutenant, ii, 267.  
 Bogard, Annatje, ii, 226.  
 Bogardus, William, v, 430.  
 Bogert family, v, 638.  
 Boggs, Jane, iii, 458.  
 Bogota, Colombia, i, 638, 639; New Jersey, photograph of old Dutch house, iii, 611.  
 Bohemia, iii, 41; announcement of Department of Journal of American History for Genealogical Research in, v, 322.  
 Bohemia River, Del., i, 50.  
 Bohure, Dr., i, 526.  
 Bohun's Declarations and Pleadings, i, 184.  
 Boil, Bernal (Frey), iii, 61.  
 Bois de Boulogne, Paris, France, ii, 611.  
 Boise, Idaho, i, 301.  
 Boking, Dr., ii, 275, 276.  
 Bolewis (Moulsh in Kenton, Exminster), England, iv, 358.  
 Boleyn, Anne (Queen), v, 309.  
     Mary, v, 309.  
 Boling, —, i, 491.  
 Bolingbroke, Lord, i, 702.  
 Bolivar, —, ii, 421.  
     Gen., iv, 102; plannings of Panama Canal under direction of, i, 634.  
 Bolivia, ii, 419.  
 Bolle, —, "Financial History of the United States" by, ii, 629.  
 Bollman, Eric (Dr.), v, 568.  
 Bolter, Margery, v, 426.  
     Roger, v, 426.  
 Boltercourt, England, v, 426.  
 Bolton, William, v, 548.  
 Bolton, Lancashire, England, iv, 284; old engraving, iv, 285.  
 Bombay, India, iv, 279.  
 Bombay Hook, Delaware Bay, v, 266.  
 Bonaparte, Elizabeth (Patterson), i, 654.  
     Jerome, i, 264, 311, 654; photograph of old tavern visited by, ii, 293.  
     Joseph, i, 24, 654, 656, 659, 661, 745; iii, 540; v, 226; purchase of land in northern New York, i, 748; residence in State of New York, ii, 605.  
     Napoleon, i, 264, 654, 659; ii, 603, 605; iv, 187, 188, 190, 219; v, 409.  
 Bonapartists, driving from France of, ii, 605.  
 Bonaventure Cemetery, Savannah, Ga., i, 700.  
 Bond, — (Moore), Phineas (Consul-Gen.), iv, 32.  
     Prof., i, 681, 683.  
     Robert (Sir), ii, 26.  
     Thomas E. (Jr., M. D.), i, 680.  
 Bondecoux family, iv, 125-131.  
 Bonilla, Manuel, ii, 5.  
 Bonillo, —, explorations of, ii, 669.  
 Bonnat, Leon, v, 410.  
 Bonneville, —, i, 479, 483.  
     Capt., i, 437.  
     Col., ii, 137.  
 Bonshaw Tower, Ireland, ii, 665; photograph, ii, 663.  
 Bontecoe, Capt., iv, 125.  
     Family, iv, 125-131.  
     Margaret (Collinot), iv, 125, 126.  
     Paul, iv, 125.  
     Pierre, iv, 125, 126.  
     Sara, iv, 126.  
     William Isbrand (Admiral), iv, 125.  
 Bontume, —, "First Days with the Contrabands" by, iii, 240.  
 Bookplate, earliest English, i, 304; first American, i, 304; of Gov. Lewis Morris, ii, 120.  
 Bookplates, first European, i, 304; heraldic, i, 304.  
 Booker, Nancy, iii, 459.  
     Richard, iii, 286.  
 Boone, —, i, 665.  
     Capt., v, 99.  
     Daniel, i, 29, 439; iii, 298; 634; v, 104, 461; blazoning of way through wilderness to Kentucky by, iv, 546-550; first visit to Kentucky of, i, 665.  
     Family, iii, 634.  
     Governor, v, 443.  
     Nicholas, first English newspaper printed by, ii, 492.

Boone, Squire, iv, 550.  
 Boone's Creek, Tenn., iv, 544.  
 Boonesborough, Ky., i, 53, 663; iv, 549, 550;  
     v, 99.  
 Booneville, Mo., ii, 133; iii, 466.  
 Booraem family, iv, 385, 393; arms of, iv, 394.  
     H. Toler, iv, 387.  
     Robert E., iv, 387, 394.  
 Booth, ———, i, 446.  
     Family, ii, 92; arms of, iii, 291; photo-  
         graphs of seat of, iii, 296.  
     George (Capt.), iii, 286.  
     George Wythe, inscription on tomb, iii,  
         289.  
     Isabel, inscription on tomb, iii, 291.  
     Lucy B., iii, 289.  
     Mary, inscription on tomb, iii, 289.  
     Thomas, iii, 291.  
 Bootle, Thomas (Sir), iv, 623.  
 Borah, W. E. (Senator), ii, 23.  
 Bordeaux, France, ii, 600; iii, 437; iv, 629;  
     Fulton Centennial at, i, 405.  
 Bordeaux-Paris Express wreck, ii, 34.  
 Borden, Mrs., iii, 308.  
 Bordentown, N. J., i, 41, 163, 654.  
 Borgaret, iv, 358.  
 Borghese, Scipione (Prince), ii, 15.  
 Borglum, Solon H., i, 609, 611.  
 Borgognisanti, Florence, Italy, street of, v,  
     337.  
 Borodell, Ann, ii, 298.  
 Borrekens & Hoylarts, firm of, i, 754.  
 Borup, ———, journey with Peary Arctic ex-  
     pedition by, iii, 347-349, 356, 357.  
 Boscobel, England, iv, 98; Va., plantation, iv,  
     100.  
 Boscowen, Cornwall, England, iv, 364.  
 Bosman, William, iv, 307.  
 Bosque Redondo, N. Mex., iii, 553.  
 Bossiney, England, i, 643.  
 Boston, Henry, iv, 305-307.  
 Boston, England, v, 348, 350; Mass., i, 19, 47,  
     120, 122, 124, 125, 139, 149, 165, 170,  
     251, 272, 276, 302, 314, 321, 376, 498,  
     511, 512, 516, 558, 559, 613, 704, 709,  
     720; ii, 66, 166, 226, 264, 298, 305, 306,  
     307, 485, 487; iii, 42, 47, 50, 90, 95, 96,  
     100, 101, 120, 122, 123, 124, 126, 127,  
     197, 218, 438, 439, 446, 502, 537; iv,  
     37, 41, 42, 43, 119, 167, 209, 262, 283,  
     286, 302, 337, 374, 376, 381, 382, 399,  
     414, 415, 426, 486, 487, 562, 565, 620,  
     624, 626; v, 21, 22, 28, 130, 131, 134,  
     143, 144, 151, 158, 161, 197, 200, 218,  
     251, 295, 301, 303, 322, 418, 424, 425,  
     426, 427, 454, 463, 465, 469, 499, 500,  
     522, 579, 614, 634; announcement of  
     publication descriptive of old Post  
     Road to Georgia, via, v, 314; Archives  
     at, v, 158; Artillery Company, iii, 92;  
     banishing of Lollards from, iii, 187;  
     banishing of Hutchinson party from,

iii, 193, 196; banishing of Quakers  
 from, iii, 186; birth of Edgar Allen  
 Poe, iii, 118; Boston Athenaeum Li-  
 brary, ii, 491; Brattle Street Church,  
 iii, 94, 96, 99; iv, 254, 255; British  
 Coffee House, iv, 271; British men-of-  
 war driven from harbor of, ii, 228;  
 "Bunch of Grapes" tavern, ii, 299; clos-  
 ing of port of, iv, 625; Colonial mail  
 service in, v, 430-432, 434, 435, 437, 438,  
 440, 441, 445, 448-452, 455, 456;  
 "Columbia Sentinel" of, iv, 413; con-  
 struction of early canal by capitalists  
 of, iv, 408; Copp's Hill burying ground,  
 iii, 92; Drake's Landmarks of, iii, 94;  
 early, ii, 64; early printing, ii, 492;  
 effect of Stamp Act in, ii, 363; election  
 of Sir Charles Hobby as Selectman and  
 Justice of Peace at, iii, 93; election of  
 1907, ii, 23; emigration to gold fields of  
 California from, ii, 131; emigration to  
 gold fields of northwest America from,  
 ii, 635; Essex Street, ii, 364; evacuation  
 by the British of, i, 442; iii, 300; iv,  
 566; excerpt describing siege of Louis-  
 burg, Canada, from diary of merchant  
 of, v, 31; expedition against Louisburg  
 from, v, 24; facsimile of colonial paper  
 money issued at, i, 693; Faneuil Hall,  
 iv, 88, 269, 370; first American dentists  
 at, i, 677; first American magazine  
 printed at, ii, 490; granting of first  
 American patent at, i, 334; first Amer-  
 ican savings bank at, i, 685; first bar-  
 rister of, ii, 479; first minister of Brat-  
 tle Street Church, iv, 254, 255; first  
 newspaper established in North Amer-  
 ica edited by postmaster of, ii, 128;  
 founding, iv, 387; Gooch Street, iii, 100;  
 Granery burying ground, iii, 99, 100;  
 Halliday Historic Photograph Co. of,  
 v, 185, 186; hands of Indian Chief, King  
 Philip, exposed at, ii, 116; Hanover  
 Square, ii, 364; Hawley St., iii, 100;  
 historic relic preserved in State  
 House, ii, 117; Hobby Family, iii,  
 92-101; immigrants arriving at,  
 ii, 265; landing of British troops,  
 iv, 270; Landing of John Eliot,  
 iii, 500; Latin School, iv, 299; Liberty  
 Pole, ii, 364; Marlborough Street, iii,  
 92, 93; Massachusetts Historical Soci-  
 ety, library, ii, 491; Mather family,  
 iii, 92; meetings to discuss immigra-  
 tion at, ii, 594; meeting to protest  
 against landing of British troops at,  
 iv, 269; meeting of Commissioners of  
 United Colonies at, iv, 422; Museum of  
 Fine Arts, iv, 50, 53, 55, 56; National  
 hymn "America" first sung in old Park  
 Street Church, ii, 199, 200; newspaper  
 of Colonial period, ii, 494; newspaper



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

## (Boston)

published at, ii, 499; Ninth Report of Record Commissioners of birth, etc., iii, 92; Old Corner Book Store, iii, 94; Old Elliott School, ii, 200; Old South Church, iii, 94; Old Town House, iv, 263; organization of Massachusetts Bay Colony, iii, 191; Prince Collection, Public Library, ii, 489, 490; Province House, iii, 94, 101; photographs of old taverns on road from New York to, ii, 293; Public Library at, i, 686; ii, 489, 490, 491; iii, 129; Puritans and Quakers in, v, 348, 350-354, 359-365; reception of news of surrender of Louisburg at, v, 32; reproduction of engraving of old Hancock house, ii, 493; reproduction of print of old scone or south battery, ii, 493; reproduction of old map, ii, 530; reproduction of portrait of Charles Bulfinch, architect of State House, iii, 98; reproduction of sculpture on doors of public library, iii, 129; reproductions of portraits in Museum of Fine Arts, iv, 50, 53, 55, 56; reproduction of portrait of Washington in Faneuil Hall, iv, 88; reproductions of photographs of historic treasures at, iv, 104, 105, 106, 107; reproduction of engraving from collection at State House, iv, 257; reproduction of Paul Revere's engraving of British troops landing at, iv, 257; reproductions of photographs from Halliday Historic Collection at, v, 7-10, 270, 271; reproductions of silhouettes of George and Martha Washington in Everett School, v, 185, 186; reproduction of drawing of "Green Dragon" inn, v, 452; Revolutionary War in, i, 124, 126, 172, 442, 705, 711; ii, 50, 278, 342, 364, 365, 517, 598; iii, 133, 300; iv, 66, 67, 68, 71, 526, 566; v, 8; Roylston Street, ii, 364 Summer St., iii, 100; Thacher family, iv, 263; transcript of document relating to colonists in New Haven from, ii, 176; transcript of first declaration of independence from Mass. archives at, iii, 247, 248; transcript of early patriotic song sang at, iv, 384; trial of Writs of Assistance in, iv, 262-264; Trinity Church, iii, 100; Van Buren-Harrison campaign, ii, 693; Washington Street, ii, 364; Washington Street, iii, 94; Wilder's Work on Horticulture of, iv, 413; Winsor's Memorial History of, iv, 412, 413.

Boston Athenaeum, i, 405.  
 Boston Bar in the Klondike, ii, 637.  
 Boston Bay, Mass., iv, 483.  
 Boston Common, Boston, Mass., i, 174.  
 Boston Harbor, Mass., i, 280; canals connecting waterways with, iv, 411, 412.

Boston "Herald," i, 188.  
 Boston & Lowell R. R., iv, 412.  
 Boston & Maine R. R., ii, 35.  
 Boston Massacre, v, 143; reproductions of engravings of, iv, 63, 226; reproduction of photograph of indictment for killing in, iv, 107.  
 Boston "News Letter," i, 613; v, 135, 441; facsimile pages of the, ii, 128, 496, 497; file preserved by New York Historical Society, ii, 491; first publication by John Campbell, ii, 494; mention in diary of Judge Samuel Sewall, ii, 495; notice of public fast day in, ii, 500; reproduction of old map of Boston at time of publication of, ii, 530.  
 Boston Port Bill, ii, 363; old caricature of, iv, 62.  
 Boston Tea Party, i, 172, 705, 711; ii, 278.  
 Boston "Transcript," iv, 337.  
 Bostonian Society, autograph of Benjamin Franklin on postmaster's bill in collection of, ii, 127; historic treasure preserved by, iv, 104; rare engraving from collection of, iv, 257.  
 Boswell, ———, iv, 450.  
     Thomas (Maj.), iii, 286.  
 Bosworth, ———, autograph of, ii, 446.  
     Samuel, facsimile of autograph, ii, 447.  
 Bosworth, battle of, ii, 93.  
 Botanical Gardens, Madrid, Spain, ancient document regarding America from archives of, iv, 571-580.  
 Botany of the United States, description by early American traveler, iv, 571-580.  
 Botetourt, Lord, iii, 82.  
 Botetourt County, Virginia, iii, 449, 451; iv, 544.  
 Botha, Louis (Gen.), ii, 26.  
 Bothwell, earls of, ii, 513.  
 Boudinot, Eleanor Susan, iv, 301.  
     Elias, i, 76.  
     Elias, the Cherokee Indian, iv, 300, 301, 302.  
     Elias Cornelius, iv, 301.  
     Frank Brinsmade (Capt.), iv, 301.  
     Judge, i, 78.  
     Mary Harriet, iv, 301.  
     Sarah Parkhill, iv, 301.  
     William Penn, iv, 301.  
 Boughton, Worcestershire, England, i, 522.  
 Boulanger, ———, French painter, iii, 491.  
 Boulee, Helene, marriage of Samuel de Champlain and, ii, 378.  
 Boulogne, France, v, 584, 585.  
 Boulton, ———, i, 399, 400.  
 Boundaries, citations of law suits regarding land, v, 277.  
 Boundary Commission, ii, 40; United States and Mexican, ii, 698.  
 Boundary disputes between States, v, 275-292.  
 Bouquet, ———, ii, 381, 382, 400.  
     Henry, portrait of, ii, 397.

# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- Bourbon, House of, ii, 605; iv, 488.  
 Bourbon River, v, 500.  
 Bourgoyne, Gen., surrender, ii, 67.  
 Bourinot, ———, v, 230.  
 Bourn, Col., ii, 66.  
 Bourne, Jonathan (Jr., Senator), ii, 24.  
 Boutros Pasha Ghali, iv, 314.  
 Bow Street, London, England, iv, 449.  
 Bowback, ———, ii, 519.  
 Bowdoin College, iv, 47.  
 Bowen, Clarence Winthrop, iii, 148.  
     Herbert W. (Hon.), article on Inter-National Peace by, iv, 10.  
     Stephen, iv, 55.  
 Bowers, ———, iii, 49.  
 Bowery, New York City, print of old road on site of present, iii, 573.  
 Bowie, John (Lieut.), i, 264.  
 Bowis, Robert, ii, 262.  
 Bowles, Eleanor, iii, 288.  
     James, iii, 288.  
 Bowling Green, Ky., iv, 319; New York City, ii, 595; v, 445; old print of, iii, 574; statue of George III., ii, 83; iv, 395.  
 Bowman, Edmond, iv, 307.  
 Bown, Ellen (Mrs.), ii, 183.  
     Ellen Fellows (Mrs.), ii, 349, 356, 515, 649; iii, 53, 275, 581.  
 Bowne, Andrew, v, 196.  
     Anne (———), v, 196.  
     Family, v, 196, 197.  
     James, v, 196.  
     John (Maj.), v, 196, 197.  
     Lydia (Holmes), v, 197.  
     Sarah, v, 192, 196, 197.  
     William, v, 196.  
 Bowns, Ann, iv, 40.  
 Box, Brigade, Maj., ii, 350.  
 Boxe, Maj., iii, 54.  
 Boxer Rebellion, death of United States Minister to China during, ii, 36.  
 Boycott in the Revolutionary War, case of, i, 88.  
 Boyd, ———, i, 79.  
     D. F. (Col.), v, 409, 410.  
     Lieut., murder in Revolution of, iii, 433.  
     Mary, v, 409.  
 Boynton, ———, iii, 122.  
     Daniel, iii, 126.  
     Henry Van Nesse (Gen.), oration on battlefield of Guilford Courthouse, N. C., by, ii, 704, 708, 709.  
 Boys, John, ii, 262.  
 Boythorpe Estate, Derbyshire, England, ii, 93.  
 Brabant, Duke of, v, 398; dukedom of, v, 395, 405.  
 Brace, Squire, ii, 347.  
 Brackaway's Ferry, Connecticut River, iii, 121.  
 Bracken County, Ky., iv, 513.  
 Brackinridge, ———, i, 479.  
     Henry Marie, v, 280.  
 Bracton, ———, v, 277.  
 Braddock, Gen., i, 51, 90, 92, 93, 614; ii, 392, 394; iii, 84, 208, 212; iv, 244; defeat of, iii, 458.  
 Bradford, ———, v, 457.  
     Adjutant, iii, 54.  
     Alice (Richard), v, 134.  
     Andrew, v, 439, 442, 443.  
     C. S., iv, 61.  
     Family, iv, 149; v, 134.  
     Gamaliel (Col.), Revolutionary service, iii, 204.  
     Governor, ii, 714; iii, 191, 500; v, 348; history of Plymouth Colony by, iv, 415, 623.  
     John (Maj.), photograph of Colonial home of, v, 270.  
     Robert (Maj.), ii, 308.  
     William, article on and transcripts from first book printed in New York by, iii, 265-274; biography of, iii, 266.  
     William (Gov.), ii, 362; iv, 442, 470, 474, 481, 482, 486; v, 134; page from account of Plymouth Colony by, ii, 117; Plymouth Colony, record showing name, ii, 445.  
 Bradford, Mass., ii, 647; County, Pa., iv, 113, 116.  
 Bradhurst, William, iii, 148.  
 Bradley, Col., ii, 520.  
     John R., iii, 316, 325, 326, 328, 333, 335, 336.  
     Stephen R., iv, 592.  
     Bradley, Col., iv, 344.  
 Bradnich, Devonshire, England, ancient manor of, i, 360.  
 Bradstreet, ———, ii, 400.  
     Anne (Dudley), v, 139.  
     Colonel, iv, 36.  
     Governor, ii, 647.  
     Simon (Gov.), v, 139.  
     Family, ii, 647.  
 Bradworthy, Blacktorrington, England, iv, 358, 359, 360.  
 Brady, ———, iv, 321.  
     Cyrus Townsend, "Conquest of the Southwest" by, ii, 619.  
     Mathew B., collection of photographs of the Civil war taken by, iii, 37, 38, 251, 264.  
 Brady-Gardner Collection, iii, 37, 38, 251; v, 201; Civil war photographs from, iii, 18-36, 250, 252-264; portraits of Lincoln from, v, 203, 205, 206, 207, 208, 212, 214; portraits of Lincoln's Cabinet from v, 210, 211.  
 Bragg, Edward S., i, 28.  
 Bragnall, Ensign, iii, 381.  
 Brainerd, Jabez (Justice), i, 284, 285.  
     John J. C., i, 140.  
 Brainerd Mission Station, Missionary Ridge, Chattanooga, Tenn., iv, 600.  
 Braintree, Essex County, England, iii, 146;



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- iv, 284; facsimiles of records from St. Michael's Church, iv, 291, 292; engraving of market place, iv, 285; photograph of St. Michael's Church, iv, 290; Massachusetts, v, 354, 364, 414, 420.
- Bramlette, Elkanah, i, 655.
- Brandenburg, Germany, ii, 266; announcement of Journal of American History of Genealogical Research in, v, 322.
- Brandi, Aleis, ii, 667.
- Brandon, Charles (Duke of Suffolk), v, 576.  
Elizabeth, v, 576.  
Family, v, 576.  
Gerard C. (Col.), v, 576.
- Brandona (Brandon in Sherwell), England, iv, 358, 359.
- Brandt, ———, iv, 175, 176.
- Brandy Station, Va., Civil war photographs at, iii, 29, 200.
- Brandywine, battle of, i, 13, 448-451; ii, 695; iii, 214; iv, 31, 512; chart of battle, ii, 695; portrait of general in battle of, iv, 56; print of an American soldier at battle of, iv, 195.
- Brandywine River, i, 449.
- Branford, Conn., i, 498, 508; iii, 121; v, 297, 433.
- Brant, Joseph, ii, 389, 390; iv, 555, 556; birth, iii, 378; death, iii, 379; education and early home iii, 378, 429; first Episcopal church in Upper Canada erected by, iii, 430; missionary work among Mohawk Indians, iii, 378, 379, 429, 430; participation in Pontiac's war, iii, 430; participation in Revolutionary war, iii, 378-380, 430-434; rule over Six Nations, iii, 378, 430; Stone's Life, iii, 379; visits to England, iii, 378, 379.  
Molly, iii, 429.
- Braordin, Devonshire, England, Church of, iv, 362; manor of, iv, 363.
- Brasenose College, Oxford University, England, v, 197.
- Brattleboro, Vt., ii, 47.
- Brattle Street Church, Boston, Mass., iii, 94, 96, 99; first minister, iv, 254, 255.
- Braunschweig, announcement of Department of Journal of American History for Genealogical Research in, v, 322.
- Bravordina (Bradworthy), Blacktorrington, England, iv, 358.
- Braxton, ———, iv, 528.
- Bray, ———, iv, 371.  
Edward (Sir), i, 522, 544.  
James, iii, 417.  
Madam, iii, 423.  
Marjorie, birthplace and character, iv, 252, 253; marriage, iv, 251; portrait, iv, 248.
- Brazil, ii, 420, 544; attempt to establish republic, ii, 403; immigration to gold fields of northwestern America from, ii, 635.
- Brazito, Mexico, iv, 520.
- Brearley, David, iii, 569, 572; iv, 442.
- Brebeuf, iii, 518.
- Breckinridge, ———, i, 656.
- Breckenridge, Minn., iv, 182.
- Bredworthy, England, iv, 358.
- Breed's Hill, battle of, iv, 382; fortifying at opening of the Revolution, iv, 565; Revolutionary forces on, v, 158; battle known as Bunker Hill on, v, 162.
- Bremen, Germany, i, 281; ii, 267; iv, 334; announcement of Department of Journal of American History for Genealogical Research in, v, 322; Lincoln Co., Me., iii, 435, 438, 439, 440.
- Brendon, Sherwell, England, iv, 358, 359.
- Brennan, Louis, invention of monorail car by, ii, 15.
- Brenner, Victor D., reproductions of photographs of sculpture by, iii, 536; iv, 4, 458, 459, 460.
- Brent, Bob, iii, 551.  
Captain, iii, 415.  
Colonel, iii, 425.  
Daniel Carroll, iv, 100.  
Giles (Capt.), iv, 98.
- Brenton, Jahleel, ii, 510.  
Brenton, Jahleel (Rear-Admiral), ii, 510.  
Jahleel (Sir), ii, 510.  
William (Gov.), ii, 510.
- Brereton, William (Lord), i, 242.
- Brest, France, i, 401; ii, 167, 170; ii, 176; v, 29.
- Brett family, announcement of publication of genealogy, v, 320.
- Brewer, Col., Revolutionary regiment of, iii, 203, 204.
- Brewer, Joseph, ii, 662.  
Justice, v, 280, 291, 292.
- Brewer's Co., Civil war, iv, 601.
- Brewster, ———, iv, 479.  
David (Sir), i, 158.  
Dr., iii, 124.  
Elder, iii, 500; iv, 486, 487; v, 348.  
Family, iii, 385; iv, 149.  
Jonathan, i, 242.
- Briand, M., ii, 29.
- Briarly, Lieut.-Col., ii, 190.
- Brice, Adjt., ii, 514, 518.
- Brichtrie, England, iv, 141.
- Bridewell, New York City, old, v, 121.
- Bridleman, ———, ii, 143.
- Bridge, Col., iii, 208.
- Bridge, John, i, 538.
- Bridge River, ii, 638.
- Bridgeport Bank Notes, i, 753.
- Bridger, James, i, 479, 483.
- Bridges, ———, i, 533.  
Elizabeth, i, 520, 534.  
Family, i, 544.  
John, i, 534, 535; iii, 417.
- Bridges Creek, Va., i, 136.
- Bridgetown, Barbadoes; Atkins, Byley, Clark,

- (Bridgetown, Barbadoes)  
 Colman Crisp, Gibbs, Hall, Hobby, Lindall, Pitt, Symonds, Families of, iii, 96, 99.  
 Bridgewater, Duke of, i, 396, 399.  
 Bridgewater, Mass., v, 140, 309, 420; Latham family of, iv, 624.  
 Bridgewater & Wilkes Barre Turnpike Co., v, 120.  
 Brodgmán, Anastasia, v, 427.  
 Edward, v, 427.  
 Brierfield Plantation, Miss., iii, 235, 238, 239, 241, 244, 245, 246.  
 Brigend, Scotland, v, 473.  
 Brigg, Isaac, i, 427.  
 Briggs, Edward D., ii, 488.  
 Edward D. (Mrs.), ii, 488.  
 F. O. (Senator), ii, 23.  
 Mary, ii, 488.  
 Senator, ii, 592.  
 Bright, John, i, 158, 366; iv, 153.  
 Brimming, ———, iii, 99.  
 Brinckerhoff family, ii, 289, 291; photograph of Colonial house at Hackersack, N. J., ii, 289, 291; of house at Ridgefield Park, N. J., iii, 608.  
 Bringhurst, John, iv, 570.  
 Mary (Lawton), iv, 569, 570; miniature, iv, 569.  
 Brink, Capt., i, 422.  
 Brinley, Anna, v, 367.  
 Thomas (Auditor-Gen.), v, 367.  
 Brinsmade, ———, i, 719.  
 Brione, Johanna (Chudleigh), iv, 366.  
 Philip (Sir), iv, 366.  
 Brismar, iv, 358.  
 Bristler, ———, iii, 442; v, 584.  
 Bristol, Conn., ii, 346, 347; list of members at Revolutionary period of Episcopal Church in, ii, 342; old Tory den near, ii, 340-347; England, i, 318, 521, 528, 530, 533, 577; iv, 254; v, 259, 309; Castle, England, v, 584; Channel, England, iv, 141; merchant adventurers of, iv, 251; Maine, iii, 438, 439; iv, 254; Massachusetts, iii, 186; New Jersey, i, 41; Rhode Island, photograph of house of the Colt family, ii, 588; Tennessee, iv, 541; early settlement, ii, 278.  
 Britain, ancient tin mines, iii, 41; Anglo-Saxon Conquest, iv, 141; Norman Conquest, iv, 142.  
 British Adherents in the Revolution, strong feeling against, i, 733-737.  
 British Army, i, 685; death of officer, ii, 37.  
 British Army in the American Revolution, iii, 380; v, 72; American prisoners of, v, 69; monuments in United States to soldiers of, ii, 704; print of soldier of, iv, 196; transcript from journal of soldier, i, 441-464, 727-740; iv, 127-131.  
 British Coffee House, Boston, Mass., iv, 271.  
 British Colonies, slavery abolished in, v, 219.  
 British Colonies and Plantations, Oxenbridge Thacher's pamphlet entitled "The Sentiments of a British American," occasioned by an Act to lay certain Duties on the, iv, 263.  
 British Columbia, first settlement in, i, 227; photograph of Fraser Pass, ii, 631; gold in, ii, 633-642.  
 British Constitution, iii, 572.  
 British Flag, print of historic, iv, 158.  
 British Foot, 9th Regt., of, iv, 161.  
 British Fusileers, print of first flag captured by Americans in Revolution from 7th, iv, 158.  
 British Grenadier, colored print of Revolutionary, iv, 196.  
 British and Hessian atrocities in the Revolution, Congressional Report on, v, 72.  
 British Honduras, i, 635; iv, 205.  
 British Honduras Company, iv, 205.  
 British Museum, iii, 59; v, 293; American treasures at, ii, 120; ancient map of the world at, ii, 116; Haldimand manuscripts, ii, 394; heirlooms of Stacey family bequeathed to, ii, 95; manuscript of travels of Sir Thomas Hobbie at, iii, 91; records of Ft. Niagara at, ii, 397; old print of Quebec, Canada, at, ii, 377.  
 British Navy, entrance of well-born Americans in early days into the, ii, 64; harassing of early American sailing vessels by, i, 748; impressment of seamen into, ii, 593.  
 British Prison Ships in Revolutionary war, v, 121-128.  
 British Society for the Promotion of Arts and Commerce, i, 400.  
 British West Indies, Leeward group of, iii, 70.  
 Brito, ———, i, 521.  
 Wilhelmus, chronicle of, v, 391, 393, 394.  
 Britons, customs of ancient, iii, 70.  
 Brittany, i, 577; v, 181; estate of Marquis de Gonvello in, ii, 597, 606.  
 Britton, ———, i, 521, 522, 523, 526, 537, 542.  
 Eliza, ii, 507.  
 J., i, 521.  
 John, i, 542.  
 Britton's Work on Toddington, Gloucestershire, England, photograph of two pages from, i, 521, 522.  
 Brixton, Manor of, iv, 367.  
 Broadalbin, Montgomery County, New York, ii, 488.  
 Broadhead, Col., ii, 352; iii, 275, 582.  
 Broad River, Rutherford County, N. C., i, 51.  
 Broadside, printing, before advent of newspapers in American Colonies, of, ii, 494.  
 Broadstreet, ———, iv, 129.  
 Broad Street, New York City, iv, 45; first



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- market for American manufactures opened after passage of the Stamp Act on, ii, 363; engraving showing first market place and canal, iii, 163; old print, iii, 577.
- Broadway, New York City, iv, 30; v, 121, 445, 633; old drawing of site of, iii, 576, 577; old print of iii, 580.
- Broadwell, ———, ii, 149, 154.
- Brochelanda (Brockland Trill in Axmouth), England, iv, 359.
- Brock, Gen., i, 739, 740.
- Brockden, Charles, i, 236.
- Brockville, Canada, invasion in war of 1812 of, i, 754.
- Brodie, C. D., ii, 111.
- Brokenhurst, Hampshire, England, v, 234, 236, 240, 244; Church, photograph of, v, 245.
- Bromfield, ———, iii, 124.  
 Captain, v, 553.  
 Major, v, 553, 554.
- Bromfield St., Boston, Mass., v, 418.
- Bronaugh, David, iii, 99.
- Bronson Library, Waterbury, Conn., iv, 240.
- Bronzes, reproduction of, ii, 236-243.
- Brook, Robert (Sir), iii, 410.
- Brooke, Elizabeth (Tioyne), v, 634.  
 Family, v, 634.  
 John Mercer (Col.), brief biography of, iv, 326, 330.  
 Richard, v, 634.  
 Robert, iv, 98; v, 634.  
 Susan (Foster), v, 634.  
 Taliaferro, monument to, v, 634.  
 Thomas, v, 634.  
 Walter, (Commodore), v, 634.
- Brooke County, W. Va., ii, 211.
- Brooke Gun, invention of, iv, 330.
- Brookfield, ———, iii, 279.
- Brookfield, Prince George County,, Md., estate of, v, 634.
- Brookfield, Mass., iii, 121, 123; v, 131, 441; Prince George County, Md., v, 634.
- Brookhill Hall, England, ii, 89.
- Brookline, Mass., iv, 246; v, 139.
- Brooklyn, Conn., i, 684; New York, iv, 35; v, 233, 440, 478; Institute of Arts and Sciences, iii, 484; decorations in Plymouth (Congregational) Church, iii, 489, 490, 493, 495-497, 499, 501, 503, 504; old print of Heights of, iii, 579; print of oldest house now (1909) in, iii, 579; Revolutionary battle, iv, 43; v, 121; Revolutionary martyrs on British prison ships buried at, v, 123-128.
- Brooklynville, Md., photograph of old house, ii, 674.
- Brooklynwood, Md., photograph of estate, ii, 674.
- Brooks, Almarin (Sergt.), v, 634.  
 Ann (———), v, 634.  
 Annis (Jaquith), v, 634.
- Bryant B. (Hon.), i, 24.
- Caleb (Lieut.), v, 634.
- Captain, v, 28.
- David (Lieut.), v, 634.
- Eleazer (Brig.-Gen.), v, 634.
- Elizabeth, iii, 410.
- Elizabeth (Winslow), v, 634.
- Family, v, 634; arms of, v, 635.
- Francis (Lieut.), v, 634.
- George, v, 634.
- Gilbert, v, 634.
- Henry, v, 634.
- James Henry, iii, 240.
- John (Gov.), v, 634.
- Lieut.-Col., iii, 203.
- Major, ii, 356, 516.
- Richard E., photograph of sculpture by, iii, 10.
- Robert, v, 634.
- Samuel, i, 285.
- Susanna (———), v, 634.
- Susanna (Atkinson), v, 634.
- Thomas (Capt.), v, 634.
- Zachariah (Lieut.), v, 634.
- Broome County, N. Y., iv, 116.
- Brotherton Family, arms of, v, 240.
- Brouage, France, birth of Samuel de Champlain at, ii, 376.
- Brougham, Lord, v, 221.
- Broward, Napoleon B. (Gov.), ii, 526.
- Brower Family, iv, 393.  
 James, iv, 602.  
 Nanie (Carter), iv, 602.
- Browere, John Henri Isaac, i, 165.
- Brown, ———, i, 374; ii, 145; iii, 121; v, 59, 131.  
 A. D., i, 440.  
 Armit, i, 236.  
 B. Gratz (Gov.), i, 440.  
 Captain, i, 19; ii, 395; iii, 58.  
 Charles, ii, 331.  
 Charles Brockden, first American novels by, i, 236-240; bas-relief of, i, 240.  
 Colonel, iv, 382.  
 David (Rev.), i, 516.  
 Dev., iv, 307.  
 Elizabeth, ii, 132.  
 Elizabeth (Cranston), ii, 509, 513.  
 Ernest C., ii, 383.  
 Family, i, 236; ii, 154; iii, 385; iv, 149; photograph of Colonial house, ii, 448.  
 George, photograph of residence, ii, 674.  
 George W., iv, 406.  
 Harriet (Thayer), iv, 428.  
 Jacob, ii, 604; iv, 548; v, 222.  
 James, i, 236; facsimile of autograph, ii, 447.  
 J. Henry, photograph of Abraham Lincoln from collection of, v, 202.  
 John, v, 548; autograph of, ii, 447; transcript from letter to Gen. Gage from, ii, 394.

THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- Brown, John (Capt.), ii, 509, 513.  
 John (Col.), v, 159; birth, iii, 213; death, iii, 213; education, iii, 212; Revolutionary service, iii, 213.  
 John Carter, iv, 428.  
 John Evans (Hon.), ii, 129; birth, ii, 129, 154; death, ii, 154; early life, ii, 154; education, ii, 154; emigration to Australia, ii, 154; emigration to Ohio and North Carolina, ii, 154; journey to Cal. gold fields, ii, 129-154; marriage, ii, 154; Minister of Education in New Zealand, ii, 154; return to America, ii, 154.  
 Joseph, i, 236.  
 Joseph C., iii, 468.  
 Joseph E. (Gov.), i, 30.  
 Josiah, iii, 126.  
 Josiah (Mrs.), iii, 126.  
 Katherine, i, 516.  
 Laura A., iii, 405.  
 Mary, iv, 448.  
 Messrs., i, 43.  
 Norris (Senator), ii, 24.  
 Peter, i, 45; ii, 184.  
 R. M. G. (Lieut.-Commander), ii, 212.  
 Robert, iii, 239, 240, 241, 246.  
 Solymán (A. M., D. D., M. S., D. D. S.), i, 683, 684.  
 Storow, v, 217.  
 Stuart, portrait of Abraham Lincoln, from print owned by, v, 202.  
 Sylvanus, iv, 586.  
 Thomas (Sir), iii, 452.  
 W. H., i, 280, 281, 367.  
 William C. (Judge), i, 755.  
 William Henry, i, 281, 367; cutting of silhouettes of distinguished American by, ii, 653; silhouettes of American Presidents made by, ii, 654-658.  
 Brown & Bell, firm of, i, 281.  
 Brown County, Ohio, iii, 614.  
 Brown University, ii, 43; iii, 185; iv, 23, 428; founding, iv, 403.  
 Browne, Chad, signing of the Providence Compact by, iii, 189; Providence, R. I., drawn by, iii, 193.  
 Family, iii, 186, 191.  
 J. C., portrait of Lincoln from collection of, v, 205.  
 John, iii, 186.  
 Sarah (—), iii, 186.  
 Browning, Eliza (Caldwell), iii, 454.  
 O. H. (Sec.), iii, 454.  
 Robert, iii, 452; iv, 20.  
 William (Lieut.-Col.), ii, 396.  
 Brownne, Charles, i, 412.  
 Brownover, T., painting of John Locke by, ii, 121.  
 Brown's "Genesis of U. S.," ii, 123.  
 Brown's Hotel, Washington, D. C., iii, 616.  
 Brown's Portrait Gallery ii, 653.  
 Brown's "Procedure of Human Understanding," i, 185.  
 Brownsville, Tex., ii, 135; discharge of negro troops, ii, 23.  
 Bronx, New York City, home of Anne Hutchinson in Borough of, v, 366, 367; memorial to Anne Hutchinson in Borough of, v, 347, 356, 357.  
 Bruce family of Scotland, iii, 455.  
 James, i, 264.  
 Robert (King), ii, 663, 665; anecdote, ii, 666; room at Bonshaw Tower, Scotland, dedicated to, ii, 667.  
 Squire, Revolutionary anecdote, ii, 347.  
 Bruce, Mich., v, 135.  
 Bruges, Elizabeth, i, 539.  
 John, i, 534, 539.  
 John (first Lord Charles), i, 522.  
 Bruges, Flanders, v, 392, 393, 395, 397, 398, 399, 403, 407.  
 Brugge, Elizabeth, i, 539.  
 Bruin, Col., i, 350.  
 Judge, v, 568.  
 Brule, Etienne, ii, 394.  
 Brundisium, iii, 461.  
 Brunel, —, i, 278.  
 Brunswick, N. C., Revolutionary war in, ii, 364; New Jersey, v, 58, 69, 70.  
 Brush, Charles F., i, 27.  
 Edward Hale, ii, 200.  
 Brussels, Belgium, conference for suppression of slave trade, iv, 7; Geographical Society, iii, 315; laws of land warfare proposed at, iv, 7; Peace Congress in, i, 155; Conference, iv, 326.  
 Bruton, York County, Va., iii, 294.  
 Brutus, iv, 224.  
 Bruynsteen, Isaac, v, 408.  
 Joanna (De Peyster), v, 408.  
 Bryan, —, i, 379; ii, 229.  
 Family, iv, 149.  
 George, iii, 566.  
 William J., ii, 20, 23, 215.  
 Bryant, —, ii, 123.  
 William Cullen, anniversary of first public recognition, i, 614; poem by, iv, 243.  
 Bryants, in the Arctic, iii, 348.  
 Bryce, Ambassador, ii, 536.  
 Brydger, Elizabeth, i, 539.  
 Bryerly, Lieut.-Col., iii, 583.  
 Bryn Mawr College, iv, 525; v, 424.  
 Bucareli y Ursua, Antonio Maria (Lieut.-Gen.), sketch of life, iii, 398, 399.  
 Buccaneers, English, i, 634.  
 Buchanan, James (President), letter to ex-President Tyler from, v, 616, 618, 619.  
 Buck, Benoni, iv, 76.  
 Family, iv, 73, 75, 76.  
 Gershon, iv, 76.  
 Mara, iv, 76.  
 Mrs., iv, 76.  
 Peleg, iv, 76.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- Buck, Richard (Rev.), i, 222; iv, 75, 76.  
 Bucke, ——— (Rev.), iii, 85.  
 Buckerel, Hemyock, England, iv, 359.  
 Buckerell, Devonshire, England, iv, 364.  
 Buckeret, Hemyock, England, iv, 358.  
 Buckeye State, ii, 691; iii, 618.  
 Buckfast Abbey, foundation, iv, 362.  
 Buckingham, ———, i, 709.  
   Daniel, i, 320.  
   George Villiers, Duke of, i, 241.  
   Joseph T., "Specimens of Newspaper Literature," by, ii, 499.  
 Buckingham County, Va., i, 759.  
 Buckingham Township, Bucks Co., Pa., v, 116, 117.  
 Buckinghamshire, England, Mead family of, iv, 450; Pomeroy family of, iv, 372; Rawson family of, v, 418.  
 Buckles, Robert, ii, 209.  
 Buckley, Christopher, v, 228.  
 Buckminster, Joseph (Rev.), v, 143.  
   Lawson (Maj.), v, 143.  
 Buckner, ———, i, 346.  
   Family, iii, 286.  
   Frances (Thornton), v, 471.  
   Horace (Dr.), v, 471.  
   Thomas (Lieut.), iii, 286.  
   William (Capt.), iii, 286.  
 Bucks County, Pa., i, 35; iv, 114, 146, 148, 444; v, 117, 307; Fell family, v, 116, 117.  
 Buckshot War, the, i, 660.  
 Buddha, ii, 534.  
 Buddington, Capt., v, 605, 610.  
   Walter, v, 548.  
 Budleigh, England, iv, 358.  
 Bueford, Symond, iii, 286.  
 Buel, Maj., ii, 187; 355.  
 Buell, John (Dr.), photograph of gravestone of wife, Mary, iv, 296.  
 Buen Aire, discovery of, iii, 72.  
 Buena Vista, Mexico, iv, 511; battle of, ii, 245.  
 Buenos Ayres, Argentine Republic, ii, 419.  
 Buffalo, earliest known engraving of, ii, 126; hunting, i, 102; ii, 137, 138; in the far West, i, 624.  
 Buffalo, Ky., v, 193.  
 Buffalo, Ky., v, 193; New York, i, 753; iv, 116; v, 224, 305; Historical Society, ii, 48, 383; journey through wilderness of New York to, ii, 56; transportation of iron ore to, iii, 42.  
 Buffon, iv, 218.  
 Buffington, Lieut., iii, 381.  
 Bugge, Alexander (Prof.), v, 179, 183.  
   Sophus (Prof.), iv, 172.  
 Bule Creek, ii, 135.  
 Bullfinch, Charles, portrait of, iii, 98.  
   Family, iii, 98.  
 Bulgaria, insurrection in, ii, 33.  
 Bulkeley, Morgan G. (Hon.), iv, 298.  
   Peter (Rev.), v, 359, 360, 361.  
 Bulkley, Capt., iii, 123, 127.  
   Elizabeth, v, 307.  
   Family, iii, 119.  
   Oliver, facsimile of bill of sale of slave of, iii, 131.  
   Peter (Rev.), iii, 119.  
   Rebekah, iii, 124.  
   Stephen, i, 558.  
   Viscount, v, 307.  
 Bull, ———, i, 93.  
   —— (Rev.), v, 135.  
   Capt., ii, 672.  
   Henry (Gov.), v, 363.  
   Marcus, i, 684.  
   Mary, iv, 100.  
   Ole, ii, 37.  
   Storm (Prof.), death of, ii, 37.  
   Thomas, iii, 604.  
 Bull Run, Civil war photograph, iii, 259.  
 "Bull Run Russell," death, ii, 36.  
 Bullard, Asa, ii, 301.  
   Eleazer, ii, 301.  
 Bullitt, Thomas (Capt.), i, 668.  
 Bulloch, Ann (Irvine), ii, 232.  
   Anna, ii, 232.  
   Archibald (Hon.), ii, 225, 227; death of, ii, 232, 234; description, ii, 229; government of Georgia in Revolution by, ii, 229, 232; painting of family, ii, 232; public reading of Declaration of Independence by, ii, 229; painting of family, ii, 233; Tories driven from Great Tybee Island by, ii, 231; transcript of letter from John Adams to, ii, 228; transcript of speech before Provincial Congress of Georgia, ii, 230, 231.  
   Emma Hamilton, ii, 225.  
   Family, ii, 225, 227; coat of arms, ii, 225; supposed grave of Archibald Bulloch bearing part of coat of arms, ii, 234; will showing coat of arms, ii, 232.  
   Irvine, ii, 232.  
   J. G. (Dr.), family painting owned by, ii, 233.  
   James (Capt.), ii, 232; painting of, ii, 233.  
   James Stephens (Maj.), ii, 226, 232; building of Bulloch Hall by, ii, 232.  
   Jane, ii, 232; painting of, ii, 233.  
   John Irvine, ii, 232.  
   Martha, ii, 226, 232.  
   Mary (Deveaux), ii, 232; painting of, ii, 233.  
   William, ii, 232.  
   Bulloch Hall, Roswell, Ga., ii, 232, photograph of, iii, 234.  
 Bullock, C. Seymour, i, 395.  
   Family, ii, 92.  
   Leonard Hendley, iv, 547.  
   Seymour, i, 33, 261.  
 Bulwer, Henry (Sir), i, 636.  
 Bulwer-Lytton Family, i, 636.  
 Bumpass, Capt., i, 72.

# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- Bumpass, John, i, 72.  
 Winnifred, i, 72.  
 Bunch of Grapes tavern, Boston, Mass., ii, 299.  
 Buncombe Co., N. C., i, 60; ii, 132, 134.  
 Bunker, Capt., i, 421, 428.  
 Elihu, i, 428.  
 Bunker Hill, i, 73; ii, 354; iv, 488; battle of, i, 11, 74, 75, 442, 669, 705-707; ii, 264, 365, 647; iii, 47, 210, 211, 214, 248, 298, 300, 379; iv, 56, 58, 120, 297, 382, 560, 563, 565; v, 32, 143, 144, 146, 161, 162, 303; battlefield of, ii, 703, 704; engraving of battle, iv, 225; photograph of memorial unveiled at 23d anniversary, iv, 368; photograph of saddle bags used at battle, iv, 104; Trumbull's painting of battle, iii, 48, 197, 199; iv, 52.  
 Berkley County, W. Va., home of first settler in county on site of, ii, 209.  
 Bunnhoters, Lieut., v, 110.  
 Bunyon, John, i, 95.  
 "Pilgrim's Progress," early printing in New England, ii, 492.  
 Burbank, Cal., v, 383.  
 Burden Family, v, 363.  
 Burdet's Ferry, Manhattan Island, iii, 277.  
 Burdett-Coutts, Baroness, death, ii, 35.  
 Burdette, Robert J., ii, 215.  
 S. S. (Gen.), iii, 251.  
 Burdle's Ferry, New York City, ii, 184, 350.  
 Bureau of American Republics, Andrew Carnegie's gift for building, ii, 25.  
 Burgate, England, iii, 410.  
 Burgered, iv, 358.  
 Burgess, Annie R. (Fell), v, 116.  
 Arnold, ii, 510.  
 Family, ii, 510.  
 Tristan, ii, 510.  
 Burgess Hill, Sussex, England, prints of only American flags captured in Revolution now at, iv, 160, 161.  
 Burgh Westra, Gloucester Co., Va., old manor house of, iii, 285; photograph of, iii, 289.  
 Burgoyne, John (Gen.), i, 13, 451, 505; iii, 132; iv, 56; army of, iii, 215; burning of the Schuyler House by, iii, 211; capture of Fort Ticonderoga by, iii, 213; death, iii, 210; Fonblanques's Life of, iii, 210; journal of officer of army of, iii, 212, 214; reproduction of photograph of house in which were quartered troops of, v, 271; reproductions of photographs of plate used at dinner after surrender of, iv, 260; reproduction of portrait, iv, 59; reproduction of Trumbull's painting of surrender of, iii, 198; Revolutionary campaign and surrender of, ii, 124; iii, 202, 204, 208, 210, 216; Trumbull's painting of surrender of, iii, 197.  
 Burgundy, Charles the Bold of, v, 401, 402.  
 Duke of, v, 397, 399.  
 Dukes of, v, 391, 400, 401, 402, 404.  
 Dukedom of, v, 400, 401, 402, 404.  
 John without Fear, Duke of, v, 401.  
 Louis, Duke of, v, 400.  
 Philip the Bold, Duke of, v, 400, 401.  
 Philip the Fair, Duke of, v, 403.  
 Philip the Good, Duke of, v, 401.  
 Buri Buri Grants in California, iii, 178.  
 Buriel Hill, Plymouth Colony, iv, 487.  
 Burk, Edmond, iv, 345.  
 Burk County, N. C., ii, 150.  
 Burke, ———, i, 587; iii, 430; iv, 522; v, 303.  
 Bernard (Sir), ii, 666.  
 Edmund, i, 544; iii, 481; v, 352.  
 Judge, ii, 53.  
 Peter, ii, 184.  
 Thomas (Gov.), i, 566.  
 Burke County, S. C., i, 53.  
 Burke's Ferry, N. Y., ii, 184.  
 Burke's Peerage, ii, 506; iv, 372; v, 301.  
 Burkholder, J. C. (Rev.), v, 603.  
 Burkes, Edmund, iv, 45.  
 Burling Slip, New York City, ii, 364.  
 Burlington, Conn., old Tory den at, ii, 340-347; Iowa, iv, 247; New Jersey, i, 38, 41; v, 61, 440, 443, 457; first settlement on site, ii, 92, 93; Quaker settlers at, ii, 608; iii, 572.  
 Burnam, ———, i, 48.  
 Burnes, James N., iv, 518.  
 Burnet, Jacob, Notes on the Northwest Territory by, iii, 220, 222.  
 Burnet's History of His Own Times, i, 184.  
 Burnham, Clara Louise, ii, 215.  
 Burnit, ———, ii, 386.  
 Burnside, Gen., v, 611, 613.  
 Burnstead, England, v, 424.  
 Burr, ———, iv, 205.  
 Aaron, ii, 314; iii, 539; conspiracy of, v, 565-570, 575-577; duel with John Barker Church, ii, 53; duel with Alexander Hamilton, ii, 56; photograph of house in which occurred marriage of, iii, 605; photograph of house in which was detained, v, 564; photograph of pistols of, ii, 55; portrait of, v, 577.  
 Family, i, 65; ii, 75.  
 Isaac, note on and transcript from diary, iii, 447-452.  
 Thaddeus, v, 456.  
 Theodosia, v, 566.  
 Theodosia (Prevost), photograph of house, iii, 605.  
 Burras, Anne, iv, 74.  
 Burritt, Elihu, advocacy of Ocean Penny postage, i, 155; anniversary, iv, 153; appointment as U. S. consul in England, i, 157; appointment as Vice President of Peace Congress, i, 156; birthplace, i, 152; death, i, 160; first appeal for universal peace by, i, 151; iii, 39; interest



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- in popular education, i, 158; linguistic attainments, i, 154, 159.  
 Family, i, 152.  
 William, i, 152, 230.  
 Burritt School, New Britain, Conn, i, 159.  
 Burrows, Capt., iii, 174.  
 Charles William, ii, 115, 116, 124, 127, 377, 379, 381, 382, 396, 399; historical researches of, iv, 104; collection of prints of historic flags of, iv, 159; historic portraits owned by, iv, 51; reproductions in color from collection of, iv, 49, 50, 52-64, 157, 158, 160-164, 193, 196, 257-260.  
 Hubbard (Capt.), v, 548.  
 Brothers, Publishers, ii, 112; Publishing Co., Cleveland, Ohio, ii, 128.  
 Burrows-Avery Investigations in American History, iv, 104, 105.  
 Burt, Abigail, v, 297.  
 Gideon (Col.), i, 147, 148.  
 John (Sergt.), i, 147, 148, 149, 150.  
 Simeon, i, 150.  
 Burton, Francis (Sir, Lieut.-Gov.), v, 220.  
 General, iii, 242.  
 Governor, ii, 395.  
 Theodore E. (Congressman), ii, 20.  
 Burton Mesa, the, iii, 171.  
 Burwell, ——— (Higginson), transcript of inscription on tomb, iii, 290.  
 Abigail, iii, 411, 290.  
 Abigail (Smith), inscription on tomb, iii, 290.  
 Bacon, iii, 290.  
 Elizabeth (Carter), iii, 290.  
 Family, ii, 677; iii, 289, 290, 291.  
 Francis, iii, 286.  
 Jane, iii, 290.  
 Lewis, iii, 286, 290; inscription on tomb of, iii, 290, 291; inscription on tomb of the wife of, iii, 291.  
 Lewis (Mrs.), iii, 289.  
 Martha (———), iii, 290; inscription on tomb of, iii, 291.  
 Mary, inscription on tomb of, iii, 290.  
 Nathaniel (Col.), letter of, iii, 290; inscription on tomb, iii, 290.  
 Bury St. Edmunds, England, ii, 74.  
 Busch, Adolphus, i, 440.  
 Bush, ———, ii, 136, 138, 139.  
 Mistress, i, 324.  
 Major, ii, 695.  
 Sarah, v, 193.  
 Bushell, Edward, iv, 450.  
 Busher, Leonard, iii, 191.  
 Bushfield, Va., plantation, iv, 100.  
 Bushnell, David, i, 401.  
 David, ii, 165.  
 Francis, ii, 176.  
 Mary (Marvyn), iv, 402.  
 Reuben, v, 548.  
 Richard, iv, 402.  
 Bushwick, N. Y., i, 735.  
 Business, development of American, i, 745-748, 751, 757; restrictions on early American, ii, 99; ethics of, i, 691, 694.  
 Busse, Fred A., ii, 23.  
 Busweiler, Alsace, ii, 466.  
 Butensky, Jules, reproduction of photograph of sculpture by, v, 272.  
 Butler, B. F. (Gen.), iv, 212, 213.  
 Colonel, iii, 383, 390.  
 Ensign, ii, 386.  
 James, iii, 54.  
 John, ii, 386, 391; iii, 430, 433; iv, 441.  
 Jonathan, v, 548.  
 Joseph G. (Jr.), ii, 625.  
 Nicholas Murray (L. L. D., Ph. D.), address on Universal Peace by, iii, 481-483, 485-488.  
 Richard (Col.), iv, 344.  
 Walter, iii, 378, 430, 431, 432, 433.  
 William (Lieut.-Col.), Revolutionary service, iii, 380.  
 Zebulon, (Col.), iii, 431, 432; iv, 440, 441, 443; v, 119.  
 Butler County, Pa., iv, 113, 115.  
 Butler-Quincy mansion, Quincy, Mass., photograph, v, 7.  
 Butterfield, Deborah, i, 74.  
 Family, i, 74.  
 Butterfield Route through New Mexico, ii, 672.  
 Butternuts, the, iii, 379, 380.  
 Butter's Row, Wilmington, Mass., iv, 412.  
 Buttre, J. C., old engraving by, v, 36.  
 Buxheim, Swabia, Germany, i, 304.  
 Buxtorffie, Synagoga, Judea, i, 184.  
 Byard's Hill, New York City, ii, 185, 353, 354; fortifications at, ii, 186; defense in Revolution, ii, 516.  
 Byley Family, iii, 96, 99.  
 Byllynge, Edward, settlement of English estate, ii, 90.  
 Byram's River, iv, 433.  
 Byrd Family, ii, 677; iii, 286; photograph of ——— homè, iii, 291.  
 William (Col.), iii, 83.  
 Byrre, Manor of, iv, 366.

# C

- Cabarena Point, i, 311.  
 Cabell County, W. Va., ii, 211, 212.  
 Cabinet, Presidential, changes in 1907 in, ii, 24.  
 Cable Company, Atlantic, iv, 330.  
 Caborca, Mission of, ii, 40.  
 Cabot, Sebastian, i, 10; v, 336; ancient map of, ii, 119.  
 Cabrera, Manuel Estrada (President), ii, 1, 714; photograph, ii, 13.  
 Cabrillo, ———, i, 22; iii, 111; first seaboard exploration of California by, ii, 38.  
 Cache, Okla., ii, 672.  
 Caddoe Indians in Mexican war, ii, 620.  
 Cadiz, Spain, blockade of, i, 311; capture of vessels by Sir Francis Drake at, ii, 109; second expedition of Columbus to New World from, iii, 61.  
 Cadman, Thomas Watson, ii, 94.  
 Cadwallader, ———, iv, 32.  
     Family, v, 307.  
     Lieut.-Col., iii, 280.  
 Cady, James, iii, 117.  
 Caernavon, Lancaster Co., Pa., v, 192.  
 Caesar, Julius, iii, 40; camps in England of, iii, 41; Commentaries of, iii, 70.  
 Cagni, ———, Arctic explorations of, iii, 350.  
 Cahaggon, Hugh, ii, 189.  
 Caheunga Pass, iii, 110.  
 Cahokia, Ill., first permanent settlement of State at, ii, 213.  
 Cain Creek, N. C., i, 58, 59.  
 Cairn Point, iii, 334.  
 Cairo, Egypt, i, 676; excerpts from speech of Theodore Roosevelt before University at, iv, 314; Ill., iv, 558.  
 Caistor-next-the-Sea, England, v, 189.  
 Caiver, ———, i, 363.  
 Cajein, Capt., ii, 107.  
 Cajuenche Indians, ii, 258, 260.  
 Cala, ———, i, 405.  
 Calabria, earthquake in, iv, 12.  
 Calais, France, iv, 630.  
 Calaveras, Cal., ii, 634.  
 Caldecot, Monmouthshire, Wales, v, 583.  
 Calder, A. Sterling, reproduction of sculpture by, iii, 180.  
 Caldwell, ———, i, 78; facsimile of autograph on early passport of, ii, 660.  
     Alexander iii, 453, 455, 459.  
     Alfred, iii, 456, 459.  
     Anne, iii, 455, 458.  
     Annie E. (Pugh), iii, 459.  
     Catherine R. (Thompson), iii, 459.  
     Daniel, iii, 453.  
     David, iii, 453, 454.  
     Dicey (Mann), iii, 454.  
     Elias Boudinot, i, 77-79.  
     Eliza, iii, 454.  
     Eliza (Halstead), iii, 459.  
     Elizabeth, iii, 455, 458.  
     Elizabeth (Alexander), iii, 455, 456.  
     Family, iii, 453-459; coat of arms of, iii, 457.  
     Frances, iii, 455, 458.  
     George, iii, 459.  
     Hattie (Baird), iii, 459.  
     James, i, 76, 78; iii, 454, 456, 458; portrait of, iii, 457.  
     James (Jr.), iii, 455, 458, 459.  
     James (Sir), iii, 456.  
     Jane (Boggs), iii, 458.  
     Janet, iii, 455, 458.  
     John, i, 76; iii, 453, 454-456, 458.  
     Joseph, iii, 453, 455, 456, 459.  
     Joshua W. (Hon.), work on Bar of Tenn. by, v, 104.  
     Laura E. (Goshorn), iii, 459.  
     Liberia, iii, 454.  
     Lovely, iii, 455, 458.  
     Margaret (Philips), iii, 454.  
     Martha, iii, 454.  
     Mary, iii, 454, 455, 458.  
     Mary (Yarnall), iii, 459.  
     Mrs., i, 77.  
     Nancy (Booker), iii, 459.  
     Nathaniel, i, 515.  
     Oliver, iii, 453.  
     Robert, iii, 454.  
     Samuel, iii, 455, 458.  
     Samuel (Maj.-Gen.), iii, 454.  
     Sarah, iii, 455, 458.  
     Susannah, iii, 455, 459.  
     Thomas, iii, 454.  
     William, ii, 353; iii, 454.  
 Caldwell Castle, Ireland, iii, 456, 457; County, Ky., iii, 454; County, Mo., iv, 519; Settlement, Va., i, 76; iii, 454; Station, Ky., iii, 454.  
 Calhoun family, iv, 149.  
     James S. (Gov.), administration in N. Mex. of, iii, 546-552.  
     John Caldwell (Sec., Vice-President), i, 76, 78; ii, 193, 593, 692; iii, 235, 454, 629; iv, 522, 523; v, 6; advocacy of War of 1812, ii, 658; birth and education, ii, 658; oratory, ii, 658; Presidential campaign, iii, 614, 617, 618, 619; silhouette, ii, 658; Scotch-Irish descent, iii, 81; services in Congress, ii, 658.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

Calhoun, Martha (Caldwell), iii, 454.

Calhoun, Tenn., iv, 301.

California, i, 14, 379, 676; ii, 689; iii, 475, 511, 603; iv, 210, 558; v, 291, 423, 479, 611; acquisition by U. S., i, 15, 22; ii, 615, 553, 554, 558; admission into Union, i, 14, 22; agriculture, i, 22; area, ii, 255; boundary, i, 227; Burgess family, ii, 510; Buri Buri grants, iii, 178; Camulos Ranch House, v, 374, 382; Canada de la Graciosa, iii, 171; Canada de San Andres, iii, 178; Canada de San Francisco, iii, 178; Canada de Santa Ana, iii, 106; Castillo de San Joaquin, iii, 175, 176, 177; Cauhanga Pass, v, 384; colonization by Mexico, i, 22; conversion to Christianity of Indians, iii, 173; Court of Appeals, ii, 211; early Spanish explorers, ii, 38-42; iii, 178; iv, 171; early mail route from Missouri, ii, 672; early voyage to, ii, 584, 586; earthquake, iii, 68; European Protectorate, ii, 623; first mission, i, 22; first overland journey to, iv, 387; first pueblo, iii, 178; first settlements, i, 22; first settlers and descendants, ii, 697, 698, 701; first theatre, i, 626; Franciscan Order, i, 22; ii, 524; gold discovered, ii, 40, 129, 554, 680, 715; gold exhausted, ii, 634-637, 642; 4th governor, iii, 179; Grijalva family, iii, 106; Gulf of, ii, 525, 547; horticulture, i, 22; immigration, i, 21; Japanese, i, 21, 187, 190; labor troubles, ii, 33; Las Pulgas grants, iii, 178; manufacturing, i, 22; mining, i, 22; Mission of Monterey, i, 626; ii, 39; iii, 179; Mission of Neustra Senora de la Soledad, ii, 525; Mission of San Antonio, ii, 39; Mission of San Antonio de Padua, iii, 172; Mission of San Carlos del Carmelo, iii, 173; Mission of San Carlos Borromeo de Monterey, ii, 525; Mission of San Diego, i, 22, 626; ii, 39, 700; iii, 109, 172, 173; Mission of San Francisco, iii, 106, 174; Mission of San Gabriel, ii, 39, 524; iii, 102, 109, 110, 172; Mission of San Luis Obispo, ii, 39, 525; iii, 172; Mission of San Xavier del Bac, ii, 698; Mission of Santa Clara, iii, 106; Moraga family, iii, 106; oil region, v, 369, 371-373; old road to, ii, 153; petroleum industry, i, 22; pioneers to far North from, ii, 632, 634, 635, 637, 642; population, i, 22; ii, 255; public schools, i, 21; pueblo of San Jose de Guadalupe, iii, 106, 178; ranch house in, v, 374; Rancheria de Mescaltitan, ii, 524; iii, 112; Rancheria de los Federnales, ii, 524; reproduction of engraving of Castillo de San Joaquin, iii, 175; reproduction of engraving

of Golden Gate, iii, 177; reproduction of engraving of Mission of Monterey, iii, 179; reproduction of mural painting of arrival of immigrants at Mission of San Gabriel, iii, 102; reproduction of photograph of first theatre, i, 626; reproductions of photographs of route of first overland journey to, ii, 696; iii, 105, 107, 109, 111, 170, 175, 177, 393, 394, 397, 399; reproductions of photographs of scenery, v, 375-382; reproduction of print of Indian village, iii, 401; Revolutionary period, iii, 110; Santa Barbara Co., iii, 111; Santa Clara Valley, v, 374, 382; savings banks, i, 686; scenery, i, 293, 294; soldier of, iii, 106; Spanish archives, ii, 259; Spanish regime, v, 369-374, 383-385; Spring Valley Water Co. of, iii, 178; transcript of journal of leader of first overland expedition which founded San Francisco, ii, 38-42, 255-261, 521-526, 696-701; iii, 103-112, 170-179, 395-403; U. S. Senator, ii, 211; University, i, 22; iv, 13, 297; Ventura Co., iii, 111; Petroleum Co., v, 369, 373.

Calinan Diamond, ii, 26.

Calis, Eulalia, iii, 179.

Calk, William, iv, 549; extracts from diary, iv, 550.

Callaway County, Mo., iv, 519.

Callender. Ann, ii, 667.

Anna, v, 84.

Robert, v, 84.

Calmet's Dictionary, i, 184.

Calne, Wiltshire, England, iv, 142, 143.

Calvert, Cecil (second Lord Baltimore), Charter of Province of Maryland issued to, iii, 559; controversy between William Penn and, iii, 562, 563; difficulties with Dutch colonists in Proprietary of, iii, 560, 561; extent of Proprietary, iii, 560; family, arms of, iii, 565.

George (first Lord Baltimore), agreement made by descendants, iii, 562; arrival in Va., iii, 558, 559; boundary of Maryland Province of, iii, 555, 556; death of, iii, 559; Newfoundland estate, iii, 558.

Leonard, founding of St. Mary's, Md., by, iii, 559, 561.

Thomas, v, 569.

Calvin, iv, 124, 472; v, 359.

Camaguey, Cuba, ii, 427.

Cambden's Britanis, i, 184.

Cambrey, Jenkyn, i, 335.

Cambria County, Pa., iv, 115.

Cambridge, England, ii, 74; Mass., i, 64, 125, 173, 333, 377, 504, 515, 516, 517, 704, 706; iii, 49, 123, 126, 128, 201, 207, 379, 511; iv, 68, 245, 270, 271, 409, 563, 565; v, 130, 131, 140, 143, 158, 295, 360, 361, 426, 432, 456, 469; first American print-

# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- (Cambridge, Mass.)  
 ing press, at, ii, 492; founding of, v, 139; organization of Militia before Revolution at, iv, 382; raising of Union Flag in, i, 12; photograph of home of Longfellow, iv, 134; Revolutionary Army at, iii, 53, 212; Revolutionary Minute Men at, v, 155; transcript from records of Provincial Congress at, v, 150, 151; Washington Co., N. Y., i, 618.
- Cambridge University, ii, 492; iii, 119, 266, 492; iv, 31, 334, 428; v, 130, 234, 354, 424, 426.
- (Harvard) University, ii, 305; iv, 262, 263.
- Camden, Lord, iv, 436.
- Camden, N. C., v, 100, 101; S. C., i, 462; Revolutionary battle, iii, 208; iv, 37.
- Camden Hills, iii, 435.
- Camden Society, iv, 354.
- Camelford, Earl of, iii, 410.
- Cameron, Simon (Sec.), portrait of, v, 210.
- Cameron County, Pa., iv, 113.
- Camine del Diablo, dangers of journey through, ii, 40.
- Camm, — (Rev.), iii, 83, 85, 86.
- Cammel, Anna, iv, 367, 369, 371.
- Robert, iv, 367.
- Camp, Charles L. N., ii, 198, 359; drawings of, ii, 503, 504.
- David Nelson (Hon.), i, 151.
- John, killing by Indians, ii, 301.
- John (Capt.), iii, 286.
- Campbell, —, i, 479, 709, 710; poem by, iii, 432; History of Virginia by, iii, 428.
- Alexander (Dr.), ii, 211.
- Arthur, iv, 576.
- C., first American Magazine for sale by, ii, 490.
- Capt., i, 461-464, 729-731.
- Col., i, 58, 460, 461, 462; v, 101.
- Duncan, v, 441.
- John, ii, 190; v, 441; first American newspaper published by, ii, 128, 494; sending of letters giving news of Boston to New England colonies by, ii, 494.
- John A. (Judge), v, 102, 223.
- Major, i, 732; iii, 86.
- Mrs., i, 709, 710.
- Thomas M. (Hon.), i, 435.
- William (Col.), ii, 279, 280.
- William (Gen.), iv, 543, 544.
- William Wallace (Prof.), article on astronomy by, iv, 13.
- Campeachy Indians in Mexican War, ii, 620.
- Campgaw, N. J., reproduction of photograph of old William E. Winter house, iii, 608.
- Campion, Mary (Mrs.), iii, 96.
- Sarah (Mrs.), iii, 96.
- Camps, —, i, 360.
- Campus Martius, O., ii, 310.
- Camulos Ranch House, Santa Clara Valley, Cal., v, 374; reproduction of photograph, v, 382.
- Canaan, Conn., iii, 603; Conn., railroad accident at, ii, 34; Maine, i, 75.
- Canada, Captain, ii, 70.
- Canada, i, 10, 183, 498, 682, 727, 739; ii, 124, 267, 423, 429, 559; iii, 43, 215, 244, 315, 378, 390, 391, 483, 518; iv, 36, 37, 45, 115, 120, 121, 127, 131, 181, 332, 445, 487, 575, 610; v, 80, 159; upper, i, 448, 734, 739; Annexation Association in, v, 230; anniversary of founding of Quebec, ii, 359, 375; attitude on Japanese question of government, ii, 5; boundary between U. S., iv, 467; Canso in, v, 21, 22, 24, 151; Colonial mail route, v, 448, 449, 450, 452; Colonists sent by Company of Hundred Associates, ii, 380; English conquest, ii, 39; iv, 262; Constitution granted by Queen Victoria, v, 230; early fur trade, ii, 376; early Christian missionary to, ii, 44; early settlements in U. S. by trading companies of, v, 505; early trade, ii, 376; early trade with U. S., i, 751, 752, 753; early transportation, i, 751; emigration to gold fields of Northwestern America, ii, 635; expeditions from American Colonies, i, 693; ii, 82; iv, 378, 380, 381; v, 17-32, 74, 151; exploration, ii, 376-382; first Episcopal Church in Upper, iii, 430; first house, ii, 376, 378; first wireless message across Atlantic from, ii, 15; French in, ii, 213; v, 217; governor of Upper, iv, 128; harassing of New England coast by privateers from, v, 17; Indian affairs, ii, 395; Indian fighting, iii, 82; Indians' captives taken to, iv, 242; Island of Cape Breton, i, 705; ii, 379; iii, 119, 215; iv, 380; v, 17, 18, 19, 25, 151, 152; Jesuit missions, ii, 381, 388, 389; militia, i, 738, 739; missions to Oregon from, v, 516; Mohawk Indians in, iii, 379; Papineau Rebellion, v, 533; Patriot War of 1838, v, 215-230; reproduction of portrait of hero of English conquest, iv, 58; reproduction of print of first flag captured by Americans in Revolution taken in, iv, 158; Revolutionary army in, ii, 228; Revolutionary campaign, iii, 381; Revolutionary evacuation, ii, 228; Revolutionary expeditions, i, 739; ii, 664; iii, 205; v, 473; savings banks, i, 686; torries in, i, 738, 754; iii, 430; threatened invasion of Vermont from, iv, 381; visit of Secretary of State Root, ii, 25; War of 1812, i, 739, 752; William Penn's letter to the "Emperor" of, iv, 110.
- Canada de la Graciosa, Cal., iii, 171.
- Canada de San Andres, Cal., iii, 178.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- Canada de San Francisco, Cal., iii, 178.  
 Canada de Santa Ana, Cal., iii, 106.  
 Canadian Confederation, v, 230.  
 Canadian Lo, v, 218.  
 Canadian Pacific Railroad, wreck, ii, 34.  
 Canajoharie, N. Y., iii, 433; Castle, iii, 378.  
 Canal Bank of Portland, Me., iv, 413.  
 Canal Construction of Genesee Valley, ii, 61.  
 Canal Street, New York City, iv, 392; rare wood engraving of, iii, 163.  
 Canals in United States, iv, 407-416; in N. Y., iv, 116, 117.  
 Canandaigua, N. Y., v, 135; sale of land of Robert Morris in, ii, 55.  
 Canary Islands, ii, 122; iii, 61; second expedition to New World of Columbus from, iii, 61, 62, 65.  
 Cane Creek, Rutherford Co., N. C., i, 51.  
 Cancer Hospital, bequest of Miss Anna T. Jeanes to found, ii, 15.  
 Candish, England, v, 424.  
 Canfield, Maj., iii, 55.  
 Cannibalism among West Indians in time of Columbus, iii, 64, 67, 68, 69.  
 Canisteo River, iv, 117, 118, 119.  
 Cannon, Speaker, ii, 23.  
 Cannon Fiord, iii, 643.  
 Canning, Josephine, i, 568.  
 Canon Creek, Klondike, ii, 634, 638.  
 Canonieus, iv, 427.  
 Canons Ashby, Northamptonshire, England, v, 349.  
 Canonteign, Devonshire, England, iv, 360.  
 Canot, —, ii, 382.  
 Canova, i, 164.  
 Canso, Canada, v, 21, 22; capture by French of American garrison at, v, 151.  
 Canterbury, Archbishop of, iv, 373; v, 195, 240, 303, 424.  
 Canterbury, England, i, 521; v, 584; Prerogative Court of, iv, 372; Cathedral, ii, 262.  
 Cantino, —, ancient map of the world made by, ii, 118.  
 Canton, China, iv, 279; Mass., history, iv, 376; Ohio, ii, 406; statue in memory of President McKinley at, i, 610.  
 Caonabo, West Indian king, iii, 77, 79.  
 Capac, Manco, ii, 419.  
 Cape Ackland, iii, 328; Albert, iii, 346; Alexander, iii, 334; Ann, iii, 440; Athol, iii, 325; Belknap, iii, 347; Blanc, Canada, i, 262; Breton, Island of, i, 705; Breton, Canada, ii, 379; v, 17, 18, 19; English expedition against, v, 25; expedition of 1745 against, iii, 119; French and Indian War on, iii, 215; Breton Island, Canada, fort on, iv, 380; siege of Louisburg on, v, 151, 152; Charles, Va., i, 215; Clear, v, 249; Cod, ii, 479; iv, 249; v, 450; exploration of New England coast from St. Lawrence River to, ii, 376; Hudson's exploration of, i, 203; Mayflower Compact written at, iii, 191; Pilgrims' arrival at, iv, 470, 474, 476; plan for canal across, iv, 408; Colan, iii, 347, 348; Colony, Africa, ii, 26; Columbia, iii, 347, 348, 349, 351, 356; Corrientes, ii, 585; Durville, iii, 346; Fear, N. C., i, 10; iii, 557; Francis, San Domingo, i, 354; ii, 170; Harbor of, ii, 68; Insurrection, ii, 69; Fraser, iii, 346; George Russell, engraving of, iii, 323; of Good Hope, iv, 317; ancient map of world showing, ii, 116; Hatherston, iii, 334; Hatteras, i, 215, 319; Henlopen, iii, 560, 562, 563; v, 264, 265; Henry, Va., discovery of, i, 206, 215; Henry Lighthouse, Va., photograph of memorial tablet, iv, 535; Horn, i, 15, 310; ii, 129, 642; iv, 279, 322, 324, 558; Inglefield, iii, 334; Joseph Henley, iii, 347; Lupton, iii, 346; Maisi, ii, 411; May, iii, 300; iv, 577; v, 261, 264; May County, N. J., iii, 572; Morris K. Jesup, iii, 357; Nicholas, West Indies, iii, 114; Parry, iii, 327; Rawson, iii, 347; Robertson, iii, 333; Sabine, iii, 337, 346, 357, 640; Samana, West Indies, iii, 114; Sheridan, iii, 347; Tiberon, Hispaniola, ii, 171, 175; Tiberon, ii, 322; Union, iii, 346; 357; Verde Islands, i, 276; iv, 629; Vincent, N. Y., ii, 607, 608; v, 226; York, iii, 316, 357, 638.  
 Capen House, Topsfield, Mass., reproduction of photograph, v, 9.  
 Capet, House of, iv, 360.  
 Capitana, ship of Columbus, iii, 62, 63.  
 Capitol, change of National, i, 14; Washington, D. C., burning of, i, 78; bronze doors on, ii, 545; portrait of Charles Bulfinch, architect of, iii, 98; Trumbull's paintings in rotunda of, iii, 197.  
 Capitol Hill, Washington, D. C., i, 78.  
 Capra, William, iv, 356, 360.  
 Captain Gibbs' Guard in the Revolution, transcript of order for organization, i, 126.  
 Capriolo, engraving of Columbus by, ii, 116.  
 Caractacus, i, 335.  
 Carbrooke, England, v, 190; Manor, Norfolk, England, v, 198.  
 Carcassonne, France, v, 174.  
 Cardenas, Cuba, ii, 409.  
 Carder, John, ii, 508, 512, 513.  
 Mary (Holden), ii, 508, 512, 513.  
 Cardiff, Wales, v, 299.  
 Cardigan, Wales, v, 307, 311.  
 Carducci, death, ii, 36.  
 Carelesse, Edward (Capt.), i, 644.  
 Careri, John Francis Gemelli (Dr.), note on manuscript descriptive of journey around world in 1697 by, ii, 579; synop-

# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- (Careri, Dr. John Francis Gemelli)  
 sis of life, ii, 585, 586; transcripts from manuscripts, ii, 580-585.
- Carew, Edmund (Sir), v, 596.  
 Family, v, 309.  
 Katherine, v, 596.  
 Martha (Gooch), iii, 100.  
 Walter, v, 309.  
 William, iii, 100.
- Carey, Henry, composer of music of National hymn, ii, 200.  
 Mathew, i, 240.  
 Misses, i, 27.
- Carhart, Serg't., i, 454.
- Caribbean Sea, ii, 643; islands of, iv, 154; protection under Monroe Doctrine of, ii, 166; Spanish rule on, ii, 403, 404; struggle for control of America on, ii, 166, 315-329.
- Caribbee Islands, iii, 64; natives, iii, 66-71, 76-80.
- Cariboo River, British Columbia, search for gold, ii, 638, 640-642.
- Carleil, Christopher (Lieut.-Gen.), i, 644, 647, 651.
- Carleton, Gov., iv, 127, 128, 129.  
 Guy (Gen., Sir), i, 563, 564; iii, 308; v, 554.
- Carlingford, Earls of, v, 414.
- Carlisle, Pa., i, 373; iii, 448, 449, 451; iv, 244, 245; v, 84, 85, 87-91, 93, 94, 96, 473; Hamilton Library at, ii, 663; v, 96; Indian Industrial School at, i, 469, 478, 479; v, 87; photograph of Revolutionary barracks, v, 81; photograph of grave of "Molly Pitcher," v, 94, 96; photographs of house of Molly Pitcher, v, 81, 82; reproduction of photograph of "Molly Pitcher's Well," v, 96; photograph of Revolutionary monument, v, 96; photograph of Revolutionary relic preserved at, v, 96; researches regarding "Molly Pitcher" from records at, v, 83-95; visit of George Washington during Whiskey Insurrection, v, 92.
- Carlisle Castle, Scotland, iv, 244.
- Carlos, King of Portugal, ii, 11.
- Carlos III, King of Spain, ii, 39.
- Carlyle, Thomas, iii, 384; v, 183.
- Carmel Mission, Monterey, Cal., i, 626.
- Carmichael, Dr., i, 344.
- Carminow, Elizabeth (De la Pomeroy), iv, 366.  
 Oliver, iv, 366.
- Carnall, Henry, i, 525.
- Carnarvonshire, North Wales, v, 307.
- Carnegie, Andrew, ii, 667; benefactions of, ii, 15, 25; Cross of Legion of Honor conferred on, ii, 25; efforts to further cause of international peace made by, ii, 6; founding of Palace of Peace at the Hague by, iii, 39; plea for international peace by, iii, 473; photograph of Peace Conference showing, iii, 636; transcripts of speeches on universal peace, ii, 536; iii, 474-476, 478; foundation, ii, 539; Hall, New York City, holding of the peace conference at, ii, 25; Institute, Pittsburgh, Pa., opening of the, ii, 25; Institution, Washington, D. C., ii, 25; Library, Atlanta, Ga., ii, 630; Peace Conference, holding at New York of the, ii, 25; reproduction of photograph of the, iii, 636.
- Carner, —, i, 363.
- Carnfield Hall, England, ii, 89.
- Carolinas, the, iv, 431, 528; v, 432; Atkins family, iii, 99; battle of Alliance in, ii, 364; battle of the Revolution in, ii, 277, 279, 280; Creek Indians in, ii, 156; English traders in, ii, 156; memorials to natives, ii, 704; Northwest Territory claimed by, iv, 445; paper money introduced into, i, 693; plantation life, i, 51; Revolutionary organization of Regulators in the, ii, 364; rice culture, v, 476; Scotch traders, ii, 156; Scotch-Irish in, iii, 81; settlement of the, i, 584; Tories in, i, 58.
- Carpenter, —, iii, 450; iv, 424.  
 Abbie F., i, 61.  
 Capt.-Lieut., ii, 187.  
 Gardner, iii, 55.  
 Matthew H., i, 28.  
 William, iii, 193; facsimile of autograph, ii, 447.
- Carpenter's Hall, Philadelphia, Pa., convention of Continental Congress, iv, 384, 526, 604.
- Carquines Strait, Cal., iii, 178, 179.
- Carr, —, membership on Committee of Correspondence, ii, 364.  
 Caleb (Gov.), ii, 507, 509, 511, 513.  
 Sarah (Clarke), ii, 507, 509, 513.
- Carrillo, —, ii, 436.  
 Major-General, ii, 436.
- Carrington, —, "Washington, the Soldier," by, iii, 214.  
 Lemuel, ii, 342, 345.  
 Lois, ii, 345.  
 Riviras, ii, 342.  
 Carroll, —, iv, 528.  
 Family, engraving of mansion, ii, 587.  
 Charles, ii, 226.  
 Edith Kermit, ii, 226.  
 Gertrude Elizabeth (Tyler), ii, 226.
- Carson, Christopher, i, 623; photograph of memorial, iv, 454.
- Carson County, N. C., ii, 134.
- Carta Marina, discovery of ancient, ii, 118.
- Cartagena, Colombia, South America, i, 642; ii, 267; founding, i, 646; French conquest of, ii, 166-176; English expedition against, i, 647-651; ii, 315-329, 331-338; v, 73; harbor of, ii, 172, 173;



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- old maps, ii, 168, 169, 320, 321, 324, 325; photograph, ii, 323; photograph of historic wall at, ii, 327; photograph of Spanish sentry box at, ii, 319.
- Carter, ———, iv, 600.  
 (Chamberlain), iv, 602.  
 Alexander, iv, 600-601.  
 Benjamin Winston, iv, 601, 602.  
 Bettie, i, 372.  
 C. R. (Gov.), i, 18.  
 Charles, iii, 83.  
 Charles David, iv, 601, 602.  
 D. M., engraving from painting by, v, 42.  
 Dale, iii, 83.  
 David, iv, 600, 601, 602.  
 Diana, iv, 601.  
 Elizabeth, iii, 290; iv, 597, 598, 599.  
 Estella, iv, 602.  
 Family, ii, 677; iv, 595-602; v, 309.  
 George, v, 469.  
 Gertrude (Wilson), iv, 602.  
 Howard Williston, iv, 596.  
 Itly, iv, 602.  
 J. Madison, iv, 601.  
 Jane, iv, 600, 601.  
 Jemima, iv, 597, 599.  
 John, iv, 545.  
 John B., iv, 602.  
 John Elliott, iv, 601, 602.  
 Jonathan, iv, 601.  
 Judith, iii, 294.  
 Julia, iv, 602.  
 Lelia (Skipwith), v, 469.  
 Lieut., iii, 381.  
 Lorenzo (Maj.), iii, 387.  
 Mary L. (Webb), iv, 602.  
 Mollie E. (Heald), iv, 602.  
 Mrs., iii, 84; iv, 597.  
 Nancy (Coodey), iv, 601.  
 Nancy (Elliott), iv, 601.  
 Nanie, iv, 601, 602.  
 Nathan, iv, 597.  
 Nathaniel, iv, 596, 597, 598, 599, 600.  
 Osceola, iv, 601, 602.  
 Pocahontas, iv, 601, 602.  
 Richard (Capt.), iv, 601.  
 Robert, iii, 290, 294; iv, 600.  
 Sarah, iv, 597, 598, 599, 601.  
 Serena J. (Guy), iv, 601.  
 Susan C. (Lowry), iv, 602.  
 Tecumseh, iv, 601, 602.  
 Theodore (President), iv, 595, 600.  
 Thomas, iii, 85.  
 Thomas Jefferson, iv, 600, 601, 602.
- Carter County, Tenn., iv, 544.
- Carter's Creek, Gloucester County, Virginia, ii, 676; iii, 292; old manor house at, iii, 285; transcripts of inscriptions on tombs at, iii, 289, 290, 291.
- Carter's Hotel, Cleveland, Ohio, iii, 387.
- Carteret, George (Sir), conveyance of Proprietary of New Jersey to, v, 73.
- Carthage, N. Y., ii, 607.
- Carthagera, Spain, i, 311; old map representing Sir Francis Drake's attack on, i, 648, 649.
- Carthusian Monastery, i, 304.
- Cartoons, American, ii, 218-222.
- Cartwright, ———, iii, 275, 276, 278, 582.
- Carver, ———, ii, 394; iii, 427.  
 Capt., iii, 423.  
 Family, ii, 92.  
 Gov., iii, 500; iv, 623.  
 John, iv, 481.  
 Jonathan, v, 499, 500.
- Carver, formerly a part of Plymouth, Mass., poem read at celebration of Old Home Week, at, ii, 562-666, 569-577.
- Cary, Col., ii, 188, 350, 352, 353, 355, 514, 516, 518, 519, 520, 648, 650, 652; iii, 54, 55, 56, 57, 278.
- Cary Deliverance (Grant), v, 309.  
 Dudley (Lieut.), iii, 286.  
 Eleanor (Hawkins), v, 309.  
 Elizabeth (Proctor), v, 309.  
 Family, v, 309; coat-of-arms, v, 308.  
 Henry Francis, v, 309.  
 James, v, 309.  
 John, v, 309.  
 Jonathan (Capt.), v, 309.  
 Josiah (Ensign), v, 309.  
 Judge, iv, 575.  
 Mary (Boleyn), v, 309.  
 Miles, v, 309.  
 Obed (Quartermaster), v, 309.  
 Richard (Jr.), iii, 58.  
 Samuel (Lieut.), iii, 286; v, 309.  
 Thomas (Sir), v, 309.  
 William (Sir), v, 309.  
 Wilson Myles (Col.), v, 309.
- Casagrande, ii, 699.
- Casablanca, invasion by Moroccan tribesmen, ii, 30.
- Cascade Mountains, i, 228; ii, 636.
- Casco Bay, Mass., i, 61.
- Case, Alexander E., ii, 249; early map of Kansas by, ii, 253.  
 Bert Francis (Rev.), i, 284.
- Casey, ———, iv, 204.  
 Peter, ii, 209.
- Casimer-Perier, President, death, ii, 36.
- Caspian Sea, iv, 187.
- Cass, Col., iii, 390.  
 General, iii, 458.  
 Lew (Secretary of War), ii, 47.
- Cassel, ———, v, 392.  
 Burd (Congressman), ii, 20.
- Castelar, ———, ii, 409.
- Castile, iii, 60; King of, v, 584.
- Castillo, ———, iv, 436.  
 Antonio Canovas del, ii, 411.
- Castillo de San Joaquin, Cal., iii, 176; engraving of first fort, San Francisco,

THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- (Castillo de San Joaquin, Cal.)  
 Cal., the, iii, 175; engraving of Golden Gate showing, iii, 177.
- Castle Dome, ii, 256; Howell, Wales, v, 307; Karry, Somersetshire, England, v, 309.
- Castro, Manuel de Jesus, iii, 174.
- Cat Island, Bahamas, supposed landing of Columbus, ii, 120, 122.
- Catalonia, Spain, iii, 179.
- Catawissa, Pa., iii, 448; v, 119.
- Catel, ———, iv, 308.
- Catengar, Somersetshire, England, v, 595.
- Cathart, Lord (Maj.-Gen.), ii, 319.
- Cathay, i, 633.
- Catheart, ———, v, 608.
- General, v, 608.
- Catherine of Arragon, v, 242, 243.
- Catherine II., iii, 452.
- Catherwood, Mary Hartwell, ii, 215.
- Catholic Kings, early Spanish work entitled Chronicle of, iii, 61.
- Catholics, coming to Maryland of, ii, 362.
- Missionary work and colonization in California, ii, 39-42, 521-526, 696-701; iii, 103-112, 170-179, 395-403; missionary work and colonization in Canada, ii, 43-47, 380, 381, 388, 389.
- Catlin, ———, i, 437; iv, 184.
- Luty, ii, 520.
- Cato, iv, 523, 524.
- Catron ———, ii, 673.
- Catskill, N. Y., i, 306; iv, 261.
- Catskill Mountains, i, 419.
- Cattaraugus Co., N. Y., iv, 116, 118, 119, 120.
- Cattle, discovery of prevention of Texas fever in, i, 440; introduction into New York and Pennsylvania of improved breeds, ii, 61.
- Caughnawaga, N. Y., iii, 213.
- Cauhanga Pass, Cal., v, 384.
- Cauldwell, Alexander of, iii, 453.
- Andrew of, iii, 453.
- Ann, iii, 453.
- Daniel of, iii, 453.
- David of, iii, 453.
- Estate of, iii, 453.
- John of, iii, 453.
- Joseph of, iii, 453.
- Cavaliers, Southern, i, 565, 566, 567; in Maryland, will of, iv, 617-620; in Virginia, ii, 219, 675.
- Cave & Son, firm of, i, 400.
- Cavite, Philippine Islands, ii, 580; iii, 16.
- Cayuga, N. Y., iv, 112.
- Cayuga Indians, iii, 433, 434.
- Cayuse Indians, i, 227.
- Cayuse War in Northwest, v, 516.
- Cazenovia, N. Y., i, 353; v, 225.
- Cebreo, Gen., ii, 437.
- Cecill, William (Capt.), i, 644.
- Cedar Creek, battle of, iii, 459.
- Cedar Grove, Va., plantation of, iv, 100.
- Cedar Springs, S. C., i, 374, 375.
- Cedar Street, Philadelphia, Pa., iii, 564.
- Celverdale, Warwickshire, England, i, 521.
- Conly, John, iii, 56.
- Census of Crime in United States, iv, 189; of United States, iv, 14; first, ii, 596; tenth, ii, 499.
- Centennial Exposition at Philadelphia, i, 632.
- Center County, Pa., iv, 115.
- Central America, v, 370; effect of Clayton-Bulwer Treaty in, iv, 207; plan to secure peace in, ii, 25; plan for deportation of freed negroes to, iv, 199, 203, 204, 206, 207, 208, 211; volcano of, iii, 64.
- Central American Republics, attempt to form confederation, ii, 5.
- Central Park, New York City, ii, 688.
- Century Magazine, i, 472.
- Ceperos, Jose Maria Lopez, iv, 571, 574.
- Ceriton, Manor of, iv, 363.
- Cerlail, Christopher (Lieut.-Gen.), i, 643.
- Cerracchi, Guiseppe, i, 164.
- Cervera, Admiral, i, 16; ii, 411.
- Cesar, i, 94, 95.
- Ceylon, early journey to, ii, 585; emigration to gold fields of northwestern America from, ii, 635.
- Chabazite, discovery of form of the mineral, i, 679.
- Chadwick, Capt., iii, 116.
- French Enzer (Capt.), ii, 212.
- Chalkley, Rebecca, v, 463.
- Thomas, v, 463.
- Challons, Catherine, iv, 366.
- Robert (Sir), iv, 366.
- Leigh, Devonshire, England, iv, 366.
- Chalmer's "Historical Annals," iii, 561, 562.
- Chalons, France, v, 399.
- Chamber of Commerce, New York City, v, 638.
- Chamberlain, ———, i, 376; iv, 602.
- D. H. (Gov.), death of, ii, 36.
- George E. (Hon.), i, 17.
- Mellen (Hon.), iv, 337.
- Chamberlain Observatory, University of Denver, article by Director of, iv, 15.
- Chamberlain's "Present State of Great Britain," i, 184.
- Chamberlin, Phineas, iii, 120.
- Chambers, Capt., ii, 333.
- James (Col.), ii, 695.
- Judge, iv, 35.
- Robert, iii, 604.
- Chambers' Dictionary, i, 184; expedition through Southwest, iii, 465.
- Chamier, Daniel (Com'y-Gen.), iv, 44.
- Champernown, Alexander (Sir), v, 596.
- Arthur (Sir), v, 595.
- John (Sir), v, 596.
- Katherine (Carew), v, 596.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- Mary (Norreys), v, 596.  
 Champion, Henry (Mrs.), i, 9.  
 Mrs., article on the American Flag by, ii, 125.  
 Champlain, Samuel de, i, 169; ii, 394; iv, 570; alleged portraits of, ii, 119, 120; 300th anniversary of founding of Quebec by, ii, 297, 359; character of, ii, 380-382; death of, ii, 380; discovery of Lake Champlain by, ii, 43; explorations of, ii, 376, 378; founding of Quebec by, ii, 43, 376; statue of, iii, 531.  
 Champlain Canal, iv, 412.  
 Champlin, John Denison, v, 347.  
 Champoege, Ore., conventions regarding organization of government, v, 527, 528, 533, 534; photograph of monument in honor of acquisition of Oregon, v, 542; unveiling of monument, v, 534.  
 Champs de Mars, Paris, France, ii, 598.  
 Chancellorsville, battle of, ii, 212; v, 410; Civil war photograph after battle of, iii, 373; painting of generals before battle of, v, 411.  
 Chanca, Diego Alvarez (Dr.), transcript of account of New World written on ship of Columbus by, iii, 59-80.  
 Chancery Lane, London, England, iv, 284.  
 Chandler, —, iii, 124.  
 Charles Church, v, 456.  
 Charles De F. (Capt.), ii, 12.  
 Col., iv, 284.  
 Duc, ii, 150.  
 Elizabeth W., v, 76.  
 Lew, ii, 150.  
 Lieut.-Col., ii, 184, 353; iii, 56.  
 Mrs. iii, 124.  
 Chandos, Lord, i, 522-534.  
 Channel Indians, ii, 525.  
 Channel Islands, ii, 524.  
 Channing, —, the historian, ii, 123.  
 — (Rev.), iv, 41.  
 — (Ellery), iv, 41.  
 Ann (Bowns), iv, 40.  
 Elizabeth, iv, 40.  
 Family, iv, 40, 41, 152.  
 John, iv, 41.  
 William (Att'y-Gen.), iv, 41.  
 William (Rev.), iv, 41.  
 Chantilly, battle of, i, 277; Va., plantation of, iv, 100.  
 Chantry, —, iv, 452.  
 Chapin, Bethia, v, 420.  
 Delia, v, 427.  
 Joseph (Capt.), v, 416.  
 Chappleau, Ontario, railroad wreck, ii, 34.  
 Chapline, Elizabeth (Fox), iii, 458.  
 Elizabeth Miller (Fox), ii, 112.  
 Family, ii, 112.  
 Isaac (Ensign), arrival in America, ii, 112.  
 Jane R., ii, 643.  
 Mary (Caldwell), iii, 458.  
 Moses Caton (Col.), ii, 112; iii, 458.  
 Moses W. (Gen.), ii, 112; iii, 458.  
 Chapman, —, i, 219, 223, 406; v, 370.  
 Albert (Maj.), iv, 492.  
 Col., ii, 520.  
 Family, iii, 286.  
 Harriet (Mrs.), photograph of Lincoln from print owned by, v, 204.  
 James (Capt.), ii, 353.  
 Judge, i, 548.  
 Major, iii, 54.  
 Reuben (Gov.), ii, 210.  
 Richard (Lieut.), v, 548.  
 Chappawamsic, Va., iv, 99.  
 Chappel, Alonzo, old engravings from paintings by, iv, 221, 222, 224, 225, 228-231; v, 38, 39, 41, 44, 46, 48.  
 Chapultepec, storming in Mexican War, iv, 558.  
 Charboneau, —, i, 483.  
 Baptiste, i, 479, 481, 483.  
 Touissant, i, 467, 468, 470, 471, 474, 475, 479.  
 Chard, England, v, 140.  
 Charing Cross, London, England, i, 243.  
 Charleote, England, i, 522.  
 Charlemagne, iv, 187, 188, 352; v, 139.  
 Charles I, i, 24; ii, 92, 675; iii, 284, 494, 498, 558; iv, 98, 224, 250, 371, 373, 428, 448, 604; v, 187, 232, 242, 299, 367, 467, 595, 634; American kin of Falconer of, iv, 623-631; Chaplain of, ii, 513; portrait of Falconer to, ii, 503; Tobacco Proclamation of, ii, 113; II, i, 11, 24; iii, 79, 412; iv, 98, 427, 433, 604; v, 117, 130, 242, 367, 586; fac-simile of petition of Colony of Massachusetts to, ii, 122; grant of New Netherlands, iii, 561; grants in Virginia, iii, 413, 414; grants to William Penn, iii, 562; iv, 110; portrait in old Town House, Boston, Mass., of, iv, 263; restoration of, iii, 453; III, i, 24; IV, i, 24; V, iii, 95, 453; Emperor, iv, 188; v, 404, 405; visit to England of, v, 584; VI, v, 395, 399, 400; VII, v, 401; IX, i, 24.  
 Charles the Bald, v, 183.  
 Charles the Bold, v, 401, 402.  
 Charles the Foolish, iv, 352.  
 Charles the Great, v, 179.  
 Charles the Simple, v, 179, 184.  
 Charles Edward, Prince, attempt to secure English throne, ii, 262.  
 Charles, Ensign, Revolutionary record of, iii, 378, 381.  
 Charles County, Md., iv, 99.  
 Charles City County, Va., iii, 416; v, 613.  
 Charles River, i, 124; iv, 483.  
 Charles Street, Fredericksburg, Va., i, 662.  
 Charleston, Ill., v, 193, 204; S. C., i, 51, 58, 318, 367, 457, 460, 463, 699, 700, 727, 729, 731, 737; ii, 225, 653; iii,

# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- (Charleston, S. C.)  
 454; iv, 30, 32, 37, 279, 575; v, 439, 452, 453, 626; announcement of publication descriptive of Post Road to Georgia via, v, 314; attempt to fit out privateers by French minister at, ii, 592; pages from colonial calendar showing post road stations from New York to, v, 447-450; title page of rare volume printed at, ii, 123; first anniversary of American Independence celebrated at, i, 13; harbor, i, 318; portrait of general of Revolutionary battle of, iv, 56; Revolutionary siege and capture of, i, 58, 374, 375, 699; iii, 438; v, 100; "News and Courier," i, 381.
- Charlestown, Mass., i, 81, 303, 455, 508; iii, 49, 446; iv, 565; v, 138, 143, 144, 161, 309, 350, 363; Revolutionary War in, ii, 517; iv, 67, 68, 71.
- Charlevoix, description of western rivers by, v, 279.
- Charlotte, Princess, romantic story, ii, 158, 159.
- Charlotte, Queen, ii, 181.
- Charlotte, S. C., Gen. Gates' Revolutionary retreat to, iii, 208.
- Charlotte Co., Va., i, 76; iii, 454.
- Charlottesville, Va., iv, 100; historic prints of University of Va., iv, 417-420.
- Charlwood, Capt., ii, 623.
- Charter Oak, Hartford, Conn., i, 558; v, 734.
- Chartran, Theobald, death, ii, 36.
- Chase, —, ii, 472; iv, 218.  
 Salmon P., i, 27; photograph of, v, 210.
- Chase County, Kan., ii, 253.
- Chase's "Statutes of Ohio," iii, 221.
- Chateau Ganne, Normandy, iv, 352.
- Chateau de la Pommeraiio, iv, 352.
- Chatfield, Francis, ii, 176.
- Chatham, —, iv, 522; Lord, ii, 434, 613; iii, 410; iv, 555.
- Chatham, British prison ship, v, 122; Conn., i, 284, 288; Street, New York City, old print of site of present, iii, 573.
- Chattanooga, Tenn., ii, 131; iv, 600; battle of, iv, 297.
- Chattahoochie River, Civil War photograph on, iii, 368.
- Chaumont Bay, Jefferson Co., N. Y., i, 747.
- Chauncey, Charles, v, 156.  
 Commodore, i, 758.  
 President, v, 130.
- Chautauqua Historical Society, iii, 429.
- Chauvenet, William Marc, ii, 633.
- Chaves, Francis Xavier, ii, 206.  
 Francisco (Capt.), ii, 671.
- Checy, Loiret, France, ii, 611, 614.
- Cheekley, — (Rev.), iii, 124.  
 Anthony (Capt.), iii, 96.  
 Lydia (Scottow), iii, 96.
- Cheesman, Edward (Capt.), iii, 426.  
 Mrs., iii, 426.
- Cheever, —, iii, 126.  
 John, v, 218.
- Chelmsford, England, v, 243; old engraving of, v, 241; Mass., early canal at, iv, 412.
- Chelsea, Ind. Ter., iv, 601.
- Chettenham, England, i, 753.
- Cheltenham, England, i, 759.
- Chematups Hill, Colchester, Conn., iv, 377.
- Chemistry, iv, 15.
- Chemistry Society, Royal, iv, 297.
- Chemung, branch of Susquehanna River, iv, 120.
- Chemung Canal, iv, 117, 118.
- Chemung County, N. Y., iv, 121, 122.
- Chemung River, iv, 117, 118, 119, 120.
- Chenango County, N. Y., i, 305, 306; iii, 452; iv, 120, 122.
- Chenango River, iv, 119.
- Cheney, Elizabeth, v, 415, 416.  
 Family, v, 415, 416; arms of, v, 416.  
 Hannah (Thurston), v, 415.  
 J. W., iii, 251.  
 John Vance, i, 290, 291.  
 Joseph, v, 415.  
 Josiah, v, 415.  
 Margaret (—), v, 416.  
 William, v, 415, 416.
- "Cherokee Katy," i, 350; Indians, i, 49, 51, 53; iv, 20; attack on Fort Watauga by, iv, 545; attack on early North Carolina settlements by, v, 100; colonial school for, iv, 299-302; commission to treat with, v, 102; land treaties in Tenn. and Ky. with, iv, 543, 544, 546-550; purchase of Kentucky from, ii, 282; Reservation, iv, 301, 302; Male Seminary, iv, 601.
- Cherokee Nation, treaty of U. S. with, iv, 602; records of New England descent of families of, iv, 299-302, 595-602.
- Cherokee Reg'ts in Civil War, iii, 90; iv, 601, 602.
- Cherry St., New York City, iv, 30.
- Cherry Valley, N. Y., diary of American soldier written on battlefield of, ii, 377-384; Revolutionary massacre, iii, 202, 203, 216, 432, 433.
- Chesapeake Bay, i, 448; ii, 675; iii, 419, 615, 616; iv, 75, 114, 117, 118, 216, 217; v, 173; blockade in War of 1812, i, 318; British warships in 1814 in, iii, 165; early settlements at, iii, 558, 559, 560; iv, 304; Hudson's exploration of, i, 203; photograph of memorial tablet at Lighthouse in, iv, 535; Revolutionary army at head of, i, 723.
- Chesapeake and Ohio Canal, iv, 407.
- Chesapeake and Ohio Railroad, iii, 619.
- Chesebrough, Henry, company of militia raised in War of 1812 by, ii, 223.
- Cheshire, Conn., i, 183.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- Chesoke, Va., iii, 287.  
 Chester, Charles, v, 548.  
   Colonel, ii, 185, 356, 520, 648.  
   Commandant, ii, 520.  
   Daniel, v, 548.  
   Eldredge (Sergt.), v, 548.  
   Frederic, v, 548.  
   Hugh Lupus, Earl of, i, 521.  
   Jedediah, v, 548.  
 Chester, England, iv, 364; v, 194, 247; Penn-  
   sylvania, ii, 695; iii, 539; v, 431.  
 Chester County, Pa., i, 236, 373; iv, 114, 146,  
   148; v, 192, 307.  
 Chesterfield, Lord, i, 349; v, 565.  
 Chesterton, Gilbert, v, 475.  
 Chestnut Street, Philadelphia, Pa., first bank  
   in United States on, ii, 629.  
 Chew, Samuel (Mrs.), iv, 61.  
 Chew House, Germantown, Pa., old painting  
   of battle at, iv, 61.  
 Cheyenne Indians, ii, 250; iii, 470.  
 Cheyn, ———, i, 185.  
 Chian Indians, iii, 544.  
 Chicago, Ill., ii, 155, 205; iii, 603, 360; iv,  
   178, 297, 587, 609, 631; v, 199, 200; Co-  
   lumbian Exposition, iv, 428; conven-  
   tion of patriotic organizations, ii, 361;  
   decision against Standard Oil Com-  
   pany by United States District Court,  
   ii, 16; election of 1907, ii, 23; first  
   white child born in, iv, 631; foreign  
   population of, ii, 214; foundation, iv,  
   387; Historical Society, ii, 155; Hyde  
   Park High School, iv, 298; John D.  
   Rockefeller's bequest to University  
   of, ii, 15; journey on foot from Port-  
   land, Me., to, ii, 15; the Lin-  
   coln-Douglas debate at, iv, 631;  
   the National convention in 1907,  
   iv, 631; National convention in 1907  
   at, ii, 23; Newberry Library at, iv,  
   298; railroad strike at, ii, 33; photo-  
   graphs of Abraham Lincoln destroyed  
   during fire at, v, 202; photograph of  
   Abraham Lincoln taken before Re-  
   publican convention, v, 202; statue of  
   Abraham Lincoln, ii, 246; work of a  
   sculptor of, iii, 526; transportation of  
   iron ore to, iii, 42.  
 Chicheley, Henry, iii, 417.  
   Henry (Sir), iii, 414.  
 Chichester Family, iv, 100.  
 Chickahominy River, Civil war photograph  
   of, showing passing of Federal army  
   over, iii, 256.  
 Chickamuxon Creek, Md., iv, 99.  
 Chickasaw Nation, iv, 600, 601; v, 104.  
 Chihauhua, Mexico, ii, 619, 669; iii, 465; iv,  
   519, 520; Mexican prison at, ii, 206.  
 Chilcotin River, ii, 638.  
 Child, Deacon, i, 251.  
   Ephraim, arms ascribed to, v, 386.  
   Family, arms of the, v, 386.  
   Robert (Dr.), i, 242.  
 Child labor, i, 189.  
 Children, historical research on work for, v,  
   477-479; laws for protection of, i, 189.  
 Chile, Republic of, ii, 418, 420; President of,  
   ii, 714; photograph of President of,  
   ii, 549.  
 Chile, appropriation for rebuilding Valparai-  
   so, ii, 33; authorization for construc-  
   tion of railroad from Straits of Ma-  
   gellan by congress of, ii, 33.  
 Chillicothe, Ohio, i, 149; ii, 691, 694; iii, 225,  
   387, 388, 389, 391, 614, 615.  
 Chilton, Major, ii, 137; iii, 543.  
   Mary, iv, 624.  
 Chimney Peak, ii, 256.  
 Chimney Rock, Neb., i, 627; ii, 139, 144, 687,  
   688.  
 China, iii, 39, 482; iv, 125, 279, 330, 489; v,  
   500; abdication of Dowager Empress  
   of, ii, 6; agreement between France  
   and Japan to maintain neutrality of,  
   ii, 5; American missionaries in, iv, 4;  
   American trade with, i, 655, 745, 758;  
   coal mines of, iii, 42; concessions to  
   foreign powers in, ii, 536; Constitu-  
   tional Monarchy, ii, 6, 30; death of  
   U. S. Minister to, ii, 36; diplomatic  
   relation between U. S. and, ii, 25;  
   Dowager Empress of, ii, 30; early  
   journey to, ii, 585; education in, ii,  
   33; iv, 14; expeditions to, i, 151; gov-  
   ernment control of mail service in, ii,  
   33; opium trade, ii, 12; railroads, ii,  
   33; reforms, ii, 30, 33; photograph of  
   historic, iv, 608; visit of Sec. Taft to,  
   iv, 10.  
 Chinese, iv, 190; Assembly Rooms, New  
   York City, ii, 596; furniture, i, 494;  
   immigration to United States, ii, 553;  
   -Japanese war, i, 151.  
 Chinchon, Countess of, iii, 79.  
 Chinook Point, Ore., v, 500.  
 Chippendale, Thomas, i, 511.  
 Chippenfield, Edmund, iii, 604.  
 Chippens Hill, Conn., ii, 342, 346.  
 Chippewa, Canada, v, 224.  
 Chiriqui, iv, 204, 207, 208.  
 Chiswell, Elizabeth (Randolph), iii, 288.  
   John, iii, 288; Mary, iii, 288.  
 Chittenden, Hiram Martin (Capt.), v, 279.  
   Thomas (Gov.), iv, 588.  
 Chiwaumuck Island, Susquehanna River, v,  
   117.  
 Choate, Francis, ii, 300.  
   Isaac, ii, 301.  
   Isaac Bassett (Litt. D.), lines to "The  
   Puritan Father" by, iv, 47.  
   Joseph H., iv, 10; efforts to obtain Inter-  
   national Arbitration Court and prohi-

- (Choate, Joseph H.)  
 bition of collection of contractual debts by force, ii, 6.  
 Rufus, address before convention on Cuban affairs, ii, 434.  
 Washington (Mrs.), i, 717.  
 Choctaw Indians, iv, 601.  
 Choise, Gen., iii, 285.  
 Cholera among Western pioneers, ii, 132, 133, 134, 135, 136, 138, 139, 141, 684, 685; in the Southwest iii, 543.  
 Chouteau, Auguste, iii, 509.  
 Auguste P., expedition through Southwest of, iii, 465.  
 Christ Church, Greenwich, Conn., i, 324; Philadelphia, Pa., iv, 31, 526; v, 71, 475.  
 Christ's College, Cambridge, England, v, 424.  
 Christian VII., Danish National hymn in honor of, ii, 200.  
 Christian Citizen, the, i, 155.  
 Christian Commission, ii, 596.  
 Christian Church, organization of sect of, ii, 211.  
 Christian Martyr in America, first, iii, 462.  
 Christian Science, suit against founder of, ii, 25.  
 Christiana Creek, Del., iii, 560.  
 Christianburg, Ky., i, 663.  
 Christiania, Norway, v, 179; excerpt from speech of Theodore Roosevelt, iv, 315; University of, iv, 172.  
 Christie, ———, v, 217.  
 Chudleigh, James (Sir), iv, 366.  
 Johanna (De la Pomeray), iv, 366.  
 Chudoba, Frank F., v, 4.  
 Church, ———, i, 342; v, 566.  
 Angelica, ii, 58, 60.  
 Anna Matilda (Stewart), ii, 51; anecdote of, ii, 57.  
 Betsy, i, 340, 352.  
 Family, ii, 48, 53; heirloom of the, ii, 51-53, 55, 58, 63; homes of the, ii, 52, 53, 63.  
 John Barker, American homes, ii, 53, 63; administration of estate of Alexander Hamilton, ii, 57; appointment as Commissary-General in Revolutionary army, ii, 52; arrival in America, ii, 48, 50; attitude of George III. toward, ii, 52, 53; commissary accounts of Revolution adjusted by, ii, 52; duel with Aaron Burr, ii, 53; English home, ii, 52, 53; financial aid given to French patriots by, ii, 48, 52; financial enterprises, ii, 54; financial losses, ii, 59; friendship with European celebrities, ii, 52; friendship with Washington, ii, 50, 52; grave, ii, 62; loan to Robert Morris, ii, 54; marriage, ii, 50; membership in Society of the Cincinnati, ii, 62; purchase of pistols used in Hamilton-Burr duel, ii, 55, 56; reproduction of miniature, ii, 52; transcript of letter from Washington to, ii, 54; trusteeship of Robert Morris for, ii, 63.  
 John B. (Jr.), portrait of, ii, 58.  
 John B. (3d), portrait of, ii, 59.  
 Maj., iv, 345.  
 Mrs., ii, 54.  
 Philip (Mrs.), ii, 60, 62; friendship of Indians for, ii, 59, 60, 61.  
 Philip Schuyler (Capt., Judge), advocacy of construction of Genesee Valley Canal, ii, 61; appointment to captaincy by Washington, ii, 54; appointment as Judge, ii, 59; birth, ii, 54; death, ii, 62; duel, ii, 56; education, ii, 52, 53; exploration of wilderness of N. Y., ii, 55, 56; improvement of civic and rural conditions in N. Y., ii, 61; marriage, ii, 51, 57; presentation of flag at inauguration of N. Y. and Erie R. R., ii, 62; reproduction of portrait, ii, 53; residence, ii, 57; transcript from letter of Lafayette to, ii, 62; visit to England, ii, 59.  
 Philip Schuyler (Jr.), reproduction of portrait, ii, 61.  
 Richard (Maj.), ii, 48, 51, 56.  
 Church, oldest American, ii, 206.  
 Church of England, attempt to disestablish, ii, 26.  
 Church of Notre Dame de la Recouvrance at Quebec, Canada, ii, 381.  
 Church of St. Peter, Rome, Italy, ii, 389.  
 Church Flag, i, 16.  
 Church Rolls in Essex County, England, iv, 284.  
 Church organ, first American, i, 173.  
 Church Hill, Gloucester Co., Va., iii, 285; Stretton, Shropshire, Eng., i, 335.  
 Churches, photographs of early American, iv, 496, 498-500.  
 Churchill, William, iii, 84.  
 Winston, i, 439.  
 "Churchill," reproduction of photograph of Virginian manor house, iii, 282; River, v, 76.  
 Churchill's Folio Collection of Voyages, ii, 580, 586.  
 Cibao, Santo Domingo, discovery of gold, iii, 77, 79, 80.  
 Cibola, search by early Spaniards in America for seven cities of, ii, 670.  
 Cicero, i, 153; iv, 522.  
 Cienga de San Sebastian, iii, 108.  
 Cilley, Col., iv, 491.  
 Cimarron Route from Missouri to Santa Fe, iii, 466.  
 Cincinnati, O., i, 337, 341, 343; ii, 131, 226, 309, 686, 692; iii, 225, 511, 542; iv, 427; v, 286, 423, 424; assembly of first legislature of Northwest Territory, iii, 224.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- Cincinnati, Society of the, i, 704; ii, 62, 97, 510, 664; iv, 394, 395, 425; v, 125; founding of, ii, 366; membership at close of 19th Century of Society of the, ii, 366.
- Cincinnatus, i, 702; ii, 472; naming of patriotic society in honor of, ii, 366.
- Cinglais, Normandy, iv, 352.
- Circumnavigation of globe, first American ship to make, v, 500.
- Cisneros, President, American citizenship, ii, 436.
- City Charters, drafting of, iv, 18.
- City Hall, New York City, old print, iii, 580.
- City Point, Va., Civil War photograph, iii, 366.
- City Tavern, Philadelphia, Pa., v, 454.
- Civil Engineering, work on, iv, 408.
- Civil Service, ii, 23.
- Civil War, i, 44, 151, 218, 227, 228, 436; ii, 59, 193, 212, 207, 210, 214, 215, 510, 554, 596; iii, 44, 239, 297, 652; iv, 14, 20, 95, 96, 197, 199, 200, 201, 213, 290, 297, 322, 331, 332, 337, 407, 416, 486, 521, 558, 601, 602, 631; v, 17, 98, 201; account of visit to California at close of, v, 369-385; 50th anniversary of, iv, 465, 467; v, 5, 6; artist of period of, v, 409, 410; assistance given by Bank of North America to government during, ii, 629; battle of Pea Ridge, iii, 90; boundary between North and South during, iii, 555-568; causes, iii, 627-635; Cherokee Indians under Confederacy, iii, 90; iv, 601, 602; code of warfare, iv, 7; Confederate currency, ii, 626; pensioning of veterans, ii, 23; photographic history, iii, 37, 38, 251, 359, 360; v, 201, 481; photographs of, iii, 18-36, 200, 250, 252-264, 344, 361-376; photographs of President and Cabinet in the, v, 199, 200, 202-212, 214; possible prevention of, ii, 367, 371; Prescott family in the, iii, 47; engravings of, v, 44-48; painting of two Confederate generals, v, 411; photographs of men and battlefields of, iii, 18-36; photograph in Virginia during, iii, 200; photographs during, iii, 344, 361-376; photograph of old manor house used as hospital in, iii, 289; photograph of memorials to soldiers, iii, 535; v, 167, 168; photograph of memorial to soldiers and sailors, iv, 101; semi-centennial, iv, 465, 467; v, 5, 6; inventory of effects of Jefferson Davis made by Union soldiers in, v, 599, 600; private correspondence of ex-President Tyler just before, v, 611-632.
- Civilization, lines on course of, v, 312.
- Clack Family, iii, 292.
- James (Rev.), inscription on tomb, iii, 292.
- Mary (—), iii, 292.
- William, iii, 292.
- Claessen, Laurence, ii, 391.
- Clagne, —, v, 410.
- Claiborn, —, i, 427.
- William C. C. (Gov.), iv, 616.
- Claiborne, F. L. (Col.), v, 569.
- Gov., v, 567, 568.
- J. H. T., v, 570, 577.
- Martha (Dunbar), v, 577.
- William (Sec.), iii, 558, 559, 560.
- Claiborne County, Tenn., iv, 550.
- Clap, Domini, iii, 266.
- Lieut.-Col., ii, 189.
- Mary (Whiting), note and transcript of MS. written by her husband regarding, ii, 473-478.
- Thomas, i, 179, 180, 183.
- Thomas (President), note on manuscript of, ii, 473; transcript of manuscript of, ii, 474-478.
- Clapp, Mary, iv, 377.
- President, v, 135.
- Thomas, iv, 377.
- Clarage, Francis, ii, 351.
- Clare, Earl of, v, 584.
- Clare, England, v, 424; house of, v, 598.
- Claremore, Ind. Ter., iv, 601.
- Clarence, Lionel, Duke of, v, 585.
- Clarendon, —, iii, 191, 192.
- Lord, iv, 433.
- Clarendon County, S. C., iv, 295.
- Clarion County, Pa., iv, 113.
- Clark, —, i, 235, 437, 467, 468, 469, 470, 471, 472, 473, 476, 477, 479, 481, 482; ii, 421; iii, 352, 451; iv, 45.
- Abraham, i, 76; iii, 569.
- Benjamin, iv, 251.
- Capt., i, 15, 472, 474, 482, 483; iii, 380.
- Dan Elbert, iii, 505.
- Dr., i, 709; iii, 442, 444.
- Elisha, iii, 96.
- Family, iii, 96; iv, 135, 149; photograph of colonial home of, iv, 136.
- George (Gov.), iv, 38.
- George Rogers (Col.), i, 668; ii, 213; conquest of Northwest Territory by, iii, 219; photograph of relics of, iv, 104; portrait of, iv, 57.
- Gersham, i, 179, 180.
- Gov., iv, 44.
- Hannah (Stoddard), i, 552.
- Isaac, v, 65.
- Jane (Pepperrell), iv, 251.
- Jefferson, i, 477.
- Jefferson Kennerly, i, 481.
- Jemima, iii, 92.
- John, v, 548; killing by Indians of, ii, 301.
- John Howd, i, 230.
- John S. (Dr.), i, 684.
- M. H., iii, 241.
- Malcolm, i, 111, 113.
- Mary, iii, 604.

# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- Clark, Mrs., iv, 606.  
 Norman (Capt.), Revolutionary service, iii, 212.  
 Samuel, iii, 56.  
 Sarah (Hall), iii, 96.  
 Thomas, iii, 99; v, 68, 71; fac-simile of Plymouth Colony record showing name, ii, 445.  
 W. A. (Senator), ii, 23.  
 William, i, 474; v, 57, 66, 68.  
 William (Capt.), iv, 220.  
 William Bulloch (Prof.), iii, 568.
- Clarke, —, i, 172, 722.  
 Anne (Newbury), ii, 509.  
 Audley, ii, 507, 513.  
 C. Purdon (Sir), editorial on paintings of Metropolitan Museum loaned by, iv, 23.  
 Col., v, 100.  
 Content (Greenman), ii, 508, 512, 513.  
 Elizabeth, ii, 507.  
 Family, iii, 186; iv, 143; American branch, ii, 507-513; coat of arms, ii, 506, 507; first ancestor in America, ii, 503, 505.  
 Frances, ii, 513.  
 Frances (Latham), genealogical study of descendants, ii, 501-513.  
 Freeborn (Williams), ii, 508, 512, 513.  
 Hannah (Scott), ii, 508, 512, 513.  
 Hannah (Wilbur), ii, 509.  
 Hannah (Wilcocks), ii, 513.  
 Henry, ii, 507.  
 Hope (Power), ii, 509.  
 James, ii, 507, 508, 509, 513.  
 James Freeman, graduation from Harvard, ii, 200.  
 Jeremiah (Gov.), appointment as lieut. of militia, ii, 505; appointment as treasurer of R. I. colony, ii, 505; death, ii, 505; descendants, ii, 507-513; election as governor of R. I., ii, 505; emigration from England, ii, 503; marriage, ii, 506; table showing collateral and lineal descendants, ii, 511.  
 Jeremiah (Jr.), ii, 508, 509, 512.  
 John, iii, 186; transcript from royal charter of Rhode Island obtained by, iii, 194, 195, 196.  
 John (Dr.), v, 363.  
 John (Sir), ii, 507.  
 Latham, ii, 508, 509, 513.  
 Mary, ii, 507, 509, 513; iii, 186.  
 Mary (Gardiner), ii, 512.  
 Nancy, ii, 512.  
 Peleg (Capt.), ii, 512.  
 Richard, i, 172.  
 Samuel, ii, 513.  
 Sarah, ii, 507, 509, 513.  
 Sarah (Prior), ii, 508, 512, 513.  
 Sarah (Weedon), ii, 513.  
 Walter (Gov.), descendants, ii, 510; fac-simile of autograph and seal, ii, 502; list of governors who were kin, ii, 511; pedigree chart on which appear name and fac-simile of autograph, ii, 512, 513; seal, ii, 506; settlement of estate, ii, 505; sketch of life, ii, 508.  
 Weston, ii, 505, 507, 508, 509, 513.
- Clarkson, Charles (Maj.), iii, 614.  
 David, iv, 35.  
 John C., iv, 39.  
 Claus, Daniel, ii, 391; transcript from letter to Sir William Johnson regarding Indian affairs from, ii, 395.  
 Claverack, N. Y., i, 392, 398, 405, 406.  
 Clay, Henry, i, 78, 156, 656, 668; ii, 36, 593, 691, 692, 693; iii, 16, 459; iv, 198, 522, 523, 631; v, 6; Presidential campaign of, iii, 614, 618, 619; proposed use in the War of 1812 of oratory of, ii, 283.  
 Clay County, Mo., early lawyer of, iv, 515, 520.  
 Clayborn, Maj., i, 427.  
 Claypit, Daniel, i, 263.  
 Claypoole, Mary, v, 461.  
 Clayton, iv, 523, 575.  
 Jasper (Capt.), iii, 286.  
 John M. (Secretary), i, 636.  
 Joseph Culbertson, ii, 191.  
 William (Col.), iii, 416.  
 Clayton-Bulwer Treaty, iv, 207.  
 Clayton, N. Y., ii, 608; v, 225.  
 Clayville, Pa., iii, 456.  
 Clearfield, Pa., iv, 434; County, Pa., iv, 115, 119.  
 Cleaveland, —, iii, 126.  
 Clemants Markham Inlet, iii, 347.  
 Clemenseau, Premier, ii, 12, 29.  
 Clemens, —, iv, 204.  
 Clement, Sergt., iii, 57.  
 Clements Family, iii, 286.  
 "Clermont," first American steamboat, i, 39, 44, 395; model of, i, 407; photograph of compass of, i, 407.  
 Cleveland, Capt., ii, 332, 623.  
 Colonel, i, 58; ii, 279.  
 Duchess of, iv, 354, 371.  
 Duke of, v, 354.  
 Grover (President), v, 223; administration, i, 379; Cabinet officers, ii, 429; second administration of, ii, 210.  
 Moses, laying out of the city of Cleveland, Ohio, by, iii, 386.  
 Cleveland County, N. C., ii, 279; Ohio, i, 148; ii, 112, 115, 124, 127, 377, 379, 381, 382, 396, 399; iii, 91, 146, 390, 391; iv, 51, 105, 257, 283, 447; v, 280; Carter's Hotel in, iii, 387; development of, ii, 205; 1907 election of mayor of, ii, 20; Euclid Avenue in, iii, 392; "Financial Daily News," iv, 351; v, 147; first president of village of, iv, 296; founding of, iii, 386; first settlers of, iii, 387; Huron St., iii, 387; "Leader," iii,



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- 392; "Marine Record," iv, 351; National Emigration Convention of negroes, iv, 199, 200; Ontario St., iii, 387; photographs of sculpture at the court house, iv, 16, 457; sculpture by Daniel Chester French for Federal Building, iii, 6, 7; Square in, iii, 387; Superior St., iii, 387; transportation of iron ore to, iii, 42; Wilson Avenue, iii, 391.
- Cleven, Joan, iii, 604.
- Clews, Henry (Mrs.), iv, 311.
- Clif Slip, New York City, ii, 364.
- Cliffden, Ireland, wireless station at, ii, 15.
- Clifford, house of, v, 598.
- Mary, v, 585.
- Clifton's State of Physick, i, 185.
- Clinch Mountain, iii, 451.
- Clingers, ———, iii, 449.
- Clinton, De Witt (Gov.), ii, 604, 610; v, 305; planning of the Erie Canal by, iv, 87; engraving of, iv, 90.
- General, i, 505; ii, 520, 648, 651, 652; iii, 58, 307; iv, 344, 349.
- George (Gov.), i, 500-504; ii, 389, 390, 691, 692; iv, 590, 592; v, 107, 638.
- Henry (Gen., Sir), i, 451, 455, 505; iii, 308; iv, 162, 392, 625, 627; v, 550, 554.
- James (Brig.-Gen.), ii, 190, 350, 353; iii, 433; iv, 113.
- Clinton, N. J., ii, 292.
- Clinton County, Ohio, iii, 615, 616, 617, 619; County, Pa., iv, 119.
- Clinton Forge, Clinton, N. J., use in Revolution of, ii, 292.
- Clisson, Devonshire, England, Church of, iv, 362.
- Clistwick, Manor of, iv, 363.
- Cloberry & Company, iii, 558.
- Cloft, Capt., iii, 278.
- Clontarf, Ireland, v, 413.
- Close, ———, i, 446, 447.
- Lieut., i, 447, 451.
- Cluverius, Gibson (Capt.), iii, 286.
- Clymer, Daniel (Lieut.-Col.), iv, 148, 149.
- Coal, first utilization of anthracite, v, 115, 116, 118.
- Coal banks in Kentucky, i, 666.
- Coal fields at Blossburg, Pa., iv, 117, 118.
- Coal mines of Europe, iii, 42.
- Coast Ranges, Cal., v, 383.
- Coat Armor, use in America, iv, 372.
- Coates, Capt., ii, 332.
- Coats, Gen., i, 462, 464.
- Reynold (Dr.), organization of Sons of America by, ii, 595.
- Coats-of-Arms, lineages of American families illustrated with, v, 293-311, 459-476, 633-639.
- Cobb, Capt., ii, 527.
- David (Gen.), iii, 538.
- Howell, i, 30.
- Lieut.-Col., i, 711.
- William T. (Hon.), i, 31.
- Cobbett, William, ii, 592.
- Cobden, ———, iv, 153.
- Coburn, ———, iii, 381.
- Asa (Capt.), Revolutionary record, iii, 378.
- Captain, iii, 383.
- Family, ii, 209.
- Cochin, ———, iv, 426.
- Cochran, ———, iii, 448; v, 88.
- Cochrane, Robert, iv, 585, 586.
- Cockburn, Admiral, iii, 165; iv, 100.
- Martin, iv, 100.
- Coeke, Abraham, v, 98, 99.
- John (Maj.-Gen.), v, 98, 99.
- Mary (Aston), v, 98.
- Richard, v, 98.
- Sarah (Marston), v, 99.
- Stephen, v, 98.
- Thomas, v, 98.
- William, v, 98.
- William (Capt.), v, 99.
- William (Senator), iv, 549, 550; account of life, v, 99-104.
- Coeke County, Tennessee, creation, v, 103.
- Coeke's Fort, W. Va., v, 100.
- Cockran (Lieut.-Col.), iv, 493, 494.
- William Bourke, ii, 592.
- Cockrell, Senator, i, 440.
- Cocomaricopas Indians, ii, 526.
- Cod fishing, early American industry, iv, 250.
- Coddington, Anna (Brinley), v, 367.
- Family, v, 348.
- Nathaniel, v, 367.
- Susanna (Hutchinson), v, 367.
- William, iii, 192, 195.
- William (Gov.), ii, 505; v, 363, 367.
- Codesmor, Rutland, England, manor of, v, 189.
- Codorus, Earl of Cornwall, iv, 365.
- Cody, ———, iii, 358.
- Coetlogon, Viscount (Rear-Admiral), ii, 171.
- Coffee House, New York City, v, 457; Philadelphia, Pa., v, 457.
- Coffin, Alexander (Capt.), v, 125.
- Goram, i, 315.
- Major, i, 729.
- William, i, 315.
- Coffin's "Boys of '76," v, 144.
- Coggeshall, Anne, ii, 509, 512.
- Family, iii, 186.
- John, iii, 192.
- John (Gov.), ii, 508, 512; iii, 186; iv, 569.
- John (President), v, 363.
- Joshua, iii, 186.
- Waite, iii, 186.
- Cogswell, Abigail, ii, 306.
- Caleb (Capt.), i, 308.
- Daniel, ii, 306.
- Family, i, 514; ii, 306.
- James (Rev.), i, 182.
- Job, ii, 306.

# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- Cogswell, John, ii, 306.  
 Peleg, ii, 306.  
 Cohas Brook, N. H., i, 74.  
 Cohocksink Creek, i, 41.  
 Cohocton River, iv, 114, 117, 118, 119.  
 Coignet, ———, v, 174.  
 Coinage, President Roosevelt's removal of motto, "In God We Trust" from, ii, 24.  
 Coining of money in Colonial America, prohibition of, i, 693.  
 Coit, Capt., iv, 625.  
 Family, iii, 385.  
 Coke, ———, ii, 479.  
 E. T. (Lieut.), ii, 397.  
 Coke's Institute, i, 184.  
 Coker, Avice (Mallet), iv, 371.  
 Eleanor, iv, 371.  
 John, iv, 371.  
 Colamy's "Abridgement of 'Baxter's Lives,'" i, 184.  
 Colborne, John (Sir), v, 218, 220.  
 Colbreath, William (Ensign), journal kept during Burgoyne's campaign by, ii, 124.  
 Colburn, ———, iii, 120.  
 Andrew (Col.), Revolutionary service and death, iii, 212.  
 James, iii, 120.  
 Colby, Capt., ii, 333.  
 Colby University, ii, 200.  
 Colchester, Conn., iv, 377.  
 Cold Spring, Mass., iii, 121, 123; New York, i, 44; Long Island, i, 737; Pennsylvania, early Baptist church, ii, 508.  
 Colden, Alexander, iv, 42; v, 445.  
 Cadwallader, i, 428.  
 Cadwallader (Lieut.-Gov.), iv, 42, 582, 583, 588.  
 Family, announcement of publication containing chapter on, v, 316.  
 Cole, Adam, iv, 366.  
 Agnes, v, 426.  
 Colonel, iii, 417; v, 152.  
 Edward, iv, 619.  
 Eliza (Hobby), iii, 96.  
 Family, v, 363.  
 Gilbert L., ii, 679.  
 John, iii, 96; iv, 366; v, 367.  
 Margaret (De la Pomeray), iv, 366.  
 Martha (———), transcript of inscription on tomb, iii, 291.  
 Martin, iii, 117.  
 Susanna (Hutchinson), v, 367.  
 William, iii, 417.  
 William (Col.), iii, 291.  
 Cole County, Mo., iv, 519.  
 Coleman, Ebenezer, iv, 377.  
 Colerain, Belmont Co., Ohio, ii, 110, 111.  
 Coles, Robert, Providence, R. I., "Combination" drawn by, iii, 193.  
 Coles County, Ill., v, 194.  
 Cole's Creek, Miss., v, 568, 569.  
 Cole's Ferry, iv, 129.  
 Coleshill, Warwickshire, England, i, 522.  
 Colfix, Sergeant, i, 376.  
 Coliseum, transcript of Edgar Allen Poe's poem on the, iii, 118.  
 Collect Pond, New York City, i, 35, 405.  
 Collect Pond, New York City, old print of, iii, 578.  
 Colleges, photographs of early American, iv, 501, 502.  
 Colliar, John (Sir), painting of Last Voyage of Henry Hudson by, iii, 161.  
 Peter (Prof.), v, 369, 373.  
 R. R., facsimile and transcript of letter to ex-President Tyler from, v, 620, 623.  
 Collingwood, Lord, i, 311.  
 Collinot, Margaret, iv, 125, 126.  
 Collins, ——— (Rev.), v, 364, 365, 366.  
 Alice (Adams), v, 134.  
 Ann, v, 134.  
 Anne, v, 366.  
 Capt., ii, 527.  
 Family, v, 134.  
 General, ii, 691.  
 Isaac, ii, 96.  
 J. W. (Capt.), i, 260.  
 Nathaniel (Rev.), v, 134.  
 Richard, ii, 691.  
 Varnum Lansing, v, 49.  
 William, i, 672.  
 Collins' History of Kentucky, v, 99.  
 Collins' "Peerage," v, 597.  
 Collyng, Dorothy, i, 335.  
 Walter (Sir), i, 335.  
 Colman, Benjamin (Rev. Dr.), iii, 94, 96, 99; iv, 254, 255.  
 Dr., i, 185.  
 Family, iii, 96.  
 John, iii, 93, 94, 95, 96.  
 Judith (Hobby), iii, 94.  
 Lydia (Scottow), iii, 96.  
 Mary (Pepperrell), iv, 254, 255.  
 William, iii, 96.  
 Colman's "Incomprehensibleness of God," i, 185.  
 Colnbrook, Langley Marsh, Buckinghamshire, England, v, 418.  
 Colombia, ii, 418, 419.  
 Colonial "Advocate," the, v, 219.  
 Colonial Architecture, example of, i, 700.  
 Colonial Cemetery, Savannah, Ga., ii, 234.  
 Colonial Dames of America, iv, 310; Society of, i, 541; of Mississippi, v, 565; of State of New York, v, 347; photograph of memorial to Anne Hutchinson erected by, v, 357.  
 Colonial "Families of America," publication, v, 293, 459; announcement of publication of, v, 320.  
 Colonial Flag, appointment of committee to report on, i, 13.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- Colonial Furniture**, reproductions of photographs, i, 329, 494-496; iv, 608.
- Colonial General Courts**, i, 122, 123.
- Colonial Governors, Society of**, i, 536.
- Colonial Homesteads**, i, 507; iii, 283-295; 284, 287, 288, 289, 291, 292; iii, 281, 282, 285, 287, 289, 291, 293, 295, 296.
- Colonial Life in the South**, i, 85, 86.
- Colonial Postal Service**, v, 429-458.
- Colonial Premiers, Fourth Conference of English**, ii, 26.
- Colonial Society of Massachusetts**, publications of, iv, 412.
- Colonial Taverns**, drawings of, v, 429, 433-435, 437-439, 441, 444, 446, 452, 454, 456.
- Colonial Warfare in America**, v, 74, 75.
- Colonial Wars, Society of**, i, 541; iv, 132, 137, 237, 421; v, 17, 97; bronze tablet erected by Society of, iv, 102; Wilson family in, v, 301.
- Colonial Wills in Maryland**, iv, 617-620.
- Colonies, American**, appointment of postmaster for thirteen, v, 434; fur trade in, i, 89; rapid development of, ii, 100; restrictions imposed by England on trade of American, ii, 99, 231.
- Colorado**, i, 14; iii, 461; iv, 298, 616; v, 169; admission into Union; i, 14; boundary dispute between Kansas and, v, 289-292; gold mining, ii, 129; inclusion in New Mexico, ii, 206; Senator in 1907, from, ii, 23; missions of the, ii, 698.
- Colorado Canyon**, i, 292.
- Colorado Desert**, expedition of first Europeans to cross the, ii, 38-42, 255-261, 521-526, 696-701; iii, 103-112, 170-179, 395-403; irrigation of the, ii, 258; iii, 106, 107; journey of advance guard of U. S. army across, iii, 106; photographs, iii, 105, 170, 393, 394, 397, 399; photograph of ancient sea wall on, iii, 109; photograph of oasis in, iii, 107.
- Colorado Indians**, iii, 172.
- Colorado Iron and Fuel Co.**, v, 290.
- Colorado River**, ii, 39, 40, 42, 256, 257, 258, 260, 525, 526; iii, 104, 173, 400; iv, 212; products of valley of, iii, 106, 107; photograph, ii, 696.
- Colpay, Vice-Admiral**, iv, 276, 278.
- Colquitt, A. H. (Gen.)**, i, 567.
- Colt, Arnold**, v, 119.
- Elias**, v, 548.
- Family**, photograph of Colonial gateway of house, ii, 588.
- Colt's Neck, N. J.**, iii, 306, 309.
- Colton, ——— (Taylor)**, v, 134.
- Benjamin (Rev.)**, v, 134.
- Captain**, i, 516.
- G. Q. (Prof.)**, i, 684.
- John (Dep'y Sec.)**, iv, 562.
- Colton, Calif.**, ii, 34.
- Columbia**, i, 50; service by Gen. Harrison as U. S. minister to, ii, 693; in the Arctic, iii, 347, 353.
- Columbia, Tenn., Scotch-Irish Congress at**, iii, 81.
- Columbia College**, i, 511.
- Columbia County, N. Y.**, i, 418.
- Columbia Lake, Mexico**, ii, 672.
- Columbia River**, i, 17, 226, 292; ii, 637; explorations and settlements, v, 499, 500, 505, 506, 515; first settlement, i, 17; Hudson Bay Company's attitude toward American settlers south of, v, 527, 528; Indians of, v, 521; photographs of scenery, v, 495, 498; portrait of discoverer, v, 501; portraits of leaders of expedition to, v, 510; Valley of, ii, 557.
- Columbia University**, iii, 481; iv, 7; v, 121; Library, article on and transcripts from first book printed in New York City now in archives of, iii, 265-274; Phoenix Collection in, iii, 266.
- Columbiad, the**, i, 402.
- Columbian Exposition, World's**, iv, 335, 428.
- Columbian Magazine**, i, 39; iv, 577.
- Columbian Order**, v, 124; rise of political society of Tammany in, ii, 591.
- Columbian Sentinel**, publication, i, 709; iv, 413.
- Columbus, Beatriz (De Arana Enriquez)**, iii, 74.
- Christopher**, i, 10, 213, 402; ii, 534; iii, 492; iv, 337; v, 118, 177, 247, 403; archaeological remains antedating discovery of America by, iv, 165-184; controversy regarding landing place in America, ii, 120, 122; discovery of America by, i, 202, 232; ii, 38; iv, 167, 352; journal, ii, 120; letter written by, ii, 118; manuscript of physician on ship of, iv, 341; marriage, iii, 74; meeting of Amerigo Vespucci and, v, 336; monogram used by, ii, 118; portraits of, ii, 112, 116; old engraving of discovery of America by, v, 33; old engraving of ship of, v, 34; portrait of, ii, 112; statue of, iii, 522; Thacher's Life of, ii, 122; transcript, with editor's note, of manuscript of physician on ship of, iii, 59-80; voyages to America, 1st, iii, 64; 2nd, iii, 60, 61, 62; 3rd, iii, 72.
- Columbus, Diego**, iii, 62.
- Fernando**, iii, 74.
- Columbus, Miss.**, v, 104; Ohio, ii, 141, 307, 691, 693; iii, 392, 512, 513, 541, 542; iv, 65; v, 143; Ohio State Journal published at, iii, 554.
- Colver, Edward**, announcement of publication of genealogy of descendants of, by Frederic Lathrop, v, 320.

# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- Colville, H. E. (Maj.-Gen.), death, ii, 37.
- Comanche, the horse which survived Custer's massacre, iii, 232.
- Comanche Indians, ii, 250; iii, 470, 544, 550, 552, 553; iv, 524.
- Combahee River, S. C., i, 728.
- Combe-Martin of Martinshoe, Devonshire, England, v, 311.
- Combe St. Nicholas, Somersetshire, England, v, 427, 428.
- "Combination," drawing up at Providence, R. I., of the, iii, 193; signers of the, iii, 194; transcript from the, iii, 194.
- Comet, Halley's, iv, 15; of 1675, iii, 414.
- Comeya Indians, ii, 522.
- "Commander-in-Chief's Guard" in the Revolution, transcript of order for organization of, i, 126.
- Commerce, American, ii, 592; early American, i, 485-493, 745, 746, 758; v, 17-32, 251, 252; effect of European wars on, i, 746; first U. S., iv, 273-280; restrictions on early American, i, 746; ii, 99; of the Pacific Ocean, i, 21; Pitkin's work on U. S., iv, 413.
- Commercial Centre of the World, ii, 557.
- Commercialism in America, i, 29.
- Committee of Trade and Plantations in America, iii, 562, 563.
- Committee of Correspondence, ii, 364; v, 454; of Safety, i, 124; ii, 471; iv, 565; v, 151, 154, 155.
- Common Burial Ground, now Governors' Lot, Newport, R. I., ii, 503, 504, 507.
- Commons, House of, i, 685.
- Commonwealth, Wars of the, ii, 92.
- Communipaw, N. J., settlement, iv, 390; settlements near, iv, 392.
- Communipaw Cove, N. J., iv, 392.
- Communism in America, transcript of early document regarding, ii, 176.
- Community, first American, iv, 543-551.
- Company of the Hundred Associates, charter for colonizing Canada of the, ii, 380; store at Quebec, Canada, of the, ii, 381.
- Compass on first steamboat, reproduction of photograph of, i, 407.
- Composers, early American, i, 173, 174.
- Comstock, Abijah, i, 95.  
 Anthony, v, 599.  
 David, i, 95.  
 Debora, i, 95.  
 Dinah, i, 95.  
 Eliza, i, 94.  
 Enoch, i, 95.  
 Hannah, i, 95.  
 James, v, 554.  
 James (Lieut.), v, 548.  
 Moses, i, 94.  
 Thomas, i, 95.  
 William, v, 548.
- Conant, Roger, i, 689, 538.
- Lawrence, transcript of letter written in 1713 by, iii, 49, 50.
- Concepcion, West Indies, discovery, iii, 72.
- Concha, Gen., ii, 427.
- Concord, battle of, i, 377; iii, 248; iv, 488; v, 143, 146, 305, 469, 634; Mass., i, 123, 124, 302; iii, 405; iv, 563; v, 301, 359, 634; first minister, iii, 119, 123, 126; engraving of retreat of British from, iv, 227; in the Revolution, ii, 704; iii, 248; iv, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71; New Hampshire, i, 704; iii, 49.
- Concord River, iv, 414; early canal across, iv, 412.
- Condon, ———, iii, 358.  
 Dr., v, 515.
- Cone, Cyrenus O. (Dr.), i, 682, 684.
- Coney, Mary (Mrs.), ii, 486.
- Coney Island, New York City, fire, ii, 35.
- Confederacy, the, ii, 245; iv, 29, 332; Daughters of the, iii, 360; hiding of seal of the, iii, 240; Peace Commission of the, v, 223.
- Confederate Army, ii, 212.
- Confederate currency, ii, 626.
- Confederate fort, photograph of, iii, 27.
- Confederate Government, Davis' Rise and Fall of the, iii, 238.
- Confederate soldier, tribute to Abraham Lincoln from a, iii, 16.
- Confederate Veterans, United, iv, 465.
- Congaree River, i, 50.
- Conger, E. H., death of United States Minister to China, ii, 36.
- Congleton, England, ii, 57.
- Congo, question of annexation by Belgium, ii, 33.
- Congregational Meeting House, reproduction of early, ii, 455.
- Congregationalists in America, iii, 186; in early Conn., iv, 402.
- Congress, bringing of specie after the Revolution for, i, 672; first United States, i, 59; ii, 83; first Chaplain, iv, 525; "Forty to One Act" passed by, ii, 626; first provisional, i, 565; Ordinance of 1787 of, ii, 531; iii, 219; raising of salaries of members, ii, 23; members of the Sixtieth, ii, 23, 24; transcript of resolution to restore to England Arctic ship "Resolute" by, v, 605, 606.
- Congressional Library, Washington, D. C., i, 649; engravings of bronze doors, ii, 22, 27, 28, 31, 32; photograph of historic treasure at, iv, 107.
- Conklin, Vincent, iv, 117.
- Connally, James, iv, 349.
- Connat, D. T., iii, 569.
- Connecticut, i, 11, 12, 30, 48, 120, 121, 122, 124, 177, 500, 511, 520, 678, 715; ii, 248, 251, 422; iii, 154, 502, 603; iv, 26, 30, 46, 114, 120, 273, 280, 403, 555; v, 132,



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

Conn. 155, 159, 161, 225, 243, 262, 366, 499, 549, 550, 605; announcement of genealogy of St. John family of, v, 321; announcement of genealogy of descendants of John Wadham of, v, 322; Ball family of, v, 297; Bancroft family of, v, 303; Bell family of, v, 141; Bench of, i, 702; boundary of, ii, 263; ceding to United States government of land by, iii, 386; Charter Oak, v, 134; Civil War Reg't from, v, 599; claim to Northwest Territory by, iv, 445; claim to Wyoming Valley by, iii, 431; iv, 111, 112, 113, 431-445, 581; v, 275; colonial govt., ii, 479; colonial houses, iv, 629; consolidation with New Haven Colony of, i, 122; constitutional government in early, iv, 286; early charter, iii, 431; early education in, iii, 389; early family of, iv, 399-405; early governor of, iv, 379; v, 133; early Indian School, iv, 299-302; early school, i, 726; early settlement in, v, 138; early settlers of, i, 699, 700; iv, 452; Edwards family, v, 299; Episcopal Bishop in the time of the Revolution, i, 736; expedition against Canada from, iii, 93; v, 23, 24, 151; expedition against Cuba in 1762 joined by troops from, ii, 319; iii, 113, 115; expedition in the Narragansett War from, iv, 422, 424; first American Flag made in, iii, 51; first bricks made in, i, 705; first General Court, ii, 479; founding, iii, 192; General Assembly, i, 726; General Court, i, 678; Governor of, iii, 52, 94, 386; Hawks family of, iv, 237-243; Heminway place in, ii, 343; Hodge family of, v, 461; Huguenot family in, iv, 126, 127; land claims by, i, 703; land claims in N. Y. by, iv, 582; land claims in Northwest Territory by, iv, 445; land claims in Pa. by, ii, 308; iii, 431; iv, 111, 112, 113, 431-445, 581; v, 275; land claims shown on fac-simile of old map of, iv, 593; Latham family, iv, 623-631; list of English emigrants to, ii, 176; list of Tories in, ii, 342; Loomis family of, iv, 283-298; mail service in Colonial, v, 431-433, 435, 437, 441, 442, 448, 449, 456; Manning family, v, 295; Mead family, iv, 447, 448, 452; militia, i, 121, 287, 288, 442, 733; paper money in, i, 693; Pomeroy family of, iv, 377, 378, 379; Presbyterians at Revolutionary period, i, 736; pages of old Bible inherited by Seymour family of, v, 579, 582, 587, 590, 591, 594; photograph of furniture of Colonial governor, iii, 139; photograph of State Library of, v, 4; photograph of Sec. Welles of, v, 211; print of flag carried

Conn. by 3rd Revolutionary reg't of, iv, 162; Revolutionary battlefield, v, 561; Revolutionary memorials, v, 545, 548, 555, 558; Resseguie family, iv, 126, 127, 131; Revolutionary battle of Ft. Griswold, v, 549-560; Revolutionary invasion, ii, 343; Revolutionary War memorial dedicated in, v, 543, 544; Revolutionary militia, i, 442; ii, 514, 517, 518; Revolutionary officer from, iv, 382; Revolutionary point for supplies in, iii, 133; Revolutionary regiment from, iii, 275; 3rd Revolutionary reg't of, iv, 162; Revolutionary troops in, iv, 563; Revolutionary War in, i, 506; iv, 623-629; v, 476; Revolutionary War experiences of a soldier from, ii, 527-529; Revolutionary War recruits by British from, iv, 127, 128; Revolutionary War uniforms of soldiers of, i, 127; settlers in Penn. from, iv, 114, 116, 436, 438-445, 596, 597, 600; v, 117, 118, 119; Sexton family of, iv, 109; Seymour family of, v, 583-586, 595, 598; Smith family of, v, 475, 476; Spelman family, v, 234, 240, 242, 244, 246; "Stand Up Law" in, ii, 347; State Legislature, i, 684; State Normal School, i, 156; Supreme Court, i, 702; Taft School, v, 423; Taylor family of, v, 129-135; Tories, i, 323, 324, 441; ii, 340-347; trade with Pequot Indians forbidden in Colony of, ii, 480; trade of a slave in Colony of, i, 440; transcript of code of laws of Colony of, ii, 480-484; transcript from diary of early minister, describing journey from Massachusetts to, iii, 120, 121; Wickware family, iv, 143; Historical Society, i, 496; facsimile of title page of old almanac preserved by, iii, 45; old print of Quebec, Canada, preserved by, ii, 377; photograph of chair preserved by, iii, 141; historic treasure preserved by, iv, 104; Land Company, purchase of land by, iii, 386; purchase of land by western settlers from, iii, 387; Line in the Revolution, ii, 527; iv, 344, 345, 347, 379; 24th reg't of the, iv, 440, 441, 443; "Magazine," the, ii, 473, 563; "Mirror," the, i, 613; River, i, 147, 178, 242; iii, 121; iv, 238, 375, 415, 433; v, 131, 142, 161; disputes of States regarding boundary line at, iv, 582, 583, 592; early canals on, iv, 408-411, 414, 415; old ferry on, iii, 121; work on navigation of, iv, 408, 409; Susquehanna Company, colonization of Wyoming Valley by, v, 117, 118; Valley, v, 158, 361, 363; early construction of highways to New York from, iv, 380; John Eliot's mission to Indians in, iii, 500; pioneer

# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- (Connecticut)  
family of, iv, 109; Western Reserve, iii, 387; iv, 445; development, iii, 388-392.
- Connecticut Farms, N. J., i, 77.
- Connelley, William Elsey, iv, 511.
- Connor, Henry, ii, 391.
- Connors, —, iii, 358.
- Conocoheague Settlement, Franklin Co., Pa., iv, 604.
- Conover, —, i, 352.  
C. T., iv, 72.
- Charles Tallmadge, iv, 341, 491; v, 105; Revolutionary battle song, from original manuscript possessed by, iv, 552.
- Conquest, the Norman, iv, 142.
- Conrad, John, i, 238.
- Conservation in America, iv, 571-580.
- Conservatives in England, first use of term, ii, 341.
- Constable, —, i, 750.
- Constant Spring, Parish of Liguama, Jamaica, estate, iv, 34, 35.
- Constantine, Grand Duke, iv, 331.
- Constantinople, ancient, iv, 189; v, 236.
- "Constitution," petition to Congress to save battle ship, ii, 102.
- "Constitution," publication, The, v, 220.
- Constitution, draft of universal, ii, 536-542; movement to unite all nations under a common, ii, 533, 534; iii, 39-44.
- Constitution of United States, i, 188, 189; ii, 225, 430, 431, 542; iii, 46; adoption of, ii, 216; 10th Amendment of, ii, 193, 194, 195; 11th Amendment, ii, 196; 13th Amendment, ii, 554; acceptance by German immigrants of, ii, 276; nationalism of, ii, 193-197; plan of New Jersey for, iii, 569-572; plan of Vermont for, iii, 603; plan of Virginia for, iii, 569, 571; ratification of, iii, 572; transcript of and editorial on private letter of President Madison regarding meaning of terms "National" and "Federal," as implied in, ii, 471, 472.
- Constitutionalism, ii, 6.
- Conti, Prince, ii, 388.
- Continental Army, ii, 510; iii, 379; iv, 109; v, 295, 301, 303, 601; headquarters of the, iii, 285; Heitman's Officers of the, iii, 203-214, 216; officers of the, iii, 202-216; organization of, i, 125, 126; soldiers from Gloucester County, Va., of, iii, 286; uniform of soldiers of, i, 127, 128; Artillery, First, i, 700; Navy, institution of, i, 12.
- Continental Congress, i, 124, 125, 127, 182; of 1777, v, 500; adoption of Declaration of Independence by, iv, 146, 147; Convention at Philadelphia of the, i, 701-703; ii, 227, 278, 627; iv, 384; delegate from Delaware to, ii, 97; first, i, 123, 701-703; ii, 50, 278, 627, iv, 404; facsimile of Secret Pact signed by members of, ii, 235; formation of Secret Pact of, ii, 227; MS. Papers of, v, 60, 71; President of, iii, 386; painting of voting for Independence by, iv, 64; portrait of delegate to, iv, 58; transcript from Journal of 1775 of, iv, 382.
- Continental Europe, announcement of Department of Journal of American History for Genealogical Research in, v, 322-324.
- Continental Treasury, resources during the Revolution of, ii, 626.
- Convass, —, iii, 121.
- Convey, Lieut-Col., iv, 493.
- Conway, Anne, i, 543.  
Anne (Ball), iii, 84.  
Brilliana, i, 544.  
Capt., ii, 514.  
Edward (Viscount), i, 522.  
Edwin (Col.), iii, 84, 85.  
Family, iii, 84; v, 463.  
John (Sir), i, 521, 522.  
Lucy H. (Mrs.), ii, 471.  
Lord, i, 521, 522.  
Mary, i, 519, 520, 521, 522.  
Millicent, iii, 84.  
Moncure D., death, ii, 37.  
Viscount, i, 544.
- Conway, Franklin Co., Mass., iii, 119.
- Conyngnam, Pa., iv, 434.
- Cooch's Bridge, Del., first raising of the American Flag in battle at, ii, 124.
- Coodey, Nancy, iv, 601.
- Cook, Aaron, iv, 239.  
Adj.-Gen., iii, 229.  
Capt., i, 19; v, 131.  
Col., ii, 517, 520; iii, 279.  
Dr., iii, 358, 395.
- Edward (Col.), home life at Revolutionary period of, iv, 603-606; photograph of home of, iv, 607.
- Family, iii, 603; iv, 604; photograph of colonial home of, iv, 607.
- Frederick A. (Dr.), Arctic expedition of, iii, 314; editor's notes on narrative of expedition to North Pole told by, iii, 315, 637; narrative of polar expedition told by, iii, 316, 325-328, 333-340, 638-647.
- H. P., iv, 319.
- Martha (Crawford), iv, 606.
- Cook's Town, now Fayette City, Pa., iv, 603.
- Cooke, —, v, 131.  
Abigail, iv, 376.  
Capt., iv, 549.  
Elisha, iii, 95.  
Family, iii, 286; v, 420; arms of, v, 386.  
Francis, v, 420.  
Hester (Mayhew), v, 420.  
Jane, v, 420.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- Cooke, John Esten, iii, 284.  
 Mordecai, coat-of-arms of, v, 386.  
 Nathaniel, iv, 378.  
 Cookson, ———, iii, 427; William (Capt.), iii, 424.  
 Cool, Sarah M., i, 617, 620.  
 Coolidge, John, i, 366.  
 Coombs, John, v, 137.  
 Leslie, ii, 694.  
 Cooper, ———, i, 673; v, 256.  
 ——— (Rev.), ii, 471; letter from President Madison to, ii, 472.  
 Alice, i, 480, 481.  
 Bickford, i, 163.  
 Capt., ii, 333.  
 Christian, i, 407.  
 Dr., iv, 269.  
 George, iv, 70.  
 Jane, i, 573.  
 John, v, 295.  
 J. Fennimore, i, 165, 504; ii, 604.  
 Judge, ii, 604.  
 Milo, iii, 245; extracts from letters of Jefferson Davis to, iii, 246.  
 William, iv, 272.  
 Cooper Institute, New York City, v, 204.  
 Coosa River, ii, 156, 157, 158, 160, 161, 162, 163.  
 Cooz House, Williamsburg, Va., photograph of, iv, 507.  
 Cope, Edward, signing of Providence Compact by, iii, 189.  
 Elizabeth, v, 349.  
 Family, iii, 189, 190.  
 John (Sir), v, 349.  
 Copenhagen, Denmark, i, 265; iii, 315; iv, 169, 175; v, 254; Royal Library at, ii, 114; Royal Society of Northern Antiquities at, ii, 211; Sagas preserved in Royal Library at, ii, 116; University of, iii, 315, 637.  
 Copernicus, iv, 19.  
 Copley, ———, iii, 101; v, 367.  
 Family, i, 170.  
 John Singleton, i, 168, 170, 171, 172; v, 367; portraits by, iv, 53, 55, 56, 59; portrait said to have been by, iv, 89.  
 Lionel (Sir), autograph of, ii, 126.  
 Mrs., i, 172.  
 Stuart, i, 169.  
 Widow, i, 170.  
 Copp's Hill Burying Ground, Boston, Mass., iii, 92; v, 309.  
 Coppee, Henry (Capt.), i, 657.  
 Copper, Thomas (Judge), v, 119.  
 Copper Hill, N. J., v, 601.  
 Copper Mines, ancient American, iii, 462.  
 Copper-mine River, v, 77.  
 Copperthwait, Samuel, ii, 190.  
 Copperthwaite Family, iv, 149.  
 Corbell Family, iii, 286.  
 Corbett, Robert (Sir), iv, 362.  
 Sibella, iv, 362.  
 Corbin Family, iii, 286; photograph of home, iii, 291.  
 Corcoran Art Gallery, Washington, D. C., reproduction of portrait in, iv, 59.  
 Cordova, Spain, iii, 74.  
 Vicente, ii, 620.  
 Cork, Ireland, i, 273, 274; iii, 455; v, 249.  
 Corlears Hook, East River, New York, i, 412.  
 Cornbury, Lord, ii, 92; v, 438.  
 Corneill Family, iv, 554-558.  
 Cornell, Abigail, iv, 557.  
 Anna, iv, 557.  
 Elizabeth, iv, 557.  
 Family, iv, 553-558; v, 366, 367.  
 George S., iv, 558.  
 Hannah (Finch), iv, 555, 556, 557.  
 John, iv, 557.  
 John (Capt.), iv, 553, 555.  
 Mary, iv, 557, 558.  
 Phebe, iv, 557.  
 Rebecca, iv, 557.  
 Samuel, iv, 557.  
 William (Lieut.), descendants of, iv, 558; experiences in the Revolution of, iv, 553, 555, 556; transcript of will, iv, 557.  
 Cornell University, i, 691; iii, 627; Jared Sparks collection at, ii, 402.  
 Corning, Erastus, iv, 118.  
 Corning, N. Y., iv, 117, 118.  
 Cornish Kings, photograph of ancient palace of, iv, 365.  
 "Cornplanter," Indian chief, ii, 390.  
 Cornwall, Canada, i, 740; Connecticut, iv, 299; iv, 596, 600; England, ii, 111; iv, 250, 251, 362, 364, 554; v, 209, 597; Parish of St. Hilary, iv, 361; Pomeroy family of, iv, 361, 364, 365, 366, 367; rebellion in, v, 584; engraving of castle in, iv, 361.  
 Cornwall Family, iv, 554-558.  
 John (Sir), iv, 555.  
 Reginald, Earl of, iv, 363.  
 Reuben, iv, 555.  
 Robert, Earl of, iv, 363.  
 Cornwallis, Lord, i, 58, 77, 217, 453, 732; ii, 109, 675; iv, 57; v, 4, 54, 57, 63, 100, 101, 549, 550; campaign in the Carolinas and Georgia of, ii, 277, 280, 703, 704; dedication of mural paintings of surrender of, v, 171, 173; paintings of surrender of, iii, 197; v, 174, 175; photograph of lantern used in army of, iv, 104; photographs of monuments in commemoration of surrender of, iv, 537, 540; flag carried by Americans in campaign of, iv, 164; grenadier of the army of, iv, 196; surrender of, ii, 277, 280, 628, 704; iv, 120, 159, 442, 510.  
 Lady, ii, 109.

# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- Cornwell Family, iv, 553-558.  
 Henry B., iv, 558.  
 William (Jr., M. D.), iv, 557, 558.  
 William A. (Lieut.), iv, 558.
- Coronado, Francisco Vasques, army of, ii, 40; explorations of, i, 437; ii, 670; iii, 462.
- Corporations, i, 687, 688; common carrier, ii, 33; control of, ii, 19, 20; President Roosevelt's policies regarding, ii, 2, 16, 19, 20, 24.
- Corralillo, Province of Santa Clara, Cuba, ii, 409.
- Corregidor Island, iii, 16.
- Correspondence, Committees of, ii, 364; v, 454.
- Corse Court, Gloucestershire, England, i, 522.
- Corshon, Joshua, iii, 572.
- Corsica, ii, 428; annexation to France, ii, 429.
- Cortelyou, Secretary, ii, 16, 23, 24; efforts to quell financial panic of 1907 by, ii, 16.
- Cortez, iii, 492; Hernando, conquest of Mexico by, i, 633.
- Cortland, Col., ii, 520.
- Cortlandt Street Ferry, New York City, iv, 392, 393.
- Corwin, ———, ii, 691, 692.  
 E. B., iii, 266.  
 Thomas (Senator), iii, 553.  
 Tom, ii, 615, 694.
- Cos, Gen., ii, 619.
- Cos Cob, Conn., i, 324.
- Cosmographiae Introductio, v, 335-337; facsimile page from, v, 338; map which first bore name of America mentioned in, v, 342, 343; portraits of geographers of, v, 333, 339.
- Cosmopolitan Magazine, tribute to Abraham Lincoln by Col. Henry Watterson from, iii, 16.
- Cosmos Medal struck in honor of Von Humboldt, iv, 334.
- Costa Rica, iv, 204, 205.
- Costanzo, Miguel, early explorations in western America of, ii, 525.
- Cosway, Richard, reproduction of miniature by, ii, 52.
- Cotentin, Department of La Manche, Normandy, iv, 354.
- Cotner University, Neb., iv, 397, 398.
- Cottage St., Dorchester, Mass., iv, 374.
- Cotterel, Capt., ii, 333.
- Cottle, William (Capt.), i, 317.
- Cotton, ———, i, 242; iii, 124.  
 Colonel, iii, 202; Massachusetts Reg't, of, iii, 203.  
 Family, iii, 92; v, 348, 350.  
 John (Rev.), i, 11, 363; iii, 502; iv, 567; attitude toward Anne Hutchinson and her followers, v, 350, 352, 354, 359-362, 364; controversy with Roger Williams, iii, 195; portrait of, v, 355.  
 Seaborn, v, 350.
- Cotton Gin, invention of, i, 30.
- Cotton Market of 1907, ii, 24.
- Cotton Mills in New England, ii, 34; Southern, i, 189.
- Cotton Trade in Alabama, ii, 156, 157, 158, 160.
- Cottonwood Falls, Kan., ii, 253.
- Cottonwood River, ii, 250, 252.
- Couch, James, ii, 301.
- Coudersport, Pa., iv, 116.
- Coues, Elliott, v, 290.
- Coughton Family, arms of, i, 522.  
 Simon (Sir), i, 522.
- Council of Safety of New York, i, 499.
- Council Bluff Road, ii, 137.
- Council Bluffs, Iowa, v, 280, 281.
- Council Grove, Kan., photograph of monument on site of Indian council at, iii, 469.
- Council Oak, Kan., photograph of, iii, 465; treaty made at, iii, 469.
- Counterfeiting, laws passed during the Revolution against, ii, 626.
- Country Harbour, Nova Scotia, i, 735.
- Couper, William, i, 225, 600; sculpture by, iii, 9, 11.
- "Courier and Inquirer," remarks on negro deportation in, iv, 201.
- Court House, photograph of early American, v, 12.
- Courts Martial, Russian measure to abolish, ii, 29.
- Court Trials, early American, i, 284; ii, 479-484.
- Courtenay, ——— (Hungeston), v, 596.  
 Anne (Wake), v, 596.  
 Elizabeth (Pomeray), iv, 369.  
 Family, royal descent of, v, 596.  
 Humphrey, iv, 369.  
 Joan (Champernown), v, 596.  
 John (Sir), v, 596.  
 Katharine, iv, 369.  
 Margaret, v, 596.  
 Philip (Sir), iv, 369; v, 596.
- Courthouse Rock, Neb., ii, 687.
- Courtlandt, Col., ii, 520; iv, 344, 345.
- Courtlandt St., New York City, i, 417; iv, 392, 393; v, 444.
- Courtney, Capt., ii, 695.
- Courtrai, Flanders, v, 392, 395, 397.
- Coutances, Department of La Manche, Normandy, iv, 354.
- Coventry, Conn., i, 179; North, iv, 300; England, ii, 485; v, 130; Chester Co., Pa., v, 192.
- Covill, Philip, v, 548.
- Covington, Tioga Co., Pa., iv, 116.
- Cow Island (Ile a Vache), West Indies, col-



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- ony of freed negroes at, iv, 206, 208, 209-211.
- Cowanessque River, iv, 115, 117, 118, 119.
- Cowdery, William, announcement of publication of genealogy of descendants of, v, 321.
- Cowes, England, visit of Queen Victoria to Arctic ship "Resolute" at, v, 607, 608.
- William S. (Rear Admiral), ii, 226.
- Cowpens, battle of, i, 58, 375; ii, 704; iii, 212; v, 111; engraving of duel on battle-field of the, iv, 230.
- Cowsfield, Wiltshire, England, v, 234, 240, 244; engraving of old English manor house at, v, 239.
- Cox Family, iv, 149.
- Coxe, Charles Davenport, ii, 602.
- Grace, ii, 597, 602.
- Coyote Canon, ii, 523; iii, 107, 108.
- Coyote Creek, ii, 522; iii, 107, 396.
- Coyote River, iii, 174, 178.
- Cozart, Anthony, i, 72.
- David (Sergeant), i, 72.
- James Bumpass, i, 72.
- J. R. (Mrs.), i, 72.
- John, i, 72.
- Sidney Bumpass, i, 72.
- Cozumel, iv, 204.
- Crab Orchard, Tenn., i, 665, 667.
- Crabb, Richard, iv, 452.
- Craddock, Maj., iii, 280.
- Craford, Isabella, v, 418.
- Craig Family, iv, 149.
- Major, i, 730.
- Craister, Elizabeth, iii, 100.
- Crall, Leander Howard, announcement of publication on ancestry, v, 320.
- Crampton, Emeline Jenks, i, 334.
- John M., old engraving of marriage of George Washington in collection of, ii, 190.
- Cranberry, N. J., i, 338; v, 440; Inlet, N. J., iii, 303.
- Crane, Capt, i, 82, 83.
- Capt.-Lieut., ii, 187.
- Family, v, 463.
- Joseph (Jr.), i, 499, 503.
- Winthrop, Murray (Hon.), iv, 298.
- Crane City, in the Arctic, iii, 348.
- Cranston, Elizabeth, ii, 509, 513.
- Family, ii, 505, 509; ancient lineage of, as shown on gravestone of Gov. Samuel Cranston of Rhode Island, ii, 513; coat of arms of, ii, 513.
- James (Rev.), ii, 513.
- John, ii, 513.
- John (Col.), ii, 505, 509, 513.
- John (Gov.), ii, 507, 509, 511, 513; inscription on gravestone of, ii, 513.
- Mary (Clarke), ii, 507, 509, 513.
- Samuel (Gov.), ii, 507, 509, 511, 513; inscription on gravestone of, ii, 513.
- William (Lord), ii, 513.
- Crantz, ———, v, 80.
- Crary, Thomas, i, 305.
- Craven, ———, iii, 238, 241, 244.
- Dr., iii, 242, 243.
- Crawford, ———, political campaign of, iii, 614, 619.
- Earls of, ii, 513.
- Family, iv, 149.
- Louisa (Howe), ii, 510.
- Martha, iv, 606.
- Thomas, ii, 510.
- William (Gen.), iv, 606.
- William H., i, 30.
- Crawford Co., Pa., iv, 113, 115, 120.
- Crazton, ———, ii, 139.
- Creey, battle of, v, 299.
- Creek Indians, iv, 302; early agent to, ii, 225; Gen. Jackson's war upon, ii, 158; old engraving of massacre of settlers by, v, 38; rule of Alexander McGillivray over, ii, 155-165; search for lost capital of, ii, 155, 160, 161, 163; wanderings from Mexico to Alabama of, ii, 162.
- Creek, Indian Ter., iv, 600.
- Creelman, Harlan (Mrs.), heirlooms in possession of, iv, 608.
- Cresap, Col., iii, 458.
- "Crescent," sailing to Algiers of frigate, ii, 108.
- Crespi, ——— (Father), iii, 112; explorations in California of, iii, 174, 178.
- Crespo, ———, ii, 419.
- Cressen, Pa., iii, 345.
- Crewe, Col., iii, 427.
- Crichlow, Amey (Hobby), iii, 95.
- Crim, Dr., photograph of antique furniture in possession of, ii, 678; photograph of historic silver in possession of, ii, 674.
- Crime in United States, iv, 189.
- Crimean War, i, 151; iv, 14; v, 608.
- Crisfield, Md., iv, 308.
- Crishall, English estate, iv, 448.
- Crisp, Charles F., i, 30.
- Family, iii, 96.
- Criss, Dr., v, 288.
- Criswell, ———, iii, 85, 86, 89.
- Crittenden, ———, ii, 691; iv, 523.
- Abraham, ii, 176.
- John J., journey on first railroad train to pass through State of New York of, ii, 62.
- Senator, amendment introduced in U. S. Senate just before the Civil war by, v, 616, 618.
- William, ii, 176.
- Crockampil, England, i, 534.
- Crockett, Walter Hill, ii, 43.
- Croft, Ann, iv, 448.
- William, iv, 448.
- Crogan, George, ii, 391; Maj., i, 27, 656.
- Cromer, Lord, ii, 26.

- Crommelin, J. G., ii, 157, 159.  
 Crompton, ———, ii, 72.  
 Cromwell, Oliver, i, 11, 328, 398; ii, 298, 534; iii, 427, 453, 456, 498; iv, 224, 250, 427, 428, 450, 472, 474, 514, 604; v, 129, 135, 348; expedition against West Indies sent by, ii, 441; surrender of Virginia to Commissioners of, iii, 411; flag, i, 11.  
 Crooked Creek, Mon., i, 469; Ohio, ii, 311.  
 Crooked Lake Canal, iv, 117.  
 Crosby, Enoch, i, 504.  
     William (Gov.), ii, 362; quarrel with Acting Governor of Colony of New York, ii, 362.  
 Cross, Elsie Chapline Pheby, iii, 453.  
 Cross of Legion of Honor, bestowal by the French government on Andrew Carnegie of, ii, 25.  
 Cross of Order of Danebrog, photograph, iv, 333.  
 Crosse, Robert (Capt.), i, 644.  
 Crothers, Austin L. (Gov.), ii, 20.  
 Croton River, Revolutionary battle, ii, 510.  
 Crow, Stow, England, manor of, v, 240.  
 Crow's Nest, Va., plantation, iv, 100.  
 Crowder, ———, iii, 555.  
     R. T., iii, 283, 409.  
 Crowder's Creek, S. C., i, 51.  
 Crowley's "Handbook of Business in Lowell," Mass., iv, 412.  
 Crown, William, iii, 100.  
 Crown Point, N. Y., i, 376, 377; v, 449; battle of, i, 90; iii, 210; iv, 555; expedition against, iii, 204; iv, 381; v, 74; French occupation in the Revolution, iii, 213; Revolutionary force at, i, 377; ii, 527; report of American officer on expedition against, v, 152, 153.  
 Crown Stones, marking of Mason and Dixon Line by, iii, 565, 566, 567.  
 Croyden, Surrey, England, i, 172; Heron family of, v, 195.  
 Cruce, Emeric, i, 577.  
 Cruger, John Harris (Col.), iv, 37.  
 Crunelle, Leonard, i, 467.  
 Crusades, i, 11; ii, 89, 93; v, 187, 295; first and second, iv, 554, 555; v, 236; of King Richard I, iv, 365.  
 Crutched Friars, iv, 451.  
 Cruvelli, Sophia, death of, ii, 37.  
 Crystal Palace, New York City, i, 262.  
 Cuba, i, 9, 15, 16, 82, 354, 355; ii, 212; iii, 463, 478; annexation to United States sought by, ii, 407, 409, 414, 424, 426-440, 543; 400th anniversary of Spanish conquest of, v, 169; Autonomist Party in, ii, 409; difficulties with United States and, ii, 36; discussion of emigration of Southern negroes to, ii, 435, 436; farm buildings of, iii, 66; first census of, ii, 25; first national election in, ii, 25; independence of, ii, 424, 426, 427, 440, 558; industrial conditions in, ii, 417; intervention of United States in behalf of, ii, 403, 404, 432; letter of appreciation from Francisco Figueras to American people, ii, 410; naturalized American citizens, from, ii, 436; organization of Commission by United States to aid, ii, 406; Planters' Association of, ii, 405; policy of United States in, iv, 3; population of, ii, 415, 416; revolution in, ii, 166, 405, 409, 411, 412, 413, 414, 416, 422, 427, 436, 437, 621, 622; Spanish-American war in, ii, 315; editorial and transcript of journal of American marine of English expedition of 1762 against, iii, 113-117; United States Protectorate in, ii, 425, 543, 559; visit of Secretary Taft to, ii, 23, 25; iv, 10; voyage of Columbus to, ii, 122.  
 Cuban-American League, ii, 403, 405, 409.  
 Cuban Army, officers of, ii, 436.  
 Cuban Industrial Commission, ii, 405.  
 Cuban League, iii, 297.  
 Cuenca, Spain, iii, 79.  
 Culbertson Family, iv, 149.  
     Josiah (Capt.), i, 375.  
 Cullicke, Capt., i, 256.  
 Cullom, S. M., ii, 215.  
 Culme, Hugh, i, 522.  
 Culp, Cornelius, iv, 557.  
 Culpeper, Lord, iii, 414.  
 Culpeper County, Va., v, 471.  
 Cumberland, England, iv, 99; v, 116, 424; Maryland, ii, 466, 467; iii, 615; Pennsylvania, ii, 266; Tennessee, i, 665; County, N. J., iii, 572; County, N. C., v, 465; County, Pa., iii, 448; iv, 114; iv, 146, 148; v, 84, 89, 94, 473.  
 Cumberland County, Pa., Historical Society, v, 95.  
 Cumberland County, Va., ii, 647.  
 Cumberland Gap, Tenn., i, 665; blazoning of way to wilderness of Kentucky through, iv, 548, 549, 550.  
 Cumberland Landing, Va., photograph of army of Civil war at, iii, 18.  
 Cumberland Mountains, iv, 547, 550.  
 Cumberland River, i, 344; iv, 549, 550, 576.  
 Cumberland Valley, iv, 114; v, 84.  
 Cumberland & Oxford Canal, iv, 413.  
 Cumming, Gulick & Co., v, 444.  
 Cummings, Deacon, iii, 125.  
     Widow, iii, 125.  
 Cummins, Albert B. (Gov.), i, 433.  
 Cunard Steamship Co., i, 273, 275, 276, 279; first steamship of the, i, 48.  
 Cunningham Family, iv, 149.  
     John, i, 417; iii, 451.  
     Major, iii, 543.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- Cunningham, Ruth, iv, 262.  
 Cupa, N. Y., ii, 48.  
 Curacao, West Indies, iii, 70; iv, 35; discovery of, iii, 72.  
 Curles, Henrico Co., Va., iii, 416.  
 Currency, message of President Roosevelt to Congress regarding, ii, 24; bas-relief of Abraham Lincoln on National, iv, 4; pre-Revolutionary disputes regarding, iv, 266; of the Revolution, iii, 626, 628; photograph of, iv, 108; of United States, early, iii, 466.  
 Curry, George L. (Gov.), v, 521; Genn (Gov.), autograph of, ii, 205.  
     Joseph (Col.), i, 50.  
 Curry, Rivel, Somersetshire, England, i, 81.  
 Curtis, ———, iii, 120.  
     Charles (Senator), ii, 23.  
     Cyrus, iv, 516.  
     George Tickner, ii, 191.  
     John (Lieut.), iv, 104.  
     Lieut., iii, 381.  
     Mary, v, 138.  
     Ruth Perley (Mrs.), iv, 104.  
     Thomas, iii, 286.  
     William (Capt.), Revolutionary service, iii, 207, 216.  
     William Elroy (Ph. D.), ii, 531.  
 Curtiss, ——— (Dr.), iii, 279.  
     Anne, ii, 92.  
     Dorothy (Revell), ii, 92.  
     Capt., ii, 355.  
     John, ii, 292.  
 Curzon, Lord, ii, 26.  
 Cushing, ———, iv, 526.  
     Attorney-General, v, 281.  
     Caleb, v, 156.  
     Colonel, ii, 302, 304.  
     Elizabeth, ii, 307.  
     Family, ii, 307.  
     General, ii, 223, 224.  
     Henry, ii, 307.  
     Nathaniel (Col.), ii, 307.  
     Sally, ii, 307.  
     Thomas, ii, 307; iv, 267.  
     Varnum, ii, 307.  
 Cushman Family, v, 475.  
 Thomas, Plymouth Colony Record showing name of, ii, 445.  
 Cust, ———, ii, 396.  
 Custer, George A. (Gen.), massacre of command of, iii, 227-232; reproduction of photograph in Civil war of, iii, 200.  
     Thomas (Capt.), iii, 228, 229.  
 Custer Massacre, survivor's story of the, iii, 227-232.  
 Custis, Daniel Parke, ii, 181.  
     Eleanor, portrait of, ii, 178.  
     Family, photograph of estate of, iv, 503.  
     George Washington Parke, i, 661; iv, 88.  
     Martha (Dandridge), iv, 507; old engraving of marriage to George Washington, ii, 190.  
     Mary R., iv, 503.  
 Custis Place, Cumberland Landing, Va., photograph of Civil war army at, iii, 18.  
 Custom duties in early American Republic, v, 269.  
 Custom House, New York City, old, iv, 42; photograph of sculpture at, iii, 522; old print of building on site, iii, 574; sculpture at, ii, 8, 9, 17, 21.  
 Customs Tariffs, international union for publication of, iv, 7.  
 Cutler, ———, iv, 577.  
     H. Gardner, iv, 509.  
     John C. (Hon.), i, 25.  
 Manasseh, activities in cause of religious freedom and prohibition of slavery, ii, 531; admission to the bar, ii, 531; appointment as surgeon in Continental Army, ii, 531; astronomical observations, ii, 531; early life, ii, 531; installation as Congregational minister, ii, 531; marriage, ii, 531; organization with others of the Ohio Company, ii, 532; purchase of land, as agent for Ohio Company, ii, 299; reproduction of decoration showing crossing of Appalachian Mts. by, iii, 499; sending of settlers to Ohio, ii, 532.  
 Cuyahoga River, iii, 386, 387.  
 Cuyler, John M. (Surgeon), i, 657.  
 Cyclones, ii, 35.  
 Cyrus the Great, iv, 187.

## D

- Dablon, ———, explorations of, ii, 213.  
 Dabney, ———, iii, 284.  
 Daboll, John (Jr.), v, 548.  
 Dacres, Capt., ii, 108.  
 Dael, ———, reproduction of painting by, iv, 89.  
 Da Gama, discoveries in New World of, ii, 116.  
 Daggett, Herman (Rev.), iv, 300.  
   Seth, iv, 116.  
 Daggetts, ———, iii, 384.  
 Dagnett, Ebenezer (Dr.), iii, 247.  
 Dagsboro, Del., monument in memory of colonial soldier at, ii, 96.  
 Dagworths, English estate, iv, 448.  
 Dagworthy, Ely (Capt.), ii, 96.  
   John (Gen.), land grant to, ii, 96; monument to, ii, 96.  
 Dakota, i, 24; iv, 616; v, 169; admission into Union, i, 14; organization of Territory, i, 235.  
 Dakota, The, i, 34.  
 Dalarne, Sweden, runic inscriptions at, iv, 174.  
 Dale, Richard (Capt.), ii, 103.  
 Dale, Thomas (Sir), i, 222.  
 Dalhousie, Earl of, v, 218, 220.  
 Dallas, George M., v, 226, 607.  
   Secretary, i, 758.  
 Dallas, Tex., ii, 205; iv, 601.  
 Dalley, Capt., iii, 54.  
 Dallin, Cyrus E., reproductions of sculpture by, ii, 561, 567; iii, 180; v, 167, 168, 263.  
 Dalzell, ———, ii, 400.  
 Damarel, ———, v, 584.  
   Joan, v, 584.  
 Damariscotta, Me., iii, 435.  
 Damascus, i, 556.  
 D'Amboise, Georges (Cardinal), ii, 601.  
 Dame, ———, iv, 412.  
 Damme, Flanders, v, 397, 399.  
 Dana, ———, iii, 166; v, 374, 384.  
   Augustus, ii, 308.  
   Betsy, ii, 308.  
   Charles, ii, 308.  
   Charles A. (Sec.), reproduction of photograph of, v, 211.  
 Dorcas (Bent), ii, 309.  
 Edmond, ii, 308.  
 Family, ii, 308.  
 Fanny, ii, 308.  
 Francis, i, 506, 507.  
 James (Rev. Dr.), i, 549, 550.  
 John, ii, 308.  
 Luther, ii, 308.  
 Mary, ii, 308.  
 Stephen, ii, 308.  
 William, ii, 308, 309.  
 William (Capt.), ii, 308.  
 Danbury, Conn., i, 441, 443, 445, 446, 453, 505, 506, 548, 552, 732, 736, 737, 738; Revolutionary alarm at, ii, 342; Revolutionary invasion of, ii, 343; England, v, 243, 244; reproduction of drawing of, v, 241; reproductions of photographs of church and manor houses, v, 238, 239, 246.  
 Danby, Vt., i, 355.  
 Danckaert, Anna, v, 404.  
   Elizabeth, v, 407.  
   Thierry, v, 407.  
 Dandridge, ———, i, 343.  
   Martha, iv, 507; portrait, ii, 181.  
 Dane, Nathan, introduction in Congress of Ordinance of 1787 by, ii, 531.  
 Danes, defeat by Alfred the Great of, v, 241, 244; Saxon wars with the, i, 524.  
 Danforth, ———, v, 131.  
 Daniel, ———, Life and Reminiscences of Davis by, iii, 238, 246.  
   Peter (Col.), iv, 100.  
 Daniel, Book of, i, 554.  
 Daniels, Chloe, v, 420, 425, 427.  
 David, v, 420.  
   Edward (Col.), iv, 95.  
 Eleazer, v, 420.  
 Family, v, 303; 420.  
 Huldah (Taft), v, 420.  
 Danielson, Col., iii, 378.  
   Timothy (Brig.-Gen.), v, 155.  
 Danish Flag, i, 16.  
 Danish language, works on the, iv, 175, 176.  
 Dante, ii, 534.  
   Divine Comedy of, iii, 70; translation of works, v, 309.  
 D'Antin (Admiral, Marquis), ii, 319.  
 Danton, ———, ii, 603.  
 Danville, Ky., iii, 454; Pa., iii, 448.  
 Dansville Branch of Erie Canal, iv, 117.  
 Darby, ———, iii, 427.  
 Darby, Conn., i, 230.  
 Dare, Virginia, birth, iv, 74.  
 Darell, Elizabeth, v, 584.  
   Henry (Sir), v, 584.  
 Darien, Isthmus of, i, 642, 643.  
 Darker, William, ii, 94.  
 Darley, F. O. C., reproductions of engravings by, v, 45, 47.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- Darlington, Baron of, v, 311; Devonshire, England, v, 596.
- Darrow, Nathan, v, 548.
- Dart, Elias, v, 548.  
Joseph, i, 284.  
Justice, i, 287, 288.  
Levi, v, 548.  
Squire, i, 286, 287, 288.
- Dartmoor Prison, England, photographs of church in memory of American soldiers, iv, 468.
- Dartmouth College, i, 183; ii, 647; iii, 627; foundation, iii, 429.
- Dartmouth, England, embarkation of Pilgrims from, iv, 470.
- Lord, i, 122; Purchass, v, 137.
- Darwin, Charles, i, 145-148, 481, 576; iv, 13, 19; v, 3.
- D'Aubant, Capt., ii, 158, 159.
- Daughters of Liberty, organization of patriotic society of, ii, 365; preservation of history of Santa Fe Trail by, iii, 461, 462, 470.
- Daughters of the American Revolution, ii, 403, 515; iii, 52; iv, 237, 310, 541, 543, 553; v, 121, 142, 146, 149, 171; Anna Warner Bailey Chapter of, v, 543; of Tennessee, i, 566; photographs of memorials erected by, iii, 460; iv, 542; ode to, iv, 446.
- D'Aumont, Duchesse, ii, 598.
- Daunou, Capt., ii, 172.
- Dauphin County, Pa., iv, 114.
- Dauphing, France, iv, 126.
- Davenport, ———, i, 247, 251, 252.  
Rev., v, 366.  
Anna, v, 420, 425, 427.  
Capt., iv, 422.  
Chloe (Daniels), v, 420, 425, 427.  
Family, v, 420, 427.  
John (Rev.), i, 249.  
John Gaylord (Rev., D. D.), i, 545, 712.  
Mrs., i, 251, 252.  
Samuel, v, 420.  
Seth, v, 420, 425, 427.
- Davers, Capt., ii, 333.
- Davice, John, i, 94.
- David, reproduction of historic painting by, v, 274.  
King, i, 67; ii, 534; iv, 249; v, 397; facsimiles of pages from Bishop's Bible of Psalms of, v, 579, 582.
- Davidson, Hunter, v, 607.  
J. O. (Hon.), i, 27.  
William (Gen.), photograph of memorial to, ii, 703.
- Davies, Col., iv, 578.  
Evan, iv, 70.  
John, i, 199.  
Joseph Hamilton (Col.), ii, 282.  
Samuel (Rev.), death, iii, 86; opinion of Patrick Henry concerning, iii, 87, 88; prophetic remarks on George Washington of, iii, 85.
- Davis, Admiral, ii, 2.  
Benjamin, i, 230.  
C. K. (Senator), ii, 217.  
Capt., iv, 348.  
Daniel, v, 548.  
David, ii, 215.  
Elijah, i, 230.  
Jefferson, iii, 14, 38, 251, 360, 627; iv, 332; v, 201; document relating to, v, 599, 600; photograph of, iii, 31; plantation of, iii, 233-246, 555.  
Senator, ii, 23; statue of, ii, 247; summary of life, ii, 245.  
John, iii, 54.  
Capt., iv, 349.  
Col., ii, 130.  
Jonas, killing by Indians, ii, 311.  
Joseph, iii, 234, 235, 236.  
Joseph E., iii, 244.  
Major, v, 106, 107, 108.  
Mary Fleming (Hare), ii, 510.  
Memoirs, iii, 238, 239, 240, 241, 242, 244, 245, 246.  
Mrs., iii, 234, 236, 237, 240, 241, 242, 246.  
Richard (Ensign), iii, 286.  
Richard Harding, i, 657.  
William (Ensign), iii, 286.  
Winnie, iii, 239.
- Davisville, Southampton Co., Pa., i, 36.
- Davol, J. K. (Mrs.), poems by, ii, 264, 624; iv, 446.
- Davoust, Marshal, painting presented by Napoleon to, v, 274.
- Dawes, Henry L. (Hon.), i, 376.
- Daws, ———, iv, 68.
- Dawson, Thomas M. O. (Gov.), autograph, ii, 209.
- Day, Capt., iii, 381.  
Clive, "History of Commerce" by, iv, 416.  
Lieut., iii, 381.  
Major, ii, 189; iii, 582.  
President, v, 135.  
Thankful, v, 134.
- Daye, Stephen, first printing press in America brought by, ii, 492.
- Dayton, Col., iv, 344.  
Jonathan, iii, 569.
- Dayton, Ohio, ii, 307; iii, 513; emigrants to gold fields of California from, ii, 149, 151, 154; ovation given Gen. Harrison at, ii, 692.
- Deakin, Alfred, ii, 26.
- Deal, England, iii, 412, 446.
- Dean, Bethia (Edson), v, 140.  
Eleanor (Strong), v, 140.  
Elizabeth (Ruggles), v, 138, 140.  
Ezra, v, 140.  
Family, ii, 264; v, 140.  
Lucy, v, 141, 142.  
Mary (Whitcomb), v, 140.

THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- Dean, Paul, v, 138, 140.  
 Seth, v, 140.  
 Sila (Aiken), v, 140.  
 Walter, v, 140.
- De Anza, Juan Bautista, first journey across Colorado Desert to California, ii, 39-42, 521-526, 696-701; iii, 103-112, 171-179, 395-403; founding of San Francisco, Cal., by, iv, 387; views on the route, iii, 170.
- De Arana Enriquez, Beatriz, iii, 74.
- Dearborn, ———, i, 31, 655.  
 Sen., i, 710.
- De Autremont family, ii, 59.  
 Louis Paul, ii, 59.
- De Bable family, v, 297.
- De Barry family, i, 669.
- De Bastidas, Rodrigo, i, 633.
- De Beaupre, St. Anne, iii, 518.
- De Bellerive, Louis Baurry, iii, 96.  
 Sarah (Clark), iii, 96.
- De Besaile, ———, i, 521.
- De Bienville, founding of New Orleans by, iv, 387.
- De Blois, Eudes (Comte), ii, 601.
- De Bodega y Cuadra, Juan Francisco (Lieut.), iii, 178.
- De Bohun, Elizabeth (Plantagenet), v, 596.  
 Humphrey, v, 596.  
 Margaret (Lady), v, 596.
- De Bouillon, Godfrey, iv, 555.
- De Bourbon, Duke, ii, 600.
- De Bow's Review, iv, 548.
- De Brehan, Madame, ii, 49.
- De Brisay, Jacques Rene (Chevalier Soiqueur Marquis de Denonville), ii, 388.
- De Broglie, Prince, ii, 601.
- Debt, first legislative act to abolish imprisonment for, iv, 296.
- De Buterville, Robert, i, 74.
- De Callieres, Hector (Chevalier), ii, 388.
- De Camville, Amicia, iv, 364, 366.
- De Camville, Geoffrey, iv, 364, 366.
- De Carondelet, Baron, iii, 508, 509.
- De Cassnovia de Padone, Louisa Antoinette Arrighi, iv, 427.
- De Castelane, Countess, ii, 75.
- De Castro, Manuel, iii, 174.
- Decatur, Commodore, i, 673; ii, 102, 105.
- Decatur, Ill., ii, 245.
- De Caumont, ———, iv, 356.
- Deceased Wife's Sister Bill, passed by English House of Lords, ii, 26.
- De Champagne, Philippe, reproduction of triple portrait of Cardinal Richelieu painted by, ii, 118.
- De Champlain, Samuel, i, 169; ii, 394; iv, 570; alleged portraits of, ii, 119, 120; 300th anniversary of founding of Quebec by, ii, 297, 359; birthplace of, ii, 376; character of, ii, 380, 381, 382; death of, ii, 380; discoveries and explorations of, ii, 43, 376, 378; first house in Canada built by, ii, 376, 378; founding of Quebec by, ii, 43, 376; marriage of, ii, 378; missions brought to the Indians by, ii, 378, 379; study of Indians by, ii, 379, 380; photograph of statue of, iii, 531.
- De Chastes, Aymar, early monopoly of the Canadian fur trade by, ii, 376.
- De Chaumont, James Le Roy, i, 748.
- De Chaumont, Le Roy, i, 747.
- De Chaumont, Chateau, ii, 601, 605.
- De Chaulnes et de Picquigny (Duc), ii, 25.
- Deck, Israel, fac-simile of autograph of, ii, 446.
- Decker family, v, 394.
- Declaration of Independence, i, 182, 183, 371, 412, 441, 663, 674, 727; ii, 38, 83, 84, 50, 54, 154, 183, 216, 227, 265, 277, 297, 339, 349, 457, 510, 515, 531, 532, 534, 542, 626, 627, 644, 649, 656, 675, 677; iii, 46, 51, 133, 219, 386, 428, 581, 610; iv, 45, 93, 94, 111, 147, 394, 440, 528, 604; drafting of the, iii, 292; first, iii, 247, 248; iv, 145-149; first celebration of signing of, i, 567; reproduction of painting containing portraits of Signers of the, iii, 48; reproduction of painting of voting for, iv, 64; reproduction of photograph of home of a Signer of the, iv, 510; reproduction of portrait of the author of first, iii, 249; reproductions of portraits of Signers of the, iv, 53, 54, 55, 57, 91; reproduction of Trumbull's painting of signing of the, iii, 48, 197; iv, 64; "Secret Pact," the forerunner of the, ii, 227, 235; Signers of the, iv, 340, 529, 530; v, 32, 301, 476; Society of Descendants of Signers of the, iii, 48; transcript of letter from John Adams concerning the, ii, 228, 229; transcript of speech made before Provincial Congress of Georgia a few days before signing of the, ii, 230, 231; ii, 232.
- Declaration of Paris, iv, 11.
- Declaration of Rights, iii, 46; adopted by American Colonies, ii, 363; by inhabitants of Vermont in 1777, iv, 588, 589; photograph of memorial on site of the American, iv, 538.
- De Clare, Eleanor, v, 584.  
 Gilbert, v, 584.  
 Joan (Plantagenet), v, 584.
- De Clifford, Elizabeth (Percy), v, 585.  
 John, v, 585.  
 Lord, v, 585.
- De Conde, Prince, ii, 600.
- De Constant, d'Estournelles (Baron), ii, 25.
- Decorations, photographs of foreign, iv, 333.
- De Corbett, Rohesia, iv, 362.
- De Cormeillis, Alureda, iv, 142.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- De Corneillis, Margaret, iv, 142.  
 Sybill, iv, 142.  
 Walter, iv, 142.  
 De Couaigne, Jean, ii, 391.  
 De Courtenay, Margaret (De Bohun), v, 596.  
 Hugh, v, 596.  
 De Cusere, Anne, v, 405.  
 Corneille (Sergeant-at-Arms), v, 405.  
 De Dashkoff, Chevalier, i, 759.  
 De Decker family, v, 394.  
 Johan (Vice-Director), v, 394.  
 Katheline, v, 394.  
 De Deza, Diego (Archbishop), iii, 61.  
 Dedham, Mass., ii, 531; iv, 377; v, 442; photograph of Fairbanks House at, v, 10.  
 Deems, Gen., ii, 145.  
 De Engscot, Tristram, iv, 371.  
 Deeping, William (Dr.), i, 241.  
 Deer Creek, ii, 634.  
 Deere, John, ii, 215.  
 Deerfield, Mass., i, 183; iv, 376, 379; v, 134, 450; description in early 19th century of, i, 749; Indian massacre at, iv, 237-243, 376, 377, 378; old Salem house at, iv, 240; old print of meeting house at, iv, 241.  
 Deering, Mary, iii, 100.  
 De Escovedo, Rodrigo, iii, 74.  
 De Feriet, Jenice (Baroness), ii, 612; American estate of, ii, 613; reproductions of home and portrait of, ii, 602, 606.  
 De Fermoy, Brig-Gen., v, 65.  
 De Fidenza, Giovanni, iii, 111.  
 Deforest, Capt., i, 427.  
 Lee, invention of wireless telephone by, ii, 15.  
 De Gardoque, Diego, i, 338, 354.  
 De Grasse, Count, i, 712.  
 De Gerdy, Cornelia (Madame), ii, 611.  
 De Gerlache, ———, iii, 640.  
 De Gerville, ———, iv, 352.  
 De Gonvello, Amadee (Marquis), ii, 597; immigration to America of, ii, 605; marriage of, ii, 605; portrait of, ii, 603; return to France of, ii, 606.  
 Amadee (Jr.), ii, 606.  
 Clotilde, ii, 605, 606.  
 Family, ii, 606.  
 Gaston (Rev.), ii, 606.  
 Paul (Col.), ii, 606.  
 Therese (Le Ray), ii, 607.  
 De Gorbalan, Gines, iii, 60, 80.  
 De Gorostiza, Manuel Eduardo (Minister), ii, 618.  
 De Grasse, Admiral, v, 173.  
 Degrott, Allen (Capt.), i, 420.  
 De Grumstead, John, v, 240.  
 Matilda (Spileman), v, 240.  
 De Haven, Edward J. (Lieut.), v, 604.  
 De Heart, Lieut.-Col., iv, 492.  
 De Hunchelf, John, v, 301.  
 De Irwin, William (Sir), ii, 663, 666.  
 De Kalb, Ill., v, 200, 202, 208, 209.  
 De Karry, Adam, v, 309.  
 De Kay family, v, 633.  
 De Key, Jacques, v, 407.  
 Marie (De Peyster), v, 407.  
 De Kype, Hendrik, description of colonial house built by, ii, 290; photograph of colonial house built by, ii, 288; iii, 605.  
 De la Cosa, Juan, making of the first map of America by, iii, 60; oldest known map of the world made by, ii, 116.  
 De la Duella, Juan (Fray), iii, 61.  
 De Lafayette, Marquis, iv, 111, 320; engraving of encampment at Valley Forge of Washington and, iv, 229; photograph of overshoes worn by, iv, 104; photograph of Revolutionary headquarters of, iv, 509; portrait of, iv, 59.  
 De la Ferte de Pestre-en-Sologne, Baron, v, 404.  
 De la Forest, Count, ii, 604.  
 De la Guarda, West Indies, discovery of island of, iii, 72.  
 De Lancey family, announcement of publication containing chapter on the, v, 316.  
 Oliver, iv, 36, 42.  
 Stephen, iv, 42, 43.  
 Delaney, Ada Floretta, v, 233.  
 Sharp (Capt.), iv, 148, 149.  
 Delano, ———, v, 606.  
 De la Paz, Principe, iv, 573.  
 De la Pomeraiie, Alicia (De Vere), iv, 363.  
 Joanna (De Valletort), iv, 364, 365, 366.  
 Raoule, iv, 356.  
 De la Pomeray, Alice (Raleigh), iv, 367.  
 Edward, iv, 367.  
 Gaufride, iv, 364.  
 Henry, iv, 364, 367, 369.  
 Henry (Sir), iv, 366.  
 Isolda, iv, 364.  
 Johanna, iv, 366, 367.  
 John, iv, 366, 367.  
 Margaret, iv, 366.  
 Nicholas, iv, 366, 367.  
 Thomas, iv, 366, 367.  
 William, iv, 366, 367.  
 De la Pomeraye, Henry, iv, 364.  
 Margeria (De Vernon), iv, 364, 366.  
 De la Pomeroy, Amicia (De Camville), iv, 364, 366.  
 Anna (Cammell), iv, 367, 369, 371.  
 Elizabeth, iv, 366.  
 Elizabeth (De Powderham), iv, 366.  
 Geoffry, iv, 363.  
 Henry, iv, 363.  
 Henry (Sir), iv, 364, 365, 366, 367.  
 Johanna (Merton), iv, 366.  
 John (Sir), iv, 366, 367.  
 De la Salle, Rene Robert (Cavalier le Sieur), explorations of, ii, 213; 388.  
 De la Spine, Alice, i, 520, 522.

- De la Spine, family, coat-of-arms of the, i, 522.
- Grey (Sir), i, 522.
- De la Tonguiere, ———, ii, 398.
- De las Casas, Bartolome (Fray), iii, 60.
- De Lauzun, Count, marriage of, iii, 284, 285.
- De La Vega, Juan, iii, 60.
- Delaware, Lord, i, 124, 222; ii, 112; iv, 137, 142; name of, iv, 138.
- Delaware, i, 12, 50; ii, 592; iii, 454, 556, 616; iv, 204, 384, 431; v, 262; agreement fixing southern boundary of, iii, 562; and Chesapeake Canal, i, 659; and Hudson Canal, iv, 407; Barony of, iv, 142; boundary of, iii, 563, 566, 567, 568; Bay v, 265, 363; early Dutch settlement on, iii, 560; first survey and chart of, v, 467; child labor in, i, 189; claim that American flag was first raised in battle in State of, ii, 124; derivation of name of, iv, 142; erection of monument to Gen. John Dagworthy of the French and Indian war in, ii, 96; Federal Constitution ratified by, iii, 572; Fisher family of, v, 467; Gov. Nathaniel Mitchell of, ii, 97; Indians, iii, 431, 564; mail service in Colonial, v, 434; Montgomery family of, v, 473; Revolutionary uniforms in, i, 127; settlers in Pennsylvania from, iv, 114; suit to dissolve the Powder Trust in, ii, 20; Swedes and Finns in, iii, 560; U. S. Senator elected 1907 from, ii, 23.
- Delaware, Ohio, ii, 153.
- Delaware County, N. Y., iii, 447; iv, 555, 557, 558; Penn., i, 657.
- Delaware River, i, 38, 338, 355, 396, 397, 431, 450, 674; iii, 154, 561, 563, 564, 566; iv, 110, 113, 433, 434, 438, 440, 444, 555, 556, 582; v, 266, 434, 443, 444; Falls of the, v, 431; first ship to reach Falls of the, ii, 89, 90; first steamboat on the, i, 399; grant of tract to William Penn on the, iii, 561, 562; protection during the Revolution of American vessels in the, i, 670; settlements on the, iii, 432; Swedish settlement on the, iv, 487; Washington's crossing of the, iv, 24, 25, 632; v, 51, 64.
- Delaware Valley, Dutch settlements in the, iv, 388; emigration from New England to, iv, 596, 597; Indian massacres in the, iv, 555.
- Delawarians, memorials erected to, ii, 704; photograph of monument erected to, ii, 708.
- De La Warre, John (Sir), iv, 142.
- Thomas (Lord), photograph of English home of, iv, 138.
- D'Elbouef, Lord, v, 299.
- De Leon, Ponce, ii, 436; conquest of Puerto and the discovery of Florida by, iii, 60.
- De Leon y Barcelo, Maria del Pilar, iii, 106.
- De L'Escovet, Chevalier, ii, 171.
- De Lesseps, Ferdinand, i, 633, 636, 637; attempt to bribe United States Legislators by, i, 637; building of canal through Isthmus of Suez by, i, 636, 638; infringement of the Monroe Doctrine by, i, 637; prison sentence imposed on, i, 638.
- Delft, Holland, ii, 460.
- Defthaven, iii, 498.
- Delhi, N. Y., iv, 556, 558.
- De Lincoln, Adam, v, 189.
- Alan, v, 189.
- Alfred, v, 189.
- Colswain, v, 189.
- Ivo, v, 189.
- Johan, v, 189, 190.
- Picot, v, 189.
- Robert, v, 189.
- Thorold, v, 189.
- William, v, 189.
- De Lingcole, Thomas, v, 189.
- Delisle, Leopold, iv, 356.
- De Lome, Enrique Dupuy, ii, 403.
- De los Dolores Soto, Francisco Jose, iii, 403.
- De los Frailes, W. I., discovery of the island of, iii, 72.
- De los Testigos, W. I., discovery of the island of, iii, 72.
- Del Strode, Adam, v, 471.
- Alan, v, 471.
- De Maigne, Harold, i, 520, 524.
- John, i, 519, 520.
- Ralph, i, 524.
- Rudolph, i, 520, 524.
- Walter, i, 520, 524.
- De Male, Louis (Count), v, 400.
- De Male, Marguerite, v, 400.
- De Mannheim-Rudolph of Mannheim, v, 295.
- De Manning, Ranulph, or Rudolph, v, 295.
- Simon, v, 295.
- De Mantes, Walter, i, 524.
- De Mantese, Walter, i, 520.
- De Mantine, Walter, i, 524.
- De Mantz, Walter, i, 524.
- Demarara, S. A., early Conn. trade with, iv, 629, 630.
- Demarest, Jacob, home of, ii, 201; view of home of, ii, 284.
- Demarest House, Bergenfield, N. J., photograph of old, iii, 612.
- De Marginy, Marquis, i, 495.
- De Marolles, Chevalier, ii, 171.
- De Maurepas, Count, iv, 181.
- De Medantine, Walter, i, 520.
- De Mellent, Isabel (De Vermandois), iv, 364.
- Mabel, iv, 364.
- Robert, iv, 364.
- Demere, Robert, ii, 231.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- Demers, Modest (Father), v, 516.  
De Meyer, Nicholas, v, 394.  
De Meyere, Andre, v, 394.  
Democratic National Committee, ii, 23.  
Democratic Party at the period of the Mexican war, ii, 615.  
Democratic Party in the South, i, 380.  
De Mons, ———, ii, 171.  
De Montocuto, Drogo, v, 297.  
De Montcalm-Gozon de Saint-Veran, Louis Joseph (Marquis), portrait and autograph of, ii, 128.  
De Monte Alto, Eustace, v, 467.  
De Montfort, Simon, iv, 364.  
De Montgomerie, Arnulph, v, 473.  
    Roger, v, 473.  
    Walter, v, 473.  
De Monts, Sieur, explorations of, i, 202; monopoly of the Canadian fur trade by, ii, 376.  
Demosthenes, iv, 522.  
De Mott, Claesje, iv, 392.  
    Mattys, iv, 392.  
    De Mules, Johanna, iv, 366.  
De Narburgh, Ela, v, 240, 242.  
    Family, arms of the, v, 242.  
    William, v, 240.  
Denbeigh, Jacob (Serg't), testimony against Aaron Burr by, v, 569, 570.  
Dendremonde, Flanders, v, 398.  
Deneen, Charles S. (Hon.), ii, 213.  
De Nemours, Samuel Dupont, co-operation with Jefferson in the purchase of Louisiana by, ii, 59.  
De Neuville, family, ii, 59.  
    Hyde, appointment as Minister from France to the United States of, ii, 59.  
De Neve, Filipe (Gov.), iii, 111, 398.  
D'Enghien (Duc), painting of death of, v, 174.  
Denio, Hiram, v, 228.  
Denison, Ann (Borodell), ii, 298.  
    Anne B., i, 317.  
    Capt., ii, 332; iii, 121.  
    Esther, ii, 297, 298, 299, 314; silhouette of, ii, 304.  
    Eunice (Williams), i, 317.  
    F. (Rev.), i, 305.  
    Family, ii, 298, 300.  
    George, ii, 298.  
    George (Capt.), iv, 624.  
    Grederic (Rev.), lines by, iv, 405.  
    Hannah (Tyler), ii, 298.  
    Isaac, i, 317.  
    Mary, i, 305.  
    Mary (Avery), ii, 298.  
    William, ii, 298.  
Denmark, iv, 206, 208; v, 171, 183; Geographical Society of, iii, 637; King of, ii, 546; iv, 333, 334; national hymn of, ii, 200; Sagas preserved in Royal Library, Copenhagen, ii, 116; savings banks of, i, 686; West Indian possessions of, iii, 70.  
Dennie, Joseph, i, 748.  
Dennis, Abi K. (Fell), v, 119.  
    John J. (Col.), v, 119.  
Dennison, William (Postmaster-Gen.), photograph of, v, 210.  
Dennys, Johanna (St. Aubyns), iv, 366.  
    William, iv, 366.  
De Normandie, James (Rev.), v, 347.  
Densell, Elizabeth, iv, 369.  
    Richard, iv, 369.  
Denslow, Susanna, v, 461.  
Dent, Capt., ii, 333.  
Dentistry, American, i, 675-684, 750.  
Denver, ———, iii, 630.  
Denver, Gov., iii, 630.  
Denver, Col., Democratic National Convention in 1907 at, ii, 23; founding of, iii, 630; University, iv, 15.  
De Ojeda, Alonso, discoveries and explorations of, iii, 60; feat of, iii, 79; discovery of gold in West Indies by, iii, 80.  
De Olano, Sebastian, iii, 60.  
De Onate, Juan, explorations in southwestern America by, iii, 463.  
De Ora Antartica, v, 333.  
De Ortega, Jose Francisco (Lieut.), iii, 111.  
De Osgodby, Adam, v, 305.  
De Padilla, Fray Juan (Father), explorations in southwestern America of, iii, 462; first Christian martyrdom in America suffered by, iii, 463.  
De Parmelee, Belgian Baronial House of, ii, 176.  
De Passe, Simon, i, 220.  
De Pauw University, Indiana, ii, 155.  
De Peisters, Katheline, v, 396.  
    Symoen, v, 396.  
De Penalosa, Francisco, iii, 60.  
De Pester, Jean Baptiste, v, 404.  
    Julien Chislain, v, 404.  
De Pestre de Bertinchamps, Hyacinthe Julien Joseph (Count), v, 404.  
De Peyster, Abraham, v, 408.  
    Abraham (De Heer), v, 388, 390, 407; pistol presented by the Earl of Bellomont to, v, 391; portrait of, v, 389.  
    Agnes, v, 402.  
    Anne, v, 394.  
    Anne (De Cusere), v, 405.  
    Antoine, v, 404.  
    Antoinette (Poelvaech), v, 407.  
    Archambaud, v, 392.  
    Baldwin, v, 402.  
    Barse, v, 407.  
    Baudouine, v, 396, 402, 403.  
    Catherine (———), v, 404, 407.  
    Christophe, v, 403.  
    Cornelius (Capt.), v, 388.  
    Daniel, v, 404.

- De Peyster, Denis, v, 407.  
 Dominique, v, 403.  
 Elizabeth (Danckaert), v, 407.  
 Family, v, 387-408, 638; announcement of publication on the, v, 316; ancestral silver of the, v, 391; Colonial homes of the, v, 393, 406; old seal and bookplate showing arms of the, v, 402, 408.  
 Gilles, v, 404, 406.  
 Heinric (Capt.), v, 392, 393, 394.  
 Henri (Sir), v, 404.  
 Hugues, v, 392, 406.  
 Inghelram, v, 403.  
 Isaac, v, 388, 408.  
 Jacques, v, 406, 407.  
 Jan or Johannes, v, 387, 388, 395, 402, 403, 404, 406, 407, 408, 638.  
 Jan (Electeur), v, 403.  
 Jean, v, 401, 402, 405, 406.  
 Jeanne (Van de Voorde), v, 407.  
 Joanna, v, 408.  
 Joeris, v, 394.  
 Johan, v, 388, 408.  
 Johannes (Mayor), v, 388.  
 John Watts (Gen.), announcement of publication of biography of, v, 316; bookplate of, v, 408.  
 Jonas, v, 407.  
 Josse (Lieut.), v, 406, 407.  
 Jossine (Martens), v, 387, 407.  
 Katheline (De Decker), v, 394.  
 Laurent, v, 404.  
 Lauwers, v, 396.  
 Lievin, v, 403, 404, 405, 406, 407.  
 Louis (Seigneur), v, 404.  
 Margreta (Roosevelt), v, 638.  
 Marguerite, v, 403.  
 Maria, v, 388.  
 Marie, v, 403, 407.  
 Martin, v, 404.  
 Oliver, v, 403.  
 Othon, or Oste, v, 404, 407.  
 Philip, v, 404.  
 Philippines, v, 404.  
 Pierre, v, 402, 405.  
 Pierre (Capt.), v, 396.  
 Pierre Francois (Seigneur), v, 404.  
 Rassen, or Race, v, 396.  
 Reynier, v, 405, 406.  
 Soetine (Joffrouwe), v, 396.  
 Veuve Jacques, v, 406.  
 Veuve Jesse, v, 406.  
 Willem, v, 396, 401, 402.  
 William, v, 638.  
 Wouter, v, 396, 400.  
 De Pierrefitte, Jehan Soudan, iv, 166.  
 De Pisa, Bernal Diaz, iii, 60.  
 De Pointis, Baron, expedition to Cartagena of, ii, 166, 170, 171, 172; taking of Cartagena by, ii, 167, 170, 172, 173, 174, 175.  
 De Poletica H. E. M., ii, 373.  
 De Pomerai, Ethelweed, iv, 362.  
 Henry, iv, 360, 361, 362, 363, 364.  
 Hugue, iv, 356.  
 Joscelin, iv, 362, 363.  
 Joscelinus, iv, 360, 362.  
 Matilda (De Vitrie), iv, 362, 363.  
 Philip, iv, 362.  
 Rodolphus, iv, 352, 354, 356, 357, 358, 359, 360, 362.  
 Roger, iv, 362.  
 Rohesia (Bardolph), iv, 362, 363.  
 William, iv, 362.  
 De Pomeray, Ralf, Manors which appeared in Domesday book, held by, iv, 358, 359.  
 De Pomeroy, Godefroy, v, 299.  
 Edward (Sir), iv, 369.  
 Henry (Sir), iv, 364, 365.  
 Joanna (De Valletort), iv, 364, 365, 366.  
 Johanna (Sapcot), iv, 369.  
 John, iv, 366.  
 Nicholas, iv, 366.  
 Richard (Sir), iv, 355.  
 Thomas, iv, 366.  
 William, iv, 366.  
 De Pomeroy Castle, iv, 370.  
 De Pompadour, Madame, i, 367.  
 Deportation of negroes from the United States, plans for, iv, 197-213.  
 De Portola, Gaspar (Capt.), expedition to found a Spanish colony in California led by, ii, 39; explorations in western America of, ii, 523, 524, 525.  
 De Powderham, Elizabeth, iv, 366.  
 John, iv, 366.  
 De Prato family, iv, 448.  
 Harvey, iv, 448.  
 Matilda, iv, 448.  
 Reginald, iv, 448.  
 Richard, iv, 448.  
 Robert, iv, 448.  
 Roger, iv, 448.  
 William, iv, 448.  
 De Pruer, ———, v, 396.  
 Katheline (De Peisters), v, 396.  
 Derby, Earl of, iv, 623.  
 Derbyshire, England, v, 303; captivity of Mary Queen of Scots in, ii, 89; families and estates of, ii, 89, 92, 93; effigies on tomb of Revell family in, ii, 100.  
 Derceton, England, i, 521.  
 De Reseguir, Alexandre, iv, 126, 127.  
 Family, iv, 125, 126, 127, 131.  
 Peter, iv, 126.  
 Sara (Bontekoe), iv, 126.  
 De Retz, Cardinal, iv, 384.  
 Derigaud, Phillipe (Chevalier de Vaudreuil), ii, 388.  
 De Rivera y Moncada, Fernando (Commandante), iii, 108, 110.  
 Dernberg, Friedrich, ii, 30.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- De Rochambeau, Count, i, 712; iv, 569; statue of, ii, 612.
- De Rojas, Juan, iii, 60.
- De Ronsey, Count, v, 636.
- De Roquemont, ———, ii, 380.
- De Ros, Lord, v, 584.
- De Rosny, Lucien, iii, 67.
- Derrstown, Pa., iii, 451.
- Derry, Ireland, i, 50.
- Derrybullen, County Fermanagh, Ireland, Irvine family of, ii, 666.
- Derryfield, N. H., i, 74, 75.
- De Sarum, Matilda, v, 236.
- William, v, 236.
- Desbergères, Sieur, ii, 388.
- De Scoemkere, Simon, v, 394.
- De Segue, Cavalier, ii, 600.
- De Segur, Count, memoirs of, iv, 569, 570.
- De Sendacour, Jean Basin, v, 333.
- Desert, Great American, iv, 520.
- Desine, Maj., iii, 384.
- Desjeau, Jean Bernard Louis (Baron de Pointis), ii, 166, 167.
- Des Moines, Ia., ii, 661; mural painting at State Capitol at, ii, 240, 241.
- Desoteux, ———, iv, 570.
- De Soto, ii, 381; v, 479; devastation of Mexico by, ii, 162; discovery of Mississippi River by, i, 633.
- Despard, Lieut., v, 87.
- De Stael, Madame, ii, 606; purchase of land in America by, ii, 612.
- De Stainville, Lieut.-Gen., ii, 600.
- De St. Maur, Joan (Damarel), v, 584.
- Roger (Sir), v, 584.
- De St. Paul, Marquis, ii, 597, 611, 612, 614.
- De Sudeley, John, i, 521; Ralph, i, 524.
- De Testewode, John, v, 240.
- Katherine (Spileman), v, 240.
- Richard, v, 240.
- De Tisin, Juan (Fray), iii, 61.
- De Tonnerre, Clermont (Count), i, 401.
- De Torres, Antonio, iii, 60.
- De Tours, Martin, v, 311.
- De Traci, Grace, i, 519, 520, 521, 524.
- Henry, i, 520, 524.
- Le Sire, i, 519, 520.
- William (Sir), i, 520, 521.
- De Travys, Marcus (Lord High Admiral), i, 265.
- Detroit, Mich., i, 148, 358; v, 129; battle of the Thames, War of 1812, near, ii, 283; development of, ii, 205; expedition of Gen. Hull to, ii, 267; photograph of statue in, iii, 527; surrender in the War of 1812 of, iii, 390.
- De Troyes, Sieur, ii, 388.
- De Turbeville, Ralph, iv, 364.
- De Vaca, ———, explorations in North America of, iv, 171.
- Alvar Nunez Cabeza, i, 202.
- Atilano Cabeza, ii, 672; descent of, ii, 668, 670; photograph of, ii, 668; explorations of, ii, 669; iii, 462.
- Cabesa (Rev.), ii, 672.
- Nunez, explorations of, ii, 668, 670.
- De Valencia, Alonso, iii, 60.
- De Valentinois, Duchesse, ii, 598, 600.
- De Valletort, Joanna, iv, 364, 365, 366.
- Reginald, iv, 364.
- Roger, iv, 364, 365, 366.
- De Valosi, Jenny, ii, 611.
- Marquis, ii, 611.
- De Vaudreuil, Phillipe Derigaud (Chevalier), ii, 388.
- De Vautort, Alice, iv, 364.
- Deveaux, James (Col.), ii, 232.
- Mary, ii, 232; reproduction of painting of, ii, 233.
- De Veil, Abbe, v, 570, 575.
- De Vere, Alicia, iv, 363.
- Robert, iv, 363.
- Devereaux, ———, ii, 608.
- De Vergennes, Count, iii, 307, 308.
- De Vermandois, Isabel, iv, 364.
- De Vernon, Mabel (De Mellent), iv, 364.
- Margeria, iv, 364, 366.
- William (Earl of Devonshire), iv, 364.
- Devery County, Ireland, iii, 454.
- De Villanova, Arnaldo (Dr.), iii, 60.
- Devil's Gate, Rocky Mountains, ii, 143.
- De Vincennes, Duc, ii, 605.
- Devine, J. M. (Gov.), ii, 210.
- De Vineure, Jean Baptiste Donation (Count de Rochambeau), i, 712.
- De Vitrie, Agnes, iv, 362.
- Andre, iv, 362.
- Matilda, iv, 362, 363.
- Devizes, Wilts, Eng., iii, 292.
- Devoll, Barker, ii, 307.
- Charles, ii, 307.
- Christopher, ii, 307.
- Family, ii, 307.
- Francis, ii, 307.
- Henry, ii, 307.
- Jonathan (Capt.), ii, 307.
- Nancy, ii, 307.
- Sally, ii, 307.
- Silas, ii, 307.
- Devon, Handbook of, iv, 352; Prince's Worthies of, iv, 354, 355.
- Devonshire, England, i, 399, 522; ii, 111; iv, 250, 251, 275, 357, 360, 362, 366, 373; v, 98, 309, 311, 426, 469, 471, 584, 596, 597; churches of Beri, Braordin, and Clisson in, iv, 362; Earl of, iv, 364; v, 596; insurrection of 1549 in, iv, 369, 370; Pomeroy family of, iv, 353, 354, 355, 357, 359, 360, 362, 363, 364, 366, 367, 369, 370, 371, 372; sheriffs of, iv, 364, 369.
- Devotion — (Taylor), v, 134.
- Ebenezer (Rev.), v, 134.
- Hannah, iii, 386.

# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- Devotion, John, autograph of, ii, 446.  
 Martha, iii, 386.  
 De Vries, —, Dutch Colony in Maryland planted by, iii, 560, 561, 562.  
 Capt., iv, 390, 391.  
 Dewey, —, "Financial History of the United States" by, ii, 629.  
 Family, iii, 603; v, 303; coat-of-arms of, ii, 359.  
 George (Admiral), i, 15; ii, 429; iii, 251, 603; victory of Manila, Philippine Islands, of, ii, 558, 579; iv, 511.  
 De Witt, Benjamin (Dr.), v, 126.  
 Dewitt, Simeon, iv, 113.  
 De Wyndstore, Walter, v, 189.  
 Dexter, Capt., v, 568.  
 Franklin B. (Prof.), ii, 473.  
 Samuel, iv, 563.  
 Dey of Algiers, transcript from old newspaper describing sailing of frigate presented by United States government to, ii, 108, 109.  
 De Ybarra, A. M. Fernandez (A. B., M. D.), iii, 59.  
 Deyo, Margaret, v, 636.  
 D'Heran, de la Motte (Chevalier), ii, 171.  
 Diana, Jefferson Co., N. Y., ii, 605.  
 Dias, Melchior (Capt), exploration of, ii, 40, 42, 256, 258.  
 Diaz, President, ii, 437, 714; iii, 39; settlement of difficulties between Central America Republics by, ii, 5; welcoming of Secretary Root to Mexico by, ii, 25.  
 Dickens, Charles, i, 268, 272, 277, 656.  
 Dickenson, —, iii, 450, 451.  
 Capt., v, 159.  
 G. D. (Lieut.), i, 630.  
 N., iii, 452.  
 Dickins, Asbury (Hon.), ii, 618.  
 Dickinson-Ayon Treaty, effect on Nicaraguan canal of, i, 636.  
 Dickinson College, ii, 154; v, 90; first president of, i, 373.  
 Dickinson, Gen., iv, 441.  
 Gov., iv, 444.  
 John (President), iv, 111, 112; v, 51.  
 John, birth, death and Revolutionary service of, iv, 384; patriotic poem written just before the Revolution by, iv, 384.  
 Jonathan, v, 438, 442.  
 Dickson, Capt., ii, 189.  
 Cynthia (Parrott), iv, 601.  
 Dr., iv, 601.  
 Dictionary, first American, iii, 132; photograph of first American, iii, 134; of National Biography, iii, 214; Standard, v, 347.  
 Didsbury, Lancashire, England, v, 197.  
 Dielman, Frederick, reproduction of mural decoration by, iii, 17.  
 Dieskau, Gen., iv, 381.  
 Digby, —, i, 412.  
 Agnes, i, 520.  
 Kenelm (Sir), i, 242, 252, 253.  
 Lord, iii, 498.  
 Simon (Sir), i, 522.  
 W. (Lieut.), Revolutionary journal of, iii, 212.  
 Dighton, Mass., i, 506.  
 Dill, J. S., iv, 335.  
 Jacob S. (Rev., D. D.), iv, 319.  
 Diller, Neb., ii, 682.  
 Dilliker, Dr., v, 117.  
 Dillon, Hiram Price (Mrs.), i, 76.  
 Dillon's Reg't in French wars in Europe, v, 414.  
 Dilsney Islands, ii, 666.  
 Dilwyn, —, v, 92.  
 Dimock, Henry F. (Mrs.), iii, 652.  
 Dingley, —, i, 31.  
 Nelson, iii, 440.  
 Dingley Bill, effect on Cuban exportations of the, ii, 439.  
 Dinwiddie, Gov., iii, 82, 83; iv, 99.  
 Mary, ii, 399.  
 Robert (Gov.), portrait and autograph of, ii, 399.  
 Dinwiddie County, Va., iv, 575.  
 Diplomacy, modern, iv, 10.  
 Directory, policy regarding Louisiana of the French, iv, 611.  
 Dismal Swamp, Va., iii, 418.  
 District of Columbia, i, 381; ii, 248, 251; iv, 205; abolition of slavery in, iv, 202; Georgetown University in, ii, 211; government of, ii, 430; negro refugee camps in, iv, 210.  
 District of Maine, purchase of tract of land in, iii, 537, 538, 539, 540.  
 Ditch, Mattathias, ii, 662.  
 Ditton, —, i, 184.  
 Dives, Normandy, tablet with names of companions in arms of William the Conqueror in Church of, iv, 354, 356.  
 Dives River, Normandy, iv, 356.  
 Diving boat, Fulton's invention of a, i, 401.  
 Divorce in United States, i, 694.  
 Dix, Dr., i, 694.  
 Dixey, John, i, 164.  
 Dixon, —, ii, 472.  
 Ambrose, iv, 305, 306.  
 J. M. (Senator), ii, 23.  
 Jeremiah, iii, 563, 564, 565, 566.  
 John (Capt.), iii, 286.  
 Samuel G., ii, 667.  
 Doane, Carrie J., i, 378.  
 Dobbin, J. C. (Sec.), v, 606.  
 Dobell, Agnes, v, 426.  
 Dobson, Joseph (Dr.), i, 53.  
 Maj., ii, 398.  
 D'Oca, Isidore Monteo, ii, 585.  
 Doctor, experiences of an early American, ii, 464-469.  
 Dodd, S C T., death of, ii, 36.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- Doddridge, —, i, 546.  
 Dr., iii, 85.  
 Dodge, J. Smith (Dr.), i, 684.  
 John, ii, 308.  
 Nathaniel S. (Hon.), v, 159.  
 Polly (Stone), ii, 308.  
 Doduceswillla (Dunkawell, Hemyock), Eng-  
 land, iv, 358.  
 Doeg Indians, iii, 415.  
 Dogson, Richard, ii, 398.  
 Dogue Neck, Va., iv, 98.  
 Dolan, Thomas B., investigation of methods  
 employed in railway finance in New  
 York City, by, ii, 19.  
 Dole, President, i, 20.  
 Doliver, Jonathan, P., ii, 210.  
 Domesday Book, iv, 137, 141, 284, 354, 356,  
 357; v, 236, 245, 297, 305, 309; fac-  
 simile of page of, iv, 140; manors of  
 Ralf de Pomeroy which appeared in,  
 iv, 358, 359.  
 Domesday Survey, i, 518; iv, 357, 362.  
 Dominica, W. I., i, 643; description by voy-  
 ager on ship of Columbus of, iii, 63;  
 early Indians of, iii, 68; naming of,  
 iii, 62.  
 Dominican missionary in the Philippine Is-  
 lands, early, ii, 581.  
 Dominican Monastery, Ghent, Flanders, v,  
 404.  
 Dominick Street, Rome, N. Y., iii, 209.  
 Dona Ana County, N. Mex., ii, 670, 673.  
 Donahoe, Daniel J. (Judge), i, 393, 589;  
 poems by, ii, 261, 535; iv, 192.  
 Donegal County, Ireland, Castle Caldwell in,  
 iii, 456, 457.  
 Dongan, Thomas (Gov.), v, 432; report on  
 the Province of New York of, ii, 392.  
 Doniphan, — (Mott), iv, 512.  
 A. (Gen.), i, 440.  
 Alexander W. (Col.), ii, 669, 670; expe-  
 riences in Mexican War of, iv, 511-  
 524.  
 Anne (Smith), iv, 512.  
 Elizabeth Jane (Thornton), iv, 518.  
 Family, iv, 512.  
 Gen., v, 280.  
 George, iv, 512.  
 Joseph, iv, 512, 513.  
 Mott, iv, 512.  
 Donival, Daniel, iii, 56.  
 Donlevy, Harriet (Mrs.), death of, ii, 37.  
 Donnelly, Eleanor (Miss), i, 673.  
 Ignatius, ii, 217.  
 Donner, —, i, 627.  
 Donohoe, Stephen Rozzell (Capt.), i, 614.  
 D. C., iv, 210, 211.  
 Doolittle, Amos, reproduction of old engrav-  
 ing by, iv, 60.  
 Benjamin, iii, 448.  
 James R., i, 28.  
 John, ii, 254.  
 J. R., iv, 201.  
 Senator, iv, 199, 200, 201, 207, 208.  
 Dorchester, Lord, i, 732.  
 Dorchester, Conn., ii, 480; England, iv, 40;  
 Mass., i, 81; iv, 67, 286, 376, 377, 406;  
 v, 140, 321, 424, 467; expulsion of Lol-  
 lards from, iii, 196; founding of, iv,  
 374; So. Car., i, 457, 464, 728, 729, 730.  
 Dorchester Heights, Mass., Revolutionary  
 siege from, iv, 566.  
 Dorman, Ezra, ii, 342.  
 Dorset Convention of 1776, iii, 603.  
 Dorsetshire, England, iv, 367, 369, 372, 373;  
 v, 418, 586; Hodge family of, v, 461;  
 Lincoln family of, v, 191; Pomeroy  
 family of, iv, 371, 372.  
 Doubleday, Page & Co., i, 495, 496, 513.  
 Doughty, —, "Siege of Quebec" by, ii,  
 397.  
 William, ii, 103, 105.  
 Doughty-Tieborne, James (Sir), v, 595.  
 Douglas, —, iii, 628, 629; iv, 200, 631.  
 Governor, ii, 635, 636, 637.  
 Melvin, v, 544.  
 Richard, ii, 694.  
 Stephen A. (Senator), i, 437; ii, 215; iii,  
 629, 631; v, 201, 618; pictures of Abra-  
 ham Lincoln during his campaign  
 against, v, 203, 205.  
 Douglas Bill, the, iii, 628, 629.  
 Douglas County, Kan., iii, 629, 630; Nebraska,  
 v, 281.  
 Douglass, Bishop, iii, 453.  
 Captain, ii, 333.  
 Colonel, ii, 184, 355, 520, 648; iii, 275, 279,  
 582, 583.  
 Commandant, ii, 520.  
 Frederick, iii, 236.  
 Douglass County, Minn., Runestone unearthed  
 in, iv, 165-184.  
 Dover, Earls of, v, 309.  
 Dover, England, iii, 412, 446; N. H., first  
 settlement at, iv, 250.  
 Dow, Joanna, v, 469.  
 Dowie, John A., death of, ii, 36.  
 Dowieville, Cal., ii, 634.  
 Dowler, Bennett (Dr.), treatises on yellow  
 fever by, ii, 211.  
 Down Place, England, ii, 52, 53.  
 Downe, —, iii, 120.  
 Downe Court, Kent, England, v, 295.  
 Downes, John, ii, 91.  
 Downing, —, i, 254, 256.  
 Lucy, i, 244, 255, 259.  
 Doyle, Elizabeth, v, 116.  
 Doylestown, Pa., v, 116.  
 Drake, —, iv, 550; v, 69; discovery of  
 petroleum in Penn. by, iv, 120; "Land-  
 marks of Boston" by, iii, 94; "Old In-  
 dian Chronicle" by, iv, 422.  
 Col., ii, 520; iii, 57.  
 Edmund (Rev.), i, 641.

THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- Drake, Francis (Sir), i, 214, 644; ii, 109, 166; iii, 492; iv, 449, 520; birth, i, 642; death of, i, 650; adventures on the Spanish Main of, i, 640; ii, 315; attack and conquest of town of San Domingo, W. I., by, i, 645, 646; attack on Cadiz, Spain by, i, 650; capture of 100 vessels at Cadiz, Spain, by, ii, 109; capture of St. Augustine, Fla., by, i, 650; circumnavigation of the globe by, i, 641, 643; conquest of Cartagena by, i, 647; embarking for the West Indies of the expedition of, i, 644; expedition against Spain and Portugal of, i, 650; expedition to the West Indies of, i, 642, 643; exploration of coast of California by, ii, 38; extract from M. Thomas Cates' published account of the West Indian voyage of, i, 644; first sight of the Pacific Ocean of, i, 642; knighting of, i, 641; last voyage of, i, 650; list of captains who voyaged to the West Indies with, i, 644; map representing attack on Cartagean by, i, 648, 649; old portrait taken from original painting of, i, 645; plundering of Cartagena by, i, 650; resolutions of captains under, i, 650, 651; sacking of coasts of Chili and Peru by, i, 641.
- Lieut., iii, 582.
- M. V., lines by, iii, 392.
- Samuel Adams, "Historic Fields and Mansions of Middlesex" by, iv, 68.
- Thomas (Capt.), i, 644.
- Dramas, Early English, i, 219.
- Draper, ———, history of King's Mountain by, ii, 280.
- Lyman C. (Hon.), i, 337.
- Draper Ms. in Wisconsin Historical Society Library, iii, 220.
- Drayton, Mary, i, 699.
- Dresser, Aaron, v, 229.
- Drew, Elizabeth, iii, 92.
- Jemima (Clark), iii, 92.
- Lieut., v, 224.
- Robert, iii, 92.
- Drewell, Agnes, v, 426.
- Richard, v, 426.
- Dright, ———, iii, 514.
- Dring, Capt., v, 122.
- Drinkstone, Suffolk, England, iii, 410.
- Driver, Stephen, i, 15.
- Droon, Worthies of, v, 297.
- Drowne, family, iv, 427.
- Henry Bernadin, iv, 427.
- Henry Russell, i, 693; iii, 148; iv, 425; historic heirloom in collection of, iv, 429, 430.
- Henry Thayer, iv, 427.
- William, iv, 427.
- Drum, Dr., ii, 136.
- Drum Castle, Scotland, view of, ii, 666.
- Drummond, Gen., i, 757.
- Sarah, iii, 428.
- William, participation in Bacon's Rebellion of, iii, 418, 425, 426, 427.
- Drumthwacket, Princeton, N. J., v, 49.
- Dry Turkey Creek, Kan., iii, 470.
- Dryden, Bridget, v, 349.
- Elizabeth (Cope), v, 349.
- Erasmus (Sir), v, 349.
- Family, v, 349.
- Dryden, John, ii, 74; iii, 428; v, 349; ancestry of, v, 349; poem by, iii, 392.
- John F. (Senator), ii, 23.
- Drysdale, Hugh (Gov.), iv, 99.
- Duane, James, iv, 584, 585.
- Du Barry, Madame, v, 595.
- Dublin, Ireland, i, 164, 677; iii, 265; iv, 41, 555; v, 256, 297, 349, 473; Trinity College in, iii, 266; iv, 513; University of Ireland, ii, 664; iii, 266.
- Du Bois, Abraham, v, 636.
- Catherine (Blanshan), v, 636.
- Chretien, v, 636.
- David (Capt.), v, 636.
- Family, v, 636; reproduction of arms of, v, 637.
- Henry (Lieut.), v, 636.
- Isaac, v, 636.
- Jacques, v, 636.
- James (Lieut.), v, 636.
- John (Bishop), v, 636.
- Lewis (Maj.), v, 636.
- Macquaire, v, 636.
- Margaret (Deyo), v, 636.
- Mary, v, 636.
- Dubose, family, v, 636.
- Isaac (Capt.), v, 636.
- Dubuque, Julian, i, 433; birth, death and education of, iii, 506, 510; lead mines on Mississippi River worked by, iii, 507, 508, 509, 510; monument to, iii, 510.
- Marie (———), iii, 506.
- Noel Augustin, iii, 506.
- Ducasse, Jean Baptiste (Gov.), ii, 170, 171, 172, 174, 175, 176.
- Du Chaillu, ———, i, 656.
- Du Chambon, Gov., iv, 380; v, 30, 31, 152.
- Duche, Jacob (Rev.), correspondence between Gen. Washington and, iv, 525-531.
- Duck Creek, Pa., iii, 99.
- Ducornet, ———, portrait of Champlain by, ii, 120.
- Dudley, ———, i, 254; ii, 70.
- Anne, v, 139.
- Arthur (Mrs.), iii, 453.
- Deputy-Governor, v, 368.
- Family, v, 139.
- Governor, i, 304; v, 360, 361.
- Joseph (Gov.), iii, 92, 93; v, 138, 139; Fast



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- Day proclamation of, ii, 500; Lord, iv, 371.  
 Mercy, v, 138, 139.  
 Roger, v, 139.  
 Thomas (Gov.), v, 138, 139; letter to the Countess of Lincoln from, ii, 494; lines by, iv, 401.  
 William, ii, 176.  
 Dudley Castle, Staffordshire, England, v, 139.  
 Dudo, v, 183.  
 Duel on battlefield of the Revolution, engraving of, iv, 230.  
 Dueling in America, ii, 55.  
 Duer, William, i, 506; iii, 537.  
 Duerle, Ghent, Belgium, v, 392.  
 Dugdale, England, iv, 354.  
 Dugdale's Baronage, i, 521.  
 Duguide, Serg't, v, 109.  
 Duke, Edward (Sir), iii, 410.  
 Elizabeth, iii, 410.  
 Margaret, v, 426.  
 Duling family, v, 463.  
 Duluth, Mich., iii, 42.  
 Duma, the, ii, 2; election in 1907 of the Russian, ii, 26.  
 Dumas, Alexander, iii, 42; iv, 125.  
 Dumfrieshire, Scotland, Bonshaw Tower in, ii, 666.  
 Dumfries, Va., ii, 111.  
 Dummer Academy, Mass., ii, 647.  
 Dunbar, Isaac, v, 577.  
 Martha, v, 577.  
 Paul Lawrence, i, 27.  
 Surveyor-Gen., i, 351.  
 Dunbarton, Miss., plantation of, v, 577.  
 Duncan, ———, iv, 598.  
 Mrs., iv, 598.  
 Duncard's Creek, iii, 564, 565.  
 Dundas, Col., v, 227.  
 Dundrum Bay, i, 278.  
 Dunestanetuna (Dunscombe, in Widdescombe-in-the-Moor, in Haytor), England, iv, 359.  
 Dunewinusdona (Dunsdon in Blacktorrington), England, iv, 358.  
 Dungan, ——— (Lieut.-Col.), ii, 510.  
 Barbara, ii, 507, 508, 512.  
 Elizabeth (Weaver), ii, 508.  
 Family, ii, 508; coat-of-arms of, ii, 512.  
 Frances, ii, 508, 512.  
 Lieut.-Gov., iv, 152.  
 Thomas (Rev.), ii, 508; descendants of, ii, 510, 511; pedigree chart on which appears the name of, ii, 512.  
 Warren S. (Col.), iv, 145.  
 William, ii, 503, 506, 508, 512.  
 Dunham, Daniel, ii, 308.  
 Family, ii, 308.  
 George W., v, 601.  
 Margery, v, 190.  
 Mrs., ii, 308.  
 Dunham Massie, Gloucester Co., Va., old manor house of, iii, 285, 287.  
 Dunkards in Ohio, iii, 513.  
 Dunkirk, N. Y., iv, 119.  
 Dunkswell, Hemyoock, England, iv, 358.  
 Dunlap, ———, i, 170; iv, 129.  
 Captain, i, 449, 450.  
 William, i, 237.  
 Dunmore, Lord, ii, 278, 279; iii, 284; iv, 500; v, 99.  
 Dunn, Capt., i, 310.  
 High Sheriff, iv, 115.  
 Dunne, Mayor, ii, 23.  
 Dunning, Chancellor, iv, 438.  
 Dunscombe, Capt., iv, 349.  
 Dunscombe, in Widdescombe-in-the-Moor, Haytor, England, iv, 359.  
 Dunscombe, West Budleigh, England, iv, 358.  
 Dunsdon, Blacktorrington, England, iv, 358.  
 Dunstable, Mass., iii, 122; N. H., iii, 124, 125.  
 Dunwiddie, Maj., v, 301.  
 Dupont, Admiral, ii, 59.  
 Family, ii, 59.  
 Victor, ii, 59.  
 Durand, Ill., iii, 113.  
 Durang, Ferdinand, the national hymn, "The Star Spangled Banner," first sung by, iii, 165.  
 Durango, Bishop of, iii, 545.  
 Durant, Benjamin, ii, 355.  
 Duras, Victor Hugo (L. L. M., D. C. L., M. Dip.), iii, 39, 40.  
 Durbin, Dr., iv, 513, 514.  
 Durborn, Lieut.-Col., iv, 491.  
 Durgée, Col., ii, 350.  
 Durham, Earl of, v, 220.  
 Gov., v, 220, 221.  
 Lord, v, 221.  
 Durham, Conn., Book Co. of, i, 177; England, Emerson family of, v, 415; drawing of gravestone showing arms of Emerson family of, v, 419.  
 Durin, Thomas, ii, 131.  
 Durkee, Col., ii, 520; iii, 54, 278.  
 Major, iii, 115.  
 Robert (Capt.), iv, 441.  
 Durkins, Elias, i, 230.  
 Durrett, R. T. (Col.), reproduction of photograph of collection of relics of, iv, 104.  
 Duryea family, v, 638.  
 Dustin, Hannah, v, 17.  
 Dutache, Capt., iv, 279.  
 Dutch, architecture, ii, 286, 287, 288, 289, 290, 291, 292; boundary claims of the, ii, 74; character and influence on American life of the, ii, 290; emigration to gold fields of northwestern America, ii, 635; houses in America, old, iv, 135; photographs of old, ii, 284, 288, 289, 291; in Maryland, iii, 560, 561; in Mohawk Valley, i, 618; in New York City, iii, 154; iv, 385, 487; v, 366; on

# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- (Dutch)  
 Long Island, iii, 154; poem in praise of New Netherlands, transcript of translation of, iii, 162; settlements in America, i, 583, 584; iv, 388-392, 394; slave traders in Virginia, iii, 89; three hundredth anniversary of first settlement in New York by the, iii, 146; iv, 467; villages adjacent to Manhattan Island, facsimile of early map of, iv, 591.
- Dutch Church, Albany, N. Y., v, 633; erection and description of early, iv, 393, 394; Kingston, N. Y., v, 636; New York City, reproductions of old prints of, iii, 576, 577, 578.
- Dutch East India Company, iii, 573; explorations under the, i, 203.
- Dutch Flat, Cal., ii, 634.
- Dutch Patroon, descendants of a, iv, 387-396.
- Dutch West India Company, iii, 560; iv, 431.
- Dutchess County, N. Y., i, 498, 499, 501; iv, 38, 39; Revolutionary period in, i, 503, 506; Tories in, i, 500, 502, 504.
- Du Trieux, Susanna, v, 633.
- Dutton Hill, English estate of, iv, 448.
- Duxbury, Joseph (Capt.), i, 204.
- Duxbury, Mass., iv, 623; v, 309; Alden house at, iv, 135; photographs of old houses at, iv, 133, 134, 135.
- Dwer, i, 94, 95.
- Dwight, ———, "Travels in N. Y. and N. E," by, iii, 204, 205.
- Abiah, v, 134.
- Colonel, iii, 123.
- Dr., i, 548.
- Edwin W., iv, 300.
- Timothy (President), i, 549, 551, 552; v, 135; description of first canal in the U. S. by, iv, 409, 410; "Travels in New England and New York," iv, 409, 410.
- Dwight, Ill., v, 202.
- Dwitty, ———, ii, 139.
- Lafayette, ii, 140.
- Dye, Eva Emery (Mrs.), i, 472.
- Dyer, Col., iv, 439.
- Eliphalet, iv, 442.
- Thomas (Capt.), ii, 353.
- William (Attorney-Gen.), v, 363.
- Dyes, discovery of aniline, ii, 36.
- Dyle River, v, 183.
- D'Yrujo, Marchioness, reproduction of portrait of, ii, 180.
- D'Yujo, Marquis, ii, 180.



# E

- Eades, Benjamin (Capt.), iii, 165.  
Eads, James B. (Capt.), building of bridge over Mississippi river by, i, 637.  
Eagle Point, Gloucester Co., Va., manor house of, iii, 285.  
Eames, Wilberforce, i, 527.  
Earle, Ralph, reproduction of painting by, ii, 83.  
Earth, antiquity of the, iv, 17.  
Earthquakes, at Jamaica, W. I., ii, 2, 643; iii, 92, 94; at San Francisco, Cal., iv, 127; at St. Louis, Mo., i, 350; in Colorado Desert, iii, 108; in Russian Turkestan, ii, 35; in southern Italy, ii, 35.  
East, Samuel i, 320.  
    William, i, 320.  
East Branch of Susquehanna, iv, 120.  
East Bridgewater, Mass., iv, 624.  
East Budleigh, England, iv, 358, 359.  
East Cottage St., Boston, Mass., iv, 374.  
East Farleigh, England, ii, 507.  
East Granville, Mass., v, 244.  
East Guilford, Conn., i, 81.  
East Haddam, Conn., i, 684; ii, 529.  
East Hampton, L. I., i, 458.  
East Haven, Conn., i, 508; v, 299.  
East Horwood, Tremington, England, iv, 358.  
East India Company, i, 214, 357; Trade, i, 657.  
East Indies, ii, 103; iv, 125, 276, 279; announcement of Department of Journal of American History for Genealogical Research in, v, 322.  
East Jersey, Province of, iv, 39; v, 73, 434, 435; early Governor of, v, 196.  
East King St., Lancaster, Pa., i, 398.  
East Panson, in St. Giles-in-the-Heath, Blacktorrington, England, iv, 359.  
East Penn St., Carlisle, Pa., v, 90.  
East Plymouth, Conn., ii, 342, 346.  
East Providence, R. I., site of, iii, 186.  
East River, N. Y., i, 707; ii, 518; iv, 30; v, 126; British prison ships in the Revolution in the, v, 121; first steamboat on the, i, 408; old print of, iii, 579.  
East St. Louis, Ill., first settlement near site of, ii, 213.  
    Tennessee College, v, 103.  
East Tenn. & Western N. C. R. R., iv, 543.  
East Windsor, Conn., i, 684.  
East Yeowelston, Blacktorrington, England, iv, 358.  
Eastern Shore, Va., iii, 562; settlement of the, iv, 304.  
Easthampton, Mass., iv, 415.  
Easton, Colonel, iv, 382; v, 159.  
    Elizabeth (Barker), ii, 508, 512.  
    John (Gov.), iv, 569.  
    Jonathan, ii, 509.  
    Mary, ii, 509.  
    Mercy, iv, 569.  
    Nicholas (Gov.), ii, 508, 509, 512; iii, 196; iv, 569.  
    Patience (Rodman), ii, 509.  
    Peter (Gov.), ii, 508, 512.  
Easton, Pa., iv, 301; v, 448.  
Easton & Wilkes Barre Turnpike Co., v, 120.  
Eastport, Me., i, 16.  
Eastville, Va., iv, 303.  
Eaton, ———, i, 247, 256.  
    ——— (Rev.), iii, 121, 123.  
    Capt., iii, 122.  
Edward Bailey, Civil war collection of photographs of, iii, 37, 38, 251, 359, 360; v, 201; photographs from collection of, iii, 12, 18-20, 25-29, 31-36, 250, 252-264, 344, 361-376; iv, 321; v, 203-209, 214.  
Hannah, i, 248.  
John, "Grant, Lincoln, and the Freedmen," by, iii, 236, 239; iv, 210.  
Mary, i, 247, 248.  
Samuel, i, 248.  
Theophilus (Gov.), i, 247, 248.  
Eaton, Ohio, iii, 513.  
Eberhart, Gov., iv, 166.  
Eckels, J. H., ii, 36.  
Ecclesiastes, Book of, i, 554.  
Eckhard, E., ii, 55, 56.  
Eclipse Expedition to Africa, iv, 297.  
Ecuador, ii, 419.  
Eddins, Samuel (Ensign), iii, 286.  
Eddowes, A. B., v, 247.  
    Ralph, description of voyage to America in 1794 from journal of, v, 247-269.  
Eddy, ———, iv, 412.  
    Mrs., next of kin suit against, ii, 25.  
    Zachariah (Hon.), iv, 404.  
Edenton, N. C., resolutions passed regarding tea drinking and wearing of apparel of British manufacture at commencement of Revolution by women of, ii, 365.  
Edgar, ———, i, 520; iv, 99.  
    King, i, 523.  
Edgar County, Ill., iii, 515.  
Edgartown, Mass., i, 88, 320; ii, 531.  
Edgecomb, Gilbert, v, 548.  
    Jane, iv, 369.

- (Edgecomb)  
 Piers (Sir), iv, 369.  
 Samuel (Jr.), v, 548.  
 Mount, iv, 359.  
 Edge, Robert, iii, 604.  
 Edgecomb, Samuel (Jr.), v, 548.  
 Edge Hill, Va., plantation of, iv, 100.  
 Edgett, Isaac H., v, 151.  
 Edict of Nantes, ii, 167; iv, 30, 123, 124, 125, 126.  
 Edinburgh, Scotland, i, 156, 170; ii, 262; first newspapers printed at, ii, 492; University of, i, 549; ii, 667.  
 Edison, Thomas A., i, 27.  
 Edmer, iv, 358.  
 Edmondson, ———, ii, 149.  
 Edmondstone, John, iii, 99.  
 Edmund I., i, 520.  
 Edmund, son of Earl of Cornwall, i, 525.  
 Edmundson, William, journal of, v, 73.  
 Edric, iv, 358.  
 Edson, Bethia, v, 140.  
 Samuel, v, 140.  
 Education, American, iv, 14; bequest of John D. Rockefeller in the cause of, ii, 15; early American, i, 717-726; Miss Anna T. Jeanes' bequest in the cause of Negro, ii, 15.  
 Edward I., i, 510, 521, 525; iv, 364; v, 134, 413, 584; II., i, 524; ii, 93; iv, 366, 367; v, 134; III., i, 10, 335, 520, 521; iv, 284, 364, 365, 366; v, 134, 299, 584, 585, 596; III., assumption of Arms and title of King of France by, v, 395, 396; IV., iv, 369; v, 242; VI., iv, 370; v, 189, 583, 585, 586, 598; VII., ii, 5, 26, 359, 535; congratulations on tercentenary of first English settlement in America from, i, 579.  
 Edward, Duke of York, iii, 204.  
 Edward, son of Alfred the Great, v, 299.  
 Edward, the Black Prince, iv, 365; the Confessor, i, 521; iv, 141; v, 236, 245; the Elder, i, 520.  
 Edwards, ———, i, 546; iii, 121, 123.  
 Benjamin, v, 299.  
 Bryan, v, 299.  
 Daniel, v, 299.  
 Esther, iii, 123, 127.  
 Family, iv, 149; v, 299; coat-of-arms of the, v, 298.  
 Fanny Louise (Taft), v, 423.  
 George Wharton, painting by, iii, 159.  
 Governor, iv, 519.  
 Hayden, v, 299.  
 J. L. (Commissioner), ii, 47.  
 James (Capt.), v, 299.  
 John, v, 299.  
 Jonathan, i, 178; iii, 85, 86; v, 23, 299; works of, i, 184, 185.  
 Morgan, ii, 508.  
 Nathan, iii, 117.  
 Ninian (Gov.), ii, 214.  
 P. L., v, 522.  
 Pierpont, i, 711; iii, 387.  
 Richard, v, 299.  
 Robert, iii, 604.  
 Sanford (Dr.), v, 299.  
 Sarah, iii, 126.  
 Timothy, v, 299.  
 William, v, 299.  
 William A. (Dr.), v, 423.  
 Edwards Hall, Cardiff, Wales, v, 299.  
 Edwi, iv, 359.  
 Edwin, ———, reproduction of engraving by, iv, 91.  
 Edwit, iv, 359.  
 Ells, ———, iii, 121.  
 Abigail, i, 95.  
 Moses, i, 95.  
 Egbert, King, i, 517, 519, 520, 521, 537.  
 Eggleston, Edward, v, 359, 368.  
 Egingwah, iii, 352.  
 Egle, William H. (Dr.), iv, 110.  
 Eglinton, Earl of, v, 473.  
 Egmont, Count of, v, 221, 405.  
 Egypt, i, 575, 676; ii, 26, 212; v, 225; cannibalism in, iii, 68; early journey to, ii, 585; English protectorate in, ii, 425; excerpt from speech of Theodore Roosevelt made in, iv, 314; obelisk at Rome, Italy, brought from, ii, 389; rise and fall of ancient, iv, 186, 187.  
 Egypt Awakening, sculpture symbolizing, iv, 2.  
 Ehrlich, Jacob, ii, 268.  
 Einar, Earl of Orkneys, v, 183.  
 Eissa (Ash, in Bradworthy), England, iv, 359.  
 El Paso, Texas, ii, 620, 671; iii, 547.  
 Elberon, N. J., iv, 297.  
 Elbert Co., Ga., i, 567.  
 El Caney, iii, 16.  
 El Cojo, Cal., iii, 112.  
 Elder, P. P., iv, 82.  
 Elderman Law, ii, 33.  
 Eldred, John (Capt.), ii, 508.  
 Margaret (Holden), ii, 508.  
 Walter, v, 461.  
 Eldredge, Christopher, v, 548.  
 Daniel, v, 548.  
 Zoeth S. (Hon.), ii, 38, 255, 521, 606; iii, 103, 171, 395.  
 Eldridge, Charles (Ensign), v, 548.  
 Eleanor, Queen, v, 584.  
 Elections, American, ii, 20; National, ii, 591.  
 Electric Power, generating by the tides of, i, 577.  
 Electrical apparatus, American manufacture of, i, 577.  
 Elephant Butte Irrigation Dam, N. Mex., ii, 673.  
 Elgida, v, 295.  
 Elgin, Lord, v, 230.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- Eli, Daniel, iii, 117.  
 Eliot, ———, i, 181; the "Apostle," v, 138.  
     Charles William (Dr.), iii, 266; iv, 1, 10, 469; iv, 10.  
     Elias, iii, 120.  
     Ellsworth (M. D.), iii, 148.  
     Jacob, i, 179, 180, 182.  
     Jacob (Rev.), i, 181.  
     John (Rev.), decoration showing preaching to Indians of, iii, 504; engraving of preaching to Indians of, v, 36; mission to American Indians of, iii, 500, 502.  
     Joseph, i, 250.  
     President, ii, 667; v, 136.  
     S., ii, 490.  
     Elisha, i, 66, 67.  
 Elizabeth, Princess, v, 242, 585; Queen, i, 213, 522; iii, 42, 556; iv, 142, 452, 474, 650; v, 139, 141, 309, 413, 424, 585, 598; Frobisher's expedition to Labrador under patronage of, i, 641; letter to Lady Elizabeth Hobbie written by, iii, 91; reign of, i, 641; queen of Henry VII., iv, 369.  
 Elizabeth City County, Va., iv, 74, 575.  
 Elizabeth, N. J., i, 722.  
 Elizabethan Age in England, iii, 492.  
 Elizabethport, N. J., i, 427.  
 Elizabethtown, N. J., i, 76; iii, 454; v, 443, 454, 457.  
 Elizabethtown, Tenn., ii, 145; iv, 544.  
 Elizabethtown Point, N. J., v, 445.  
 Elk County, Pa., iv, 113, 119.  
 Elk River, i, 448, 659.  
 Elkhart, Ind., ii, 250.  
 Elkins, David (Rev.), v, 194.  
     George, ii, 510, 511.  
     George Washington, ii, 511.  
     Stephen B. (Senator), ii, 210; practice of law in New Mexico by, ii, 673.  
     William Lukens, ii, 506, 511.  
 Ellensburg, Wash., i, 228.  
 Ellery, Benjamin, iii, 100.  
     Sarah (Gooch), iii, 100.  
     William, i, 506, 507; iv, 41.  
 Ellesmere Land, iii, 335, 641.  
 Ellett's "Pioneer Women," iv, 546.  
 Ellicott, Andrew (Surveyor-General), ii, 102, 103, 111; iv, 113.  
     Thomas, letter written by Josiah Fox to, ii, 111.  
 Ellior, William, i, 559.  
 Elliot, ———, iv, 43-46.  
     Martha (Stewart), ii, 232.  
 Elliot Place, Hemstead, L. I., iv, 46.  
 Elliot School, Boston, Mass., old, ii, 200.  
 Elliott, Andrew, iv, 42.  
     Gilbert (Sir), iv, 42.  
     Jesse D., i, 656.  
     Jesse Duncan (Capt.), ii, 212.  
     Nancy, iv, 601.  
 Ellis, ———, i, 351, 352, 353; iii, 450, 451.  
     Captain, v, 80.  
 Elizabeth, ii, 226.  
 John, ii, 226.  
 Horace (A. M., Ph. D.), iii, 227.  
 Powhatan, mission to Mexico of, ii, 617, 618, 619, 620.  
 Ellsworth, Capt., v, 455.  
     Oliver, i, 38, 63, 702.  
 Elmdon, Essex, England, iv, 448.  
 Elmdonbury Hall, English estate of, iv, 448.  
 Elmington, Gloucester Co., Va., old manor house of, iii, 285.  
 Elmira, N. Y., iv, 117; Revolutionary battle on site of, iii, 433.  
 El Paso del Robles, Cal., iii, 172.  
 Elson, Henry William, "History of the United States" by, ii, 619.  
 Elsworth, Thomas, iv, 377.  
 Elvin, ——— (Rev.), iii, 123.  
 Elwell, Frank Edwin, i, 607.  
     Tobez, iii, 381.  
 Ely, ——— (Rev. Dr.), iii, 615, 616.  
     Daniel Brittain, ii, 89, 100.  
     David, iii, 386.  
     Elizabeth, ii, 94.  
     Family, ii, 90, 94, 96; arms of the, ii, 95.  
     George, ii, 94.  
     Joshua, arrival in America of, ii, 94; will of, ii, 94.  
     Rebecca, ii, 90, 97.  
     Ruth, ii, 94.  
     Zebulon (Rev.), i, 182, 183.  
 Elzey, ———, iv, 306.  
     John, iv, 305.  
 Emancipation and colonization of negroes, committee on, iv, 202, 203, 204.  
 Embarass River, iii, 515.  
 Embargo Act in Early American Republic, v, 247.  
 Emburg, Bishop, Colony of, i, 618.  
 Emden, Germany, v, 633.  
 Emerson, ———, iii, 119, 120, 122, 123, 124, 125, 126, 127.  
     ——— (Mrs.), iii, 121, 122.  
 Clara, i, 173.  
 Daniel (Rev.), iii, 119.  
 Edward, iii, 122.  
 Elizabeth, v, 415.  
 Family, iii, 119, 127; v, 415; drawing of gravestone showing arms of the, v, 419.  
 James, v, 415.  
 John (Rev.), iii, 119.  
 Joseph (Rev.), v, 415.  
 Joseph (Rev., Jr.), introduction by Edith March Howe on transcript of diary written in 1748 by, iii, 119; transcript of diary of, iii, 120-127.  
 Joseph (Rev., Sr.), iii, 119.  
 Nathaniel, v, 415; drawing of gravestone of, v, 419.

(Emerson)

- Ralf, v, 415.  
 Ralph Waldo, iii, 584; iv, 20; ancestry of, v, 415; facsimile of manuscript of poem by, iii, 597, 598; drawing of gravestone of ancestor of, v, 419; portrait of, i, 302; sculpture showing head of, ii, 545; lines by, iii, 428.  
 Sarah (—), v, 415.  
 Thomas, v, 415; drawing of drinking cup of, v, 415.  
 William (Rev.), iii, 119.  
 Emory, Lucilius A. (Hon.), iii, 538.  
 Emigrant Aid Society, iii, 628.  
 Emigrants to America, early, ii, 362, 460.  
 Emigration to the West from Virginia, early, ii, 468; to the United States, ii, 438.  
 Emlen, Elizabeth N., ii, 226.  
 Emanuel College, Cambridge University, England, v, 426.  
 Emmet, —, v, 314.  
     Daniel Decatur, i, 27.  
     Robert, i, 656; iv, 513.  
 Emmet Collection, New York Public Library, photograph of historic treasure preserved in the, ii, 396, 397, 401; iv, 108.  
 Emmetsburg, Iowa, iii, 217.  
 Emmotson, Adam, v, 301.  
     William, v, 301.  
 Emory, W. H. (Lieut.-Col.), account of the journey of advance guard of the U. S. Army across the Colorado Desert by, iii, 106.  
 Emory Bar in the Klondike, ii, 637.  
 Empire State, the, ii, 48.  
 Emporia, Kan., ii, 250, 252.  
 Ems River, Germany, v, 633.  
 Endicott, —, i, 11.  
     John (Gov.), i, 81; iii, 186, 195; v, 361.  
 Endicott, Neb., ii, 682.  
 Enfield Canal, iv, 411.  
 Enfield, Conn., i, 147, 148, 150; iii, 140; iv, 408; v, 134, 135.  
 England, i, 396, 397, 682, 695, 699, 735; ii, 48, 423, 428, 536, 544, 547, 555, 596, 634, 643; iii, 39, 517; iv, 35, 59, 129, 208, 219, 252, 332, 434, 436, 438, 482, 484, 512, 580, 581, 603, 604, 619; v, 73, 130, 134, 138, 139, 140, 141, 179, 230, 277, 283, 287, 295, 433, 436, 443, 444, 445, 453, 550, 628; Abbey of St. Mary du Val in, iv, 360, 362; accumulation of wealth by, iii, 41; adoption of international code for navigators in, iv, 6; aerial navigation in, ii, 12; aid given in laying of Atlantic cable by, iv, 330; alliance between Flanders and, v, 395, 396; alliance between France, Spain and, ii, 5; announcement of publication of genealogies of American descendants of notable families of, v, 320; Ball family of, v, 296, 297; Ban-

croft family of, v, 302, 303; bill to separate Canada passed in, v, 216; Board of Trade of, ii, 34; Brandon family of, v, 576; Brooke family of, v, 634; Brooks family of, v, 634; Caesar's camps in, iii, 41; Cambridge University in, iv, 334; captivity of Ethan Allen in, iv, 589; Cary family of, v, 308, 309; celebration of 100 years of peace between United States, France and, v, 171, 173; Champernown family of, v, 595, 596; Church of, ii, 26; iv, 426; Civil war in, iv, 371; v, 595; coal mines of, iii, 43; commercial supremacy of, ii, 316; conquest of Canada by, ii, 39; Courtenay family of, v, 596; Danes in, v, 241, 244; descent from Anne Hutchinson of a Chancellor of, v, 367; dissension between the Crown and Barons of, iv, 370; Domesday Survey in, iv, 357, 362; Dudley family of, v, 139; early American financier in, i, 746; early banker for the United States in, iii, 540; early dentistry in, i, 676; financial system in, i, 687; early exports to America from, ii, 286, 287; early importations in America from, ii, 289; early settlers in Va., from, v, 98; Edwards family of, v, 298, 299; Emerson family of, v, 415; drawing of gravestone showing arms of Emerson family of, v, 419; excerpt from speech of Theodore Roosevelt in, iv, 318; expedition against West Indies sent by, iv, 450; fall of government of King James II. in, ii, 167; families of, iv, 360; families of the Peak District of central, ii, 89, 92; "Family Compact" in, v, 217, 218, 219, 220, 226, 230; fear of a Spanish invasion of, i, 650; Fell family of, v, 116, 117; first king of, i, 517, 519, 520, 521; first newspaper in, ii, 492; first opposition in America to, iv, 262-264; first U. S. Minister to, iv, 554; first use of terms Conservative and Liberal in, ii, 341; folk songs of, i, 546; founding of Bank of, i, 634; Froude's history of, iv, 369; genealogical researches in, iv, 151, 152; Grindall family of, v, 427, 427; Hanks family of, v, 194; Heron family of, v, 195; Herring family of, v, 195; Hodge family of, v, 461; Holmes family of, v, 197; homes of the Mayflower Pilgrims in, v, 348; Hooker family of, v, 426, 427; House of Lords in, ii, 26; Huguenots in, iv, 125, 126; husbandry introduced in America from, ii, 61; insurrection of 1549 in, iv, 369, 370; international peace cause in, ii, 5; Interparlia-



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

## (England)

mentary Union in, iii, 487; James family of, v, 463; Jay treaty with, iv, 279; joint ownership with United States of Oregon by, ii, 557; Lambeth Asylum in, iv, 531; Latham family of, iv, 623; Lea's Gleanings of, iii, 95; Lincoln family of, v, 189-191; Loomis family of, iii, 146; iv, 283-298; Lord High Admiral of, iv, 371; Lord Keeper of Great Seal of, iii, 410; Lord Protector of, iv, 370; v, 583, 585, 586, 595, 597, 598; Manning family of, v, 294, 295; Marbury family of, v, 348, 349; Martin family of, v, 310, 311; Mead family of, iv, 447-453; military strongholds of, iii, 43; mission of Rev. Cotton Mather to, ii, 494; mission of Sir Charles Hobby from ministers of New England to, iii, 92; Montgomery family of, v, 473; National hymn of, ii, 200; v, 309; Norman Baronies of, iv, 356, 357; Norse conquest of, iv, 352; Osgood family of, v, 304, 305; petition to Crown sent by Canada to, v, 219; policy in the East of, ii, 5; policy in Mexican War of, ii, 623; policy regarding universal peace of, iii, 481-483, 485-487; Pomeroy family of, iv, 353-367, 369-373; presentation of ship "Resolute" by the U. S. to, v, 603-610; Protectorate in South Africa of, ii, 425; Public Record Office in, ii, 397; railroad strike in, ii, 34; Raleigh family of, v, 597; Rawson family of, v, 418; record from Domesday Book of manors of Pomeroy family in, iv, 358, 359; Remching family of, v, 198; reproduction of arms of Child family of, v, 386; reproduction of engraving of American envoy to, iv, 92; reproduction of engraving of ancient castle in, iv, 361; reproduction of engraving of Chelmsford in, v, 241; reproduction of engraving of Thaxted in, v, 237; reproduction of photograph of Coronation Chair of, v, 170; reproduction of photograph of Crown jewels of, v, 172; reproductions of manor houses of, v, 237-239; reproductions of prints of only American Flags captured in Revolution now in, iv, 160, 161; reproductions of scenes at Danbury in, v, 238, 239, 241, 246; Royal Society of, i, 418; model exhibited by Royal Society of, ii, 15; Royal Sussex Regiment of, ii, 126; Sewall family of, v, 465; Seymour family of, v, 583-586, 595-598; Shipley family of, v, 195; Smith family of, v, 475, 476; sixteenth century privateering trade of, i, 641; Spelman family of, v, 232, 234-

246; Strother family of, v, 471; territorial contention in New World by, v, 18; Torrey family of, v, 427, 428; trade of Virginia with, iii, 82, 88; treaties regarding western settlement between U. S. and, v, 505; treaty between United States, Germany and, ii, 425; treaty between France and, ii, 395; Tucker family of, v, 469, U. S. Minister to, v, 303, 607; Victoria Histories of Counties of, iv, 354, 356, 357; victory over French fleet of, ii, 494; Vikings in, v, 183, 184; visit of Emperor Charles V to, v, 584; visits of Roger Williams to, iv, 427; Vowell family of, v, 426, 427; Walshe family of, v, 595; war between France and, ii, 167, 592, 627; iii, 218; iv, 340; v, 586; war between Spain and, ii, 316; Wars in American colonies of, v, 74, 75; Wentworth family of, v, 584, 585; Wilson family of, v, 300, 301, 424, 427; woman suffrage in, ii, 11.

English, the, iv, 189.

English Act of Religious Toleration, iii, 82, 83.

English Army Council, ii, 126.

English Bill of Rights, ii, 534, 542.

English Channel, v, 607.

English children in America, first, iv, 73-76.

English Colonies in America, first, i, 583, 584; iv, 74.

English Conquest of New York, iv, 433.

English emigration to gold fields of Northwestern America, ii, 635.

English Flag, i, 10, 11.

English influence on Indians of Northwest Territory, iii, 221.

English naval officers of the expedition against Cartagena, South America, ii, 331-338.

English Navy in reign of Queen Elizabeth, i, 641.

English Peerage, Burke's, iv, 372.

English Privateers, dangers to early American voyagers from, i, 641; ii, 70, 71.

English Protectorate in Egypt, ii, 425.

English ravaging of Spanish cities on the isthmus of Panama, i, 634.

English Rolls, ii, 126.

English School of Navy Architecture, ii, 102.

English settlement in America, reproduction of photograph of memorial tablet to founders of first, iv, 535; 73-76, 485, 535.

English Surnames, iv, 142, 354.

English War Office, ii, 126.

Engraver, an early, i, 304.

Engravings, early American, iv, 87, 223; v, 35; reproductions of old, iv, 85, 86, 90, 91, 92, 221, 222, 224-236, 257; v, 33, 34, 36-42, 44-48.

# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- Engsdan, England, iv, 372.  
 Enniskillen, Ireland, Irvine family of, ii, 664, 667.  
 Eno, Joel Nelson (M. A.), ii, 479; iv, 185; poem by, iv, 100.  
 Enterprise, Fla., iv, 297.  
 Epes, —, i, 256; iii, 50.  
 Ephraim, Wis., iv, 165, 178.  
 Episcopal Church, i, 732, 733; early American Bishops of the, i, 736; ii, 653; missions in Wyoming of the, i, 476; oldest American, i, 210, 217; silhouette of early American Bishop of the, i, 371; Bristol, Conn., list of parishioners of, ii, 342.  
 Episcopal Churches in Va., reproductions of photographs of early, iii, 282.  
 Epistola of Vespucci, v, 333.  
 Epler, Percy H., monograph on Artemas Ward by, iv, 563, 565.  
 Eppes, —, ii, 472.  
 Frances, v, 461.  
 Epping Forest, Va., v, 297.  
 Epworth, England, v, 348.  
 Erasmus, iv, 485.  
 Erastus Corning Company, iv, 118.  
 Erb, Frank C., iii, 265, 266.  
 Erdbury, Warwickshire, England, Priory of, i, 521.  
 Erie, Battle of Lake, ii, 60.  
 Erie Canal, iv, 87, 116, 117, 407, 412, 415; building of the, i, 634; ii, 604, 605.  
 Erie County, N. Y., acquisition of land by Penn. in, iv, 113; Pa., iv, 113, 115, 119.  
 Erie Railroad, iv, 119, 596.  
 Erikson, Leif, discovery of America by, iv, 167.  
 Erickson, Mylius, iii, 639.  
 Erinvine family, ii, 665.  
 Erizo, James (Capt.), i, 644.  
 Erlendson, Hauk, iv, 173.  
 Ernst, Duke of Saxe-Altenburg, photograph of, ii, 14.  
 Ernst Louis V, Grand Duke of Hesse, photograph of, ii, 7.  
 Erwin family, ii, 665; iv, 114.  
 Vice-Gen., iv, 344.  
 Erwyn family, ii, 665.  
 Esaire, Padre, iii, 400.  
 Escher, Henry, i, 759.  
 Esmarige (Smalridge, in Axminster, Haytor), England, iv, 359.  
 Esquimalt Harbor, Vancouver, British Columbia, ii, 635.  
 Esquimaux, iii, 325, 326, 327, 328, 333, 334, 335, 337, 338, 339, 340; ancient warfare between Greenlanders and, iv, 168, 169; description of journey before the Revolution into country of the, v, 76-80; first traders with the, i, 202; life of the, iii, 638, 639; origin of the, v, 80; reproduction of engravings illustrating life of the, iii, 331, 332.  
 Esopus, N. Y., ii, 226; iii, 162; iv, 38, 45; v, 636.  
 Espanola, Rio Arriba County, N. Mex., ii, 206.  
 Espileman family, v, 236.  
 William (Jr.), v, 236.  
 William (Sir), v, 234, 236; engraving of manor house of, v, 239, 244; photograph of church in which buried, v, 245.  
 "Essays of Elia," v, 465.  
 Essex, Earl of, v, 596.  
 Essex, England, i, 48; ii, 127; iii, 146; iv, 284, 286, 448; v, 138, 189, 242, 243, 586; engraving of town of Thaxted in, v, 237.  
 Essex County, Mass., v, 158; N. J., iii, 572; v, 74, 443; N. Y., Watson's history of, iii, 213.  
 Essex institute, Salem, Mass., old shipping bill preserved at, ii, 125; photographs of historic treasures preserved by, iv, 104, 105; portrait at, iv, 57.  
 Essex Street, Boston, Mass., ii, 364.  
 Estadelcia (West Stockleigh, in Witheridge), England, iv, 358.  
 Estandona (probably Estanton Down, Linton), England, iv, 358.  
 Estanton Down, Linton, England, iv, 358.  
 Estate, oldest American ancestral, i, 327.  
 Esther, Queen, iii, 432.  
 Estitoa, on Tennessee River, i, 51.  
 Estko family, ii, 373.  
 Peter, ii, 370.  
 Estocheleia, or Stochelie (Stockleigh Pomeroy, S. Budleigh), England, iv, 358.  
 Estow, County Bedford, England, ii, 506.  
 Estreta (Street Raleigh, in Whimple, East Budleigh), England, iv, 358.  
 Etah, iii, 333, 334, 335, 336, 357, 358.  
 Etah Ford, iii, 346.  
 Ethelred, King, i, 518, 520, 521, 523, 524, 537, 542.  
 Ethelwolf, i, 520.  
 Ethnology, French Society of, iii, 67.  
 Etna, O., iii, 512.  
 Eton School, England, ii, 52; v, 424.  
 Etukishhook, iii, 647.  
 Etukishuk, iii, 641.  
 Euclid, O., i, 148, 149.  
 Eugene, Prince, iv, 449.  
 Eulenberg, Philip (Prince), ii, 30.  
 Euphrates River, iv, 186.  
 Eureka Sound, iii, 641.  
 Europe, American dentistry recognized in, i, 675; animals of, iv, 218; announcement of Department of the Journal of American History for Genealogical Research in, v, 322-324; coal mines of, iii, 42; development of literature in, iv,



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

## (Europe)

- 20; dynasties of, iv, 360; effect on American commerce of wars of, i, 746; first American financiers in, i, 746, 747; political development of Continental, iv, 18; sculpture at the Custom House, New York City, representing America's tribute to, ii, 8.
- Eustes, Senator, ii, 592.
- Eustis, Gov., i, 710; iv, 415.  
James, v, 367.
- Eutaw Indians, iii, 546, 547, 548, 549.
- Eutaw Springs, battle of, i, 700.
- "Evangeline," Longfellow's poem, i, 203.
- Evans, —, iii, 451.  
Family (see Ap Evan family), ii, 109.  
"Fighting Bob" (Rear Admiral), ii, 215.  
Oliver P. (Judge), ii, 211.
- Evans Mills, N. Y., ii, 608.
- Evanston, Ill., i, 262.
- Evarts — (Sherman), iii, 52.  
William M. (Hon.), iii, 52.  
Eve, Judge, i, 666.  
Mrs., i, 666.
- Evelyn, John, diary of, ii, 389.
- Everett, —, v, 614.  
Edward, iv, 470.  
Gov., i, 154.  
Wash., i, 228.
- Everett School, Boston, Mass., reproductions of silhouettes of George and Martha Washington preserved at, v, 185, 186.
- Eve's Corner, Danbury, England, photograph of, v, 238, 243, 244.
- Evesham, Worcestershire, England, iii, 95.
- Evolution, iii, 145; iv, 17, 19.
- Eweing, John, iii, 566.
- Ewing, Col., iii, 582.  
James (Brig.-Gen.), iv, 146, 148, 149.  
Thomas (Senator), iii, 542.
- Ewyas, Herefordshire, England, i, 521.
- Exchange Place, New York City, reproduction of old print of, iii, 577.
- Execution Dock, Wapping, London, England, v, 130.
- Exeter, Devonshire, England, i, 399; iv, 371, 374; v, 426, 427, 476; churches of St. Nicholas at, iv, 364; insurrection of 1549 at, iv, 369, 370; Priory of St. Nicholas at, iv, 362; New Hampshire, i, 124, iii, 192; first settlement, iv, 250.
- Exeter Castle, England, governor of, iv, 364.
- Exeter College, Oxford University, England, v, 596, 597.
- Exeter Hall, London, England, i, 156.
- Exminster, England, iv, 358, 359.
- Exon, England, iv, 253; Domesday Book, iv, 354.
- Expansion of the United States, Northwest, iii, 217-225.
- Exploration Society, Past, iv, 166.
- Explorations in America, French, ii, 43; Spanish, ii, 38-42.
- Explorer's Club, iii, 315, 345, 637.
- Exton, in Faringdon, East Budleigh, England, iv, 358.
- Extremadura, Spain, Province of, iii, 65.
- Exuma, ii, 72.
- Eyck's Creek, Lancaster Co., Va., iii, 89.
- Eydes, Count of Paris, v, 183.
- Eyford, England, iii, 95.
- Eyre, Col., v, 552, 553.  
Family, ii, 92; photograph of silver engraved with arms of the, ii, 92.  
William, ii, 92, 93.

# F

- Fages, Eulalia (Calis), iii, 179.  
 Maria del Carmen, iii, 179.  
 Pedro (Gov.), ii, 259, 525; brief biography of, iii, 179; explorations of, iii, 178, 179, 398.  
 Fagnani, paintings by, ii, 53, 58, 63.  
 Fair, holding in N. Y. in 1795 of a great, iv, 115.  
 Fair Forest, S. C., i, 375.  
 Fair Forest Creek, S. C., i, 374.  
 Fair Oaks, engraving of battle of, v, 48.  
 Fairbairn's Book of Family Crests, iv, 372.  
 Fairbanks, Asa (Capt.), iii, 248.  
     Charles W. (Hon.), congratulations to the Prince of Wales from the United States extended by, ii, 360.  
 Family, photograph of homestead of eight generations of the, v, 10.  
 Richard, v, 430.  
 Secretary, ii, 23.  
 Vice-President, iii, 39.  
 Fairbanks House, Dedham, Mass., photograph of, v, 10.  
 Fairfax family, iv, 98, 100; v, 309.  
     Lord, v, 309; South Branch Manor of, ii, 209.  
 Fairfax Court House, Va., i, 614.  
 Fairfield, Conn., i, 65, 81; iv, 379; v, 432, 456; Va., iii, 449; transcripts of inscriptions on tombs at plantation of, iii, 289, 290, 291.  
 Fairfield County, Conn., i, 121.  
 Fairhaven, Conn., i, 686.  
 Fairmont, W. Va., mine explosion at, ii, 35.  
 Fairmount Park, Philadelphia, Pa., i, 674.  
 Fairport, O., laying out of, iii, 388.  
 Fairview, O., iii, 545.  
 Fakenham, England, i, 220.  
 Falaise, Normandy, iv, 352, 356, 362.  
 Falconer, Josiah, v, 125, 126.  
 Falkland, Viscount, v, 309.  
 Falkland Islands, i, 279, 306.  
 Fall River, Mass., i, 686; ii, 264, 624; iv, 446.  
 Fallows, Samuel (Bishop), iii, 360.  
 Falls Church, Va., v, 115.  
 Falls Fight, King Phillip's War, iv, 238, 239, 240.  
 "Falmouth," British prison ship in the Revolution, the, v, 122.  
 Falmouth, England, i, 274; ii, 102, 111; Mass., i, 61; Va., v, 446.  
 Faltsby, —, ii, 135.  
 "Family Compact," English, v, 217, 218, 219, 220, 226, 230.  
 Faneuil Hall, Boston, Mass., lodging of British troops in, iv, 270; meeting of Revolutionary patriots in, iv, 269; portrait of Washington at, iv, 88.  
 Fanning, Edmund (Sir), i, 515.  
 Fanwood, N. J., iv, 298.  
 Farallon Islands, iii, 176.  
 Fardell, Devonshire, England, iv, 367.  
 Farecloth, Jane, i, 573.  
     William, i, 573.  
 Farewell, Jonathan, killing by Indians of, ii, 301.  
 Fargo, N. Dak., statue of Rollo of Normandy at, v, 177.  
 Farley, James T., ii, 210, 221.  
     Michael, v, 156.  
 Farm products of 1907, ii, 24.  
 "Farmer's Castle," O., ii, 303; fortifying of, ii, 304; first school at, ii, 305; first religious services at, ii, 306; list of first settlers of Ohio at, ii, 306-309; removal of settlers from, ii, 312.  
 Farmington, Conn., ii, 343, 346; iv, 414; list of Tories in, ii, 342; old Tory den at, ii, 340-347.  
 Farmington Canal Co., iv, 414.  
 Farmington Canal R. R., iv, 415.  
 Farnam, Henry, aerial feat of, ii, 12.  
 Farnsworth, Eunice, i, 75.  
     Isaac, iii, 123.  
     Mrs., iii, 123.  
 Farnum family, iii, 186.  
     Rhoda, i, 726.  
 Farquahar, —, iii, 452.  
     Agnes, portrait of, iv, 245.  
 Farragut, Admiral, Civil war photograph of attack on ship of, iii, 376.  
 Farrar, F. W., iii, 384.  
 Farrell, Hubert, iii, 424.  
 Farrington Extra, England, v, 418.  
 Farrington, Captain, ii, 184.  
 Faschamps, —, reproduction of portrait by, iii, 648.  
 Fassett, S. M., v, 200.  
 Fast Day, proclamation of early new England, ii, 500.  
 Fauchard, Pierre, i, 676.  
 Fauconnier family, announcement of work on, v, 320.  
 Fauquier, Francis, iii, 82.  
 Fauquier County, Va., iv, 512.  
 Fay, Herbert W., collection of historic photographs in possession of, v, 201; photographs of Abraham Lincoln from collection of, v, 200, 202, 208.  
     Joseph D., v, 125.  
     Major, ii, 184.  
 Fayette, Howard Co., Mo., iv, 515.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- Fayette City, Pa., iv, 603.  
 Fayette County, Ohio, iii, 614; Pa., iv, 604, 605; W. Va., ii, 211.  
 Fayetteville, N. C., v, 102.  
 Fearing, Cynthia (Rouse), ii, 308.  
     Paul (Hon.), ii, 308.  
 Feather River, ii, 153.  
 Featherston, John, i, 108.  
 Federal Army, Ninth Army Corps of, ii, 212.  
 Federal Constitution, ii, 216; iii, 572; New Jersey plan for the, iii, 569, 570, 571, 572; Vermont plan for the, iii, 603; Virginia plan for the, iii, 569, 571.  
 Federal Convention of 1787, iv, 93.  
 Federal Hill, Conn., ii, 342, 346.  
 Federalism, ii, 193.  
 Federalist Party, early American, ii, 347.  
 Feeke, Henry, iii, 99.  
 Feke, Robert, i, 170.  
 Feldkirch, Austria, ii, 118; v, 336.  
 Fell, Abi K., v, 119.  
     Annie R., v, 116.  
     Charles, v, 117.  
     Elizabeth (Blackpan), v, 117.  
     Elizabeth (Doyle), v, 116.  
     Family, v, 116, 117; blazons of arms of the, v, 113.  
     Hannah (Welding), v, 117.  
     Jane (Kirke), v, 117.  
     Jesse (Judge), v, 114-120.  
     John (Bishop), v, 117.  
     Jonathan, v, 115, 116.  
     Joseph, v, 116, 117.  
     Mary Askew, v, 116.  
     Nancy W., v, 119.  
     Samuel W. (Dr.), v, 119.  
     Sarah, v, 119.  
     Thomas, v, 117.  
     Watson, v, 117.  
 Fell Township, Pa., v, 120.  
 Fellows, Gen., ii, 184, 185, 186, 187; 648, 650; iii, 55, 57, 275, 277, 279, 582, 583.  
     John (Gen.), ii, 183, 349, 350, 353, 515, 520.  
 Felt, Joseph B. (Rev.), ii, 176.  
 Felton, ———, iii, 448.  
     Capt., ii, 517.  
 Fen District, England, v, 348.  
 Fenny Compton, England, v, 134.  
 Fenton Family, iv, 149.  
     Major, iii, 280.  
 Fenwick, ———, i, 700.  
     Alice (Lady), i, 699.  
     Charlotte, i, 699, 700; miniature of, i, 708.  
     Edward, i, 699.  
     George, i, 699.  
     Harriette, i, 700.  
     Mrs., i, 700.  
 Ferdinand, King, ii, 669; iii, 69, 75; iv, 512; v, 584; IV., i, 24; V., ii, 435; speech of, ii, 594; VII., i, 24, 758.  
 Ferguson, ———, iv, 543.  
     ——— (Grame), iv, 528.  
     Col., command at battle of King's Mountain of, ii, 279, 280.  
     Gen., i, 566, 567.  
     Hugh (Mrs.), iv, 528.  
     Major, i, 58.  
     Patrick (Col.), v, 101.  
 Ferguson's Rifles, i, 449.  
 Feriet, N. Y., ii, 613.  
 Fermanagh County, Ireland, iii, 456; Irvine family of, ii, 666.  
 Ferme de Paris, i, 749, 750.  
 Fernald, John (Capt.), v, 24.  
 Fernandina, Fla., iv, 205.  
 Fernandez, Peter, ii, 585.  
 Ferndale, Cal., v, 374.  
 Ferneyhough, John, i, 372.  
 Ferree, Mary (Du Bois), v, 636.  
     Philip, v, 636.  
 Ferriman, Luther Martin, facsimile of autograph of, ii, 447.  
 Ferris, Amelia (Livingston), iv, 38.  
     Elijah, iv, 38.  
     Jeffrey (Sr.), iv, 452.  
     Joseph, iv, 452.  
 Ferris House, Rutherford, N. J., photograph of old, iii, 608.  
 Fessenden, ———, i, 31.  
     William P. (Sec.), photograph of, v, 210.  
 Fick, N. (Col.), iv, 45.  
 Field, Cyrus W., i, 270; excerpt from speech on laying of the Atlantic cable by, iv, 330.  
     Eugene, i, 439; ii, 215.  
     John, signing of the Providence Compact by, iii, 189.  
     Marshall, ii, 215.  
     Osgood, iii, 148.  
 "Field of the Cloth of Gold," v, 584.  
 Fielding, Ambrose, i, 573.  
 Figueras, Francisco, appeal for annexation of Cuba to United States by, ii, 403, 405, 406, 407, 409, 543; facsimile of autograph of, ii, 408; reproduction of portrait of, ii, 408; transcript of letter to Americans from, ii, 410; transcript of petition to President McKinley from, ii, 411-440.  
 Figueredo, ———, ii, 436.  
 Filisola, Gen., ii, 619, 620.  
 Filleigh, England, iv, 369.  
 Filliol, Catherine, v, 586, 595.  
     Family, blazon of arms of, v, 586.  
     William (Sir), v, 586.  
 Fillmore, President, iii, 553; journey on first railroad train to pass through State of New York of, ii, 62.  
 Fillmore County, Neb., ii, 683.  
 Finance, American, i, 687-692, 745, 746, 747.  
 Financial Panic of 1837, i, 154; system of United States, organization of the, ii, 629.  
 Financier, Early American, ii, 48-63.

# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- Financiers of the United States, first, iii, 537-540.
- Fincastle, N. C., v, 100; Va., iii, 449, 451; County, Va., iv, 546.
- Finch, Daniel, ii, 480; death of, ii, 36.
- Francis Miles, poem, "Tribute to Americans," by, iv, 256.
- Hannah, iv, 555, 556, 557.
- Finden, Edward, reproduction of engraving by, v, 238.
- Findlay Family, iv, 149.
- Fingal, Lord, ii, 600.
- Fingal's Cave, i, 292.
- Finland, constitution granting women full political rights in, ii, 11; prohibition regarding intoxicants in, ii, 11.
- Finlay, ——— (Philips), iv, 37.
- Hugh, iv, 37; v, 446, 451, 452, 453.
- President, v, 136.
- Fins in Delaware, iii, 560.
- Firearms, manufacture of first American, i, 335.
- Fire engine, first American, i, 334.
- Fire Lands in Ohio, iii, 386; iv, 445.
- Firmin, Giles, i, 243.
- Fish, Stuyvesant, ii, 25; v, 281.
- Fishback, Judge, ii, 694.
- Fisher, ———, iv, 204.
- Anthony (Sir), v, 467.
- Daniel (Capt.), v, 467.
- Fischer, P. Joseph (Prof., S. J.), discovery of historic map by, ii, 118; v, 336; map discovered by, v, 342, 343.
- Fish, Brigade Maj., ii, 356, 652; iii, 56.
- Ebenezer, v, 548.
- Jonathan, iv, 379.
- Lieut., ii, 518.
- Marshall, photograph of Lincoln from collection of, v, 204.
- Fish Creek, N. Y., iii, 211.
- Fisher Family, v, 467; arms of, v, 466.
- Frederick (Col.), v, 467.
- George, v, 467.
- George H., ii, 397.
- Hendrick, iii, 57.
- Hendrick (Lieut.), v, 467.
- Henry Middleton, iv, 54.
- Isaac (Lieut.), v, 467.
- Jabez, v, 156.
- John (Bishop), v, 467.
- John (Lieut.-Col.), v, 467.
- Joseph, v, 467.
- Joshua (Lieut.), v, 467.
- Onesiphorus (Corporal), v, 467.
- Samuel (Capt.), v, 467.
- Thomas (Brig.-Gen.), v, 467.
- Vigilance, v, 467.
- Fisheries, early American, iv, 250.
- Fisher's Island, Mass., i, 242.
- Fisher's Mills, L. I., iv, 128.
- Fishkill, N. Y., i, 499, 506, 507; iv, 45; v, 105; founding of the Society of the Cincinnati near, ii, 366.
- Fishkill Landing, N. Y., v, 106.
- Fishkill Plain, N. Y., i, 502.
- Fisk, Brigade Maj., ii, 185.
- Nathan, iii, 124.
- Nicholas (Brigade-Maj.), ii, 187.
- Samuel, iii, 120, 124.
- Fiske, George McClellan (Rev. D. D.), Ode to American Chivalry by, iii, 517-519.
- John, ii, 123; 124; iv, 240; v, 299, 500; "Discovery of America" by, iv, 167; "Old Virginia and Her Neighbors" by, iii, 410, 428; iv, 142.
- Fitch, ———, i, 256.
- Elizabeth, v, 132, 133.
- Family, i, 48.
- Jabez, i, 324.
- John, invention of first steamboat by, i, 33-48, 270, 283, 396, 397, 399, 405, 411, 427.
- Joseph, i, 48.
- Lucy, i, 48.
- Mrs., i, 47.
- Nathaniel, i, 48.
- Rose, i, 324.
- Samuel, i, 48.
- Samuel Sheldon (M. D.), i, 682.
- Shaler, i, 48.
- Fitchburg R. R., iv, 416.
- Fitzgerald, E. J., Adair, ii, 200.
- J. N., death of, ii, 36.
- Mayor, ii, 23.
- Fitzhugh Family, iv, 98, 100.
- Henry, iv, 100.
- William, iv, 98, 100.
- Fitz-Martin, Augharad (Rhys), v, 311.
- Maud (Peverell), v, 311.
- Nicholas, v, 311.
- Robert (Baron), v, 311.
- Fitzpatrick, Col., v, 568, 570.
- Maj., iii, 544.
- Fitzroy, Henry, v, 586.
- Ld. Aug. (Capt.), ii, 332.
- Fitzurse, ———, i, 521.
- Five Mile Run, N. J., v, 65.
- Five Nations, French settlers and the, ii, 378; Indian tribes of the, iii, 415.
- Fjelde, Herman O. (Dr.), v, 177.
- Flag Day, observance in U. S. of, iv, 159.
- Flagg, Josiah, i, 677.
- Thomas, i, 233.
- Flags, prints of historic, iv, 157, 158, 160-164.
- Flamborough Head, England, ii, 123.
- Flanders, Mehitabel, iii, 126.
- Flanders, ii, 176; alliance between England and, v, 395, 396; Count of, v, 395, 400; De Peyster family of, v, 387-408; Earl of, v, 397; English trade with, iii, 412; exodus of Huguenots from, iv, 124;



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- (Flanders)  
 Guilds of, v, 392, 397, 402, 403, 404, 405; wars of, v, 390-406; wars in, v, 584; wars of Spain in, v, 404, 405.  
 Flatbush, L. I., i, 722; early resident of, iv, 394; enlisting of men in British army in Revolution from, iv, 128.  
 Flaten, Nils, iv, 178.  
 Flato, Island of, reproduction of photograph of Saga manuscript found in, ii, 114.  
 Flat Point Cove, Canada, v, 25.  
 Flavel's Works, i, 184.  
 Fleehart, Joshua, ii, 309.  
 Fleet Street, Boston, Mass., iii, 438.  
 Fleherly, —, v, 568.  
 Fleming, David, iv, 41, 42.  
 Elizabeth, iii, 298.  
 Family, iii, 298.  
 Jacob, iii, 298, 307.  
 Mary (Boyd), v, 409.  
 Prof., iii, 555.  
 Stephen (Capt.), iii, 298, 302, 303, 307.  
 Walter H. (A. M., Ph. D.), iv, 197.  
 Walter L. (A. M., Ph. D.), iii, 233; v, 409.  
 Flemington, N. J., Revolutionary attack on, v, 601.  
 Flemish Wars, iii, 84.  
 Fletcher, Col., i, 374.  
 Gov., v, 437.  
 Fleury, France, ii, 598.  
 Flint, —, ii, 149.  
 Flint, Royal, iii, 537, 538.  
 Timothy, v, 289.  
 Floid, Col., i, 458.  
 Flood, iii, 83.  
 Florence, Italy, ii, 586; iv, 451; v, 175, 336, 337; historical sketch of Vespucci family of, v, 337; family tree of Vespucci family of, v, 346.  
 Florida, i, 169, 354, 355, 647, 650; ii, 547, 619, 669; iii, 453, 630; iv, 205, 219, 249, 297, 496; v, 254, 599; acquisition by United States of, ii, 553; iii, 618; iv, 610, 612; admission to the Union of, i, 14; development of, ii, 526; discovery of, iii, 60; first European settlements in, i, 582; fish of, i, 732; Gulf of, i, 83; Northwest Territory bounded by, ii, 548; plant life of, iv, 575; projected expedition of American naval force in the Revolution to East, i, 671; Revolutionary expedition to, i, 731, 732; Spanish at Revolutionary period in, i, 732, 735; Spanish explorers in, i, 202, 641.  
 Floyd, John (Dr.), v, 521; portrait of, v, 523.  
 Floyer, Mathew, iv, 448.  
 Susannah, iv, 448.  
 Flying Camp of the Revolution, v, 307.  
 Folk, Joseph W. (Hon.), i, 439.  
 Fonblanque, —, "Life of John Burgoyne" by, iii, 210, 215.  
 Font, —, iii, 108, 178, 396.  
 Padre, ii, 607; iii, 173, 174; description of Harbor of San Francisco by, iii, 175, 176.  
 Fontaine, John, iv, 98.  
 Fontana, Dominico, ii, 389.  
 Fontanet, Ind., powder mill explosion near, ii, 35.  
 Food, law regarding pure, ii, 23.  
 Foote, —, "Sketches of Virginia, by, iii, 85.  
 Mary, i, 541.  
 Foraker, Senator, ii, 23.  
 Forbes, —, iv, 209, 210; conquest of Ft. Duquesne by, iii, 82.  
 Alexander, i, 631.  
 Gen., iv, 604.  
 Joshua, iv, 404.  
 Forces Tracts, iii, 427, 428.  
 Ford, Hepzibah, iv, 377.  
 Judge, i, 760.  
 Maj., i, 760.  
 Mrs., i, 171.  
 W. C., v, 54.  
 Ford Abbey, England, iv, 363, 364.  
 Foreign Mission School, colonial, iv, 300.  
 Foreign vote, qualifications for the early, ii, 595.  
 Foreman, James, ii, 209.  
 Forest County, Pa., iv, 113.  
 Forester, Thomas, ii, 209.  
 William, ii, 209.  
 Forgie, Scotland, iii, 215.  
 Forman, —, i, 340, 341, 343, 344, 345, 349, 350, 351, 352, 353, 354.  
 Augusta, i, 340, 352.  
 Col., iii, 280.  
 David, i, 340, 342.  
 David (Gen.), i, 338, 339; iii, 302, 303.  
 Ezekiel, i, 338, 339, 344.  
 Frances, i, 340.  
 Jonathan (Col.), i, 339, 342.  
 Margaret, i, 340, 352.  
 Mrs., i, 340, 341, 342.  
 S. S., i, 342.  
 Samuel, i, 339.  
 Samuel S. (Maj.), i, 337.  
 Thomas Marsh (Gen.), i, 344.  
 Formosa, emigration to gold fields of north-western America from, ii, 635.  
 Forrest, Mrs., iv, 74.  
 N. B. (Gen.), iv, 550, 551.  
 Thomas (Capt.), v, 65.  
 Forster, Susan, v, 634.  
 Forsyth, Capt., i, 319.  
 John, i, 30.  
 John (Secretary), ii, 618, 619, 620.  
 William, iv, 273, 274.  
 Forsythe, — (Perkins), iv, 625.  
 Eunice, iv, 625, 630; v, 554.  
 Family, iv, 625, 626.  
 Timothy, iv, 625.

Fort, John F. (Gov.), ii, 20.

Fort Amsterdam, Manhattan Island, v, 366; old print of, iii, 576, 577; Anne, N. Y., iii, 210; Astor, Ore., v, 505; Benton, Mont., i, 117; Bird, Pa., iv, 604; Blanco, Cal., iii, 176; engraving of, iii, 175; view of the Golden Gate showing, iii, 177; Boca Chica, Cartagena, South America, ii, 172, 174, 175; Boone, Ky., iv, 549; Boonsboro, Ky., ii, 282; Bridger, Wyo., i, 479; Calhoun, Neb., i, 437; Carillou, afterward Fort Ticonderoga, N. Y., iii, 213; attack in French and Indian War on, iii, 214; Chambly, Canada, capture in the Revolution of, iii, 213; print of first flag captured in Revolution by Americans at, iv, 158; Chartres, Ill., ii, 213; Chisel, Va., iii, 450; Clatsop, Ore., i, 17; Clinton, N. Y., iv, 33; v, 105; Cocke, Tenn., v, 100; Cumberland, Pa., iii, 564; drawing made by George Washington of, ii, 402; Dodge, Kan., ii, 251; Dummer, Mass., iv, 378; Duquesne, Pa., i, 337; ii, 391, 400; conquest by Washington of, iii, 82; Edward, N. Y., i, 74, 705; iii, 202, 203, 204; Jane McCrea Spring at, iii, 205; Union Cemetery in, iii, 205; Erie, N. Y., i, 93; Edward Creek, iii, 204; Filmore, N. Mex., ii, 670; Fisher, N. C., expedition, photograph of gunboat "Santiago de Cuba" in the, iii, 35; Civil War photograph taken at, iii, 263; photograph of American fleet for the naval attack on, iii, 32; George, Me., early settlement at, i, 203; George, N. Y., ii, 66, 185, 186, 353, 354; iii, 213; George, Ore., v, 505; Greene, N. Y., v, 128; Griswold, Conn., i, 563; iv, 625, 627, 628, 629; Revolutionary battle of, i, 711; v, 549-560; photograph of battlefield of, v, 561; Griswold Park, Conn., dedication of memorial gateway at, v, 543, 544; Griswold Tract Commission, v, 543, 544; Hall, Idaho, i, 231, 627; ii, 148, 149, 151; Harkeman, N. Y., v, 107; Harmar, O., ii, 299, 310; Henry, W. Va., iii, 455; iv, 244; Revolutionary battle at, iii, 456, 458; Hill, Boston, Mass., old print of battery at, ii, 493; Independence, Vt., ii, 527; iii, 213; Jackson, Ala., ii, 156, 157, 159, 160; James, N. Y., v, 295; Jefferson, Ky., i, 343; Johnson, Charleston, S. C., iii, 438; Johnson, N. Y., ii, 124, 390; Kearney, ii, 136, 137, 684; Laramie, Wyo., i, 477, 481, 623; ii, 140, 141, 150; iii, 544; Larned, Kan., ii, 251; Leavenworth, Kan., iii, 542, 543, 629; iv, 516, 519, 520; v, 280; Lee, N. C., iv, 546; Lee, N. J., ii, 292; Lincoln, iii, 227, 228, 230; photograph taken in the Civil War behind

the breastworks of, iii, 252; Littleton, Pa., i, 339; Lorain, Northwest Territory, i, 363; Loudon, Pa., i, 339; Lowther, Pa., v, 85; Lyman, N. Y., iii, 204; Massac, i, 347; Massachusetts, iv, 240; v, 151; McHenry, Md., photograph of tablet erected at, iii, 164; writing of "The Star Spangled Banner" during bombardment of, iii, 165, 166; McIntosh, Ga., ii, 232; Meigs, O., ii, 693; iii, 390; Michilimackinac, i, 147; Mifflin, Pa., organization of patriotic society at, ii, 593; Miller, N. Y., iii, 205, 206; Mimms, Ala., old engraving of Indian massacre at, v, 38; Mississauga, Canada, English officer's description of ruins of, ii, 398; Montgomery, N. Y., iv, 33, 492, 493; Moon, N. Y., iii, 208; Moultrie, S. C., i, 55; Negley, Tenn., Civil War photograph taken at, iii, 362; Nelson, Ky., i, 668; iv, 533; Niagara, N. Y., i, 732; iv, 599; historic cross at, ii, 388, 389; Indian council at, ii, 389-391; map of, ii, 395; photograph of, ii, 384; Revolutionary occupation of, iii, 430-434; strategic advantages of, ii, 383-400; Orange (Albany, N. Y.), New Netherlands, v, 395, 633; first settlement at, iv, 388; Orleans, Mo., i, 439; Osage, Mo., iii, 468; Parker, Tex., Indian attack on, ii, 620; Pepperrell, Me., iv, 250; Pitt, Pa., ii, 279; Plain, N. Y., iii, 383; v, 107; Point, Cal., iii, 175, 176; Prince of Wales, v, 76; Putnam, N. Y., v, 106; Rensselaer, N. Y., destruction in War of 1812 of, i, 755; Riley, Kan., iii, 629; St. Jazo, S. A., attack on, ii, 336; St. Louis, Quebec, i, 435; ii, 381; Sanders, Tenn., Civil War photograph taken from, iii, 261; Sandusky, i, 656; Santa Clara, Cal., i, 617; Santa Cruz, Cartagena, South America, ii, 173; Schoharie, N. Y., iv, 556; Schuyler, N. Y., iii, 381; iv, 72; v, 108-112; British battle diagram found at, iv, 258; Indian council at, ii, 389; military occupation of, iii, 209; poem by Revolutionary soldier written at, iv, 594; Seldon, N. Mex., ii, 671; Sill, Cache, Okla., ii, 672; Smith, Ark., ii, 205; Snelling, Minn., ii, 217; Stanwix, N. Y., i, 358; iii, 380, 381, 382, 434; iv, 36; first raising of American Flag at, i, 13; ii, 124; Indian council at, ii, 389-391; military occupation of, iii, 209; treaty with the Six Nations made at, iv, 111, 112, 113, 115; Stephenson, O., i, 27; Sumter, S. C., Civil War attack, v, 626, 628; Civil War photographs of bombardment, iii, 368, 370; Tejon, Cal., v, 383; Thicketty, N. C., v, 100; Ticonderoga, N. Y., i, 705; ii, 66, 391; iii, 602; capture of, i,



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- (Fort Ticonderoga)  
 91; iii, 379, 603; iv, 382, 581, 587; v, 158, 159, 161; expedition against, iii, 204, 213; French and Indian War attack on, iii, 214; Toulouse, Ala., ii, 156, 157, 158, 159, 161, 162, 164; Trumbull, Conn., v, 549, 551; Vancouver, Wash., v, 521; Van Norman, N. Y., iv, 130; Vincennes, Ind., iii, 390; Washington, N. Y., i, 135, 707; ii, 529; iii, 583; v, 121; Washington, O., i, 341, 342, 661; Watauga, N. C., iv, 542-546; Wayne, Ind., iii, 390; Webb, N. Y., v, 106; Wellington, Canada, i, 755, 761; William and Mary, Me., iv, 250; William Henry, ii, 125; v, 225; Willis, N. Y., v, 106; Winfield Scott, Cal., old Spanish fort on site of, iii, 176; engraving of old Spanish fort on site of, iii, 175; Yale, British Columbia, ii, 636, 637; Yuma, Cal., ii, 256; Zarah, Kan., ii, 251; at Byard's Hill, N. Y., Revolutionary, ii, 186; on Staten Island, N. Y., Revolutionary, iv, 131.
- Forten, John, iii, 604.  
 Fortescue, George (Capt.), i, 644.  
 R. Francis, ii, 226.  
 Fortesque, Elizabeth (Densell), iv, 369.  
 Martin, iv, 369.  
 Fortress Monroe, Va., iii, 240, 241, 242, 245; iv, 205, 209, 210; Civil War photograph taken at, iii, 264.  
 Fortunate Islands, iii, 62.  
 "Fortune," Coming to New England of Separatists on the ship, iv, 471, 480.  
 Fosburg, Manor of, v, 634.  
 Fossils, American, i, 662; found on an island in the Ohio River, i, 668.  
 Fossum, Andrew (Prof.), iv, 171.  
 Foster, —, iii, 443, 444; iv, 404.  
 Family, v, 303, 307.  
 Frank P. (Jr.), i, 484.  
 Jedediah, v, 156.  
 John, iv, 41, 42.  
 John (Lieut.), iii, 286.  
 Josiah (Ensign), iii, 286.  
 Stephen, v, 223.  
 Thomas (Sir), v, 634.  
 Foster and Reynolds, reproductions from art collection of firm of, iii, 1, 17, 64, 81.  
 Fouchet, Baron, ii, 592.  
 Foulke, George M. (Dr.), v, 91.  
 Harriet M., v, 91.  
 Foulke Fjord, iii, 334.  
 Foulton, —, i, 748.  
 Founders and Patriots, Society of, i, 545; ii, 361; iv, 421.  
 Fountain, Albert J. (Col.), opening of mines in N. Mex. by, ii, 671; organization of militia in N. Mex. by, ii, 672.  
 Fourth of July celebration by emigrants to California gold fields of, ii, 142; early celebrations of, i, 752; ii, 310; National hymn first sung on, ii, 199.  
 Fourth Street, Philadelphia, Pa., i, 674.  
 Fowke family, iv, 97, 99.  
 Gerard (Col.), iv, 97, 98.  
 Mary, iv, 98.  
 Roger, iv, 97.  
 Fowle, —, ii, 490.  
 Hannah, v, 138.  
 Fowler, —, i, 181.  
 Capt., iv, 349; v, 110, 111.  
 Christopher (Hon.), ii, 512.  
 Joseph, i, 179, 180.  
 Nancy (Clarke), ii, 512.  
 Sarah, ii, 512.  
 Fox, Anna (Miller), ii, 109.  
 Baron, ii, 109.  
 Charles James, ii, 52, 53, 63, 109, 110; iv, 522.  
 Elizabeth, ii, 112; iii, 458.  
 Family, ii, 109, 110; iii, 286.  
 George, ii, 91, 94; iii, 189, 190, 193, 195, 498; v, 116.  
 G. V. (Capt., U. S. N.), ii, 120.  
 Isabel (Booth), inscription on tomb of, iii, 291, 292.  
 John (Ensign), iii, 286.  
 John (Rev.), iii, 292.  
 Josiah, birth of, ii, 102; construction of first American navy by, ii, 101-108, 111, 112, 643; iii, 458; emigration to America of, ii, 111; family of, ii, 109; life of, ii, 110; transcript of Navy Dep't record of, ii, 103-105.  
 Mary, inscription on tomb of, iii, 292.  
 Stephen (Sir), ii, 109.  
 Susannah, inscription on tomb of, iii, 292.  
 Fox Indian Reservation, Kan., iv, 82.  
 Fox Indiana, i, 621; iii, 507-510.  
 Fox River, i, 360.  
 Foxcroft, —, iii, 126.  
 John, v, 453.  
 Foxley, England, ii, 109.  
 Foxton, Durham, England, Emerson family of, v, 415; drawing of gravestone showing arms of Emerson family of, v, 419.  
 Fraga, —, ii, 436.  
 Fraley, Frederick, i, 656.  
 Framingham, Mass., v, 143, 144, 146; photograph of monument to Revolutionary soldier at, v, 145, 146.  
 Francaise d' Archeologies, Societo, iv, 356.  
 France, i, 44, 47, 395, 396, 397, 398, 400, 591, 676, 682; ii, 420, 428, 536, 544, 547, 557, 586; iii, 39, 437, 453, 474, 506, 518; iv, 31, 41, 59, 111, 188, 189, 208, 273, 279, 351, 488, 489; v, 73, 74, 169, 179, 275, 283, 287, 390, 402, 414, 575, 595, 628; Abbey of Tyrone in, v, 311; Academy of Science of, i, 401; accumulation of

# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

(France)

wealth by, iii, 41; aerial navigation in, ii, 12; American archaeological remains taken to, iv, 166, 181; American commerce harassed by privateers of, i, 310; ii, 71; v, 17, 252; American difficulties with, i, 673; American possessions of, ii, 43, 297; American Revolution aided by, i, 712, 713; ii, 597-602, 627; American scientist honored by, iv, 331, 334; ancient, iv, 352; anecdote of visit to America of Count de Rochambeau of, i, 713-716; announcement of Department of Journal of American History for Genealogical Research in, v, 322; annexation of Corsica to, ii, 429; 300th anniversary of establishment of empire in America by, ii, 375, 383; area of, i, 692; assumption of Edward III of arms and title of King of, v, 395, 396; Benedictine Order in, v, 583, 584; canal system of, iv, 220; celebration of naming of America held in, v, 335; celebration of 100 years of peace between United States, England, and, v, 171, 173; claims against Mexico of, ii, 617; Canada wrested from, ii, 39; Consulate of, i, 24; contention for territory in New World by, iii, 463; v, 18; death of an artist of, ii, 36; death of ex-President of, ii, 36; death of scientist and statesman of, ii, 36; Department of Berry in, ii, 598; Department of Blaison in, ii, 598; Département of la Guerre in, ii, 126; Directory in, ii, 592; Du Bois family of, v, 636; early American trade with, i, 745; early dentistry in, i, 676, 683; early emigrants to America from, iv, 394, 629; Emperor of, iv, 328; Empire in, ii, 603, 605; excerpts from speech of Theodore Roosevelt before Sorbonne of, iv, 461, 462; festival commemorating Norman foundations held in, v, 177; financial power of, i, 692; first bookplate in, i, 304; first international exposition in, iv, 153; first United States minister to, ii, 180; floods in Southern, ii, 35; Huguenots in, ii, 167, 362; iv, 124, 125, 126; international nautical code adopted in, iv, 6; Interparliamentary Union delegation from, iii, 487; Minister to United States from, ii, 59; National Depot of Machines of, i, 405; National Institute of, i, 405; Navy of, ii, 35; Norse conquest of, iv, 352; Old Imperialists' Party of, i, 636; paintings of, v, 174, 175; participation in Peace Conference by, iv, 8; population of, i, 692; purchase by U. S. of Louisiana from, iv, 219; purchase by U. S. of Louisiana from, iv, 609-616; railroad wreck in,

ii, 34; refugees in America from, ii, 597-614; iv, 123-131, 553; removal of remains of John Paul Jones from, iii, 439; representation of American Colonies in, ii, 598; representation of Texas in, ii, 623; representatives at 300th anniversary of Quebec from, ii, 359; reproduction of photograph of cathedral of, v, 176; reproduction of portrait of daughter of early emigrant from, iv, 386; Republic of, i, 24, 380; Revolution in, ii, 52, 592, 603; iv, 190, 489; v, 219, 459; savings banks of, i, 686; separation of Church and State in, ii, 229; Societe de Patronage des Orphelins Agricoles de, ii, 606; Spoliation Claims on the U. S. of, ii, 54; iv, 277, 613; strike of electrical workers in, ii, 34; strike of naval reserves of, ii, 34; territory in New World of, iv, 249; transcript from journal of early missionary in America from, ii, 44-47; treaty of America in the Revolution with, i, 671; treaty to maintain peace between England, Spain and, ii, 5; treaty to maintain peace in Far East between Japan and, ii, 5; treaty to maintain integrity of Norway made by, ii, 5; Treaty of Paris which effected peace between England and, ii, 395; troubles in Morocco of, ii, 530; victory of English and Dutch over, ii, 494; visit of John Adams to, ii, 655; War between Austria and, iv, 7; War on Austria declared by, ii, 167; war between England and, ii, 592, 627; iii, 218; iv, 340; v, 586; war on England declared by, ii, 167; war between Flanders and, v, 399, 400; war between Germany and, i, 151; iv, 14; war between Holland and, v, 390; war on Holland declared by, ii, 167; war on Spain declared by, ii, 167; wars in, v, 584; wars of Henry VIII with, iv, 369; West Indian possessions of, iii, 63, 70; wine-growers' uprising in, ii, 29.

Franchere's "Narrative of the Founding of Astoria," Ore., print from, v, 511.

Francine, Chevalier, ii, 171.

Francis I, i, 24; iii, 453; v, 584; II, i, 24.

D. R., i, 440.

Philip (Sir), ii, 63.

Franciscan Friars, i, 22; Order in California, ii, 524; photograph of Church, v, 380.

Frankcke, —, iii, 638, 643.

Kuno (Prof.), iv, 20.

Rudolph, iii, 336.

Frank Allaben Genealogical Company, v, 293.

Frankfort, Ky., i, 668; iii, 454; early railroad journey to, i, 667.

Frankfort-on-the-Main, Germany, announce-



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- (Frankfort-on-the-Main, Germany)  
 ment of Department of Journal of American History for Genealogical Research in, v, 322; first newspaper in the world printed at, ii, 492; Peace Congress at, i, 156.
- Frankland, Charles Harry (Sir), Manor House, Hopkinton, Mass., of, iii, 100.
- Franklin, Benjamin, i, 37, 40, 135, 139, 164, 563; ii, 196, 434, 593, 612, 613; iii, 100, 308; iv, 113, 266, 621; v, 22, 299, 303; announcement of publication descriptive of post system in early Republic under, v, 314, 315; attempt to obtain ceding of Canada to U. S. made by, v, 222; bi-centennial of birth of, ii, 667; descendant of, ii, 665, 667; discovery of electricity by, ii, 501; fac-simile of autograph on postmaster's bill of, ii, 127; first American Magazine sold by, ii, 490; first anti-slavery society under presidency of, ii, 592; first European lighting rod erected by, ii, 600; friendship for Adams of, ii, 655; friendship for Le Ray de Chaumont of, ii, 601; letter from, i, 672; negotiation of loans in aid of American Revolution by, ii, 626, 627; publication of "General Magazine" by, i, 613; recommendation of Kosciuszko to Gen. Washington by, ii, 369; representation of American Colonies in France by, ii, 598, 602; reproduction of patriot of only daughter of, ii, 180; reproduction of sculptured doors of National Capitol showing figure of, ii, 545; Revolutionary officer's eulogy of, i, 703; witty remark of, i, 703.
- Elizabeth (Gooch), iii, 100.
- Family, iii, 100.
- Jesse (Gov.), photograph of monument erected to, ii, 709.
- John, iii, 100; iv, 444.
- John (Sir), v, 229; rescue and restoration to England of ship of Polar expedition of, v, 603-610.
- Lady, v, 609.
- Lieut., iii, 55.
- W., v, 446; ambrotype of Lincoln owned by, v, 203.
- Franklin, effort to create State of, v, 102, 104; Mo., iii, 466-468; New York, iii, 448; Tenn., iv, 320; County, Kan., iv, 78, 81, 83; County, Mass., iii, 119; County, Me., iii, 537; County, Mo., iv, 519; County, N. C., v, 465; County, Pa., ii, 145; iii, 449; iv, 604.
- Franklin Institute, Philadelphia, Pa., i, 35, 45; iii, 185.
- Franklin Journal, i, 35.
- Franklin Polar Expedition, fate of the, ii, 37.
- Franz Josef Land, iii, 352.
- Fraser, ———, ii, 395.
- Family, iii, 215.
- General, iii, 205.
- Hugh, iii, 215.
- Major, i, 463, 464, 728, 729, 731.
- Simon (Gen.), death of, iii, 215; descent of, iii, 215; service in French and Indian war of, iii, 215; service in Revolution of, iii, 215.
- Fraser Pass, British Columbia, photograph of, ii, 631.
- Fraser River, 50th anniversary of the rush for gold to the, ii, 633-642; Grand Canon of the, ii, 637; photograph of canon of the, ii, 639.
- Frazer, John, i, 165.
- Frazier Magazine, the, iv, 354.
- Frederick, i, 372.
- "Frederick," British prison ship in the Revolution, the, v, 122.
- Frederick VIII, King of Denmark, ii, 546.
- Frederick the Great, iii, 79; iv, 456.
- Augustus, Grand Duke of Oldenburg, congratulations to American people of, ii, 10; photograph of, ii, 10.
- Augustus III., King of Saxony, congratulations to American people of, ii, 4; photograph of, ii, 4.
- Frederick, Dutchess County, N. Y., i, 507.
- Frederick County, Maryland, ii, 365; county, Va., iii, 449.
- Fredericks, George, iii, 451.
- Fredericksburg, Va., i, 372, 661, 662; ii, 156; iii, 99; iv, 319, 320, 322; v, 471; Civil war photograph of, iii, 260; photograph of early home of George Washington at, iv, 504; photograph of memorial to mother of Washington at, iv, 536.
- Fredericksburgh Precinct, N. Y., i, 498, 499, 500, 506.
- Fredericton, Canada, i, 737, 738; v, 223.
- Fredwell, Adam, iv, 35.
- Jane (Moore), iv, 35.
- Free Masons, Order of, iii, 90.
- Free Silver Issue in American Politics, i, 440.
- Freedman, Robert S. (Dr.), ii, 535.
- Freedmen's Bureau, iii, 241, 242.
- Freehold, N. J., i, 338, 352; monument erected to "Molly Pitcher" at, v, 87; Revolutionary station at, iii, 302.
- Freeman, ———, iii, 166; iv, 352.
- Anthony, iii, 604.
- Colonel, ii, 520.
- Family, iii, 603.
- Harriet E., iii, 127.
- Jordan, v, 548, 559.
- W. S., iv, 97.
- Freeman's Oath, first printing in American Colonies of, the, ii, 492.
- Freight Transportation, iv, 6.

# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- Fremin, Father, ii, 45.  
 Fremont, ———, i, 479, 483, 617, 618, 629;  
     iii, 174.  
     General, i, 632; ii, 623.  
     John C., i, 437.  
 Fremont, Northwest Territory, iii, 386.  
 French, Alcey, v, 238, 244.  
     Daniel Chester, photographs of sculpture  
     by, ii, 8, 9, 17, 21, 32, 237; iii, 6, 7, 8,  
     129, 130; iii, 181, 342.  
     David, i, 230.  
     Family, announcement of publication con-  
     taining chapter on the, v, 316.  
     Major, iv, 128.  
     William, iv, 587.  
     William H. (Gen.), i, 657.  
 French, Academy of Science, i, 401.  
 French and Indian War, i, 74, 89, 90, 91, 92,  
     93, 123, 182, 497, 678, 704, 705; ii,  
     83, 96, 112, 210, 386, 391, 664; iii, 82,  
     204, 205, 208, 218, 397; iv, 35, 36, 127,  
     129, 252, 290, 380, 381, 452, 555, 560,  
     562, 596; v, 155, 158, 187, 287; attack  
     on Ft. Ticonderoga in the, iii, 214; Brad-  
     dock's campaign in the, iii, 212; con-  
     clusion of the, ii, 98, 99; defense of  
     Ft. Massachusetts in the, iv, 240; ex-  
     pedition against Crown Point in, v,  
     152, 153; expedition against Ft. Ni-  
     agara in the, i, 92; land speculations  
     of soldiers of the, iv, 583; massacre  
     and capture of Massachusetts set-  
     tlers during, iv, 376, 377; occupation  
     of Ft. Ann in the, iii, 210; occupation  
     of Ft. Stanwix in the, iii, 209; occu-  
     pation of Ft. Ticonderoga in the, iii,  
     213; Pomeroy family in the, iv, 375,  
     378; service of Gen. Philip Schuyler  
     in the, iii, 205; siege of Louisburg in  
     the, iii, 215; Tennessee rangers in the,  
     ii, 278; two soldiers of the, ii, 96.  
 French Broad River, ii, 130.  
 French Church in New York City, old, iv,  
     125, 126.  
 French Colony in Canada, i, 633.  
 French Corral, Cal., ii, 634.  
 French Creek (now Clayton), N. Y., v, 225.  
 French Directory, ordinance regarding Amer-  
     ican commerce issued by, iv, 280.  
 French emigration to Northwestern America,  
     ii, 635.  
 French Empire in America, plan to found a,  
     ii, 43.  
 French expedition against Cartagena, ii, 166-  
     176.  
 French expedition from New England to  
     Nova Scotia, against the, iii, 93.  
 French explorations in America, i, 437; ii, 43-  
     47, 213, 219; iv, 120.  
 French extravagance in Panama, i, 637.  
 French families in New York State, ii, 59.  
 French fort in Illinois, early, iv, 387; at Lou-  
     isburg, Nova Scotia, iv, 380.  
 French Huguenots in America, iv, 123-131.  
 French in America, iii, 505; in Canada, v,  
     217; in New York, ii, 59, 597-614; iii,  
     160; iv, 120, 123-126, 131; in the old  
     Northwest, i, 342, 357, 363; iii, 221; in  
     Staten Island, iii, 160; in the United  
     States, iv, 189.  
 French Lick (now Nashville), Tenn., iv, 550.  
 French Lines in the Revolution, iii, 213.  
 French Navy, ii, 35.  
 French officers of the expedition against  
     Cartagena, list of, ii, 171.  
 French privateering, early, i, 310; ii, 71; v,  
     17, 251, 252.  
 French refugees in America, ii, 59, 597-614;  
     iv, 123-131, 553.  
 French Revolution, i, 635, 712, 747; ii, 52,  
     592, 603; iv, 190, 489; v, 219, 459.  
 French settlement in Alabama, ii, 157, 158;  
     in America, i, 583; 300th anniversary  
     of first permanent, ii, 43.  
 French settlements in the old Northwest, iii,  
     221; on the St. Lawrence River, i, 641;  
     iv, 485, 487; on the St. Lawrence, the  
     Great Lakes and the Mississippi, i, 582.  
 French Society of Ethnology, iii, 67.  
 French Soldier of American Revolution, i,  
     677.  
 French Spoliation Claims, ii, 54; iv, 277, 613.  
 French Voyagers, the, iii, 466.  
 Frenchtown, Pa., i, 659.  
 Frenlau, Philip, i, 671.  
 Fresh Pond, Cal., iii, 176.  
 Fresham, Lawrence, i, 524.  
 Frey, Samuel Ludlow, iv, 260.  
 Friend, Isaac, ii, 209.  
 Friends, Society of, ii, 109, 110, 112; burial  
     ground of Society of, i, 238.  
 Frisbie, Abel, ii, 342.  
     Levi, ii, 342.  
 Fristen Hall, England, iii, 410.  
 Frith, Scotland, iii, 453.  
 Friesland, the Netherlands, iv, 394.  
 Frilick, Lieut., iv, 348, 349.  
 Friederang, Max F., reproductions of mural  
     paintings by, iii, 102, 103.  
 Frobisher, Martin (Capt.), i, 641, 643, 644;  
     expedition to Labrador, i, 641.  
 Frog, ——— (Strother), v, 471.  
     John (Capt.), v, 471.  
 Frolich, Finn H., i, 604, 605.  
 Froissart, Chronicle of, v, 395, 396, 397, 398,  
     399, 400.  
 Front Street, New York City, iv, 32.  
 Frontenac, Count, iii, 432, 433, 518.  
 Frontenac, Canada, ii, 388.  
 Frontier, old print of Block Houses on the  
     Western, ii, 296; pioneer life on the  
     Western, ii, 98; iv, 595-602; survivor's



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- (Frontier)  
 story of the Custer massacre on the, iii, 227-232.
- Frost, Jane, iv, 251.  
 John, iv, 251.  
 Joseph, iv, 251.  
 Mary (Pepperrell), iv, 251.
- Froude, James Anthony, iii, 358; iv, 369; v, 297.
- Frowick, Elizabeth, v, 242.  
 Henry, v, 242.
- Fry family, ii, 509; S. E., i, 612.
- Frye, Col., iii, 379.  
 Maj.-Gen., v, 155, 156.
- Frye Narrows, N. Y., iv, 128.
- Fulkerson, Dr., i, 664.
- Fuller, ———, i, 31; iii, 451.  
 Andrew, i, 549.  
 David, i, 719.  
 J., iii, 451.
- Fullerton, Ann, i, 656.
- Fulton, Abraham, facsimile of passport to America of, ii, 660.
- Family, i, 398; iv, 149; facsimile of passport to America of the, ii, 660; reproduction in color of arms of the, i, 385.
- Robert, i, 30, 36, 39, 40, 43, 44, 266, 283, 395, 396, 397, 399, 406, 414, 415, 418; anecdote of, i, 411, 412; birth of, i, 398; birthplace of, i, 403; burial place of, i, 430; death of, i, 428; facsimile of letter from, i, 432; French centenary of, i, 405; grant conferred by French Academy on, i, 401; inventions of, i, 400-404; invention of steamboat by, i, 395, 408, 427, 431; invention of steamboat by, iii, 153; v, 118; marriage of, i, 421; memorial to, i, 395; paintings by, i, 398, 399; reproduction of birthplace of, i, 403; reproduction of home of mother of, i, 403; reproduction of portrait by, i, 398; reproduction of portrait of, i, 392; reproduction of steamboat invented by, i, 407, 408; transcript from diary of, i, 400, 412, 422; transcript of letters from, i, 415, 416, 422, 427, 428; will of, i, 405; writings of, i, 400, 401.
- Robert (Rev. Dr.), i, 398.
- William Jewett, ii, 660.
- Fulton Avenue, New York City, old print of, iii, 578.
- Fulton County, Ill., iii, 516.
- Fulton Ferry, Brooklyn, N. Y., v, 124.
- Funkstown, Md., ii, 265; early German immigrants in, ii, 464.
- Fur Companies, early American, iii, 466, 467.
- Fur Trade in Canada, early, ii, 376; in the Colonies, i, 89; in the Middle West, early, iii, 509; in Nebraska, i, 437; in New York, ii, 392; in the Northwest, i, 357, 358, 359; Pacific coast, i, 17.
- Furness, Henry, i, 656.
- Furness Fells, England, v, 116.
- Furniture, Colonial, i, 328, 494-496, 511, 514; iii, 139; photographs of Colonial, i, 329, 494-496, 512; iii, 139-142; iv, 608.
- Furstenau, Grafschaft Erbach, Bavaria, ii, 265.

# G

- Cabarus Bay, Canada, v, 24, 31.  
 Gabilan Mountains, Cal., iii, 174.  
 Gadsen Purchase in New Mexico, ii, 206, 558.  
 Gage, ———, ii, 429.  
     Earl William, iii, 429.  
     General, ii, 394; iii, 214; iv, 43, 69, 270; 154.  
 Gage County, Neb., ii, 682.  
 Gage Town, Canada, i, 737.  
 Gager, ——— (Taylor), v, 134.  
     William (Rev.), v, 134.  
 Gaillard, Capt., ii, 40, 41.  
 Gainé, Hugh, v, 58; facsimile of pages from Colonial calendar printed by, v, 447-450.  
 Gaines, ———, i, 655, 656.  
     General, ii, 619, 620, 621.  
 Gaines' Mill, Civil war photograph of road to, iii, 256.  
 Gainesborough, Thomas, portrait by, ii, 396.  
 Gaither, Henry Buckner (Hon.), v, 574.  
 Gale, John (Ensign), iii, 286.  
 Galesburg, Ill., ambrotype of Abraham Lincoln taken after his speech at, v, 203.  
 Galileo, i, 242.  
 Gallapagos Islands, i, 309, 310.  
 Gallatin, ———, i, 752, 758.  
     Albert, i, 745.  
 Gallaway, Beverly (Dr.), i, 439.  
 Gallinger, ———, ii, 413.  
 Gallipolis, Ohio, ii, 310, 311, 312.  
 Gallitin, Sec., iv, 605.  
 Galloway, Tod B., iii, 541.  
 Gallup, Andrew, iv, 627; v, 548.  
     Anne B., i, 317.  
     Hannah, i, 244.  
     J., i, 256.  
     Robert, v, 548.  
 Galt, Ont., Canada, i, 567.  
 Galveston, Tex., municipal government of, i, 186; photograph of monument at, ii, 192.  
 Galvez, ———, iii, 179; exploration in Western North America of, iii, 398.  
 Galway County, Ireland, v, 311, 414.  
 Gambetta, i, 638.  
 Gamble, Archibald, iii, 468.  
     Family, iv, 152.  
     General, iii, 214.  
     Lieutenant, iii, 214.  
 Gananoque Militia, v, 225.  
 Gano, ———, i, 352.  
     Capt., i, 346, 348.  
 Ganesvoort, Peter (Brig.-Gen.), i, 13; ii, 385, 386; iii, 209; birth of, iii, 381; death of, iii, 381; defense of Fort Stanwix by, ii, 124; Revolutionary service of, iii, 381; service in United States Army of, iii, 381.  
 Gap Creek, Tenn., iv, 545.  
 Gappah, in Kingsteinton, Teignbride, England, iv, 359.  
 Garay, Blasco de, i, 35.  
 Garces, Father, ii, 698, 701; iii, 400; crossing of the Colorado River by, ii, 256, 258.  
 Garcia, ———, message from President McKinley sent to, ii, 212.  
     Calixto, ii, 436, 437.  
 Garden City, Kan., photograph of bridge at, v, 276.  
 Gardens, early American, ii, 98.  
 Gardette, James, i, 677.  
 Gardoqui, ———, i, 48.  
 Gardiner family, iv, 149; arms of the, v, 386.  
     Frances (Sanford), ii, 512.  
     John (Lieut.-Gov.), ii, 511, 512, 513.  
     Joseph, ii, 512.  
     Lyon, coat-of-arms of, v, 386.  
     Mary, ii, 512.  
 Gardiner, Me., i, 512.  
 Gardiner's Island, N. Y., coat-of-arms of Gardiner family of, v, 386.  
 Gardner, ———, iii, 49.  
     Alexander, Civil War photographs taken by, iii, 250, 251, 252-264; photographs of Lincoln taken by, v, 209.  
     Col., i, 705; iii, 124.  
     Family, coat-of-arms of, ii, 512.  
     John, ii, 351.  
     John (Deputy-Gov.), ii, 510.  
     Lydia, ii, 510.  
 Gardner's Lagoon, ii, 258.  
 Gardner's Lake, Conn., iv, 377.  
 Garfield, Corporation Commissioner, ii, 24.  
     James A., i, 27, 653, 656; iii, 38, 251; v, 210.  
 Garibaldi, centenary anniversary of the birth of, ii, 33.  
 Garland, Christopher (Ensign), iii, 286.  
 Garner, ———, i, 674.  
     —, "Reconstruction in Mississippi" by, iii, 239.  
 Garnier, Joseph, i, 158.  
 Garnon, Andrew (Maj.), iv, 345.  
 Garrard, Col., i, 667.  
 Garrett, Andrew (Lieut.), Revolutionary service of, iii, 382.  
     Patrick, ii, 673.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- Garrison, —, i, 48.  
 George Pierce, ii, 620, 621, 622.  
 Garrison House, photograph of old, v, 9.  
 Garrison, Myles, photograph of colonial home of, ii, 450.  
 Garrison, Prof., ii, 617.  
   Wendell Phillips, death of, ii, 36.  
   William Lloyd, v, 200.  
 Garrison, N. Y., the, i, 750.  
 Gartland, Bishop, i, 30.  
 Gascoigne, Capt., ii, 332.  
 Gaskell family, iii, 186.  
 Gaspe, Canada, ii, 379.  
 Gass' Journal, i, 469.  
 Gaston's "History of Portland," Ore., v, 528, 533.  
 Gatapada (Gappah in Kingsteinton, Teignbride), England, iv, 359.  
 Gatchell, Mary, iii, 436.  
 Gate, Tim, i, 533.  
 Gates, Elizabeth, iv, 76.  
   Family, iv, 75, 76.  
   Horatio (Gen.), ii, 369, 400, 472; iii, 205, 214, 216, 433; iv, 37, 219, 382; v, 101, 155; birth of, iii, 208; death of, iii, 208; French and Indian War service of, iii, 208; portrait of, iv, 56; Revolutionary service of, iii, 208, 211.  
   Mary, iv, 76.  
   Thomas (Sir), iv, 75.  
 Gaul, iv, 189; v, 183.  
 Gaunt, John of, v, 400.  
 Gaveren, Flanders, v, 401.  
 Gavre, Prince of, v, 221.  
 Gay, —, ii, 123.  
   Col., ii, 353, 520.  
 Gay Bowers, Danbury, England, v, 243, 244; photograph of, v, 239.  
 Gayle, Robert (Lieut.), iii, 286.  
 Gaylord, Cyrus, ii, 346.  
   W. E., iv, 208.  
 Gayoso, Gov., i, 351, 352, 353.  
 Geary, —, iii, 630.  
   Francis (Cornet), episode of the Revolution regarding, v, 601; photograph of memorial to, v, 602.  
   William Neville M. (Sir), v, 601; photograph of memorial erected by, v, 602.  
 Geauga County, O., first court held in, iii, 388.  
 Genealogical and Biographical Society, New York, iv, 425.  
 Genealogical Foundations in America, iii, 604; iv, 137-143, 309-311; v, 136-142.  
 Genealogical Publication Department of Journal of American History, announcement of, v, 313, 314, 316, 317, 320, 322-324.  
 Genealogical researches in America and Great Britain, iv, 151, 152.  
 Genealogy in America, iii, 145-148.  
 Genealogy, studies of American, v, 459-476.  
 General Court of Massachusetts, i, 120.  
 General Courts, early American, ii, 479-484.  
 General Education Board, John D. Rockefeller's bequest to, ii, 15.  
 General Magazine, i, 613.  
 General Theological Seminary, New York City, title page of first edition of King James' Version of the Holy Bible preserved in library of the, v, 273.  
 Genesee Canal, N. Y., iv, 117.  
 Genesee County, N. Y., iv, 118.  
 Genesee Indians, treaty of peace with the, ii, 396.  
 Genesee River, ii, 397; iii, 434; iv, 114.  
 Genesee County, N. Y., tract of land belonging to Robert Morris in, ii, 54, 55.  
 Geneseo, Ill., ii, 543.  
 Geneseo Valley Canal, advocacy of Judge Philip Church of the construction of, ii, 61.  
 Genet, Edmund Charles ("Citizen"), ii, 592.  
 Geneva Convention on internationalism, iv, 7, 11.  
 Geneva, New York, ii, 48; Switzerland, Huguenots in, iv, 125; meeting of American Dental Society of Europe at, i, 676.  
 Genghis Khan, iv, 187.  
 Genoa, Italy, i, 172; v, 337.  
 Gentryville, Spencer Co., Ind., v, 193.  
 Geographer, death of a famous, ii, 36.  
 Geographical Society of Brussels, Belgium, iii, 637.  
 Geography, description of journey in Northern America from an ancient, v, 76-80.  
 Geological Survey in Far West, map of the, iii, 171, 172.  
 Geology, first American work on, i, 679.  
 Geology of Baltimore, Md., early work on, i, 679.  
 George, Daniel, v, 228.  
   II, Duke of Saxe-Meiningen, photograph of, ii, 18.  
   II, King of England, i, 35, 53; iii, 45, 454; iv, 381, 451, 582; death of, iv, 31; grant of land in America from, ii, 297.  
   III, King of England, i, 16, 399, 452, 499; ii, 52, 53, 343; iii, 89, 307, 456; iv, 111, 224, 384, 452, 554; v, 218, 287; facsimile of marriage certificate under authority of, ii, 348; oath of allegiance to, i, 501; statue in Bowling Green, New York City, of, ii, 83.  
   IV, King of England, ii, 52; iv, 452; v, 218.  
   V, photograph of Coronation Chair of, v, 170.  
   John (Lieut.), i, 307.  
   Lloyd, ii, 34.  
 George's Hill, Fairmount Park, Philadelphia, Pa., i, 674.  
 Georgetown, D. C., i, 79, 87; iii, 615, 617; iv, 99; Bank of Columbia at, ii, 373; University, ii, 211; S. C., i, 460, 461, 462.

# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- Georgia, i, 29, 30, 427, 567, 700, 702, 726; ii, 635, 693; iii, 547; iv, 213, 301; v, 100, 410, 620; admission into the Union of, i, 30; announcement of publication descriptive of old Post Road between Maine and, v, 314; Bulloch family of, ii, 226; capture of Jefferson Davis and his family in, iii, 240; child labor laws in, i, 189; claim to Northwest Territory of, iv, 445; Colony of, v, 18; commencement of the Revolution in, ii, 225, 227, 229, 230, 231; delegate to Constitutional Convention of 1787 from, iii, 572; description of colony of, ii, 227; development of, ii, 532; driving in the Revolution of Cornwallis from, ii, 277, 280; eviction of tories from, ii, 231; explosion on the United States' battleship, ii, 35; fac-simile of title page of first narrative of, ii, 123; founding of, i, 584; immigration to, i, 29; industries of, i, 29, 30; in the Civil War, i, 30; in the Spanish-American War, i, 30; introduction of paper money in, i, 693; memorial at old Andersonville Prison, i, 603; Methodism in, i, 30; natural resources of, i, 30; plant life of, iv, 575; population of, i, 29; representative men of, i, 30; photograph of Confederate fort in, iii, 27; Revolutionary march of Cornwallis through, ii, 703; Revolutionary regiment of, i, 731; ii, 510; Royal Assembly of, ii, 227; school system of, i, 29; settlement of, i, 30; slavery in, i, 29, 30; Smith family of, v, 476; Stephen's history of, ii, 229; 232; Strait of, ii, 636; transcript of Archibald Bulloch's speech before the Provincial Congress of, ii, 230, 231; uniform of Revolutionary soldiers in, i, 128; White's Statistics of, ii, 225, 229.
- Georgia "Gazette" of 1774, ii, 227.
- Georgia Historical Society painting now in library of, ii, 233.
- Georgia State Building, Jamestown Exposition, ii, 232, 234.
- Gerlach, Henry, ii, 662.
- German emigrants from Pennsylvania to West Virginia, ii, 209.
- German Flats, N. Y., iii, 380.
- German immigrants to America, early, ii, 457-470.
- German language, decadence among immigrants to America of the, ii, 267; early American study of, i, 553.
- German Ocean, v, 348.
- German philosophy, influence on American sectarian theology of, i, 553.
- German settlements in America, i, 583; settlement in United States, first, photographs of memorials on site of, iii, 532-533.
- German States, ii, 167.
- Germans in America, first, ii, 266, 267; in Maryland, ii, 462-470; in Ohio, iii, 513.
- Germantown, Pa., v, 247; i, 450, 657; battle of, i, 450, 721; iv, 56; painting of battle of, iv, 61; portrait of general in battle of, iv, 56; print of soldier at battle of, iv, 194; flag used at, i, 13; Va., iv, 508.
- Germanus Henrichus Martellus, ancient map of the world made by, ii, 116.
- Germany, i, 380, 555; ii, 2, 428, 536, 544, 547, 557, 635; iii, 39, 453, 474, 475, 478; iv, 20, 334; v, 350, 633, 636; ancient documents regarding discovery of America in, iv, 167; attack on France by, ii, 167; conditions in 18th century in, ii, 265, 266, 268, 269, 270, 271, 274, 275, 276; death of a patriot of, ii, 36; delegations at meeting of Interparliamentary Union from, iii, 487; dentistry in early times in, i, 676; discovery of historic map in, v, 336; early American trade with, i, 745, 746; education in, iv, 14; election in 1908 of the Reichstag in, ii, 30; first newspaper in the world printed in, ii, 492; Huguenots in, iv, 125; International treaty to maintain integrity of Norway entered into by, ii, 5; Irvine family of, ii, 666; movement to abolish compulsory beer-drinking by university students in, ii, 12; naval expenditures for 1907 of, ii, 30; opposition to universal peace of, ii, 6; participation in Peace Conference by, iv, 8; petition for segregation of intoxicated persons on passenger trains in, ii, 12; plan for colonial expansion in, ii, 30; political policy of, iii, 481-483, 485-487; printing in, i, 304; production of iron and steel by, iii, 43; railway administrations in, iv, 6; representative of U. S. in, v, 303; reproduction of photograph of statue presented to Emperor of, iv, 456; Savings Banks of, i, 686; school music books brought to New England from, ii, 200; Social-Democrats in, ii, 30; stock speculation in, i, 695; tariff peace between the United States and, ii, 5, 6; treaty between United States, England and, ii, 425; war between France and, iv, 14.
- Gernoma, Indian chief, ii, 671.
- Gervais, Joseph, v, 528.
- Getsemains, ii, 173, 174.
- Gettysburg, Pa., iv, 297; v, 301; battle of, i, 228; iv, 558; v, 374; Lincoln's speech at, ii, 534; Civil War photograph of battlefield of, iii, 371.
- Geyer, Henry S. (Senator), iii, 542.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- Ghent, Belgium, i, 748; ii, 655; de Peyster family of, v, 387-408; university of, v, 405; Wars of, v, 390-406.
- Giants' Causeway, i, 292.
- Gibbon, iv, 317, 521, 522.  
Gen., iii, 232.
- Gibbons, —, i, 428.  
Family, iv, 149.  
Thomas, i, 427.
- Gibbs, Benjamin (Col.), iii, 95, 96.  
Caleb (Capt.), i, 126; iii, 56.  
Elizabeth, iii, 99.  
Elizabeth (Sheafe), iii, 95.  
Family, iii, 95, 96; reproduction in color of coat-of-arms of, iv, 312.  
Henry (Sir), iii, 95.  
Lydia, iii, 95, 96.  
Mary (Mrs.), ii, 485, 487.  
Robert, iii, 95.
- Gibbs-Channing-Avery portrait of George Washington, reproduction of, iv, 22.
- Gibraltar, i, 44, 309; iii, 43; straits of, i, 311; ii, 102.
- Gibson, —, iii, 325; account of siege of Louisburg, Canada, from diary of, v, 31.  
David, v, 217, 221.  
Elizabeth Boardley, v, 185.  
John, ii, 56.  
Henry Pierson, iii, 148.
- Gibson's Fort, Miss., ii, 307.
- Giddings, Joshua, i, 156.
- Gifford family, iv, 98.
- Gifford vs. Lord Yarborough, case of, v, 277.
- Gila Mountains, natural tanks in the, ii, 41; Telegraph Pass in the, ii, 41.
- Gila River, ii, 39, 40, 41, 256, 525, 526; iii, 402, 547, 548, 553.
- Gilbert, Humphrey (Sir), i, 10; relationship to Sir Walter Raleigh of, ii, 123; second expedition of, ii, 122.  
Levi, i, 684.  
Raleigh, explorations of, i, 203.  
Samuel (Dr.), service in the Revolution of, iii, 203.
- Gilbert Town, N. C., v, 101.
- Gilberts, The, i, 31.
- Giles, Charles (Rev.), transcript descriptive of early French resident of N. Y. from writings of, ii, 609, 610.
- Gilky, —, ii, 139.
- Gill, Elizabeth, v, 469.  
Moses, v, 156.
- Gillespie, Mrs., iv, 545.
- Gillespie's Fort, Tenn., iv, 546.
- Gillet, Eleazur, i, 180.
- "Gillies," monument erected to boy hero of the Revolution, ii, 706; photograph of memorial to, ii, 710.
- Gillingham, Dorsetshire, England, v, 418.
- Gillis, James M., v, 3.
- Gillmore, Quincy (Mrs.), v, 347.
- Gilman, Capt., i, 644; iii, 56.  
Family, i, 515.
- Gilmer, Hattie, v, 204.
- Gilmore, Melvin R., iv, 397, 398.
- Gilmore's Report on N. H. troops at siege of Louisburg, v, 23.
- Gilroy, Cal., iii, 174.
- Gilroy Hot Springs, iii, 396.
- Gilson, Ebenezer, iii, 121.  
Ebenz, iii, 120.  
Ebenz (Mrs.), iii, 120.
- Gipson, Roger, iii, 117.
- Girard, Stephen, loan to United States by, i, 745.
- Giraby, Lincolnshire, England, v, 349.
- Girty family, iii, 456.
- Gitto, —, iv, 254.  
Grace, iv, 254.
- Givens, —, iv, 579.  
Lieutenant, iii, 381.
- Glacier of the Arctic, iii, 316.
- Gladstone, William Ewart, iii, 481, 572; iv, 12; v, 3.
- Glamorganshire, Wales, ii, 109.
- Glammuenchweiler, Bavaria, ii, 266.
- "Glasgow," British prison ship, the, v, 122.
- Glasgow, Scotland, i, 273; iv, 99; v, 141.
- Glass, Colonial manufacture of, i, 514.
- Glastonbury, England, v, 236.
- Glen Echo, Md., iii, 251.
- Glen, Henry, ii, 389; v, 106.
- Glen Roy, Gloucester County, Va., reproduction of photograph of manor house of, iii, 296.
- Glendale, England, v, 471.
- Glenn, Governor, ii, 19.  
Hugh, trading expedition to Santa Fe of, iii, 466, 467, 468.
- Glenora, N. Y., iii, 441.
- Globe Inn, Baltimore, Md., i, 748.
- Gloucester, Earl of, iv, 142; v, 311, 584.  
England, i, 523, 525; monks of, iv, 362; Roman fortress of, iv, 141; Massachusetts, ii, 298; iii, 315, 316.
- Gloucester County, Va., iii, 285, 289, 294, 296, 416, 419, 425; iv, 575; creation of, ii, 675; families of, iii, 286-295; historic homes of, ii, 675-677; iii, 283-296; manor houses of, ii, 676, 677; iii, 281, 282, 285, 287, 289, 291, 293, 295, 296; reproduction of the arms of the Cooke family of, v, 386; Revolutionary soldiers from, iii, 286; Revolutionary war in, iii, 284; transcript from memorial tablet to Nathaniel Bacon in, iii, 410; transcripts of inscriptions on old tombs in, iii, 287-292, 294, 295.
- Gloucester Court House, Va., iii, 285, 410, 425.
- Gloucester Place, Gloucester Co., Va., old manor house of, iii, 285.
- Gloucester Point, Va., ii, 675; iii, 425.

- Gloucestershire, England, i, 519, 527; ii, 675;  
High Sheriff of, i, 521, 522, 524; photographs of Wickwar in, iv, 138, 139.
- Glover ——— (Rev.), first printing press in America established by, ii, 492.
- John (Brig.-Gen.), ii, 185, 187, 350, 351, 353, 514, 516, 518, 519, 520, 651, 652; iii, 56, 206, 207, 211; iv, 491; Revolutionary service of, iii, 206, 207, 211.
- Peletiah (Rev.), v, 132.
- T. N. (Dr.), v, 478.
- Glyn, Ensign, Revolutionary journal, of, v, 54.
- Goat Island, Canada, iv, 380.
- Gobegic Range, Mich., iii, 42.
- Gobelins, tapestry of the, v, 175.
- Goda, iv, 358.
- Princess, i, 520, 521, 524.
- Goddard, William, v, 453, 457.
- Godey, ———, ii, 53.
- Godey's Magazine, founder of, ii, 53.
- Godfrey, Mary, ii, 509.
- Godric, iv, 358.
- Godsend Ledge, reproduction of engraving of Arctic scene at, iii, 322.
- Godyn, ———, Dutch colony in Maryland planted by, iii, 560, 561, 562.
- Goethals, Maj., ii, 24.
- Goethe, iv, 20.
- Goff, Nathan (Hon.), ii, 210.
- Goff Square, London, England, ii, 95.
- Goffe, Judge, v, 467.
- Margaret, i, 74.
- Gold, Benjamin (Col.), iv, 301; transcript of letter from, iv, 301, 302.
- Harriet R., iv, 301, 302.
- Hezekiah, iv, 301.
- Nathan (Maj.), i, 65; death of, ii, 75; funeral sermon of, ii, 74-80.
- Theodore Sedgwick, iv, 299.
- Gold, discovery in California by John Marshall of, i, 622; discovery in California of, i, 617, 621; ii, 129, 553, 554, 715; discovery in N. Mex., iii, 464, 465; discovery in South America of, iv, 449; discovery in West Indies of, iv, 449.
- Gold Fields, early travel to California, ii, 680; of California, journey in 1849 to the, ii, 129-154; og the Northwest, rush to the, ii, 631, 633-642.
- Gold Foil, first American manufacturer of, i, 684.
- Gold in West Indies, iii, 70, 75-77, 79, 80.
- Gold Mines, discovery in California of, i, 632.
- Gold Mining in Alaska, ii, 557.
- Gold, statistics of production of, ii, 129.
- Golden Bull, ii, 534.
- Golden Fleece, Order of Knights of the, v, 401.
- Golden Gate, Cal., arrival of Spanish explorers at the, iii, 178; first overland journey to the, ii, 39-42, 521-526, 696-701; iii, 103-112, 171-179, 395-403; reproduction of engraving of the, iii, 177; exploring expedition to the, ii, 521-526; first explorer to reach by overland route the, ii, 38.
- Golden Gate Park, San Francisco, Cal., monument erected to the memory of Francis Scott Key in, iii, 166.
- Golden Hill, New York City, Revolutionary battle of, ii, 364.
- Golden Horseshoe, Knights of the, v, 634.
- Goldfield, Nev., strike of the miners of, ii, 34.
- Goldsborough, ———, ii, 105.
- Charles W., ii, 107.
- Goldsmith, Goodman, i, 253.
- Goldsmith's Guild in Flanders, v, 401, 402.
- Goliad, battle of the, ii, 620.
- Golson, R. H., ii, 160.
- Gomara, early edition of, ii, 126.
- Gomband, Dubuison, iii, 171.
- Gomera, Island of, iii, 61, 62.
- Gomez, Meximo, ii, 436, 437.
- Gonaives, Haiti, degradation of, ii, 420.
- Gonham, M. L. (Gov.), i, 657.
- Gonzalez, Gen., ii, 437.
- Gooch, Deborah (Hubbard), iii, 100.
- Elizabeth (Craister), iii, 100.
- Elizabeth (Hobby), iii, 94, 95, 99, 100, 101.
- Elizabeth (Peck), iii, 100.
- Elizabeth (Valentine), iii, 100.
- Family, iii, 99, 100, 101.
- Gov., iii, 83, 84.
- Hannah, iii, 100, 101.
- Hester (———), iii, 100, 101.
- James (Jr.), iii, 94, 95, 99, 100, 101.
- John, iii, 99, 100.
- Joseph (Jr.), iii, 100.
- Katherine, iii, 100.
- Martha, iii, 100.
- Mary, iii, 100.
- Mary (Sherburne), iii, 100.
- Sarah (Tuttle), iii, 100.
- William, iii, 100.
- Gooch Street, Boston, Mass., iii, 100.
- Good, John (Maj.), iii, 458.
- "Good Hope," British prison ship the, v, 122.
- Good Peter, Chief of the Six Nations, portrait of, ii, 400.
- Goodale, Betsy, ii, 307.
- Cynthia, ii, 307.
- Family, ii, 307.
- George L. (Dr.), v, 374.
- Henrietta, ii, 307.
- Lawrence J., ii, 597, 599, 604.
- Lincoln, ii, 307.
- Nathan (Maj.), ii, 303, 307.
- Sally, ii, 307.
- Susan, ii, 307.
- Timothy, ii, 307.
- Goode, John, transcript of conversation with Nathaniel Bacon in letter from, iii, 421, 422, 423.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- Goodenow, Lucy Belcher, announcement of publication of genealogy by, v, 320.  
 Goode's "Virginia Cousins," iii, 421, 428.  
 Goodrich family, i, 670.  
 Honor, ii, 473.  
 James (Capt.), experiences as an early merchant under American Flag of, iv, 273-280; portrait of, iv, 277.  
 John, i, 541; iv, 280.  
 Mary (Foote), i, 541.  
 Samuel (Rev.), photograph of home of, ii, 295.  
 William (Hon.), iv, 273; v, 97.  
 Gooding, Frank R. (Hon.), i, 231.  
 Goodsell, Dr., journey to Arctic, iii, 347, 349, 357.  
 Goodwin, ———, iii, 120, 121, 123.  
 Elder, i, 245.  
 James Junius, iii, 148.  
 Goodyear, Nelson, i, 683, 684.  
 Goose Creek, S. C., i, 627, 728, 729; ii, 140, 150, 154.  
 Goose Neck Prairie, Coles Co., Ill., v, 194.  
 Gord, Sarah (Carter), iv, 601.  
 Henry R., iv, 601.  
 James R., iv, 601.  
 Looney R., iv, 601.  
 Gordon, v, 73.  
 Anne, iii, 84, 88.  
 Brigade Maj., iii, 280; ii, 188.  
 Capt., iii, 438.  
 Family, iii, 81.  
 Gov., v, 439.  
 James (Col.), editor's note on transcript of the diary of, iii, 81; transcript from, and author's comments on the diary of, iii, 82-89.  
 John B. (Gen.), i, 30; memorial to, i, 609.  
 Mary (Harrison), iii, 88.  
 Millicent (Conway), iii, 84.  
 Mollie, iii, 86, 87, 88.  
 Mrs., iii, 88.  
 Nancy, iii, 84, 85, 88.  
 Sally, iii, 84, 88.  
 William St. Clair (Dr.), iii, 81.  
 William (Rev.), biography of, iv, 66; letter written at outbreak of the Revolution by, iv, 66; transcript of letter written on outbreak of Revolution by, iv, 66-72.  
 Gore, Daniel (Capt.), v, 115.  
 Judge, v, 115.  
 Thomas P. (Senator), ii, 23.  
 Gorges grants in Province of New Hampshire, iii, 93.  
 Gorgonio Pass, Cal., ii, 523, 525.  
 Gorgoza, ———, concession for a canal through the Isthmus of Panama secured by, i, 636.  
 Gorham, ———, i, 62.  
 Goring, John (Capt.), i, 644, 651.  
 Gorostiza, ———, ii, 618, 620.  
 Gorst, Eldon (Sir), succession to post of British Agent and Consul-General in Egypt of, ii, 26.  
 Gorton, Samuel, i, 246.  
 Goschen, Viscount, death of, ii, 36.  
 Gosforth, William, ii, 190.  
 Goshen, Conn., iv, 599; N. Y., i, 171; Virginia, photograph of old manor house of, iii, 285.  
 Goshon Pass, Va., iv, 334.  
 Goshorn, Laura E., iii, 459.  
 Gosnold, Bartholomew, i, 10, 206, 208, 213, 214.  
 Gosport, Va., ii, 103; Navy Yard, ii, 104, 111.  
 Gotland, Sweden, iv, 173.  
 Gott, ———, i, 255.  
 Goudie, James, i, 262.  
 Gould, Anna, ii, 75.  
 Daniel, iii, 186.  
 Edwin, ii, 75.  
 Elizabeth Burr (Mrs.), i, 65; ii, 74.  
 Family, ii, 74, 75; iii, 186.  
 Frank, ii, 75.  
 George Jay, ii, 75.  
 Helen Miller (Miss), ii, 75.  
 Howard, ii, 75.  
 Jay, ii, 74.  
 Lieut., iv, 71.  
 Sarah (Mrs.), ii, 508, 512, 513.  
 Waite (Coggeshall), iii, 186.  
 Gouldsboro, Me., iii, 538.  
 Gouldsmith, Serg't, v, 107.  
 Gourlay, Robert, v, 217, 218.  
 Goushill, Lincolnshire, England, v, 584.  
 Governor's Island, N. Y., in Revolution, i, 442.  
 Gouverneur, St. Lawrence Co., N. Y., i, 750.  
 Govion, Col., iv, 493.  
 Gower, William, i, 522.  
 Goyaves River, Guadeloupe, West Indies, iii, 66.  
 Grabii Spuilegium Patrum, i, 184.  
 Grace Church Street, London, England, iv, 450.  
 Gracie, Archibald, i, 745, 747.  
 Graciosa Station, Cal., iii, 171.  
 Gradyville, Ky., cloudburst at, ii, 35.  
 Graevius, ———, iv, 450.  
 Graff, Jacob, i, 44.  
 Grafschaft Erbach, Bavaria, ii, 265.  
 Graham, ———, i, 358; iv, 274; "Life of Gen. Daniel Morgan," by, iii, 212.  
 A. W., engraving of Arctic scene by, iii, 329.  
 Agnes M., v, 89.  
 Ann, i, 656.  
 Family, i, 656, 657; coat-of-arms of the, i, 660.  
 James D. (Lieut.-Col.), iii, 566.  
 James H. (Hon.), v, 89.  
 Thomas, i, 656.  
 Thomas (Sir), i, 265.

THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- Grame, —, iv, 528.  
 Thomas (Dr.), iv, 528.  
 Gramont, Flanders, v, 397, 398.  
 Granada, Spain, iii, 79; conquest of, ii, 669;  
 iv, 512; letter written by Columbus  
 from, ii, 118.  
 Granbery, J. C., death of, ii, 36.  
 Grand Army of the Republic, iii, 251, 360;  
 iv, 351, 465.  
 Grand Banks, description by early French  
 missionary of the, ii, 44.  
 Grand Bay, West Indies, iii, 70.  
 Grand Canyon, Ariz., i, 295, 296.  
 Grand Portage, Minn., first trading post in  
 the State at, ii, 217.  
 Grand Prairie, Ill., the, iii, 515.  
 Grand River, O., iii, 388, 390.  
 Grand Street Cemetery, Waterbury, Conn.,  
 iv, 240.  
 Grand Turk Island, claims of Columbus land-  
 ing at, ii, 122.  
 Grande Terre, Guadeloupe, West Indies, iii,  
 65.  
 Grandon, now Fairport, O., laying out of, iii,  
 388.  
 Granery burying ground, Boston, Mass., iii,  
 99, 100.  
 Grange, the Burritt, i, 158.  
 Granger, Gideon, i, 711.  
 Sarah, v, 461.  
 Granniss, Anna J., i, 289.  
 Susan Hays (Mrs.), iv, 299.  
 Grant, Deliverance, v, 309.  
 Family, i, 49; v, 309.  
 Fred D. (Lieut.-Col.), i, 657.  
 Gregory, i, 314.  
 James (Lieut.-Col., Sir), v, 54.  
 Richard, iv, 35.  
 Roland D. (Dr.), i, 292.  
 Thomas S., iii, 140.  
 Ulysses Simpson (Gen., President), i, 27,  
 51, 228, 440, 461, 586, 656, 657; ii, 214,  
 215; iii, 251, 360; iv, 95, 119, 297; v,  
 6, 187, 201, 208, 290; ancestry of, v,  
 309; birth and death of, iii, 24; cabinet  
 of, v, 423; Civil War service of, iii, 24,  
 38; Mexican War service of, iii, 24;  
 reproductions of photographs of, iii,  
 24, 262; tact shown on surrender of the  
 South by, iv, 10.  
 Virginia, i, 469, 473, 482.  
 Granville County, N. C., iv, 546, 547.  
 Grason, William, ii, 518.  
 Grau, Maurice, death of, ii, 36.  
 Grave, Joan, iii, 604.  
 Mary, iii, 604.  
 Graves, Capt., ii, 332.  
 Family, ii, 344; iii, 286.  
 John Temple, iv, 213.  
 Joseph, ii, 344.  
 Mrs., ii, 344; Revolutionary anecdote re-  
 garding, ii, 345.  
 Nancy, ii, 343, 344.  
 Ruth (Jerome), ii, 343, 344.  
 Stephen, ii, 339, 343, 344, 345, 347.  
 Thomas, v, 130.  
 Gravesend Bay, British prison ships of the  
 Revolution in, v, 121.  
 Gravesend, England, i, 220, 222; v, 130; L. I.,  
 emigration of Quakers and Baptists to,  
 v, 196, 197; organization of, iii, 193;  
 Patent and Charter of, iii, 195.  
 Gravier, Charles (Count de Vergennes), iii,  
 307, 308.  
 Gray, Brigade Maj., iii, 54, 57.  
 Capt., i, 226; v, 107, 108, 109, 110.  
 Dr., i, 181.  
 Ebenezer, i, 179, 180, 182; ii, 520.  
 Family, iv, 149.  
 Gen., iv, 31.  
 George E. (Col.), iv, 126, 127, 130.  
 Hiram, iv, 117.  
 Hugh (Lieut.), Revolutionary service of,  
 iii, 206.  
 Robert (Capt.), explorations of, v, 500;  
 portrait of, v, 501; reproduction of  
 ship and tool-box of, v, 504.  
 William H., v, 506, 516, 534; portrait of,  
 v, 532.  
 Grayfield, County Mayo, Ireland, v, 414.  
 Gray's "History of Oregon," v, 528, 533.  
 Gray's Inn, London, England, iii, 410.  
 Greasy Creek, ii, 142.  
 Great American Desert, ii, 681; iv, 520; v,  
 291.  
 Great Baddow, Essex, England, v, 243.  
 Great Bend, Kan., Midland College at, ii,  
 251; Bend, Missouri River, v, 279.  
 Great Black Mountain, iv, 551.  
 Great Britain, i, 503; ii, 155; iii, 474, 475,  
 478, 540; iv, 146, 555, 610; v, 73, 74;  
 agreement to respect each other's rights  
 in South Africa between Germany and,  
 ii, 5; claims against Mexico of, ii, 617;  
 coal mines of, iii, 42; early commer-  
 cial relations with United States of,  
 iii, 539; extensive naval construction  
 by, ii, 26; first American Colony to  
 renounce allegiance to, ii, 216; first  
 opposition to claims in America of, iv,  
 262-264; first United States minister  
 to, ii, 179; iv, 554; Flag of, i, 16;  
 French possessions in America ceded to,  
 ii, 213; international treaty to main-  
 tain integrity of Norway entered into  
 by, ii, 5; investigations into American  
 foundations in, iv, 137, 151, 152; Mont-  
 gomery family of, v, 473; participation  
 in Peace Conference by, iv, 8; political  
 development of, iv, 18; production of  
 iron and steel by, iii, 43; Queen of, ii,  
 546; representation of Texas in, ii,  
 623; Royal Geographical Society of, ii,



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- (Great Britain)  
 315, 166; Savings Banks of, i, 686;  
 serious problems of 1907 of, ii, 26.
- Great Cacapon River, W. Va., early settle-  
 ments on the, ii, 210.
- Great Canary Island, iii, 61.
- Great Canaway River, iii, 450.
- Great Easton, English estate of, iv, 448.
- Great Egg Harbor, iii, 117.
- Great Lake Region, v, 479.
- Great Lakes, i, 27, 44; ii, 551; iv, 87, 216, 445;  
 v, 18, 129, 222; boundary of old North-  
 west Territory on the, ii, 548; iii, 219;  
 development of traffic on, i, 752, 753;  
 French settlements on the, i, 582;  
 French territory on the, ii, 297; French  
 dominion on the, ii, 213; head of navi-  
 gation on the, ii, 205; journey in 1835  
 on the, i, 653, 658; settling of the ter-  
 ritory between the Ohio River and the,  
 ii, 297.
- Great Mapsted, Essex, England, ii, 127.
- Great Marlow, Kent, England, iv, 32, 40.
- Great Miami, settlement at, i, 343.
- Great Northern Railroad, i, 695; indictment  
 of, ii, 16.
- Great Ormond St., London, England, iv, 451.
- Great Redoubt, N. Y., Revolutionary intrench-  
 ment at, iii, 215.
- Great Roane Mountain, iv, 551.
- Great Smoky Mountain, iv, 551.
- Great South Beach, L. I., i, 262.
- Great Swamp Fight, iv, 143, 421-424.
- Great Tower St., London, England, v, 418.
- Great Tybee Island, Ga., eviction of Tories  
 from, ii, 231.
- Great Unicoi Mountain, iv, 551.
- Great Witchingham, England, Bird family of,  
 v, 190.
- Great Yarmouth, England, v, 189.
- Greater Antilles, i, 232; conflict over suprem-  
 acy in the, ii, 315.
- Greaton, John (Brig.-Gen.), i, 711; Revolu-  
 tionary service of, iii, 203.
- Greece, ii, 428; iv, 489; article by a United  
 States minister to, iv, 12; dentistry in  
 ancient, i, 676; King George of, ii, 714;  
 King of, photograph of, ii, 546.
- Greek furniture, i, 494.
- Greeks, ancient, iv, 187, 189.
- Greeley, Ebenezer, v, 222.
- Horace, v, 3; utterances regarding depor-  
 tation of negroes of, iv, 201.
- Green, —, iii, 442, 444.
- David, i, 377.
- Duff, ii, 693.
- Eleazer, iii, 125.
- Eleazer (Mrs.), iii, 125.
- George (Lieut.), iii, 286.
- Henry Woodhull (Chief Justice), ii, 97.
- James, iii, 120.
- John, ii, 184; iii, 504.
- John (Capt.), v, 500.
- John Cleve, benefactions to Princeton Uni-  
 versity of, ii, 97.
- Maj.-Gen., ii, 350, 351, 354.
- Nathan (Maj.-Gen.), ii, 190.
- N. W., ii, 160.
- Phebe, ii, 307.
- T., fac-simile of title page of old almanac  
 printed by, iii, 45.
- Green Bay, Lake Michigan, iv, 121; explora-  
 tions of, ii, 213.
- Green Hills, Canada, v, 21, 26, 27.
- Green Mountain Boys, iii, 603; iv, 581, 586,  
 587; capture of Ft. Ticonderoga by, v,  
 159, 161; print of flag captured in Rev-  
 olution from the, iv, 161.
- Green Mountain Tavern, Bennington, Vt.,  
 iv, 585.
- Green Plains, Gloucester Co., Va., old manor  
 house of, iii, 285.
- Green River, Mass., iv, 376.
- Green River Island, controversy over, v, 285-  
 287.
- Green River, N. C., i, 51, 58.
- Green Spring, Va., iii, 425.
- Greenbrier County, W. Va., ii, 212; early set-  
 tlements of, ii, 210.
- Greenbrier Land Company, settlement of the  
 Greenbrier River valley, W. Va., by the,  
 ii, 210.
- Greencastle, Ind., iv, 210; Pa., iii, 449, 451.
- Greene, Catherine Porter (Mrs.), iv, 56.
- Benjamin, ii, 508.
- Catherine, ii, 508, 512.
- Christopher (Col.), ii, 510.
- Family, ii, 307; coat-of-arms of, ii, 512.
- Griffin, ii, 307.
- Job, ii, 510.
- John (Deputy-Gov.), ii, 508, 512.
- Mary (Hooker), v, 427.
- Nathaniel (Brig.-Gen.), i, 567, 700, 703; ii,  
 216, 510, 514, 520, 648; iii, 208, 276,  
 277; iv, 350, 382, 492, 493, 494; v, 155;  
 grave of, ii, 234; letters preserved in  
 the Church family from, ii, 63; portrait  
 of, iv, 56.
- Philip, ii, 307.
- Rachel, v, 427.
- Ray (Hon.), ii, 510.
- Richard, ii, 307; v, 427.
- Richard Henry (Hon.), iii, 148; iv, 132.
- Susan, ii, 307.
- Susannah (Holden), ii, 508.
- The historian, iii, 492.
- Thomas (Hon.), ii, 508.
- William (Gov.), ii, 511, 512, 513.
- Greene County, N. C., iv, 548; v, 102.
- Greenfield, Mass., iv, 376.
- Greenfield Hill, Conn., i, 548.
- Greenhill Parish, Aghava, Ireland, Irvine fam-  
 ily of, ii, 666.

# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- Greenland, i, 202; iii, 315, 316, 333, 335, 338, 345, 346, 354, 357, 639, 640, 641, 643; iv, 182, 184; v, 80, 177, 250; exploration of, i, 203; explorations in North America by men from, iv, 168, 169; Norse in, iv, 352; v, 336.
- Greenleaf, Dr., iii, 120.
- Greenman, Content, ii, 508, 512, 513.
- Greenough, Horatio, i, 163, 165, 166.  
Richard Saltonstall, statue of Washington by, ii, 244.
- Greensboro, N. C., patriotic memorials erected at, ii, 704; reproduction of monument to founders of the Republic at, ii, 705; reproductions of Revolutionary memorials at, ii, 702, 703, 707-710.
- Greenslade, Joanna, ii, 298.
- Greenspring, Va., plantation of, iii, 414, 423, 424.
- Greenville, O., treaty with the Indians at, ii, 302, 311.
- Greenville, Sinoe, Liberia, Africa, iii, 624, 626.
- Greenville Treaty, ii, 302, 311.
- Greenville, Va., iii, 448, 449, 451.
- Greenway, James (Dr.), iv, 575.
- Greenwich, Conn., i, 322, 323, 405, 445, 446; ii, 185, 208; iv, 433, 452; v, 366; Mead family of, iv, 448, 452; Revolutionary War in, ii, 353; England, iv, 449.
- Greenwich Observatory, England, iii, 73.
- Greenwich St., New York City, i, 417.
- Greenwood, —, i, 627.  
John, i, 170.  
Dr., i, 677, 678.
- Greer, Andrew, iv, 544.  
Family, iii, 385.
- Greiner, J., iii, 549.  
John (Gov.), transcript of letters written during service in N. Mex., by, iii, 541-554.
- Gresham College, Oxford University, England, iv, 451.
- Grey, Lord (Gov.-Gen.), ii, 25.
- Greyhound Tavern, Boston, Mass., transcript of early patriotic song sung at, iv, 384.
- Greytown, Nicaragua, canal commenced at, i, 638.
- Gridley, —, iv, 271.  
Family, v, 363.  
Jeremiah, iv, 262; opening of trial of Writs of Assistance by, iv, 263, 264.  
Philo, v, 228.  
Richard, v, 32.
- Grieg, E. H., death of the musical composer, ii, 37.
- Griffen, Capt., ii, 332.
- Griffin, —, settlers brought to New England by, iii, 192.  
A. P. C., ii, 367.  
Family, iii, 385.  
Martin, L. J., i, 674.  
William, i, 504.
- Griffith, Benjamin (Lieut.), v, 307.  
Charles Greenberry (Col.), v, 307.  
Charles (Lieut.), v, 307; iii, 58, 582.  
Cyrus, iv, 442.  
David (Dr., Rev.), v, 307.  
Elizabeth (Bulkley), v, 307.  
Family, v, 307; coat-of-arms of the, v, 306.  
George, ii, 250, 251.  
Gwen (Thomas), v, 307.  
John (Lieut.), v, 307.  
Joshua (Capt.), i, 288.  
Levi (Ensign), v, 307.  
Mary (Lake), v, 307.  
Mrs., iii, 250.  
Philemon (Capt.), v, 307.  
S. L. (Mrs.), i, 355.  
Samuel (Capt.), v, 307.  
William, v, 307.
- Griffiths, Griffith, v, 307.  
John, v, 307.  
Mary (Norris), v, 307.  
Thomas (Judge), v, 307.  
William, v, 307.
- Grignon, —, ii, 381.
- Grijalva, Dolores (Valencia), iii, 106.  
Family of California, iii, 106.
- Juan Pablo, journey across the Colorado Desert to California of, iii, 104, 106; birth of, iii, 106; marriage of, iii, 106; descendants of, iii, 106.  
Maria Josefa, iii, 106.  
Sergeant, iii, 110, 402.
- Grimes, Alice, inscription on tomb of, iii, 294.  
John (Hon.), iii, 294.
- Grindall, Edmund (Archbishop), v, 301, 424.  
Elizabeth, v, 424, 427.  
Family, v, 424, 427.  
William, v, 424, 427.
- Grinnell Land, iii, 641.
- Gripenburg, Alexandra (Baroness), ii, 11.
- Griswold, —, iii, 166.  
Mary, i, 541.  
Sylvanus, i, 515.
- Groesvelt, Bay, v, 638.
- Grolier Club, reproduction of old cartoon published by the, iv, 62.
- Grotius, i, 577; v, 288.  
Hugo, iii, 40.
- Groton, Conn., ii, 298; v, 551, 554; dedication of memorial to heroes of the Revolution at, v, 543, 544; photographs of memorials to heroes of the Revolution at, v, 545, 548, 555, 558; account of battle of Ft. Griswold at, v, 549-560; photograph of battlefield at, v, 561; first settler of, iv, 624, 625; Kinne Meeting House at, iv, 626, 628; Latham family of, iv, 623-631; Mitchell family of, iv, 629, 630, 631; photograph of old Avery House at, ii, 314; photograph of Revolutionary monument at, v, 558; photograph of old Avery houses



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- (Groton, Conn.)  
 at, v, 555, 558; Avery family of, v, 559, 560; England, v, 348; Massachusetts, i, 563; iii, 120, 121, 122, 123, 125, 450; Manor, England, i, 241.
- Grouchy, Marshall, ii, 605, 606.
- Grove, John, iii, 99.
- Grove's "England," iv, 354.
- Grow, Galusha A., death of, ii, 36.
- Grubb, Benjamin, i, 50.  
 Curtis, iv, 148.
- Grundie, J., ii, 190.
- Grundy, Felix (Senator), ii, 211.  
 William, ii, 95.
- Grymes, Maj., i, 449.
- Guacamari, West Indian king, iii, 74, 75, 76.
- Guadeloupe, W. Indies, discovery by Columbus of the island of, iii, 63, 65; volcanoes of, iii, 64, 65, 68; description of, iii, 65, 66; early Indians of, iii, 68; island dependency of, iii, 70.
- Guadeloupe, Hidalgo, treaty after the Mexican war signed at, ii, 554, 669, 670.
- Guaimaro, Cuba, ii, 427.
- Guam, ceding to the United States of island of, ii, 558.
- Guanahani, Bahama Islands, ii, 120.
- Guatemala, ii, 714; iv, 208; death of General Barillas of, ii, 36; photograph of president of, ii, 13.
- Gubelman Publishing Company, iv, 393.
- Gudebrod, John, i, 597.  
 Louis A., i, 64; ii, 711; photographs of sculpture by, i, 332; ii, 393; iii, 5.
- Guerdon, John, ii, 176.
- Guernsey, ———, ii, 428.  
 John H., i, 299.
- Guerra, ———, ii, 436.  
 Merigildo (Capt.), ii, 671.
- Guerrero, ———, ii, 421.
- Guggenheim, Simon (Senator), ii, 23.
- Guifford, Peter (Capt.), i, 317.
- Guild, Benjamin, iii, 247.  
 Curtis (Gov.), i, 436; ii, 20.  
 Reuben, iii, 192.
- Guilds of Flanders, v, 392, 397, 402, 403, 404, 405.
- Guilford, Conn., i, 81, 245, 250, 491, 493, 515; ii, 67, 71, 72, 527, 529; iii, 121; v, 433.
- Guilford, Conn., founding of, ii, 176; harbor of, ii, 65.
- Guilford Court House, Greensboro, N. C., battle of, i, 566; color print of soldier of battle of, iv, 196; map, iv, 259; photographs of monuments erected at, ii, 702, 703, 707-710.
- Guillotin, Capt., ii, 171.
- Guinea, ii, 420.
- Guines, Maj., iv, 128.
- Guion, Maj., v, 568.  
 Isaac (Maj.), v, 570, 576.
- Guise, J., ii, 334, 338.
- Guisee's Paraphrase, i, 184.
- Guiteras, ———, ii, 436.
- Guizot, ———, ii, 623.
- Gulf Coast, early trade of the, ii, 165.
- Gulf of California, ii, 525.
- Gulf of Mexico, iv, 118, 212, 219; v, 567; French dominion on the, ii, 213; river valleys of the water shed of, ii, 619.
- Gulf of Paria, iii, 72.
- Gulf of St. Lawrence, iv, 118, 182.
- Gulf Stream, v, 254, 257, 261.
- Gulick, ———, v, 444.
- Gunby, Hall (Col.), iv, 344.
- Gunnorsbury, Middlesex, England, v, 242.
- Gunnison, Elihu, iv, 251.  
 Margery (Pepperrell), iv, 251.
- Gunston Hall, England, iv, 98; Virginia founders and history of, iv, 93-100.
- Gunter, Archibald Clavering, death of, ii, 36.
- Gunter's Landing, Ala., iv, 602.
- Guntersville, Ala., iv, 602.
- Gunther, Charles F., iv, 59; ambrotype of Lincoln owned by, v, 203.
- Gurnsey, Island of, ii, 398.
- Gushue, ———, iii, 358.
- Gustav V., King of Sweden, ii, 33.
- Gustavus Adolphus, iv, 431.
- Gutenberg, ———, invention of printing by, iii, 64.
- Guthrie, Betsy (Stone), ii, 308.  
 Family, iv, 121.  
 Samuel (Dr.), iv, 121.
- Guthrum, v, 184.
- Guthry, Robert, facsimile of autograph on early passport of, ii, 660.
- Gutierrez, Pedro, iii, 74.
- Gutridge, Richard, ii, 176.
- Gutter Lane, London, England, ii, 93.
- Gwinett, ———, ii, 228.
- Guy, Serena J., iv, 601.
- Gwinne, Hugh (Col.), iii, 284.
- Gwynn's Island, Va., iii, 284.
- Gybbes, Robert, iii, 95.
- Gymnase Vosgien, St. Die, Lorraine, facsimile of imprint of the, v, 338; historic map produced by the, v, 335-337; reproduction of map of the world made in 1507 by the, v, 342, 343; reproduction of building occupied by the, v, 344; reproduction of old painting of geographer of the, v, 339; reproduction of portrait of maker of map of the world produced by the, v, 333.

# H

- Haarlem, Holland, v, 387, 388, 407.  
Haberding, John, reproduction of old drawing of house of, iii, 576, 577.  
Habersham, ———, i, 30.  
    Joseph (Major), ii, 227.  
Hache, Somersetshire, England, v, 585, 586.  
Hackersack, N. J., ii, 285; Colonial house at, ii, 291; engravings in collection of Mrs. Westervelt of, iv, 85, 86, 90, 91, 92; photographs of old houses at, ii, 289; iii, 605, 610; Revolutionary encampment at, ii, 292; Washington's headquarters at, ii, 292; Bridge, N. J., iv, 43; River, v, 458; first Dutch settlers on, ii, 286; Washington's retreat across the, ii, 292.  
Hackett, Fannie M., i, 60.  
Hannah, i, 60.  
Hacklin, Col., iii, 54.  
    Peter, Lieut., iii, 54.  
Haddam, Conn., i, 284, 285, 286.  
Hadley, President, i, 690, ii, 667.  
Hadley, Mass., i, 178; iv, 238, 239; v, 132.  
Hageman, ———, v, 51, 71.  
Hager, Capt., iv, 556.  
Hagerstown, Md., ii, 265, 278, 463; iii, 615.  
Hague, The, delegation from Korea to, ii, 30; International Arbitration Court at, i, 577; iii, 473, 488; iv, 10; Interparliamentary Union at, iii, 487; Peace Conference at, i, 151; ii, 6; iii, 39, 476, 478, 487; iv, 7, 8, 10, 11, 12, 467; Peace Palace at, iii, 487.  
"Hail Columbia," biography of author, iv, 340; writing of, ii, 592.  
Hail Western, Gloucester Co., Va., manor house iii, 285.  
Hailes Abbey, England, i, 521; iii, 91.  
Hainault, Philippa of, v, 396, 400.  
Hainault, County of, v, 404.  
Haines, ———, ii, 131, 144, 145, 152.  
    Colonel, plantation of, i, 728.  
Hains, ———, ii, 140, 141.  
Hairidge, England, iv, 358.  
Haiti, West Indies, ii, 166, 322, 407, 220; iii, 61, 70, 114; Columbus' return voyage from, ii, 122.  
Hakett, James (Col.), ii, 108.  
Hakluyt, V., voyages of, i, 643, 644.  
Hakluyt Society, London, England, iii, 59.  
Haldimand, ———, ii, 400.  
    Colonel, i, 92.  
    General, iv, 36.  
Hale, ———, iv, 274.  
    Captain, iii, 114, 116.  
Edward Everett, i, 512; poem by, iii, 112.  
Enoch (Dr.), i, 511, 512.  
Eugene (Hon.), iii, 538.  
Family, i, 511.  
Matthew (Sir), iv, 356.  
Nathan, i, 512; facsimile of record of execution, iv, 106; photograph of camp basket of, iv, 104.  
Samuel H., ii, 691.  
Hale's "Memories of a Hundred Years," iv, 412.  
Haley, Simeon (Capt.), i, 318.  
Half Moon, arrival at Manhattan Island, iii, 159; old print of, iii, 573; now Waterford, N. Y., iii, 214; 215.  
Half Moon Tavern, iv, 343.  
Halfway Creek, N. Y., iii, 210.  
Half-Way Hill, near Natchez, Miss., v, 570, 575, 576.  
Half Way Wells, Gila Mountains, ii, 41.  
Halifax, N. C., i, 565, 567; iv, 578; Canada, i, 262; Nova Scotia, i, 406, 735; iv, 273, 274, 275, 276, 278, 555.  
Hall, ———, ii, 228; iii, 427.  
    ——— (Rev.), iii, 122.  
    Anna, ii, 226.  
    Benjamin, iii, 99.  
    Colonel, iii, 280.  
    Elizabeth (Pitts), iii, 96.  
    Eva (Mrs.), iv, 36.  
    Family, Pennsylvania land of, iii, 99; of Barbadoes, iii, 96, 99.  
    H. B., engraving by, v, 33.  
    Hiram, v, 228.  
    Hugh, iii, 95, 96; will of, iii, 99.  
    James (Judge), ii, 215.  
    John, iii, 99.  
    Joseph, iii, 99.  
    Lieut.-Col., ii, 188.  
    Lydia (Gibbs), iii, 95, 96.  
    Maria, iii, 96.  
    Mary (———), iii, 99.  
    Nathan, iii, 120.  
    Richard (Lieut.), iii, 286.  
    Sarah, iii, 96, 99.  
    Stephen, iii, 120.  
    Thomas, will of, iii, 99.  
Hall of Fame, i, 135, 301, 302, 303.  
Hall of Records, New York City, v, 121.  
Halleck, Fitz-Greene, iii, 584; facsimile of manuscript poem by, iii, 593-595.  
Haller, ———, iii, 451.  
Halley's Comet, iv, 15.  
Halliday Historic Collection, photographs from, iv, 559; v, 7-10, 270, 271.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- Halliday Historic Photograph Co., v, 185, 186.  
Halpine, Charles (Gen.), iii, 244.  
Halsey, Elias Henry (Capt.), v, 548.  
Francis Whiting, "Old New York Frontier"  
by, iii, 202, 378; iv, 556.  
R. T. H., old cartoon by, iv, 62.  
Halstead, Eliza, iii, 459.  
Hambright, Col., i, 58.  
Hamburg, Germany, i, 745, 746; iv, 279; an-  
nouncement of Department of Journal  
of American History for Genealogical  
Research in, v, 322; banking house of,  
i, 745, 746; first American consul at,  
i, 746.  
Hamel, ———, portrait of Champlain by, ii,  
119.  
Hamersley, Lillie, ii, 226.  
William James, i, 356.  
Hamilton, ———, iv, 631, 757.  
Alexander, i, 723, 725; ii, 37, 85, 87, 105; iii,  
16, 225, 572, 605; v, 85, 565, 566; ad-  
dress on death of, iii, 131; aid toward  
financing Revolution given by, ii, 626;  
appointment in Revolutionary army, ii,  
54; attendance at funeral of Washing-  
ton, ii, 53, 54; burial of, ii, 56; duel  
between Burr and, ii, 56; duel of son  
of, ii, 55, 56; commission bearing sig-  
nature of, ii, 63; correspondence of, ii,  
63; eulogy by a Revolutionary officer  
of, i, 702; executor of, ii, 57; marriage,  
ii, 54; National bank formulated by, ii,  
629; political attitude of, ii, 193; pho-  
tographs of pistols in duel between  
Burr and, ii, 55; portraits of, iv, 26,  
57; statue of, iii, 341.  
Andrew (Gov.), ii, 362; v, 434, 435, 436.  
Captain, iii, 54, 583.  
Duke of, ii, 82.  
Family, iv, 149.  
J., engravings by, iii, 320-324, 329.  
Mrs., v, 435.  
Paul, ii, 111.  
Philip, duel of, ii, 55, 56.  
Richard J., iv, 631.  
Hamilton, Mass., ii, 531.  
Hamilton County, O., ii, 693.  
Hamilton Library, Carlisle, Pa., photograph  
of Revolutionary relic at, v, 96.  
Hamlin, ———, i, 31.  
Giles, i, 710.  
Hannibal (Vice President), photograph of,  
iii, 538; v, 210.  
Jabez (Col.), portrait of, i, 706.  
Hammatt, Abraham (Capt.), iii, 202.  
Hammersmith, England, i, 334.  
Hammock, first mention of use, iii, 75.  
Hammond, Elijah, ii, 53.  
Hampden, ———, iv, 427.  
John, iii, 494, 498, 500.  
Hampden County, Mass., iv, 414.  
Hampden Falls, N. H., i, 613.  
Hampden-Sidney College, Va., ii, 656.  
Hampshire, England, v, 195, 234; engraving  
of Christ Church, v, 238.  
Hampshire and Hampden Canal Co., iv, 414,  
415.  
Hampshire County, Mass., iv, 375, 383; v,  
163; first canal in, iv, 409; County,  
Va., i, 51; County, W. Va., ii, 209, 211.  
Hampton, Va., v, 436; St. John's Church at,  
i, 221; photograph of old church at, iv,  
496; Institute at, i, 19, 20, 221.  
Hampton Court, England, iii, 498.  
Hampton Roads, Va., i, 218; iv, 330; v, 223;  
conference on deportation of negroes  
at, iv, 212; erection of monument at,  
iv, 337.  
Hamrick, Capt., iii, 615.  
Hamtramck, Capt., v, 112.  
Hancock, ———, ii, 401; iii, 630.  
——— (Rev.), iii, 123, 124.  
Dorothy (Quincy), portraits of, ii, 644,  
645; iv, 55.  
Governor, iii, 538; iv, 272.  
John, ii, 194, 644, 645; iii, 437, 617; iv, 136,  
267, 412, 528; photograph of coat, iv,  
104; photograph of money trunk, iv,  
105; portrait of, iv, 55.  
John (Mrs.), iii, 52; portraits of, ii, 644,  
645; iv, 55.  
Winfield Scott (Gen.), i, 653.  
Hancock County, Ind., iii, 514; County, Me.,  
iii, 537, 538.  
Hancock House, Boston, Mass., engraving of  
the, ii, 493.  
Hand, ———, ii, 68.  
Edward (Gen.), ii, 520; v, 65; birth, iii,  
382; commission in U. S. army, iii,  
382; Revolutionary service, iii, 382.  
William, i, 487, 491.  
Handsworth, Yorkshire, England, ii, 89, 98.  
Handy, Egbert Gilliss, photographs from  
collection, iv, 221, 222, 224-236, 475-  
495, 496, 498-501, 503-510, 533-540, 622;  
v, 16, 33, 34, 35, 36-42, 44-48, 201, 209,  
212.  
L. C., photograph of Lincoln from collec-  
tion, v, 209, 212.  
Hane or Hanc (Auke in Clyst Hadon, Clin-  
ton), England, iv, 358.  
Hanford, Hannah, i, 95.  
Phineas, i, 95.  
Samuel, i, 95.  
Hangtown, Cal., journey of Western pioneers  
from Michigan to, ii, 680-690.  
Hanke, ———, v, 194.  
Hanks, Abraham, iv, 549, 550.  
Benjamin, v, 194.  
Capt., i, 629.  
Family, v, 194, 195; iv, 549.  
Joseph, v, 192, 193, 194, 195.  
Mrs., i, 629.

THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- (Hanks)  
 Nancy, ancestry, v, 194, 195; marriage, v, 192, 193.  
 William, v, 194.  
 Hanna family, i, 618.  
 Nathaniel (Hon.), i, 618.  
 Hannam, John (Capt.), i, 644.  
 Hannevell, James, i, 19.  
 Hanover, Germany, v, 633; announcement of Department of Journal of American History for Genealogical Research in, v, 322; Electress of, i, 501; New Hampshire, i, 183; Indian School at, i, 183; Pennsylvania, iv, 146; County, Va., iii, 87; iv, 546.  
 Hanover Square, Boston, Mass., ii, 364; New York City, iii, 266.  
 Hanse, ———, i, 308, 309.  
 Hansen, ———, iii, 347, 349, 352, 357.  
 A. M. (Dr.), iv, 179.  
 Hansford, Capt., iii, 426.  
 Hanson, John, iii, 10.  
 Hantona (Henton, Coffin in Sherwell), England, iv, 358.  
 Happner, John, portrait by, ii, 180.  
 Hapsburg, House of, iv, 488.  
 Harahan, President, ii, 25.  
 Herald Hairfair, King, v, 183.  
 Harberton, Viscount, blazon of arms, iv, 372.  
 Harberton, Manor of, iv, 366, 367, 372.  
 Harbin, Joseph, iii, 99.  
 Harborne, England, i, 157.  
 Harcourt, John, v, 53.  
 Harden, Maximilian, ii, 30.  
 Harcastle, E. L. F. (Capt.), i, 657.  
 Hardenburgh, Abram, iv, 113.  
 Adjutant, iv, 346.  
 Hardicanute, v, 305.  
 Hardin, Joseph, v, 102.  
 Hardin County, Ky., i, 137; v, 193; birth of Lincoln in, ii, 245.  
 Hardinburgh, Lieut.-Col., ii, 188.  
 Harding, ———, facsimile of autograph, ii, 446.  
 Jeremiah, v, 548.  
 Lyming, v, 569.  
 Prof., iii, 459.  
 Hardnigh, Capt., iii, 56.  
 Hardwick, Mass., v, 138, 139, 140.  
 Hardwicke, Lord, iii, 561, 562, 563, 565.  
 Hardy, Commander, ii, 223, 224.  
 A. (Mrs.), ii, 679.  
 Hardy County, W. Va., early settlers, ii, 209.  
 Hare, Francis, iv, 600; Joseph Thomas, v, 570; Mary Fleming, ii, 510.  
 Harlakendon, Mabel, v, 133, 134.  
 Harlan, Senator, ii, 191; iv, 202.  
 Harlem, N. Y., iii, 278, 279, 280; Revolutionary forces at, ii, 648; iii, 56, 212; River, i, 707, 748; ii, 528; iii, 278, 583.  
 Harley, Robert (Sir), i, 544.  
 Harlo, Lewis, iii, 203.  
 Harlow, William Burt, i, 147.  
 Harmar, Gen., i, 341, 342, 343.  
 Harmon, Col., iv, 344, 351; v, 147.  
 Harmony Hall, Pittsburgh, Pa., early school, iii, 389.  
 Harmony Hill, Ballymony, County Antrim, Ireland, iii, 454.  
 Haro Islands, British Columbia, ii, 636.  
 Harold, King, iv, 141; v, 189, 295, 305.  
 Harper, Christopher, ii, 514.  
 John (Col.), iv, 556.  
 John H., iv, 517.  
 Robert, settlement in W. Va., ii, 209.  
 Harper's Cyclopedia of United States History, iv, 382; v, 83, 162.  
 Harper's Ferry, Va., iii, 615; Civil war photograph, iii, 374.  
 Harpestreng, Henrik, iv, 175.  
 Harpeth Academy, iv, 320.  
 Harries, George H. (Brig.-Gen.), iii, 251.  
 Heinrick, Danish National hymn by, ii, 200.  
 Harriman, E. H., ii, 24; railroad control, ii, 25; testimony before Interstate Commerce Commission, ii, 16.  
 Harriman-Roosevelt campaign fund, ii, 25.  
 Harrington, ——— (Rev.), iii, 123.  
 Caleb, iv, 69.  
 Daniel, iv, 69.  
 Henry William (Gen.), iv, 575.  
 Jonathan, iv, 69.  
 Harris, ———, ii, 131-134, 141; iii, 427.  
 Alice (Mrs.), iii, 96.  
 Andrew L., i, 26.  
 Chapin A., i, 680.  
 Dr., i, 680, 681, 683.  
 H. H., iii, 466.  
 J. G., iv, 623.  
 James (Jr.), iv, 143.  
 Thomas, arraignment by Roger Williams, iii, 195; settling in R. I., iii, 193; signing of Providence Compact, iii, 189.  
 Walter, v, 548.  
 William, inventory of estate, iii, 190, 193; Providence, R. I., "Combination" drawn up by, iii, 193.  
 William T., i, 440.  
 Harrisburg, Pa., iv, 114, 115, 434; v, 90, 448; Bureau of Labor and Industrial Statistics, iv, 109, 113; photograph of sculpture on capitol, iii, 534; relic preserved in State Library, iv, 113.  
 Harrison, ———, iv, 528, 575.  
 Benjamin, ii, 656.  
 Colonel, iv, 344.  
 Family, i, 217, ii, 92, 677.  
 Frederick, i, 578.  
 General, iv, 534.  
 George, i, 760.  
 Lieut., ii, 656.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- (Harrison)  
 Mary, iii, 88.  
 Matthew Bland (Mrs.), iv, 58.  
 William Henry (President), ii, 214; appointment as delegate to Congress, ii, 656; appointment as secretary of N. W. Territory, ii, 656; birth, ii, 656; character, ii, 656; command in battle of Thames, ii, 283; command in battle of Tippecanoe, ii, 282; death, ii, 656; education, ii, 656; portrait of, iv, 86; Presidential campaign of, ii, 692-694; silhouette, ii, 656; iii, 613.
- Hart, ——— (Moore), iv, 39.  
 Albert Bushnell (Dr.), iv, 51.  
 Angelica (Church) (Mrs.), ii, 48.  
 Capt., iv, 548, 549.  
 Charles Henry, i, 169; ii, 49; iv, 56.  
 David, iv, 547.  
 Family, iv, 149.  
 Francis Russell (F. R. G. S.), i, 640; ii, 163, 315.  
 Freeborn (Mrs.), ii, 508, 512, 513.  
 Lydia (Moore), iv, 46, 47.  
 Nancy, i, 30; engraving of Revolutionary heroism of, iv, 234.  
 Nathaniel (Capt.), iv, 547; purchase of Kentucky by, ii, 282.  
 Susanna, portrait, ii, 282.  
 Sylvey, i, 715.  
 Thomas, iv, 547.  
 William (Rev.), iv, 46.
- Hart-Henderson & Company, purchase of Kentucky by, ii, 282.
- Harte, Bret, i, 76.
- Hartford, ———, iii, 427.
- Hartford, Conn., i, 45, 46, 121, 140, 171, 242, 251, 313, 329, 343, 346, 356, 496, 541, 558, 684, 691; ii, 615, 622; iii, 121, 133, 140, 142, 186, 251, 344, 359, 387, 511; v, 133, 134, 135, 159, 210, 241, 243, 299, 350, 361, 416, 424, 426, 431, 432, 437, 441, 448, 449, 452, 459, 579, 582, 583, 587, 591, 594, 595, 596, 598; first General Court, ii, 479; first government, iv, 286; founding, iii, 192; photograph of President Lincoln and officers from collection at, iii, 12; photograph of State Library and Supreme Court Building, v, 4; photograph of statue of Roger Sherman, iii, 46; Trumbull's painting of the Signing of the Declaration of Independence in Athenaeum, iii, 48; print of Quebec, Canada, Connecticut Historical Society, ii, 377; sculpture at, iv, 103.
- Hartford County, Conn., i, 288, 613; ii, 343; iv, 242, 243.
- Hartford "Courant," oldest journal in America, ii, 2.
- Hartland, Vt., iv, 411.
- Hartman family, iv, 149.
- Hartshorne family, v, 303.
- Hartstene, Commander, v, 606.  
 Henry J. (Capt.), v, 607, 608, 609.
- Hartwell, ———, iii, 424.
- Hartz, Edward L. (Capt.), iv, 210.
- Harvard, John, iii, 502; presentation of library to Harvard University, ii, 492.
- Harvard University, i, 177, 510, 512, 549, 553, 675; ii, 485, 492, 647, 667; iii, 49, 50, 67, 90, 94, 100, 119, 120, 121, 123, 234, 266, 502, 538; iv, 51, 68, 253, 261, 262, 263, 268, 379, 417, 469, 559, 562; v, 136, 139, 295, 303, 374, 416, 418, 424, 465; Divinity School, ii, 510; early graduates, ii, 81, 82, 85; first Dental Department of a college added to Medical School of, i, 676, 682; first graduate, v, 138; first ordination, iii, 406, 407; graduates ii, 200; iii, 197; Jared Sparks collection, iii, 201; Law School, iii, 459; laws of Connecticut on maintenance of, ii, 484; librarian of, iii, 202; reproduction of decoration, the founding, iii, 503; reproduction of engraving of early president, ii, 498; reproduction of photograph of house of first ordination at, iii, 408; speech of James Otis to students, iv, 270, 271; transcript of diary of a Revolutionary officer from Jared Sparks Collection at, iii, 202-216, 377-384.
- Harvey, ———, iv, 452.  
 ———, discovery of circulation of blood by, ii, 501.  
 Governor, iii, 558, 559.  
 James M. (Gov.), ii, 210.  
 John (Gov., Sir), v, 98.  
 Oscar J., v, 114.
- Harvey's Lake, Pa., v, 120.
- Harvie, John (Col.), v, 471.
- Margaret (Jones), v, 471.
- Harward, Elizabeth, v, 243.  
 Thomas, v, 243.
- Harwell, Samuel, iii, 122.
- Harwinton, Conn., ii, 343, 344, 345, 347.
- Harwood, Elizabeth (Church), extract from letter from, ii, 57.  
 Major, iv, 491.
- Hashbrouck, William C., iv, 320.
- Hashbrouck Heights, N. J., Colonial house, ii, 290; photograph of Colonial house on site of, ii, 288.
- Hasen, Col., iv, 344.
- Haskell, Caroline, ii, 226.  
 Charles, H. N. (Gov.), ii, 20.  
 Family, iii, 405.  
 Henry, iii, 405.  
 William B., iii, 405.
- Haslett, Col., ii, 648; iii, 275.
- Hasselmann, Ida Boerstler (Mrs.), ii, 265, 457.

- Hastings, Capt., i, 627.  
 Battle of, i, 519, 520; iv, 141, 356; v, 189, 305.
- Haswell, Charles H., death, ii, 36.
- Hatcher, Thomas, iii, 617.
- Hatfield, Major, ii, 353; iii, 56.
- Hatfield, Mass., i, 178; iv, 240, 379; Indian fight, iv, 238, 239.
- Hattenfield, N. J., i, 450.
- Hatton, ———, ii, 421.  
 Paymaster, i, 731.
- Haugh, Atherton, i, 537.
- Hausegger, Col., v, 65.
- Havana, Cuba, i, 82, 672; ii, 409, 621; iii, 463; v, 576; blowing up of U. S. war ship at, ii, 315; Board of Trade, ii, 405; early description, iii, 116; English expedition to, iii, 115; v, 74; headquarters of the society known as the Knights of the Golden Circle at, ii, 596; municipal council, ii, 417; journal of American marine of 1762 on English expedition against, iii, 114-117; University of, ii, 405; volunteers at University of, ii, 409.
- Havemeyer, Henry O., death of, ii, 37.  
 John Craig, transcript of lines by, iv, 308.  
 William F., paintings in collection, iv, 88, 89.
- Haven, William I. (Rev. D. D.), v, 273.
- Havera, Chester Co., Pa., ii, 109.
- Haverhill, Mass., v, 469; Institution for savings in, i, 686.
- Haverstraw, N. Y., iv, 45.
- Havre, France, i, 164, 277; ii, 604.
- Havre-de-Grace, France, iv, 273, 278.
- Hawaii, i, 18, 19; agriculture in, i, 20; Americanization of, ii, 543; death of Queen of, ii, 35; discovery of, i, 19; European immigration to, i, 20; first visit of Vancouver to, i, 19; institution of school system in, i, 19; Kamehameha I., ruler of, i, 19; population, i, 20; sandalwood trade in, i, 19; settlement of, missionaries in, i, 19; U. S. protectorate established, ii, 558.
- Hawes, Abijah, iii, 248.  
 Asa, iii, 248.  
 Benjamin (Capt.), iii, 248.  
 Daniel, iv, 421.  
 Edward, iii, 248.  
 Family, iii, 248; Narragansett war services of, iv, 421-424.  
 Gilbert Ray (A. M., LL. B.), iii, 247; iv, 421; portrait owned by, iii, 249.  
 Joel, iii, 248.  
 Jonathan, iii, 248.  
 Joseph (Lieut.), first Declaration of Independence by, iii, 247, 248; reproduction of portrait, iii, 249.  
 Matthias, iii, 248.  
 Moses, iii, 248.
- Hawkins, ———, iv, 449.  
 ——— (Jones), v, 471.  
 Ann (Wells), iv, 379.  
 Anthony, iv, 379.  
 Benjamin, v, 51.  
 Eleanor, v, 309.  
 Hannah, iv, 379.  
 John, v, 471.  
 John (Capt.), first African slaves in West Indies brought by, ii, 596; John (Sir), 641; death of, i, 650; engaging in the slave trade of, i, 642; last voyage of, i, 650; trading expeditions to the West Indies and the Spanish Main of, i, 642.  
 Richard (Capt.), i, 644.
- Hawkins County, N. C., v, 102, 103; Tennessee, i, 664; ii, 143.
- Hawks, Alice (———), iv, 240.  
 Eleazer, iv, 240.  
 Elizabeth, iv, 240.  
 Family, iv, 238, 240; v, 475.  
 Hannah, iv, 237, 238, 240, 242; photograph of gravestone of, iv, 241.  
 John (Col.), iv, 240; transcript from gravestone, iv, 242; John, life and transcripts from diary, iv, 237-243.  
 Martha (Baldwin), iv, 238, 240.  
 Thankful (Smead), iv, 240.
- Hawley, Capt., v, 153.  
 Joseph, iv, 267.  
 Joseph R. (Gen.), v, 549, 550.  
 Pennsylvania, iv, 596.
- Hawley House, Ridgefield, Conn., photograph of, ii, 294.
- Hawley Street, Boston, Mass., iii, 100.
- Hawleys, ———, i, 445.
- Hawthorne Family, i, 510.  
 Louisa, i, 509.  
 Judge, i, 510.  
 Nathaniel, i, 509, 510; iii, 192; iv, 20; portrait of, i, 302.
- Hay, Andrew Hawks (Com'y), iv, 45.  
 John, ii, 215; iv, 10, 297.  
 Bunau-Varilla Treaty, i, 639.  
 -Pauncefote Treaty regarding the Panama Canal, i, 638.
- Hayden, Abigail (Parsons), i, 678.  
 Daniel (Lieut.), i, 678.  
 Family, i, 49, 678.  
 Horace H. (Dr.), i, 678, 684; appointment as professor in the Baltimore College of Dental Surgery of, i, 680; birthplace of, i, 678; death of, i, 682; discovery of a mineral by, i, 678, 679; early journey to the West Indies by, i, 678; early studies of, i, 678; efforts to organize a dental convention by, i, 679.
- Peyton R., iv, 515.  
 Thomas (Lieut.), i, 678.  
 William, i, 678.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- Haydenite, discovery of the mineral, i, 678, 679.
- Hayes, ———, iv, 517.  
 Dr., iii, 334.  
 Hugh (Lieut.), iii, 286.  
 John (Ensign), iii, 286.  
 Mrs., iii, 241.  
 Rutherford B. (President), i, 27, 637, 655, 656; administration, ii, 210.
- Hayes Ferry, ii, 130.
- Hayes Harbor, iii, 346.
- Hayles Abbey, Gloucestershire, England, i, 517, 519, 520, 521, 524-528, 530, 531, 533, 535, 538, 539; Abbot of, i, 525; founding of monastery of, i, 525.
- Haynes, John (Gov.), i, 247, 248, 251, 256; v, 133, 134.  
 Landon C., iv, 550, 551.  
 Mabel (Harlakenden), v, 133, 134.  
 Milton A., iv, 546.
- Haynor, Peter (Maj.), iii, 616, 617.
- Hays, ———, v, 93.  
 Family, v, 93.  
 Frederick, v, 94.  
 Jacob, i, 94.  
 John, v, 94.  
 John A., v, 90, 91.  
 John Casper (Serg't), v, 84, 85, 87, 89.  
 John Ludwig, v, 90, 91, 94.  
 Major, ii, 520.  
 Mary (Ludwig), Revolutionary heroine, v, 83-95.  
 Will S. (Col.), death, ii, 36.
- Haytor, England, iv, 359.
- Hayti, deportation of negroes to, iv, 202, 205, 206, 208, 209, 210, 211.
- Hayward, Anna, or Hannah (———), v, 420.  
 Benjamin, v, 420.  
 (or Howard), Bethia (Chapin), v, 420.  
 Family, v, 420.  
 Huldah, v, 420.  
 John, v, 420, 430.  
 (or Howard), Levi, v, 420.  
 Margery, v, 420.  
 Mary (Wheaton), v, 420.  
 Mehitable (Tompkins), v, 420.  
 Samuel, v, 420.  
 William, v, 420.
- Hayward's "Life of Edward VI.," v, 586.
- Haywood, ———, ii, 24.  
 Family, iii, 286.  
 G., old lithographs by, iii, 577.  
 William (Ensign), iii, 286.  
 William D., trial of, ii, 34.
- Hazard, Caroline (President), iv, 311.  
 Ebenezer, v, 457.
- Hazeltown, John, will, iii, 99.
- Hazeltine, Capt., v, 140.
- Hazeltown, Va., iii, 449, 451.
- Hazen's "History of Billerica," Mass., iv, 412.
- Heachem, England, i, 220.
- Head, Francis Bond (Sir), v, 218, 221, 224, 225.  
 Jesse (Rev.), v, 193.
- Headley's "Washington and His Generals," iii, 379.
- Heald, Mollie E., iv, 602.
- Heard, Gen., ii, 185, 188.  
 Gen., ii, 350, 648; iii, 275, 582.
- Hearne, ———, description of journey to far Northern America before the Revolution by, v, 76-80.
- Hearst, William R., candidacy as mayor of New York City of, ii, 20.
- Hearth, Ann, iii, 96.
- Heath, Col., Revolutionary regiment of, iii, 203, 205.  
 Elizabeth, iii, 604.  
 General, i, 707; ii, 184, 187, 648; iii, 55, 56, 275, 280.  
 Isaac, iii, 604.  
 Maj.-Gen., ii, 350, 351; v, 155, 156.  
 Martha, iii, 604.  
 Nathaniel, facsimile of autograph of, ii, 446.  
 Peleg, facsimile of autograph of, ii, 447.  
 Robert, i, 526.  
 William (Brig.-Gen.), ii, 190; iv, 382; v, 150, 154.
- Heaton's Station, W. Va., v, 100.
- Hebard, Dr., i, 471, 473, 475.  
 Grace Raymond (Ph. D.), i, 467.
- Hebernia, O., iii, 512.
- Hebrides, the, ii, 428.
- Hecate, Brunio (Capt.), iii, 177.
- Heceta, explorations of, v, 499.
- Heckendorn, Susan (Mrs.), v, 90, 91.
- Hecla, iii, 347, 356.
- Hecox, ———, i, 624.
- Hector, iv, 426.
- Hedgeman Family, iv, 100.  
 Nathaniel, iv, 98.
- Heggon, William, iii, 583.
- Heiberg Island, iii, 641, 643.
- Heilprin, Angelo, death of, ii, 36.
- Heinsius, ———, i, 557.
- Heints, Staffordshire, England, iv, 448.
- Heinze, F. Augustus, disruption of chain of National banks organized by, ii, 15, 16.
- Heirlooms, American, iv, 569, 570; account of historic American, iv, 425-428; reproductions of, iv, 429, 430.
- Heitman's "Officers of the Continental Army," iii, 203-214, 216, 378, 379, 381, 382.
- Helena, Mont., i, 104.
- Heligoland, American trade with, i, 746; Island of, ii, 428.
- Hell Gate, New York Harbor, iii, 154; i, 269, 412; v, 366; Revolutionary attack on, i, 706.
- Helmes, ———, i, 499.
- Heloise, tomb of, ii, 611.

# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- Helsingeland, Sweden, iv, 178.  
Helsingfors, Finland, recent election at, ii, 11.  
Heimlein, ———, early invention by, iv, 428.  
Hemenway, ——— (Rev.), iii, 126, 127.  
Hemenway's Gazetteer of Vermont, v, 477.  
Hemington, Capt., ii, 332.  
J., ii, 334, 338.  
Heminway, Deacon, Conn., home of, ii, 343.  
Hempstead, ———, diary of, iv, 143; John, v, 559.  
John (Mrs.), v, 559.  
Stephen (Serg't), v, 548.  
Hempstead, L. I., iv, 46.  
Hempstead Harbor, iv, 35, 43.  
Hemstead, Robert, iv, 624.  
Haycock, England, iv, 358, 359.  
Hen, Robert, account of murder of, iii, 415.  
Henderson, ———, i, 556; iii, 350.  
Chief Justice, iv, 550.  
Colonel, iv, 550.  
Judge, iv, 547, 548, 549, 550.  
Richard (Col.), i, 53, 54; iv, 544, 546, 549, 550; v, 99.  
Henderson, Ky., iv, 550.  
Henderson Company, purchase of Indian lands in by the, iv, 548, 549.  
Hendly, Maj., i, 707.  
Hendrick, ———, the Mohawk chief, ii, 390, 391.  
Hendricks, Thomas A., iii, 629.  
Hengstenburg, ———, i, 554.  
Hening, ———, iii, 559.  
Hening, Miss, iii, 87.  
Mollie, iii, 87, 88.  
Henleia (Highleigh St. Mary, Witheridge), England, iv, 358.  
Henley, ———, ii, 150.  
Adjutant, iii, 54.  
Brigade Maj., ii, 186, 190, 350, 354.  
David, ii, 652; iii, 280.  
Major, ii, 517; iii, 54, 278.  
Henman, Ebenezer, i, 230.  
Hennell, David, ii, 93.  
Hennepin, Father, ii, 394.  
Henning's Statutes, iii, 428.  
Henrico County, Va., iii, 416, 417; iv, 417, v, 58.  
Henry I., i, 521; iv, 362, 365; v, 134; Chamberlain of, iv, 362; II., i, 24, 521, 524; iv, 142, 362; v, 134; III., i, 24, 525; iv, 362, 364; v, 134; IV., i, 24, 525; ii, 93, 376, 439; iii, 40, 284; iv, 124; v, 239, 244; V., i, 522; VI., i, 522; ii, 93; iv, 367, 448, 584; VII., i, 10, 520; iv, 369; v, 584; Elizabeth Plantagenet, Queen of, v, 242; VIII., i, 525, 565; iii, 95; iv, 367, 369, 370; v, 116, 117, 189, 238, 240, 242, 243, 463, 467, 576, 584, 585, 586.  
Henry of Navarre, iv, 124; plan to found an empire in America of, ii, 43.  
Henry, Edward Lamson, painting by, iv, 61.  
Isabella, i, 57.  
Joseph (Prof.), iv, 208.  
Family, i, 57, 58.  
Patrick (Gov.), ii, 213, 282, 534; iii, 455, 636; championing of cause of Baptists, iii, 82; membership on Committee of Correspondence, ii, 364; participation in tobacco disputes in Va., iii, 85, 87; engraving of Virginia Assembly addressed by, iv, 224; photograph of memorial on site of capitol in which were made patriotic speeches of, iv, 538; portrait of, iv, 58; resolutions on outbreak of the Revolution, ii, 364; speech before Virginia Assembly, iv, 266.  
Hensingham, St. Bees Parish, Cumberland, England, v, 424, 427.  
Henton Coffin, Sherwell, England, iv, 358.  
Heppasteba, and Hanca (Oxton, Faringdon in East Budleigh), England, iv, 358, 359.  
Heraldry, institution of department of Journal of American History devoted to, American, v, 324; use in the U. S. of, v, 293, 459.  
Herald's College, London, England, iii, 92; v, 299.  
Herault, France, floods at, ii, 35.  
Herbard, John (Capt.), iii, 286.  
Herbert, ——— (Rev.), i, 719.  
Herd, Ebenezer, v, 451.  
Hereaux, President, ii, 420, 421.  
Heredia, ———, ii, 421.  
Hereford, James, iv, 98.  
Ralph, Earl of, i, 524; v, 596.  
Hereford, England, burning of, i, 521.  
"Hereward the Wake," by Kingsley, v, 348.  
Herkimer, Gen., iv, 556.  
Hermitage, Hohokus, N. J., photograph of the, iii, 605; Jefferson Co., N. Y., ii, 613; water-color painting of, ii, 602.  
Hernandez-Martinez, John R., photograph of, ii, 406; secretaryship of the Cuban-American League by, ii, 407, 409; translation of Francisco Figueras' appeal for Cuba made by, ii, 411-440.  
Herndon, Ann, iv, 322.  
Robert J. (Mrs.), i, 373.  
Heron Family, v, 195.  
Heronford, Rockingham Co., Va., v, 195.  
Herre, Andrew, ii, 266.  
Herrell, England, v, 305.  
Herring, Bathsheba, v, 192, 195.  
Family, v, 195.  
John, v, 195.  
Leonard, v, 195.  
Thomas (Archbishop), v, 195.  
Herron, Helen, v, 424.  
John W. (Hon.), v, 424.  
Herryman, ———, i, 249.  
Herschel, Charles, iv, 452.  
Herschell, A. S. (Prof.), death of the English scientist, ii, 36.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- Hertford, Earl of, i, 398; v, 583, 585, 595, 598.  
Hertford College, Oxford, i, 510.  
Hertfordshire, England, v, 117, 475; Prescott family of, iii, 47.  
Herve, ———, iii, 358.  
Heward, Elizabeth, v, 243.  
Thomas, v, 243.  
Hesler, Alexander, reproductions of photographs of Lincoln taken by, v, 202.  
Hesse, Grand Duke of, photograph of, ii, 7.  
Hesse, Gloucester Co., Va., old manor house of, iii, 285.  
Hessluis, ———, iv, 99; portrait by, iii, 83.  
Gustavus, i, 169.  
John, i, 169.  
Lydia, i, 169.  
Hessian and British atrocities in the Revolution, Congressional report on, v, 72.  
Hessian soldier in the Revolution, colored print of a, iv, 193.  
Hessians in New Jersey, ii, 292.  
Hessians at Trenton, N. J., surrender of, iv, 632.  
Hessians in the Revolution, iii, 214, 216; photographs of barracks of, v, 81.  
Hethcote, George, i, 246.  
Hetherly, Thomas (Drum Maj.), iii, 55.  
Heusted, Angell, iv, 452.  
Hevetrowa (Heavitree, in Wonford), England, iv, 359.  
Hewitt, ———, i, 278.  
Elizabeth, iv, 448.  
Grace D. (Mrs.), ii, 223.  
Robert, iii, 151.  
William, iv, 448.  
Heyman, Antonius, v, 406.  
Peter, v, 436, 438.  
Hibbard, George A. (Mayor), ii, 23.  
Hickey, F. (Capt.), v, 505.  
Hickling, William, Revolutionary record of, iii, 381.  
Hickman County, Ky., v, 284.  
Hickory Ground, Indian village of, ii, 156, 160.  
Hickory Hill, Clarendon Co., S. C., v, 295.  
Hickory Island, St. Lawrence River, v, 225.  
Hicks Family, iv, 149.  
John, i, 525.  
Mayor, photograph of proclamation in New York City at Revolutionary period of, iv, 106.  
Isaac, v, 117.  
Hierihiy, Capt., transcript of roll of dead during expedition of 1762 against Cuba in Connecticut Company of, iii, 117.  
Timothy (Maj.), iii, 113, 115, 116.  
Hiester, Gov., v, 88.  
Hiett, Capt., ii, 184.  
Higenson, Mr., i, 253.  
Higgins, James H. (Gov.), ii, 20.  
James H. (Hon.), ii, 215.  
Higginson, ———, i, 250, 328, 674; iii, 50, 290.  
Elizabeth, iii, 49.  
John, i, 245; iii, 49.  
Robert, iii, 290.  
Higher Tale, Hairidge, England, iv, 358.  
Highfield, Md., old "crown stone" at, iii, 505.  
High Furness, England, v, 116.  
High Gate, Gloucester Co., Va., old manor house of, iii, 286; inscriptions on tombs at, iii, 288.  
Highland County, O., iii, 389, 614, 616.  
Highland Lighthouse, N. J., iii, 307.  
Highlands, N. Y., the, i, 724.  
High Street, Philadelphia, i, 655.  
Highwassey River, iv, 301.  
Highways in early New England, iv, 380.  
Hildreth, ———, ii, 123.  
Dr., account of early settlement of Ohio by, ii, 299, 302.  
Hill, Asa (Dr.), i, 676, 684.  
Benjamin H., i, 30.  
Blanche Nichols, i, 509.  
James J., i, 695; ii, 217.  
John, iii, 117.  
Samuel, v, 548.  
Hilleary, H. W., prints from collection of, iv, 417-420.  
Hilliard, Dr., iii, 459.  
Susannah (Caldwell), iii, 459.  
Hillis, Newell Dwight (Dr.), editor's note on article on Puritans in Amercia by, iii, 491; article on Puritans in America by, iii, 492, 494, 498, 500, 502.  
Hill's Bar in the Klondike, ii, 637.  
Hillsborough, Earl of, iv, 257; letter written by an American colonist to the, ii, 659.  
Hillsborough, N. C., i, 52, 566; first public convention on the Revolution held at, i, 52; photograph of memorial to the North Carolina "Regulators" erected at, ii, 710.  
Hillsboro, Ohio, iii, 614, 616, 619; Light Horse Company, ii, 692; ovation to Gen. Harrison at, ii, 694.  
Hillsdale, N. J., photograph of old Wortendyke house at, iii, 611.  
Hillside Cemetery, Peekskill, N. Y., photograph of memorial erected in, iv, 368.  
Hilton Head, S. C., iv, 205.  
Himes, George H., v, 501, 504, 507, 510, 511, 517, 520, 532, 535, 538, 539, 542.  
Hinckley, Dyer, i, 182.  
Susannah, v, 475.  
Hinds, ———, iii, 438.  
——— (Tucker), iii, 438.  
Hine, Hezekiah, i, 230.  
Mrs., ii, 343.  
Ximena (Jones), ii, 345.  
Hingham, England, v, 190, 191; Mass., iii, 209; iv, 262; v, 191, 192, 197, 463.  
Hinkler, Col., iii, 55.  
Hinman, Col., ii, 356, 514, 517, 520.

- Hinson, Jeremiah, ii, 184.  
Hippocrates' Aphorisms, i, 185.  
Hispaniola, now Haiti, W. I., i, 643, 651; ii, 322; iii, 114; expedition against, ii, 316; French settlement at, ii, 170; now Santo Domingo, West Indies, letter written by physician of Columbus' ship dated at, iii, 60-80; voyage to, ii, 67-68.  
Historical Digest of the Provincial Press, engravings from the, ii, 489, 490, 493, 495, 498, 499, 500, 530.  
Historical research work for children, v, 477-479.  
History of Popery, i, 184.  
Hitchcock, Col., iii, 54, 211, 350, 520.  
E. A., i, 440.  
Mrs., i, 733.  
Secretary, ii, 24.  
Sergeant, ii, 350.  
Hite, Jacob, ii, 209.  
Hittites, wars of the Egyptians and the, iv, 186.  
Hix, John (Mr.), i, 315.  
Hoar, George Frisbie, ii, 532; iv, 470.  
Senator, iii, 52; iv, 567.  
Hobart, G. S. (Judge), i, 515.  
Caleb, v, 414.  
Nehemiah, iii, 127.  
Peter (Rev.), iv, 262.  
Hobbie, Elizabeth (Lady), letter from Queen Elizabeth to, iii, 91.  
Thomas (Sir), seat of, iii, 91; manuscript at British Museum of travels of, iii, 91.  
Hobbs, Mrs., v, 190.  
Hobby, —, iii, 94.  
Amey, iii, 95.  
Ann (Mrs.), iii, 92.  
Charles, iii, 57, 94, 96.  
Charles (Sir), iv, 447; birth, iii, 92; death, iii, 93; descendants, iii, 94, 96, 99-101; editor's note on, iii, 91; estate, iii, 93, 94; expedition against Canada under, iii, 93; fac-simile of autograph, iii, 97; in Boston, iii, 92, 94; in Jamaica, iii, 92; knighted by Queen Anne, iii, 92; Lieut.-Gov. Annapolis Royal, iii, 93; marriage, iii, 92; mission to England, iii, 92; N. H. grant to, iii, 93; portrait, iii, 97; reproduction of portrait of descendant, iii, 98; reproduction of residence, iii, 101.  
Eliza, iii, 96.  
Elizabeth, iii, 92, 94, 96, 99, 100, 101.  
Family, English branch of, iii, 91, 95; American branch of, iii, 92-101; records of families allied with, iii, 91-96; 99-101.  
Honor, iii, 96.  
John, iii, 92, 94, 95, 96, 99; iv, 452.  
John (Mrs.), iii, 96.  
Judith, iii, 92, 94.  
Lady, iii, 95.  
Lieut., ii, 514, 516.  
Dinamah, iii, 99.  
Marcy, iii, 92.  
Mary, iii, 93, 94, 95; Province House, Boston, Mass., the birthplace of, iii, 101.  
Philip (Sir), iii, 95.  
Sarah (Hall), iii, 96.  
William, inscription on tombstone of, iii, 92; inscription on tombstone of wife of, iii, 92; administration of estate of, iii, 95; fac-simile of autograph of, iii, 101.  
William (Sir), i, 522, 525, 544.  
Winsley, v, 456.  
Winslow (Deacon), iii, 96.  
Hoboken, N. J., i, 418; founding of, iv, 387-395.  
Hobson, Lieut., i, 16.  
Hobuck Ferry, New York City, ii, 185.  
Hochesan (Huxham in Wonford), England, iv, 358.  
Hockley, Gloucester County, Va., photographs of estate of, iii, 296.  
Hodder, —, i, 45.  
Hodge, Alice (Mason), v, 461.  
Andrew, v, 461.  
Anne (Trumbull), v, 461.  
Charles, v, 461.  
Family, arms of the, v, 460; lineage of the, v, 461.  
Hamilton, v, 461.  
Harriet (Ashton), v, 461.  
Hugh, v, 461.  
Isabel (McIntyre), v, 461.  
John, v, 461.  
Joseph, v, 461.  
Paul, v, 461.  
Robert, v, 461.  
Susanna (Denslow), v, 461.  
William, v, 461.  
Hodges, — (Tamer), v, 461.  
Family, arms of the, v, 460; lineage of the, v, 461.  
James (Capt.), v, 461.  
John, v, 461.  
Mary (Claypoole), v, 461.  
Robert, v, 461.  
Sarah (Granger), v, 461.  
Thomas, v, 461.  
William, v, 461.  
Hodgkins, W. C., iii, 568.  
Hoegh, Knut (Dr.), archaeological investigations in Minnesota by, iv, 166, 178.  
Hoffecker, John H. (Hon.), iii, 567.  
Hoffman, — (Bayard), iv, 39.  
Anthony, iv, 39.  
Cornelia, v, 638.  
Family, v, 638.  
Frances (Livingston), iv, 38.  
Henry, iv, 39.  
Martin, iv, 39.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- (Hoffman)  
 Mrs., iv, 39.  
 Samuel, iv, 38, 39.  
 Stephen, iv, 39.  
 Hoffman Ave., Newtown, L. I., iv, 379.  
 Hogan, Decker, i, 54.  
 Richard, i, 54.  
 Hogg, James, iv, 547.  
 Hohokus, N. J., photograph of house of the Revolutionary period at, iii, 605.  
 Hoker, Anastasia (Bridgman), v, 427.  
 Family, v, 426, 427.  
 John, v, 426, 427.  
 Holand, Hjalmar Rued (M. A.), archaeological investigations in Minnesota by, iv, 167-184; editor's note on investigations of, iv, 165, 166.  
 Holcomb, F. P., iv, 415.  
 Lieut., ii, 351, 353.  
 Holcombe, John Marshall (Mrs.), i, 329.  
 Holcombe, Exminster, England, iv, 358.  
 Holcomma (Lower Holcombe), Exminster, England, iv, 358.  
 Holden, Aaron (Lieut.), Revolutionary service of, iii, 382.  
 Anthony, ii, 512.  
 Barbara, ii, 508.  
 Bethia (Waterman), ii, 508.  
 Catherine (Greene), ii, 508, 512.  
 Charles (Lieut.), ii, 508, 512.  
 Edward S. (Dr.), iii, 251.  
 Elizabeth, ii, 508, 512.  
 Family, ii, 508.  
 Frances (Dungan), ii, 508, 512.  
 Lieut., iii, 280, 381.  
 Margaret, ii, 508.  
 Mary, ii, 508, 512, 513.  
 Randall (Maj.), ii, 508, 512.  
 Sarah, ii, 508.  
 Susannah, ii, 508.  
 Holdridge, Benajah, v, 548.  
 Capt., i, 262.  
 Maj., ii, 650; iii, 56.  
 Holiday Street Theatre, Baltimore, Md., iii, 165.  
 Holland, Edward (Hon.), iv, 35.  
 Jane, iv, 35.  
 John G., iii, 584; fac-simile of manuscript of poem by, iii, 595; poem by, iv, 191.  
 Holland, i, 12, 380; ii, 167, 423, 547, 667; iii, 483, 502; iv, 280, 284, 328, 334, 450, 451, 485, 486, 631; v, 139, 348, 350, 426, 433, 463; announcement of Department of Journal of American History for Genealogical Research in, v, 322; banking house of, i, 745; De Peyster family, v, 387-408; early importations to America from, ii, 287, 289; immigration to America from, ii, 266; English Separatists in, i, 203; Huguenots in, ii, 362; iv, 125; International Court of Arbitration, iii, 473; King of, iv, 114, 120; Pilgrimage, iii, 498; iv, 469, 471, 473, 474, 476; railway administrations, iv, 6; Roosevelt family of, ii, 225, 226; Savings banks in, i, 686; settlers in America from, iv, 388-392, 394; trade with American Colonies of, iii, 412, 413; Van Rosenvelt family of, v, 638; wars with France, ii, 167, 494; v, 390; Wendell family, v, 633; West Indian possessions, iii, 70.  
 Holland Land Company, alleged dealings with Aaron Burr of the, ii, 53.  
 Holland's "History of Western Massachusetts," iv, 408, 410.  
 Holley, Horace, i, 166, 365, 464.  
 Holliday family, v, 463.  
 Hollis family, iv, 149.  
 Hollis, N. H., iii, 119, 120, 121, 122, 123, 124, 125, 127.  
 Hollywood, Cal., v, 384.  
 Holman, Col., ii, 187, 188, 352-355, 514, 516, 518-520, 648, 650-652; iii, 54, 55, 57, 277; v, 427.  
 M. Augusta, i, 80.  
 Mabel Cassine, i, 697; iv, 623; v, 543.  
 Holmes, Alice (—), v, 197.  
 Deborah, fac-simile of marriage certificate, ii, 348.  
 Family, v, 197.  
 Frances (Holden), ii, 508, 512.  
 J. T. (Col.), v, 197.  
 Jeremiah (Capt.), i, 305.  
 John, v, 197, 433.  
 John (Capt.), i, 502, 504.  
 John (Treasurer-Gen.), ii, 508, 512.  
 Jonathan, v, 197.  
 Katharine, ii, 512.  
 Katherine (Hyde), v, 197.  
 Lydia, v, 197.  
 Mary (Denison), i, 305.  
 Mary Jane, death, ii, 37.  
 Obadiah (Rev.), v, 196, 197.  
 Oliver Wendell (Dr.), i, 236, 250; ii, 630; iii, 584; v, 633; birth, iii, 128; centennial, iii, 128; fac-simile of manuscript of poem by, iii, 599-601; graduation from Harvard, ii, 200; lines by, ii, 263; lines to Samuel Francis Smith by, ii, 200; poem by, iii, 128.  
 Robert, v, 197.  
 Samuel, v, 197.  
 Thomas, i, 573.  
 Holmes' "Annals of America," iv, 408, 413.  
 Holsteen, Tenn., i, 58.  
 Holstein, Germany, ii, 200.  
 Holsten River, ii, 130; iv, 548; v, 100.  
 Holston River, i, 663, 664.  
 Holston Settlement, Tenn., ii, 278.  
 Holston Valley, Tenn., iv, 543.  
 Holt, Henry, and Company, i, 633.  
 John, v, 456, 457, 548.

THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- (Holt)  
 Thomas M. (Gov.), photograph of monument erected by, ii, 709.
- Holton, S., v, 156.  
 Sarah, iv, 378.
- Holy Alliance, the, ii, 426.
- Holy Land, Crusades to, ii, 93; iv, 554, 555; v, 236; an early journey to, ii, 585.
- Holyoke, Mass., i, 178.
- Homer, —, i, 153; iv, 521; v, 370.  
 Jonah (Rev.), iii, 538.
- Homes, R. (Capt.), iv, 276.
- Homesteads in America, iii, 283-295; iv, 135; photographs, iii, 135-138, 281, 282, 285, 287, 289, 291, 293, 295, 296, 405-408; iv, 133-136.
- Honda, Cal., ii, 35.
- Honduras, British, iv, 205; efforts of the English to occupy, i, 635; war with Nicaragua, ii, 5.
- Honeyman, Elizabeth (Cranston), ii, 509, 513.  
 James (Rev.), ii, 509, 513.
- Honfleur, France, ii, 376, 382.
- Hong Kong, i, 28; typhoon, ii, 35.
- Honke, Jacob, ii, 662.
- Honnington, England, iii, 95.
- Honolulu, i, 19, 517, 520; iii, 459; discovery of harbor of, i, 19; Hawaii, U. S. Protectorate established at, ii, 558.
- Honzinger, Dr., iii, 227.
- Hooker, —, founding of Hartford, Conn., by, iii, 192.  
 Agnes (Cole), v, 426.  
 Agnes (Dobell), v, 426.  
 Alice, v, 426.  
 Anastasia (Bridgman), v, 427.  
 Family, v, 424, 426, 427; reproduction in color of arms of the, i, 1.  
 John, iii, 502; v, 426, 427.  
 Joseph (Brig.-Gen.), photograph of statue of, iii, 342.  
 Margaret (Duke), v, 426.  
 Margery (Bolter), v, 426.  
 Mary, v, 427.  
 Richard, v, 426.  
 Robert, v, 426.  
 Sarah, v, 420, 424, 426.  
 Susanna (—), v, 426.  
 Thomas, v, 241, 243, 427.  
 Thomas (Rev.), v, 350, 361, 363, 424, 426, 427.
- Hooker's colony in Connecticut, iii, 511.
- Hookset Canal, iv, 413.
- Hooper, John, ii, 354.
- Martha Williams (Mrs.), i, 177.  
 William, i, 567.
- Hoosac River, iv, 415.
- Hoosac Tunnel, construction, iv, 416.
- Hope & Company, bankers, i, 745, 746, 748.
- Hopenell, Maj., iii, 280.
- "Hopewell," list of passengers to New England on the ship, iii, 604.
- Hopkins, —, i, 247; ii, 110; iv, 412; sculptural figure on doors of National Capitol of, ii, 545.  
 Rev., iii, 121.  
 Brigade Maj., iii, 56.  
 Dr., 62, 549.  
 Edward (Gov.), i, 247.  
 Eliza, iii, 515.  
 Esek, ii, 101, 216.  
 Family, iii, 511.  
 John, iii, 511.  
 Mark (Brigade Maj.), ii, 185.  
 Mary (Rodman), ii, 510.  
 Samuel (Rev.), iv, 198.  
 Stephen, ii, 510.
- Hopkinson, Francis, iv, 340, 529; transcript of letter written in 1777 to his brother-in-law, Rev. Jacob Duche, by, iv, 530, 531.  
 Joseph, ii, 592.  
 Joseph (Judge), biography, iv, 340; transcript of National song by, iv, 340.
- Hopkinton, Mass., iii, 100, 101.
- Hopper, Abram, old Dutch house of, ii, 290; reproduction of photograph of old Dutch house built by, ii, 284.
- Hoppin, Charles A., iv, 281, 282, 290; v, 233.  
 Charles M. (Prof.), iv, 631.
- Hoppner, John, i, 164.
- Hopson, Admiral, ii, 316.
- Hoquiam, Wash., i, 228.
- Horewoda (East Horwood, Tremington), England, iv, 358.
- Horham Hall, Thaxted, England, v, 242.
- Horn, Count, v, 405.
- Hornblower, William B., v, 347.
- Hornell, George, ii, 57.
- Hornellsville, N. Y., organization, ii, 57.
- Horse Canon, iii, 108.
- Horse Creek, ii, 139, 140.
- Horse Neck, Conn., i, 443.
- Horseheads, N. Y., iv, 117.
- Horsey, Stephen, iv, 304, 306.
- Horton, Capt., iv, 347.
- Horwood, Tremington, England, iv, 358.
- Hosmer, —, i, 469, 711.  
 Walter, iii, 141.
- Hospital College of Medicine, Louisville, Ky., iv, 29; first railway, i, 439.
- Hospital of St. John Baptist, Falaise, Normandy, iv, 362.
- Hotel des Invalides, France, ii, 598, 616.
- Hotel de Ville, Paris, France, v, 175.
- Hotel Valentinois, Paris, France, ii, 598, 600.
- Hot Springs, ii, 150, 153.
- "Hotspur," v, 585.
- Houdon, —, i, 164.  
 Jean Antoine, photograph of statue of Washington by, iv, 478.
- Hough Family, iv, 149.
- Houghton, Daniel, iv, 587.  
 Family, iii, 405, 406.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- (Houghton)  
 James, description of old garrison house of, iii, 405, 406; photograph of old house of, iii, 406; Lord, i, 656.  
 House, Oliver (Dr.), photograph of room in the residence of, ii, 678.  
 House of Commons, refusal to grant woman suffrage by English, ii, 11.  
 House of Lords, Lords' committee on the reform of the, ii, 26.  
 House of Representatives, first and second Speakers of, ii, 85.  
 "House of the Seven Gables," by Hawthorne, i, 509.  
 Houshee, John, ii, 176.  
 Houston, ———, ii, 228.  
   General, i, 656; ii, 619, 622, 623.  
   William, i, 755.  
   William Churchill, iv, 442.  
 Houston, Tex., "Chronicle," editorial article in, i, 189; municipal government of, i, 186.  
 Hovenbargh, Lieut., iv, 349.  
 Hovedon, England, iv, 354.  
 How, ——— (Rev.), iii, 121.  
   Maj.-Gen., iv, 344, 346.  
 Howard, ———, iii, 481.  
   Elizabeth, v, 420.  
   Family, ii, 209; v, 420.  
   John, v, 420.  
   John Eager (Lieut.-Col.), Revolutionary service of, ii, 706; presentation of site of the first monument erected to George Washington by, ii, 708.  
 Lord, the English fleet against the Spanish Armada commanded by, i, 650.  
 Sarah (Mitchell), v, 420.  
 Sylvia, v, 420, 423.  
 Thomas, v, 420.  
 William, v, 420.  
 Howard County, Mo., iii, 466-468; iv, 515, 519.  
 Howe, ———, ii, 400; iii, 214; iv, 218.  
   Edith March, iii, 119.  
   Estes (Dr.), Revolutionary service of, iii, 203.  
   Ezekiel, v, 143.  
   Family, iii, 119, 127.  
   Frank C., iii, 127.  
   General, i, 91, 449, 451, 500, 502; ii, 232; iv, 526; v, 51-72.  
   George (Lord), death of, iii, 214.  
   Herbert A. (Prof.), article on modern achievements in Astronomy by, iv, 15.  
   James (Rev.), iii, 127.  
   James S. N., iii, 127.  
   Julia Ward, ii, 510; iv, 311.  
   Lord, iii, 96, 214, 300; iv, 44, 563.  
   Lord, rumor of proposition for peace made in the Revolution by, ii, 514.  
 Louisa, ii, 510.  
 Major, iii, 417.  
 Timothy O., i, 28.  
 Howe Tavern, Sudbury, Mass., iv, 68.  
 Howel, Maj., ii, 351.  
 Howell & Stockton, partnership of, v, 444.  
 Howell Castle, Wales, v, 307.  
 Howell Family, v, 307.  
 Howells, William Dean, i, 27.  
 Howe's "Historical Collections of Ohio," iii, 388.  
 Howie, Neil, i, 108.  
 Howison, ———, ii, 676.  
 Howland, ———, iv, 479.  
   John, iii, 186.  
 Howland's Ferry, R. I., ii, 307.  
 Hoxie, Christopher, invention of a machine to thresh wheat by, ii, 165; transcript of agreement made by, ii, 165.  
 Hoyt, Abigail (Cooke), iv, 376.  
   Clotilda (Wileox), ii, 64, 65.  
   David, iv, 376.  
   Ezra, ii, 308.  
   Family, i, 81.  
   Henry M. (Gov.), iv, 434, 436.  
   Jonathan, ii, 66.  
   Lieut., i, 737.  
   Lydia (Stone), ii, 308.  
   Mary (———), ii, 64, 71.  
   Mrs., ii, 71.  
   Samuel (Capt.), i, 81, 82, 485, 493; birth, ii, 64; death of, ii, 64; journal of, i, 485-493; ii, 64-73; marriages of, ii, 64.  
 Hoyte, Simon, i, 81.  
 Huan, ———, ii, 436.  
 Huascar, ———, ii, 419.  
 Hubbard, James, i, 367.  
   Jedediah (Ensign), i, 288.  
 Hubbard, ———, iii, 49; excerpt from early account of Great Swamp Fight by, iv, 422.  
   ——— (Rev.), v, 351.  
 Capt., iii, 123.  
   Deborah, iii, 100.  
   Elizabeth, i, 724.  
   Elizabeth (Gooch), iii, 100.  
   Hezekiah, iii, 117.  
   Hugh, iv, 624.  
 Jane (Latham), iv, 624.  
   John, iii, 100.  
   Marie, iii, 604.  
   Mary (Hobby), iii, 94.  
   Sarah (Kingman), iii, 94.  
   Zachariah, iii, 94.  
 Hubbell, Capt., i, 734, 735; iii, 582.  
 Hubberd, Susan, iv, 105.  
 Hubby, Lady, iii, 95.  
   Lester Mead (Dr.), iv, 452; rare engraving in possession of, iv, 453.  
   Rollin Germain, iv, 447; articles on Sir Charles Hobby by, iii, 91-101.  
 Huber Farm, Bavaria, ii, 266.  
 Hubley, Judge, i, 338.

THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- Hubner, Charles W., transcript of poem by, ii, 630.
- Huckmore, Agnes, iv, 371.
- William, iv, 371.
- Huddesfield, Katharine, iv, 367.
- William (Sir), iv, 369.
- Huddle, Joseph, iii, 564.
- Huddy, Joshua (Capt.), defense of New Jersey in the Revolution by, iii, 305; murder by Tories of, iii, 306; Washington's determination to avenge death of, iii, 307; international complications regarding avenging of, iii, 308.
- Hudson, —, iii, 240.
- C. B., i, 260.
- Dr., i, 680.
- Edward, i, 677.
- Frederich, ii, 499.
- Hendrick, ii, 499.
- Hendrick, discovery of the Hudson River by, ii, 285; exploration of, i, 203; planting of Dutch flag on Manhattan Island of, iii, 153; arrival at Manhattan Island of, iii, 159; painting of last voyage of, iii, 161; alleged portraits of, ii, 120; naming of a New York town from ship of, iii, 215; old print of landing on Manhattan Island of, iii, 573.
- Thomas, portrait by, iv, 59.
- Hudson, N. Y., i, 416, 421, 431; iii, 205; Ohio, iv, 599.
- Hudson Bay, iv, 171, 182; v, 76, 80, 500; discovery of, i, 203; Company, i, 226, 227; ii, 635; v, 505, 506, 507, 516, 527, 528.
- Hudson County, N. J., first Dutch settlers in, ii, 286; Winfield's History of, iv, 388.
- Hudson River, i, 34, 135, 306, 406, 724, 748; ii, 124, 606; iii, 573; iv, 36, 37, 43, 45, 115, 117, 216, 383, 415, 433, 492, 493, 582; v, 83, 144, 162, 227, 280, 387, 394, 450, 452; 300th anniversary of the discovery of the, ii, 120, 285, 535; iv, 459; British prison ships of the Revolution in, v, 121; canals connecting Massachusetts coast with, iv, 411; charter granted the Pilgrims to settle on the, iv, 473; Day Line, first steamboat of, i, 414, 424, 425; description of in ancient manuscript, iii, 154, 162; discovery by Hendrick Hudson, iii, 153; Dutch settlements on, iv, 388; early steamboats on, i, 420; early grant of land on the, iv, 390; early shell-boat regattas on, i, 404; early steamboats on, i, 422; engraving of early settlements on, iv, 391; first journey of the "Clermont" on the, i, 395; first steamboat on the, i, 397; Fort Edward on the, iii, 204; Revolutionary movements on the, iii, 205, 206; Fulton's steaboat on, iii, 153; Half Moon, now Waterford, on the, iii, 215; naval parade on, i, 268; old engraving of, i, 409; Revolutionary boat station on, ii, 520; Revolutionary campaign on the, ii, 527; steamboats on the, i, 397, 429, 432; steamboats, rare prints of early, i, 426; steamboat travel on, i, 413, 414.
- Hudson Square, New York City, ii, 53.
- Hudson Strait, i, 203.
- Hudson Valley, Dutch settlements in the, iv, 388; settlers in Wyoming Valley from the, iii, 431.
- Hudson-Fulton celebration, iii, 315, 573, 575.
- Huestis, Col., v, 225.
- Huff, Michael, ii, 662.
- Huffcut, Ernest, death of, ii, 36.
- Huffman, —, iii, 615.
- Huggins, William (Sir), article on development of mankind by, iv, 17.
- Hughes, — (Greene), ii, 510.
- Andrew S. (Gen.), iv, 515.
- Charles E. (Gov.), i, 434; ii, 36; efforts to reform insurance laws of, ii, 20; efforts to reform the New York City ballot by, ii, 20; veto of two-cent railroad fare bill by, ii, 19.
- Christopher, i, 265.
- Col., iii, 458; v, 105.
- Family, iv, 149.
- Herbert, i, 567.
- James M., iv, 515.
- Lieut., iii, 280.
- Mrs., i, 265.
- Sarah (Caldwell), iii, 458.
- Thomas (Maj.), ii, 510.
- Hugo, Victor, i, 158, 160, 638; iv, 153.
- Huguenot Society of America, ii, 361.
- Huguenots, iii, 502; iv, 249, 320; coming to America of the, ii, 362; decoration representing the, iii, 493; in America, ii, 176; iv, 123-131; v, 636; inadvisability of permitting Canadian settlements of, ii, 380; in New York, ii, 263; restrictions placed by Louis XIV upon, ii, 167.
- Hulbert, —, iv, 549.
- Hull, —, iii, 390.
- Abijah, i, 230.
- Capt., i, 631.
- Gen., account of campaign of War of 1812 by, i, 709; expedition to Detroit of, ii, 267; trial of, i, 709, 710.
- Hannah, ii, 485.
- Isaac (Capt.), ii, 108; iv, 277, 280.
- John, v, 130.
- Katherine, iii, 604.
- S. (Jr.), i, 183.
- William (Gen.), i, 709, 710.
- Hull, Mass., v, 197, 198.
- Hulls, Andrew, iii, 604.
- Jopathan, i, 35, 38, 396, 432.
- Hulme, Robert, v, 197.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- Humboldt, Alexander von, i, 634; iv, 326, 334; description of American Indians by, iii, 68, 71.
- Humboldt Glacier, iii, 316; engraving of, iii, 324.
- Humbolt River, i, 627, 628; ii, 149.
- Hume, historian, i, 204; ii, 472.
- Joseph, v, 219.
- Humfry, chamberlain to William the Conqueror, iv, 141, 142.
- Humphrey, Col., iii, 56.
- Elijah, i, 230.
- Elkanah, fac-simile of autograph of, ii, 446.
- John, i, 230.
- Josiah, fac-simile of autograph of, ii, 446.
- Humphreys, —, i, 50.
- Daniel, i, 515.
- David (Col.), i, 308.
- Elisha, iii, 278.
- Joshua, ii, 104.
- Lieut.-Col., i, 711.
- Milton Wylie (Prof.), ii, 211.
- Ralph (Col.), i, 50.
- Humpton, Col., iv, 344.
- Hun family, v, 633.
- Hungarians, iv, 189.
- Hungary, v, 311; announcement of Department of Journal of American History for Genealogical Research in, v, 322.
- Hungerford, —, ii, 342.
- Elizabeth, v, 596.
- Evits, ii, 346.
- Walter (Lord), v, 596.
- Hungeston, —, v, 596.
- Robert, v, 596.
- "Hungry March" in the Great Swamp Fight, iv, 421-424.
- Huns, invasion of Southern Europe by, iv, 189.
- Hunsdon, Barony of, v, 309.
- Hunshlewood, R., engravings of Arctic scenes by, iii, 323, 324.
- Hunt, — (Rev.), i, 206, 207.
- Jake, v, 500, 505; photograph of, v, 514.
- Lieut., i, 733, 734; v, 110.
- Memucan, ii, 622.
- Nathaniel, v, 52.
- R. (Rev.), iii, 85; iv, 496.
- Robert, i, 214.
- Washington (Hon.), iv, 298; portrait of, iv, 288.
- William H. (United States Minister), ii, 510.
- Hunter, —, iv, 570.
- Caroline, ii, 510.
- Charles (Capt.), ii, 510.
- Col., iv, 442.
- Ferebe, i, 566.
- John, iv, 451.
- Mary Stockton (Rotch), ii, 510.
- Robert Mercer Taliaferro, activity during Van Buren's Administration of, v, 223, 224, 225.
- William, v, 445.
- "Hunter" British prison ship, v, 122.
- Hunterdon County (N. J.), iii, 569, 572; historical society, v, 601; photograph of Revolutionary memorial in, v, 602; Revolutionary episode in, v, 601.
- "Hunter's Lodges" in Van Buren's Administration, v, 223, 224, 225, 229.
- Huntington, — (Trumbull), iv, 45, 46.
- Ann (Moore), iv, 34, 41.
- Archer M., iii, 148.
- Christopher, iii, 385.
- Col., ii, 186, 350, 351, 520; iii, 55.
- Elizabeth (Backus), iv, 403.
- Enoch, i, 711; iii, 386.
- Family, iii, 385, 386; iv, 152, 402.
- Frances, iii, 386.
- Frank, iii, 390.
- Gen., i, 711; iv, 45.
- George, iii, 390.
- Hannah (Devotion), iii, 386.
- Jabez (Gen.), iii, 386; iv, 403.
- Jedediah (Gen.), iv, 34, 41.
- Joseph (Rev.), iii, 385.
- Josiah, i, 286.
- Lieut.-Col., i, 711.
- Lydia, i, 541.
- Martha (Devotion), iii, 386.
- Oliver (Mr.), i, 182.
- Samuel (Gov.), i, 182, 183; ii, 84; ancestry, iii, 385, 386; birth, iii, 386; death, iii, 392; education, iii, 386; emigration to Ohio, iii, 387; first senator from Trumbull Co., O., iii, 388; Governor of Ohio, iii, 389; membership in House of Representatives of Ohio, iii, 390; portrait, iii, 392; service in War of 1812, iii, 390, 391; visit to France, iii, 386; visit to old Northwest Territory, iii, 387.
- Simon, iii, 385.
- Thomas, iii, 385.
- Huntington, Conn., iii, 385; England, v, 348; Long Island, i, 446; fac-simile of early marriage certificate issued in, ii, 348;
- Hunton, Eppa, iv, 95.
- Huntoon, J. V., History of Canton by, iv, 376.
- Hurd, Capt., ii, 189.
- Mrs., i, 350.
- Hurlburt, Benoni, ii, 309.
- Family, ii, 309.
- Rufus (Serg't), v, 548.
- S. A., ii, 215.
- Hurlbut, Lieut.-Col., ii, 351.
- Huron Indians, ii, 45, 394; treaty of peace with the, ii, 396; war upon the Iroquois by French and, ii, 378.
- Huron Lake, discovery of, ii, 378.

# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- Huron River, iii, 390.  
Huron St., Cleveland, O., iii, 387.  
Hurricane Plantation, Miss., iii, 235, 237, 244, 245.  
Hurst Castle, Southampton County, England, v, 426.  
Hurston, —, plantation of, iii, 415.  
Husbandry, European, ii, 61.  
Huske, Elias, v, 445.  
Huston, —, ii, 145.  
    Joseph M., ii, 20.  
    Sarah, v, 463.  
Hutchins, —, i, 352; iii, 121.  
    C. C., v, 514.  
    John, i, 44.  
    Joseph, iii, 407.  
    Thomas, i, 352.  
Hutchinson, Anne (Marbury), iii, 192, 196; ancestry, v, 349; banishment from Mass., v, 362, 364; character, v, 351, 352, 368; controversy with Puritans, v, 359, 360, 361; death, v, 366, 368; descendants, v, 366, 367; immigration to N. E., v, 350, 351; English home, v, 348; followers, v, 362, 363; influence of Roger Williams, v, 353; influence of John Cotton, v, 354; marriage, v, 348, 349; refuge in R. I., v, 365; removal from R. I., v, 365, 366.  
    Bridget, v, 367.  
    Col., ii, 520.  
    Edward (Capt.), v, 348, 350, 363, 367.  
    Elisha (Hon.), v, 367.  
    Elizabeth, v, 367.  
    Faith, v, 367.  
    Family, ii, 92; v, 348, 349, 350, 351, 353, 366, 367.  
    Francis, v, 351, 364, 365, 366.  
    Gov., iii, 438; iv, 406; history of Massachusetts by, iii, 93.  
    J. R., v, 191, 195, 198.  
    John, v, 348.  
    Lieut.-Gov., participation in famous trial of Writs of Assistance by, iv, 263, 264.  
    Mary, v, 350, 354.  
    Richard, v, 351.  
    Samuel, v, 350.  
    Serg't, ii, 350.  
    Susanna, v, 350, 366, 367.  
    Thomas (Gov.), v, 363, 367.  
    William, v, 347, 348, 350, 351, 365.  
Hutchinson Brook, N. Y., v, 366.  
Hutchinson, Kansas, Salt City Business College in, ii, 251.  
Hutchinson Party in Salem, Mass., iii, 191, 192; arrival in Providence, R. I., of the, iii, 192.  
Hutchinson's, N. Y., v, 367.  
Hutchinson's River, N. Y., v, 366.  
Hutley, Richard, iii, 604.  
Hutton, Adj't, iv, 494.  
    Serg't-Maj., iii, 279.  
Huvetterschouck, Ghent, Flanders, the, v, 404.  
Huxham, Wonford, England, iv, 358.  
Hyatt, Capt., ii, 516; v, 109.  
Hyeck, Winefred, i, 566.  
Hyde, Capt., iii, 54.  
    Family, genealogy of, i, 542.  
    Katherine, v, 197.  
Hyde Park High School, Chicago, Ill., iv, 298.  
Hydrophobia, exposure of an early American physician to, ii, 466, 469.  
Hye, Lieut.-Col., iii, 279.  
Hygiene and demography, international conferences on, iv, 7.  
Hyksos, invasion of Egypt by the, iv, 186.  
Hyoens, v, 390.  
    Jan, v, 397.



# I

- Ian Maclaren, death of, ii, 36.  
 Iberville River, v, 287.  
 Ibsen, iv, 20.  
 Iceland, i, 10; v, 177, 179, 183; ancient documents regarding discovery of America in, iv, 167, 168; Norse in, iv, 352; Saga manuscript describing American explorations by Vikings found at the Island of Flato off the coast of, ii, 114.  
 Idaho, i, 14, 24, 226; ii, 557; v, 291; admission into the Union of, i, 14, 231; agriculture in, i, 231; boundaries of, i, 231; creation of Territory of, i, 231; industries of, i, 231; first settlement of, i, 231; murder of the governor of, ii, 34; population of, i, 231; schools of, i, 232; United States Senator elected in 1907 from, ii, 23.  
 Illinois, i, 437; ii, 307, 548; iii, 219, 511, 514, 629; iv, 297, 445, 558; v, 229; admission to the Union of, i, 14, 60; ii, 214; boundary dispute between Iowa and, v, 287-289; development of, ii, 205; early French fort in, iv, 387; early settlers of, ii, 207; emigrants to the California gold fields from, ii, 151; exploration in, ii, 213; expulsion of Mormons from, i, 619; famous men from, ii, 214; Fay Collection of historic photographs in, v, 201; first permanent white settlement in, ii, 213; first trader with New Mexico from, iii, 464; French explorations in, ii, 213; inclusion in the Northwest Territory of, ii, 214; Indian uprising in, ii, 245; industries of, ii, 214; letters written on an emigrant train to, iii, 511-516; Lincoln family in, v, 194; manufacture of electrical apparatus in, i, 577; population of, ii, 214; removal of Abraham Lincoln to, ii, 245; State Constitution of, ii, 214; State seal of, ii, 213; University of, iv, 297.  
 Illinois Central Railroad, struggle for control of, ii, 25.  
 Illinois Historical Society, ii, 155.  
 Illinois River, iii, 516.  
 Illinois Society of Sons of the American Revolution, iv, 297.  
 Illinois Territory, ii, 214.  
 Iloilo, Philippine Islands, burning of, ii, 35.  
 Immigrants, character of the early Western, ii, 689; in America, servitude of early, ii, 463; to the West, mural paintings illustrating life of, iii, 102.  
 Immigration, i, 27; to America, early, ii, 457-470; to America, work on Norwegian, iv, 165; to the United States, ii, 554, 558, 594; Chinese and Japanese, ii, 553.  
 Imperial Land Company, irrigation of the Colorado Desert by the, ii, 258.  
 Impressment of American seamen by British, i, 310-314.  
 "Improved Order of Red Men," organization of benevolent society of, ii, 593, 594.  
 Imus, Capt., i, 627, 629.  
   Charles, i, 621, 623.  
 Incas, descendants in Peru of the, ii, 419.  
 Income and inheritance tax, message of President Roosevelt regarding an, ii, 24.  
 Independence, attitude of American Colonies in 1676 regarding, iii, 421, 422; Dr. Gordon's History of the Rise, Progress and Development of American, iv, 66; letter regarding American, ii, 659; painting of Continental Congress voting for, iv, 64; photographs of monuments erected to first martyrs for American, ii, 706, 710; trial of Writs of Assistance, the forerunner of American, iv, 262-264.  
 Independence Day, celebration by settlers in Ohio of, ii, 310; celebration by emigrants to California gold fields, ii, 142; early celebration of, i, 752; national hymn first sung on, ii, 199.  
 Independence Hall, Philadelphia, Pa., i, 590; iv, 567; portrait of Samuel Huntington at, ii, 84; portraits in, iv, 56, 57, 58.  
 Independence League, defeat in election of 1907 in New York City of candidates of, ii, 20.  
 Independence, Mo., iii, 542; iv, 519; New York, i, 619.  
 Independence Rock, ii, 143.  
 Independent, publication of the, iii, 148.  
 India, i, 575; ii, 544; iii, 43; attempt by the French to find a route across the American Continent to, ii, 43; British affairs in 1907 in, ii, 26; cyclone at Kurrachi in, ii, 35; early journey to, ii, 585; East, trade of the city of Philadelphia with, i, 655; famine in, iv, 12.  
 Indian, death of Dr. Oronhyatekha, a well known, ii, 36; tribute to American, ii, 562-566, 569-577.  
 Indian Affairs, commission on, ii, 83; in New Mexico, early, iii, 541-544; letter regarding early, ii, 395.

- Indian Agent, letters from an early, iii, 541-554.
- Indian Art, i, 662.
- Indian burying ground in Alabama, ii, 161.
- Indian corn, early use of, i, 753.
- Indian Chief, Cornstalk, ii, 278, 279, 283; Tecumseh, ii, 282; command in the battle of the Thames, War of 1812, by, ii, 283; the Prophet, command at the battle of Tippecanoe by, ii, 282.
- Indian Chiefs, bronze medallions of, ii, 243; portraits by Trumbull of, ii, 400.
- Indian Chronicle, Drake's Old, iv, 422.
- Indian fighter, experiences of an early, iv, 237-243.
- Indian Harbor, iii, 357.
- Indian Hill Cemetery, Middletown, Conn., i, 704.
- Indian land grants in New Hampshire, iii, 93.
- Indian language, ii, 47, 387.
- Indian legend, i, 333.
- Indian lookout elevation in Alabama, ii, 159.
- Indian massacre, Cherry Valley, N. Y., iii, 202, 203, 216, 432, 433; at Deerfield, Mass., iv, 376, 377, 378; experiences of a settler during, iv, 237-243; in Delaware Valley, iv, 555; in Manhattan Island, v, 366; in Maryland, iii, 560, 561; in Mohawk Valley, iv, 555; in Northwest Territory, ii, 301, 302; in Ohio, iv, 606; of Europeans, first, iv, 170, 181, 182, 183; in Virginia, iii, 558; in Wyoming Valley, iv, 114, 441; old print of, iv, 432; in the Revolutionary War, iii, 431, 432, 433.
- Indian names in the United States, iii, 180, 181.
- Indian outbreak in New Netherlands, iv, 391, 393; of 1811, ii, 656.
- Indian Police of Nebraska, photograph of survivors of the, iv, 398.
- Indian Reservations in early Kansas, iv, 82; near Utica, N. Y., iv, 121, 122.
- Indian River, ii, 607; exploration of, i, 750.
- Indian Samp Bowl, photograph of, ii, 116.
- Indian School in Conn., early, iv, 299-302, 600; in Kansas, early, iii, 629; in Pa., v, 87.
- Indian superstitions, North American, v, 77.
- Indian Territory, i, 14, 337, 623; v, 289; acquisition by U. S., ii, 656; admission to Union of, ii, 20; New England descent of tribal leaders of, iv, 595-602.
- Indian treaty, early, iv, 543, 544, 547.
- Indian Tribes, council of United States regarding Louisiana Purchase with, i, 437.
- Indian United States Senator, ii, 23.
- Indian uprisings in disputed territory between the United States and Mexico, ii, 619, 620.
- Indian village in Alabama, ii, 156-165; in California, iii, 112; old print, iii, 401; in Virginia, photographs taken on the sites of, iv, 495, 496; near Manhattan Island, early map showing, iv, 591; early map showing disappearance of, iv, 593.
- Indian Wars, iv, 290, 297; historical study of documents relating to early, iv, 421-424; in Massachusetts, ii, 647; in Plymouth Colony, iv, 483; in the Northwest, v, 516, 521; in the South at Revolutionary period, iv, 543-546.
- Indiana, i, 14, 28, 567, 576; ii, 250, 548; iii, 219, 227; iv, 202, 204, 445; admission into the Union of, i, 14; battle of Tippecanoe, War of 1812, in, ii, 282; bill regulating railroad fare in, ii, 19; boundary dispute between Kentucky and, v, 285-287; Depauw University of, ii, 155; development of, ii, 205; early settlers of, ii, 297; engraving of battle of Tippecanoe in, v, 41; journey in 1837 through, iii, 513-515; Lincoln family in, v, 193; manufacture of electrical apparatus in, i, 577; powder mill explosion near Fontanet in, ii, 35; Quakers in, iii, 514; removal of Abraham Lincoln to, ii, 245; photograph of Sec. McCullough of, v, 210; reproduction of photograph of Sec. Smith of, v, 210; reproduction of photograph of Sec. Usher of, v, 211; Society of Colonial Wars in, iv, 237;
- Indiana Territory, ii, 214; iii, 225; Governor of, iv, 86; battle of Tippecanoe, ii, 282.
- Indianapolis, Ind., ii, 265, 457; iii, 514, 515; iv, 571, 580; v, 616; development of, ii, 205; "Star," i, 576; unveiling of the Lawton monument at, ii, 24.
- Indians, American, i, 356; ii, 148; v, 78, 79, 80; poem to, iii, 180, 181; ancient warfare between Greenlanders and, iv, 168; anecdote illustrating fidelity of, iv, 120, 121, 122; aid of the Spaniards during Sir Francis Drake's attack on Cartagena by the, i, 647; Apache, ii, 526; "Apostle" to the, iii, 500, 502; attack on Ft. Watauga by Cherokee tribe of, iv, 545; attack on North Carolina settlements by, v, 100; Bacon's Rebellion caused by trouble with, iii, 411, 414, 415-421; Bannock tribe of, i, 627; Blackfeet tribe of, i, 469, 470; boundary claims of Dutch and, ii, 74; burial ceremony of, i, 361; burning of Swansea, Mass., by, iii, 186; Cañuente tribe of, ii, 258, 260; Canadian, ii, 379, 380; capture of colonists by, iv, 376, 377; Channel, ii, 525; Cherokee, iv, 299-302, 545; Cherry Valley Massacre of the Revolution by Tories and,



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

## (Indians, American)

iii, 377-384; Cheyenne tribe of, i, 627; cholera among the, ii, 138; iii, 544; Chopunn tribe of, i, 471; Christianity first brought by Jesuit missionaries to American, ii, 43; Cocomicopas, ii, 526; Colonial trade with the, i, 89; Colorado tribe of, iii, 172; Comeya, ii, 522; Commission to treat with, ii, 394, 395; iv, 111, 112, 113, 115, 378, 387; conversion to Christianity, ii, 43, 45; conversion to Christianity of Californian, iii, 173; council at Fort Niagara with, ii, 386; council in 1851 in the Southwest with, iii, 544; councils of the Europeans and, ii, 389-391; courtship and marriage among, i, 364; Croatan tribe of, i, 565; customs of the, ii, 42, 256, 257; iii, 64, 66, 71, 76-80, 156, 158, 160; Creek, ii, 155-165; dangers on early American frontier from, ii, 98; Delaware tribe of, iii, 564; iv, 142; description of customs, idols, utensils, and villages by member of expedition of Columbus of the, iii, 64, 66-71, 76-80; discovery of gold in the Klondike by, tribe of, ii, 637; early French missions to the, ii, 378, 379; early Spanish exploring expedition attacked by, ii, 39; early trade with the, ii, 394, 395; Eliot's mission to the American, iii, 500, 502, 504; English subjugation in N. Y. of, iii, 162; engraving of first English missionary to the, v, 36; engraving of treaty of William Penn and the, iv, 236; engravings of warfare of settlers and, v, 39, 41; famous chiefs of the, ii, 389-391; first appointment of agents for Southwestern, iii, 541; first prohibition law among the, iv, 397, 398; first sight of Europeans by the American, iii, 61; first sight of Europeans by Californian, iii, 178; first sight of a Western pioneer of the, ii, 681; Fox tribe of, i, 621, 656; iii, 507-510; French adventurers' life with the, i, 357; funeral customs of, i, 173; hostility on old Santa Fe Trail of, iii, 470; in Alabama, ii, 155-165; in America, Spanish destruction of, iv, 449; in California, ii, 523, 525; in Colorado Desert, iii, 107; in early American wars, v, 18; in Kansas, iii, 463, 470; iv, 81; in the Klondike, ii, 637; in Manhattan Island, iii, 154, 156, 158, 160, 162; in Missouri, i, 439; in New Mexico, ii, 669, 670, 671; in New Netherlands, v, 636; in North Carolina, v, 100, 102; in the old Northwest, ii, 277, 278, 279; iii, 221, 223, 224; v, 500, 506, 515, 516, 521, 534; in Revolutionary War, ii, 124, 277; iii, 203-207, 214; in Virginia, ii, 676; iv, 305; in

War of 1812, iii, 390, 391; Iowa tribe of, iii, 509; Iroquois, ii, 43, 45, 46, 47, 378, 387; iii, 433; Iroquois confederacy of, iii, 430-434; Jesuit mission to the, ii, 43, 45; Jesuit mission to the Tamaroa, ii, 213; Kaw, iii, 463, 470; Kechi, ii, 250; Kiowa, ii, 250; iii, 470, 544; knowledge of Thomas Jefferson regarding, iv, 216, 217, 218; Land treaties with the, i, 59; language of Iroquois, ii, 47; Lucayan, iii, 67; Mandan tribe of, iv, 181, 184; Manhattan Island named by, iii, 154; Manhattan Island villages of, iii, 156; massacre at the Mission of San Diego by, iii, 109, 110; massacre of Custer's battalion by, iii, 227-232; massacre of first English Colony in America by, iv, 74; meeting place between the white men in western New York and the, ii, 57; memorial to American, i, 612; missionary work among the early southwestern, iii, 462; Mohawk tribe of, i, 511; iii, 564; iv, 112; murder in the Revolution of Jane McCrea by, iii, 205; Narragansett tribe of, iv, 143; Natchez tribe of, v, 576; New England descent of family of the Cherokee, iv, 595-602; New England settlers' occupation of lands of the, iv, 426; New Year's feast in Western New York of the, ii, 59, 60; Northwestern, v, 500, 506, 514, 515, 516, 521, 534; of Isthmus of Panama, i, 633; Oneida tribe of, i, 750; iii, 382; Papago, ii, 526; Pawnee tribe of, i, 621; ii, 136; iii, 465; Penn's treaty with, iv, 110, 111, 112, 113, 115, 387; photograph of chief of the, v, 514; photograph of oak under which was signed treaty with, iii, 465; photographs of Californian, v, 379; print of block houses for protection from, ii, 296; Pima, ii, 522, 526; Pueblo, ii, 669, 670; purchase of Kentucky from Cherokee tribe of, ii, 282; purchase of land by Susquehanna Company from, v, 117; purchase of land by the Plymouth and Rhode Island Colonies from the, ii, 444; purchase of land in Conn. from the, v, 138; purchase of land in Rhode Island by Roger Williams from the, ii, 215; purchase of Manhattan Island by the Dutch from the, ii, 443; reception of first Europeans to cross the Colorado Desert by the, iii, 104; removal from Penn. of the, iv, 115; sculpture of American, ii, 242, 404, 561, 567; iii, 180, 181; v, 263; Serrano, ii, 522, 526; iii, 173; Shawnee tribe of, iii, 564; Shoshone tribe of, i, 468, 469, 470, 472, 473; Sioux Cheyenne tribe of, ii, 136; Sioux tribe of, i, 621, 623; ii, 686, 687; Six

# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

## (Indians, American)

- Nations, ii, 83; iii, 121; iv, 111; councils with, iv, 434; land claims, iv, 114; land deeds from, iv, 436; participation in expedition against Crown Point, v, 152, 153; treaties with, iii, 564; iv, 111-115; slave trade in N. Mex. with the, iii, 551; trade forbidden by settlers in Connecticut Colony with, ii, 480; trade in New York with, iii, 154, 162; trade in Virginia Colony with, iii, 558; treaties with, i, 99, 111, 113, 114; treaty Plymouth Colony with, ii, 441; treaty with Kansas or Kaw, iii, 470; treaty of 1764 with the, ii, 396; Yuma, ii, 522, 525, 526; iii, 398, 400, 401.
- Indies, trade of Virginia with the, iii, 82.
- Indus River, iv, 187.
- Ingersoll, —, iv, 438.
- Robert G., ii, 215.
- Ingham, Edw., i, 225.
- Inglefield Gulf, iii, 316, 328.
- Ingles, —, iii, 290.
- Charles (Rev., Dr.), iv, 31.
- Inglesby, —, ii, 152.
- Inglis, — (Rev., Dr.), iv, 44.
- Ingraham, Duncan, letter describing a visit to Ft. Niagara written by, ii, 396, 397, 398.
- Ingram, David, early exploration of North American by, iv, 171.
- Inman, —, iv, 549.
- Inn, Israel Knapp, i, 322.
- Innocent XI, Pope, ii, 167.
- Inns, drawings of Colonial, v, 429, 433-435, 437-439, 441, 444, 446, 452, 454, 456.
- Inorganic World, discoveries of the, iv, 19.
- Inscho, M., iv, 116.
- Inslee and Deck, reproduction of mural paintings at Minnesota State Capitol from a photograph by firm of, ii, 217, 232.
- Institute of Arts and Sciences, Brooklyn, N. Y., iii, 484.
- Insurance, reforms in State supervision of, ii, 20.
- International Engineering Congress, meeting at Paris of, i, 636.
- International Exposition, first, iv, 153.
- International Law, iv, 12; American Society of, iii, 488.
- International Peace, editor's note on plea for, iii, 473; plea for, iii, 474-476, 478; triple alliance to maintain, ii, 5.
- International Unity, transcript of address by Sec. Knox on, iv, 5-9.
- Interparliamentary Union in England, iii, 476.
- Interstate Commerce Commission, i, 440; arbitration between common carrier corporations and their employees by the, ii, 33; curbing of corporations by the, ii, 16, 19, 20; investigation of railroad and financial methods of E. H. Harriman by the, ii, 25.
- Inugito, iii, 642, 643, 644.
- Inventory of a Virginian estate in 1674, i, 573; of Lewis Jones, i, 366.
- Inverness, Scotland, iii, 215.
- Iota River, iii, 512.
- Iowa, i, 14; iv, 78, 79, 145, 152, 202, 616; bar of, iv, 145; boundary dispute between Illinois and, v, 287-289; boundary dispute between Nebraska and, v, 280, 281; child labor laws in, i, 189; establishment of Territory of, i, 433; early explorations in, v, 500; first settlement of, i, 433; iii, 505-510; frontier life in, ii, 254; investigation of administration of government in the old Northwest for the State Historical Society of, iii, 217-225; laws regulating railroad rates in, ii, 19; mural painting at State Capitol of, ii, 240, 241; State Historical Society of, iii, 217-225; United States senator from, ii, 210.
- Iowa City, Ia., iii, 223.
- Ipswich, England, iv, 67, 452; Mass., i, 242, 243, 244, 559; iii, 99; v, 295, 305, 351, 363, 415.
- Iranina Plateau, ii, 6.
- Ireland Archbishop, iv, 168, 174; address before convention on Cuban affairs made by, ii, 434.
- Ireland, i, 16, 50, 264, 369, 565, 669, 674; ii, 12, 110, 428; v, 73, 84, 141, 179, 249, 262, 349, 461, 473, 476; Caldwell family of, iii, 455, 456; photograph of Castle Caldwell in, iii, 457; County Devery in, iii, 454; Cromwell's rule over, iii, 453; emigrants to America from the north of, iii, 81, 82; fac-simile of a colonial passport to America issued in, ii, 660; Keeper of the Rolls and Records in, ii, 126; grants of land from Oliver Cromwell in, i, 618; lawlessness in, iii, 455; Martin family of, v, 311; Norse conquest of, iv, 352; Pomeroy family of, iv, 372; Rebellion of 1798 in, iv, 513; 18th Royal Reg't of, iii, 382; Taaffe family of, v, 413, 414; reproduction of arms of the Taaffe family of, v, 417; troubles of 1798 in, i, 656; Vikings in, v, 183; wireless station at Clifden, ii, 15.
- Irish Hill, Cal., ii, 634.
- Irish immigrants in the United States, early, ii, 594, 595.
- Irish riots at Philadelphia, Pa., ii, 595.
- Iron manufactures in Mo., i, 440.
- Iron Fort, Harbor of Cartagena, ii, 318.
- Iron furnace at Rossie, N. Y., early, i, 754.
- Iron Works, East Haven, Conn., i, 508.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- Iron and steel industry in the United States, iii, 42, 43.
- Iroquois Confederacy in the Revolution, iii, 430-434.
- Iroquois Indians, description of an early Jesuit missionary of the life, character, customs and language of the, ii, 45, 46, 47; language of the, ii, 387; war between French and, ii, 378.
- Irrigation, early experiment in, iv, 578, 579; reproduction of drawing illustrating results of, iv, 571; in New Mex., ii, 673; in the West, v, 291, 292.
- Irvine, Andrew (Capt.), services in the Revolution of, ii, 666.
- Ann, ii, 232.
- Ann (Callender), ii, 667; v, 84.
- Family, coat-of-arms of the, ii, 666.
- John (Dr.), ii, 232.
- William (Dr., Col.), v, 84, 85.
- William (Gen.), portrait of, ii, 664; birth of, ii, 664; education of, ii, 664; emigration to America of, ii, 664; membership in Provincial Congress, of, ii, 664; services in the Revolution, ii, 664, 666; seat in Congress of, ii, 664; superintendency of military stores at Philadelphia of, ii, 664; presidency of Society of the Cincinnati of, ii, 664; sketch of the life of, ii, 667; death of, 664, 667.
- Irving, —, ii, 401; iii, 67.
- John Baufin (Col.), ii, 663, 665.
- Lieut., v, 604, 605.
- Washington, i, 89, 357, 419, 701; ii, 120; iv, 29; ancestry of, ii, 666; excerpts from writings of, iv, 390, 395; portrait, i, 303; 100th anniversary of founding of the "Salmagundi" by, i, 613, 615; an old engraving of, i, 615.
- William, i, 613.
- Irrington, N. Y., i, 303.
- Irwin, Agnes, conferring of degree of Doctor of Laws by St. Andrew's University of Scotland on, ii, 667.
- Agnes (Farquhar), portrait of, iv, 245.
- Agnes Mary, portrait of, ii, 665.
- Dr., i, 476, 477, 483.
- Family, photograph of Scottish seat of, ii, 663; portraits of members of the, ii, 664, 665; ancient descent of the, ii, 665, 666; American branch of the, ii, 666, 667.
- J. B. D. (Col.), ii, 663.
- John, birth, ii, 667; death, ii, 667; descendants, ii, 667; emigration to America, ii, 666; marriage, ii, 667; portrait, ii, 665; portrait of wife, iv, 245.
- Parson, i, 35.
- Sophia Arabella (Bache), ii, 665, 667.
- William Wallace, portrait of, ii, 665; election as mayor of Pittsburgh, Pa., of, ii, 667; membership in Congress of, ii, 667; services as United States Minister to Denmark of, ii, 667.
- Isabella, of Portugal, v, 401.
- Princess, iii, 60.
- Queen, ii, 669; iv, 512; explorers in the West Indies from the court of, iii, 75; voyages of discovery of Christopher Columbus under the protection of, iii, 78; naming by Columbus of the port of Isabella, in the West Indies, from, iii, 78; feat of a courtier to entertain, iii, 79.
- Isabella, Island of Hispaniola, now Santo Domingo, West Indies, letter written by physician of Columbus' ship from the port of, iii, 60-80; naming by Columbus of, iii, 78; first aqueduct built in America at, iii, 78; ruins of, iii, 78.
- Isbell, Dr., i, 617, 629.
- I. C. (Dr.), i, 620.
- Olive, i, 617.
- Zack, iv, 545.
- Isham, Edward Swift (Hon.), iv, 587.
- Island of Cape Breton, Canada, iv, 380.
- Island of Po Penang, iv, 279.
- Island of St. Helena, v, 409.
- Isle a Vache, W. I., Colony of freed negroes at, iv, 206, 208, 209-211.
- Isle Auxnaux, i, 376.
- Isle de Bourbon, iv, 279.
- Isle de France, iv, 279.
- Isle La Motte, Lake Champlain, ii, 43.
- Isle of Re, iv, 125.
- Isle of Shoals, iv, 249, 251.
- Isle of Thauet, Kent, England, v, 471.
- Isle of Wight, England, v, 465.
- Isle of Wight County, Va., grievances before Bacon's Rebellion of, iii, 416.
- Isle Royale, Canada, v, 18.
- Isle St. Jean, v, 18.
- Isleham, Gloucester Co., Va., old manor house of, iii, 285.
- Israel Knapp Inn, Greenwich, Conn., i, 322.
- Isfield, Sussex, England, i, 522.
- Issy, France, ii, 12.
- Isthmus of Panama, v, 369, 370.
- Italian emigration to gold fields of north-western America, ii, 635.
- Italian States, ii, 167.
- Italy, ii, 428, 547, 557; iii, 474, 483; iv, 14, 187, 189, 190, 451; v, 219, 392, 409; accumulation of wealth by, iii, 41; Appian Way in, iii, 461; centenary celebration of birth of Garibaldi in, ii, 33; delegations at meeting of Interparliamentary Union from Parliament of, iii, 487; earthquakes in Southern, ii, 35.
- Ithaca, N. Y., Cornell University, i, 691; ii, 402; iii, 627; Jared Sparks Collection

THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

(Ithaca, N. Y., Cornell University)  
at, ii, 402; early 19th century descrip-  
tion of, i, 750.  
Ito, Marquis, ii, 30.  
Ittiblu, iii, 328.

Ives, C. B., photograph of statue by, iii,  
46.  
Family, v, 303.  
Ivins, William M., investigation of transit  
facilities of New York City by, ii,  
19.



# J

- Jackson, —, i, 30, 417; ii, 139; iv, 438.  
 Amasa, i, 704, 710.  
 Andrew (President), i, 369, 585, 661, 656; ii, 617, 618, 619, 620, 621, 693; iv, 199, 629; photograph of memorial to, iii, 530; Presidential campaign of, iii, 614, 619; Scotch Irish descent of, iii, 81; silhouette of, i, 369; ii, 653.  
 Capt., iv, 324.  
 Charles Eben, i, 697, 698, 704, 708.  
 Colonel, i, 711; iii, 280.  
 Ebenezer, i, 699, 700, 703, 704, 709, 710, 711; old miniature of, i, 698.  
 Edward, i, 704.  
 Mrs., i, 700.  
 Family, i, 369, 699, 700, 704; Revolutionary officers of the, i, 704.  
 George (M. D.), iv, 251.  
 Harriette Fenwick, i, 700.  
 Helen Hunt, ranch which was scene of novel by, v, 374; photograph of ranch, v, 382.  
 Henry (Col.), i, 711; iii, 537, 538.  
 Joanna (Pepperrell), iv, 251.  
 John, v, 123, 124.  
 John Jay (Judge), ii, 211.  
 Joseph, iii, 280.  
 Krysten, iv, 284.  
 Michael (Gen.), i, 697, 699, 704, 705, 706, 707; 8th Mass. Reg't of Revolution raised by, i, 704; will of, i, 709.  
 Morris, ii, 136.  
 Ruth Parker, i, 704, 710.  
 Selah, i, 287.  
 Simon, i, 704.  
 "Stonewall," ii, 212; iii, 256; iv, 319, 336; painting of meeting of Lee and, v, 411.  
 Thomas Jonathan (Lieut.-Gen.), ii, 212.  
 Timothy (Maj.), i, 704.  
 Jackson County, W. Va., ii, 211.  
 Jackson Creek, ii, 634.  
 Jackson Estate, Middletown, Conn., i, 703; view of, i, 699.  
 Jackson, Penn., iv, 116.  
 Jackson Street, Brooklyn, N. Y., v, 124.  
 Jacksonville, Fla., i, 49; ii, 436; v, 599; Ill., iv, 297; Miss., iii, 246.  
 Jacobs family, iii, 603.  
 Lieut.-Col., ii, 190.  
 Jacob's Introduction to common civil and canon law, i, 184.  
 Jacobus, Donald Lines, i, 297.  
 Jaegers, Albert, photograph of sculpture by, iv, 456.  
 Jamaica, L. I., iv, 379; Vt., v, 420; West Indies, i, 493; ii, 316, 317, 319, 643; iv, 30, 37, 38, 39, 46; colonizing of, iv, 450; early trade with New England of, iii, 92; earthquake at, ii, 2; iii, 92, 94; Moore estate in, iv, 34, 35.  
 Jamaica Plains, Mass., iv, 67.  
 James I., charters of first colony in Virginia issued by, iii, 556, 557; government of Colony of Virginia by, iii, 558, 559; grant of Virginia by, i, 214; II, portrait in old Town House, Boston, Mass., of, iv, 263.  
 Abel, v, 463.  
 Abigail, ii, 306.  
 Anna, ii, 306.  
 Chalkley, v, 463.  
 Elizabeth (—), v, 463.  
 Esther, ii, 306.  
 Esther (Denison), ii, 297, 300, 314.  
 Family, ii, 306, 314; arms of the, v, 462; lineage of, v, 463.  
 Francis, v, 463.  
 G. P. R., i, 656.  
 Hannah, ii, 306.  
 John (Capt.), ii, 297; v, 463; marriage of, ii, 299; entering the Revolutionary Army as a minute man of, ii, 299; emigration to Ohio of, ii, 300, 306; expedition against the Indians by, ii, 311, 312; death of, ii, 314.  
 Joseph, v, 463.  
 Levi, v, 463.  
 Polly, ii, 306.  
 Rebecca (Chalkley), v, 463.  
 Rebecca (Tuttle), v, 463.  
 Rich, i, 225.  
 Roger, v, 463.  
 Sarah (Huston), v, 463.  
 Simeon, ii, 306.  
 Stephen, v, 463.  
 Susan, ii, 306.  
 Thomas, ii, 306.  
 William, ii, 300; killing by Indians of, ii, 301, 302, 306; v, 463.  
 James City (now Jamestown Island), Va., iii, 559.  
 James Island, So. Car., i, 55, 730.  
 James River, Va., ii, 676; iii, 86, 298, 416, 417, 418, 449, 450, 453; iv, 336, 575, 576, 613; discovery of, i, 216; Southern District of, v, 436; voyage in 1607 up the, iv, 74.  
 James Street, Albany, N. Y., v, 633.  
 Jameson, Dr., ii, 26.

# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- Jamestown, N. Y., iii, 429; Va., i, 224, 241, 565, 583, 584, 588; ii, 676; iii, 414, 418, 423, 424, 427; iv, 308, 496; an early settler of, iv, 512; burning in Bacon's Rebellion of, iii, 424, 425; colonial glass factory at, i, 514; exposition commemorating the 300th anniversary of the first English settlement in America at, ii, 24; v, 465; first English settlement at, i, 203, 206, 207, 208, 209, 210, 214, 215, 216, 217, 218, 437, 438, 495, 565; ii, 112, 670; iv, 74, 75, 76, 485; fort in old church at, i, 217; founding of, i, 216; photograph of memorial tablet to founders of first English settlement in America at, iv, 535; pioneer settlers of, i, 584; President Roosevelt's address at celebration of ter-centenary of settlement of, i, 581-588; reproduction of Bulloch Hall for the Georgia State Building at the Exposition at, ii, 232, 234; ter-centenary of founding of, i, 209, 210, 579; ii, 669; iv, 311.
- Jamestown Island, Va., i, 225; iii, 559; old Ambler mansion on, i, 218.
- Jamison family, iv, 149.
- Jane McCrea Spring, Ft. Edward Hill, N. Y., iii, 205.
- Janney, Abel, ii, 97.
- Elizabeth (Stacy), ii, 97.
- Jans, Anneke, estate of, v, 633.
- Jansen, Capt., iv, 348.
- January, —, i, 352.
- Capt., i, 346.
- Japan, i, 44, 575; ii, 536; iii, 474, 482, 485; iv, 297, 330, 489; agreement to maintain integrity of China and peace in the Far East between France and, ii, 5; agreement to maintain peace in the Orient between Russia and, ii, 5; education in, iv, 14; explosion in Bungo Province, ii, 35; political development of, iv, 18; relations in 1907 between the United States and, ii, 25; representation at Interparliamentary Union of parliament of, iii, 487; rule in Korea by, ii, 30; Savings Banks in, i, 686; visit of Sec. Taft to, iv, 10.
- Japanese, attitude in Vancouver toward, ii, 5; Battleship "Kashima," explosion on the, ii, 35; immigration to the United States, ii, 553; question of attendance in the schools of San Francisco of the, ii, 2, 5, 15; saying, a, iii, 340; supposed descent from Caucasian race of the, i, 576.
- Jagues, Samuel W., v, 548.
- Jaquith, Annis, v, 634.
- Jared Sparks Collection, Cornell University, ii, 402; diary of a Revolutionary officer in the, iii, 377-384.
- Jarvis, —, i, 737, 738; portraits by, iv, 386, 396.
- Charles Maples (Hon.), i, 441, 727.
- Family, i, 727; iv, 149.
- Leonard, iii, 537, 538.
- Munson, i, 446.
- Noah, i, 727.
- Samuel, i, 738.
- Stephen (Col.), i, 441, 456, 464; ii, 339; experience as soldier in British Army, i, 441-464, 727-740.
- William, i, 446, 734, 735.
- Jason, Robert (Sir), iii, 411.
- Jay, —, iv, 274, 575.
- John (Chief Justice), i, 504; ii, 194, 602; iv, 279, 592; v, 222; engraving of, iv, 92; presidency of a society for the abolition of slavery held by, ii, 592.
- Mrs., ii, 49.
- Jeanes, Anna T. (Miss), bequest for the education of negro children by, ii, 15.
- Jefferson, —, i, 759; iv, 575; v, 6, 289.
- Martha, portrait of, ii, 178.
- Peter, iv, 215, 216.
- Thomas, i, 585, 653, 656, 662; ii, 59, 534, 548, 553, 675, 676, 677; iii, 225, 468, 509, 539; iv, 96, 198, 501, 575, 604, 605, 607; v, 565, 566, 575; authorship of Declaration of Independence of, i, 663; bill for religious freedom introduced by, iii, 82; drafting of Declaration of Independence by, iii, 249, 292; drafting of the ordinance of 1784 by, ii, 531, 532; eulogy by Hon. Peleg Sprague on, iii, 437; eulogy by President Tyler on death of, ii, 657; founding of University of Virginia by, i, 663; framing of Virginia statute for religious freedom by, i, 663; friendship for John Quincy Adams of, ii, 655; home of, iv, 417, 419; inauguration of President, iii, 616; investigations into scientific attainments of, iv, 214-220; membership on the Committee of Correspondence by, ii, 364; naval service in administration of, ii, 104, 111; Northwest Territory divided into ten States in the draft of a report by, ii, 532; opposition to Federalism by, ii, 193; portrait of, iii, 48; sculpture on doors of National Capitol of, ii, 545; transcript from letter regarding Cuban annexation to United States from, ii, 434; transcripts of letters regarding will of Kosciuszko from, ii, 372-374; trusteeship over investments of Gen. Kosciuszko in America by, iii, 370, 371; utterances regarding Louisiana Purchase of, iv, 610.
- Jefferson, Ohio, iii, 512.
- Jefferson City, Mo., ii, 133.
- Jefferson County, N. C., v, 102, 103; County, N. Y., ii, 604; iv, 558; Agricultural So-



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- (Jefferson County, N. C.)  
 ciety, organization of the, ii, 610, 611, 612; early purchase of land in, i, 751; French immigration to, ii, 605; land taken by French gentlemen in, i, 747; painting of the home of a French Revolutionary refugee in, ii, 602; Pa., iv, 113, 115, 119; W. Va., ii, 210, 211; German settlement from Pennsylvania in, ii, 209.
- Jefferson Medical College, ii, 211.
- Jefferson Medical School of Philadelphia, i, 679.
- Jeffrey, Thomas, i, 525.
- Jeffreys' History of North America, ii, 98.
- Jeffries, David, ii, 486.
- Jenckes, Scott (Capt.), iv, 279.
- Jenkins, Capt., i, 427; ii, 316.  
 John, iv, 443.
- Jenks, Elisha T., i, 272.  
 George, i, 334.  
 Governor, i, 335.  
 Joseph, first American invention by, i, 334.  
 Stephen, i, 335.
- Jennings, Adj.-Gen., iii, 416.  
 John, iv, 436.  
 Walter (Hon.), v, 347.
- Jennison, Gov., v, 225.
- Jensen, Capt., i, 276.
- Jerome, Chauncey, ii, 342, 345, 346.  
 Leonard, iv, 209, 210.  
 Ruth, ii, 343, 344.
- Jersey, affairs in Colony of West, ii, 92, 98, 99, 100; Battery in the Revolution, ii, 185; British prison ship in the Revolution, the, ii, 527; iv, 262; v, 122, 123; Island of, ii, 398; v, 585; Province of East, iv, 39; West, old letter describing political situation in the Colony of, ii, 95, 98, 99, 100.
- Jersey City, N. J., first Dutch settlers on the site of, ii, 286; founding of, iv, 387-396; Home for Aged Women in, iv, 394; incorporation of, iv, 394.
- Jerusalem, Crusades to, iv, 554, 555; King of, iv, 555; stone of the Temple brought from, ii, 667; now Funkstown, Md., early German immigrants in, ii, 464; Yates Co., N. Y., iv, 556, 557.
- Jesuit Father Kino, explorations in Western America by, ii, 41.
- Jesuit missionaries to American Indians, ii, 43-47; letter written by one of the, ii, 43-47; in Illinois, first permanent settlement made by, iii, 213; missions in Canada, ii, 381, 388, 389; School at Sorel, Canada, iii, 506.
- Jesuits, Christianity first carried to the American Indians by the, ii, 43; writings concerning early missions to the Indians of the, ii, 378, 380, 394.
- Jesup, Morris K., iii, 358.
- Jewett, Joseph, iii, 126.
- Joachim, Joseph, death of, ii, 37.
- Joan, Princess, v, 584.
- Joannes, Thomas, ii, 176.
- Jocelyn, Nathaniel, i, 713.  
 Susan E. M., i, 713.
- "John," British prison ship in the Revolution, the, v, 122.
- John, Duke of Burgundy, v, 401.  
 Earl of Gloucester, iv, 142.  
 King, iv, 142, 362, 363, 364, 448; v, 189.
- John of Gaunt, v, 134, 400, 586.
- John O'Groat's, Great Britain, i, 157.
- John Street, New York City, iv, 45.
- Johns, Griffith, v, 307.
- Johns Hopkins' Hospital Historical Society, i, 241; University, iv, 311.
- Johnson, —, i, 219, 422, 629; iii, 241, 427; iv, 348.  
 Andrew (President), i, 109; ii, 36; iii, 459; iv, 200; photograph of, v, 211.  
 Capt., ii, 351; iii, 277; iv, 128, 129, 348; v, 253.  
 Col., i, 74, 92, 93; ii, 187, 351, 353, 520; iii, 54.  
 Dr., iv, 439, 450.  
 Ebenezer (Mrs.), Revolutionary anecdote regarding, ii, 345.  
 Family, iii, 430.  
 Fra, membership on Commission to affect treaty with Six Nations of, iv, 111, 112.  
 Gen., v, 153.  
 George, iv, 305, 306.  
 Gov., ii, 19.  
 Guy, ii, 396.  
 Jeremiah (Gen.), v, 122, 123.  
 John H. (Gov.), fac-simile of autograph of, ii, 217.  
 John (Sir), iii, 433.  
 Joseph (Gov.), ii, 210.  
 Mary (Montague), v, 297.  
 Molly (Brant), iii, 429.  
 Samuel (Dr.), Conn. land claims placed before House of Commons by, i, 703.  
 Thomas, iii, 604.  
 Tom L. (Mayor), ii, 20.  
 Waldo P., ii, 210.  
 William, iv, 547.  
 William (Rev.), iii, 378.  
 William (Sir), iii, 378, 429; iv, 381, 599; v, 152; expedition in the French and Indian War under, iii, 204; letter regarding return of Indian children held by traders written by, ii, 389, 390; unpublished manuscript preserved in archives at Albany, N. Y., of, ii, 394, 395; peace with the Indians effected by, ii, 396; treaty with Six Nations made by, iii, 564.  
 William S., iv, 442.  
 Willis Fletcher (Dr.), i, 633.

# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- Johnson City, Tenn., iv, 541, 543, 544, 545, 548.  
 Johnson County, N. C., i, 565.  
 Johnson's Greens, regiment of, iii, 432.  
 Johnston, —, iv, 516.  
   Capt., v, 248, 257, 264.  
   Col., iv, 112.  
   Frank, i, 186.  
   G. (A. D. C.), v, 72.  
   Joseph Eggleston (Gen.), i, 653; iii, 630.  
   Joseph F. (Senator), ii, 23.  
   Hepsibah (Tyler), v, 142.  
   Robert (Col.), v, 142.  
   Sarah (Bush), v, 193.  
 Johnnet, Lieut.-Col., ii, 516, 650.  
 Joinville, iv, 317.  
 Joliet, Louis, i, 433; explorations in Illinois by, ii, 213.  
 Jolley, Capt., ii, 332.  
 Jolly, —, iv, 308.  
 Jonah's Cove, Lancaster Co., Va., iii, 86.  
 Joncaire, Chaubert, ii, 391.  
 Jones, —, i, 253, 377; ii, 229, 234; iii, 290, 448.  
   Abraham, v, 192, 197, 198.  
   Alfred, old engraving by, v, 40.  
   Caleb, iv, 596.  
   Capt., v, 568.  
   David (Lieut.), iii, 205.  
   Eliday, v, 548.  
   Elizabeth, v, 471.  
   Family, iv, 149; v, 197, 198, 471.  
   Frances (Thornton), v, 471.  
   Gabriel, v, 471.  
   Hannah (Gooch), iii, 100.  
   Herbert (Mrs.), i, 220.  
   James H., iii, 240, 241, 246.  
   Jacob, ii, 190.  
 John Paul, i, 12, 670; ii, 101; iii, 225; birth of, ii, 110; death of, ii, 110; engraving of first naval victory of the United States under, iv, 222; fight with the "Serapis" of, ii, 123; first American naval victory under, iv, 159; old print of American Flag on ship of, iv, 157; portrait of, iv, 56; removal from France to America of the remains of, iii, 439.  
   Joseph, iv, 442.  
   Josiah, i, 366.  
   Lewis, inventory of, i, 366.  
   Margaret (Mrs.), v, 98.  
   Margaret (Strother), v, 471.  
   Moses, v, 548.  
   Nathaniel (Capt.), ii, 342, 345.  
   Noble Wimberly, i, 30.  
   Peter, v, 112; photograph of early trading station of, iv, 495.  
   President, ii, 623.  
   S. Catesby (Commodore), iv, 322.  
   Samuel, ii, 343.  
   Sarah (Whitman), v, 192, 198.  
   Simpson (Dr.), iii, 100.  
   Thomas, v, 197.  
   W. R., engravings by, iv, 85, 86, 90.  
   Walter E., i, 366.  
   William, ii, 111.  
   William Strother, v, 471.  
 Jones' Hill, New York City, ii, 185, 353.  
   Memorial Volume, iii, 238.  
   Sound, iii, 641.  
   Wharf, N. Y. City, i, 273.  
 Jonesboro, N. C., iv, 545, 549; Tenn., ii, 131  
 Joram, John, iv, 129.  
 Jordan, David Starr (Dr.), i, 576; iii, 652.  
 Joseph, Emperor, reforms of, ii, 276.  
 Joslin, Williams (Judge), iii, 439.  
 Joulin, Pierre (Rev.), ii, 604.  
 Journal of American History, Departments of Genealogical Publication and Research, and American Heraldry, v, 316, 317, 320, 322-324; editorial in, v, 481, 482, 640; editorial review on the biennial of the, ii, 711-716; notes of appreciation from notable people and comments of various publications on the, iii, 149, 150, 151; organization of department for preservation of genealogical records by the, v, 313, 314, 322, 323, 324.  
 Journalism, history of early American, ii, 491-500.  
 Joyce, —, iii, 358.  
 Juan, Maese, iii, 74.  
   Prince, iii, 60.  
 Judd, Jehial (Corp.), v, 548.  
   William, iv, 243.  
 Judea, Conn., i, 726.  
 Judicial Arbitration Court, Inter-National, iv, 11.  
 Judson, Abner, i, 440.  
   Adoniram, i, 719.  
   David, i, 719.  
   Juhel, C. (Miss), transcript from Memoirs of, ii, 611.  
   Cornelia (Livingston), ii, 607.  
   John, ii, 607.  
 Juilly, France, College of, ii, 601.  
 Julio, E. B. D. Fabrino, painting of Last Meeting of Lee and Jackson by, v, 409, 410; reproduction of painting by, v, 411.  
 Julius Caesar, obelisk at Rome to the memory of, ii, 389.  
 Juniata Creek, iii, 448.  
 Junius Letters, the, ii, 63.  
 Jurisprudence, early American, ii, 479-484.  
 Jusserand, Jean Jules (Hon., LL. D.), v, 171.  
 Justinian the Great, photograph of statue of, iv, 457.



# K

- Kaisers Lantern, Bavaria, ii, 266.  
 Kalkar, dictionary of Old Danish language by, iv, 175, 176.  
 Kalm, —, transcript from "Travels into North America," by, iv, 180, 181.  
 Kalmucks, the, v, 80.  
 Kamerer, Mrs., i, 748.  
 Kamikadales, the, v, 80.  
 Kamloops Lake, ii, 637.  
 Kamtskatka, v, 80.  
 Kanawha River, ii, 278; founding of settlement near the mouth of the, ii, 299.  
 Kane, Elisha K. (Dr.), iii, 334; engravings of the Arctic made from sketches by, iii, 317-324, 329-332.  
     Walter Langdon, ii, 510.  
 Kansas, i, 437; iii, 244, 542, 543; iv, 212, 511, 616; v, 169, 291; admission into the Union of, i, 14; ii, 250; area of, ii, 248; boundary dispute between Colorado and, v, 289-292; controversy regarding slavery in, ii, 250; derivation of name, iii, 463; development, ii, 205; early agriculture in, ii, 251, 252; early forts of, ii, 251; early map showing first school district of, ii, 253; early journey across, ii, 681; early Judge of Supreme Court of, iv, 77, 79; early militia in, ii, 253; early school in, ii, 251; iv, 83; emigration to, iv, 205; expedition of Zebulon Pike to, iii, 464, 465; first Free State Convention held in, iii, 632; first white settlement in, iii, 632, 634; Governor of, ii, 210; Indian Reservations in, iv, 82; Indian Treaties made in, iii, 469, 470; institutions of learning in, ii, 251; photograph of Arkansas River Bridge in, v, 276; photographs of monuments marking the old Santa Fe Trail in, iii, 460, 463, 467, 469; photograph of old Council Oak in, iii, 465; pioneer life in early, iv, 77-84; plan for negro colonization in, iv, 213; political questions and conditions leading to the Civil War in early, iii, 627-635; prominent citizens of, ii, 254; reminiscences of early, ii, 249-254; reproduction of a log cabin school house in, ii, 248; Spanish explorations in, iii, 463; State Historical Society of, iii, 461, 462, 463; United States Senator elected in 1907 from, ii, 23; University of, iii, 627; iv, 297.  
 Кинная City, Mo., iii, 461, 468; v, 280; development of, ii, 205.  
 Kansas-Nebraska Bill, the, ii, 553; iii, 628, 631, 634.  
 Kansas vs. Colorado, case of, v, 280, 289.  
 Karatagh, Bokhara, Russian Turkestan, landslide at, ii, 35.  
 Karnah, Arctic village of, iii, 328.  
 Karry Castle, Somersetshire, England, v, 309.  
 Kaskaskia, Ill., ii, 213; iii, 464; convention to form State constitution at, ii, 214.  
 Kataness, England, v, 183.  
 Kautz, Rear-Admiral, death of, ii, 36.  
 Kaw River, iii, 628, 632.  
 Kearney, Denis, ii, 36.  
     John, i, 629.  
     Stephen W. (Gen.), i, 440; iv, 519, 520; journey across the Colorado Desert of the advance guard of the United States Army under, iii, 106; New Mexico taken in the name of the United States by, ii, 206.  
 Keats, John, v, 370; poem by, iv, 370.  
 Kech, —, iv, 360.  
 Kechi Indians, ii, 250.  
 Keck, Charles, photograph of sculpture by, iv, 2.  
 Kedley, John, autograph, ii, 447.  
 Keeler Tavern, Ridgefield, Conn., photograph of, ii, 293, 294.  
 Keen, Capt., i, 729, 730.  
 Keene, Richard, iv, 513.  
 Keith, George, iii, 265, 266.  
     William, painting by, iii, 170.  
 Kellett, Capt., v, 603.  
 Kelloway, Agnes, iv, 367, 369, 371.  
     Johanna (Barrett), iv, 367, 371.  
     John, iv, 367, 369, 371.  
     William, iv, 367, 371.  
 Kelly, Elizabeth, v, 473.  
     James, v, 3.  
     John (Maj.), v, 67.  
     Morris, v, 110.  
     Sergeant, i, 452.  
 Kelsey, Enos, v, 75.  
     Otto, efforts for removal as State Superintendent of Insurance of, ii, 20.  
 Kelvy, John, iii, 616.  
 Kembell, —, iv, 43.  
     Samuel, iv, 43.  
 Kemp, Matthew, iii, 286.  
     Richard, iii, 286.  
 Kempe, Att'y-Gen., iv, 584.  
 Kendal, —, iii, 122.  
     Ebenezer, iii, 125.  
     John, iii, 122, 125.

- Kendall, —, i, 208.  
 Capt., i, 207.  
 George, coming to Va. of, i, 206.
- Kendrick, Capt., i, 19.
- Kenesaw Mountain, Ga., photograph taken in the Civil War on the battleground of, iii, 344.
- Kennebec River, Maine, i, 31, 412; iii, 537, 538; v, 18, 151, discovery of, i, 203; first American ship built on, i, 395.
- Kennedy, —, iii, 448.  
 Mary Selden, announcement of publication of genealogy by, v, 321.
- Kennerly, William Clark (Capt.), i, 477, 479, 481, 483.
- Kensington, Douglass Co., Minn., unearthing of Runestone in, iv, 165-184.
- Kenson, Benoni, v, 548.
- Kent, —, i, 655.  
 Chancellor, ii, 263.  
 Josiah, autograph of, ii, 446.  
 Moss, i, 749; ii, 604.
- Kent, Conn., iv, 599; England, iii, 291; iv, 31, 32; v, 295, 436, 461, 469, 471, 475, 634; genealogy of American descendants of Weyburn-Wyborn family of, v, 322; James family of, v, 463; Peckham family of, iii, 186.
- Kent, Putnam Co., N. Y., i, 498.
- Kent County, Md., v, 461.
- Kent Island, Chesapeake Bay, early trading post on, iii, 558; opposition to authority of Lord Baltimore in, iii, 559, 560.  
 Kentish Guards in the Revolution, ii, 510.
- Kenton, Simon, iv, 513.
- Kents Island, iv, 304.
- Kentucky, i, 13, 45, 47, 49, 53, 343, 396, 439; ii, 158, 213, 214, 692, 694; iii, 251, 288, 454, 514, 614, 619; iv, 200, 204, 207, 512, 513, 514, 515, 518, 543, 544, 546, 576, 579; v, 99, 104, 187; admission into the Union of, i, 13; annulment by the Virginia legislature of the purchase from Cherokee Indians of, ii, 282; birth of Abraham Lincoln in, ii, 245; boundary dispute between Indiana and, v, 285-287; boundary dispute between Missouri and, v, 283-285; Caldwell family of, iii, 454; cause of temperance in, ii, 12; cloudburst at Gradyville in, ii, 35; coal in, i, 666; dangers from Indians in the War of 1812 in, ii, 282; Daniel Boone's expedition to, v, 461; immigration into, ii, 279; early name of, i, 55; early settler in, ii, 280, 282; Edwards family in, v, 299; 1907 election of Governor of, ii, 20; emigrants to the California gold fields from, ii, 135, 136, 138; emigration from Va. to, v, 195; first assembly held in, i, 54; first constitution of, ii, 211; first governor of, ii, 277; first settlement in, i, 665; Fleming County in, iii, 298, 299; Gould family in, ii, 75; Hawkins family of, v, 471; historical society of, ii, 277; Lincoln family of, v, 192, 193; manners and customs in early, i, 667; Murrell family of, iv, 29; origin of the leaders of the United States government and the Confederacy in, iii, 13; purchase from Cherokee Indians of, ii, 282; reproduction of home of Gov. Isaac Shelby, the first settlement and pre-emption granted in, ii, 282; reproduction of photograph of Att'y-Gen. Speed of, v, 211; Revolution in, ii, 277; sculpture at State Capitol of, i, 599; Tilson's map of, iii, 454; United States senator elected in 1907 from, ii, 24; volunteers in the War of 1812 from, ii, 282, 283.
- Kentucky River, i, 53; iv, 547, 549.
- Keokuk, Ia., ii, 660; v, 288.
- Kephart, — (Rev.), iii, 545, 546.
- Kepple, Commodore, iii, 116.
- Kerbie, John, iii, 604.
- Kerkersville, O., iii, 512.
- Kerlevenan, Brittany, ii, 597, 606.
- Kern River, iii, 400.
- Kernochnan Plantation, La., v, 410.
- Kerr, George, ii, 308.  
 Matthew, ii, 308.
- Ketchum, Hiram, iv, 205.
- Kettle Chief, the Indian, iii, 507.
- Key, Francis Scott, autograph, iii, 168; death, iii, 166; fac-simile of MS. of National hymn by, iii, 167, 168; monument to, iii, 166; "Star Spangled Banner" by, ii, 440; iii, 165, 166; tablet to memory of, iii, 164; transcript of "Star Spangled Banner" by, iii, 166.
- Key West, Fla., ii, 436; iv, 322.
- Key's Regiment of War of 1812, iii, 614.
- Keystone State, iii, 568; iv, 147.
- Kibbe, Sally (Miss), i, 148.
- Kidd, William (Capt.), old print of home of, iii, 576.
- Kieft, Gov., v, 366.  
 Richard, ii, 189.
- Kiernan, Thomas J., iii, 202.
- Kieth, Gov., iii, 193.  
 Israel, ii, 351.
- Kilbourn, James, i, 46.  
 Mrs., i, 47.
- Kilburn, —, v, 548.  
 Ira, iv, 116.  
 Lawrence, i, 170.
- Kilgo, —, ii, 145.
- Kilkenny, Ireland, i, 398.
- Killam Farm, Paupac, Pike Co., Pa., Indian massacre on the, iv, 596.
- Killergly, Ireland, v, 413.
- Killingly, Conn., ii, 308; iii, 121.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- Killingworth, Conn., iii, 121; iv, 596.  
 Kimbell, Charles W., iv, 206.  
 Kineade, —, ii, 143.  
 Kinderhook, N. Y., old Sylvester home at, iv, 260.  
 Kindry, Ensign, iii, 381.  
 King, —, iii, 95.  
   Colonel, i, 47.  
   Elizabeth (Mrs.), ii, 365.  
   James M. (Rev.), death of, ii, 37.  
   John (Capt.), iv, 378.  
   John R. (Capt.), iii, 251.  
   Josiah (Capt.), ii, 352.  
   Margaret, iii, 95.  
   Preston, v, 227.  
   Rufus, i, 397; iii, 539.  
   Sarah (Holton), iv, 378.  
   William (LL. D.), iv, 449.  
 King George County, Va., iv, 512; v, 461, 471.  
 King George's War, v, 18.  
 King James' Version of the Bible, reproduction of title page of first edition of the, v, 273.  
 King Philip, capture in Narragansett War of, iv, 424.  
 King Philip's War, i, 334; ii, 444; iii, 186, 189; iv, 290; v, 132, 303, 311, 363, 367; documents regarding, iv, 421-424; Great Swamp Fight in, iv, 143, 421-424; photograph of house used as fortress for troops, ii, 450; records of a soldier of, iv, 237-243.  
 King William's War, iv, 252, 378.  
 King and Queen County, Va., iii, 288.  
 Kingman, Sarah, iii, 94.  
 King's Bench Prison, London, England, iv, 32.  
 King's Bridge, N. Y., iv, 128, 130; i, 446, 452, 453, 458, 722; Revolutionary Brigades at, iii, 275, 276, 277, 278; Revolutionary encampment at, iii, 57; Revolutionary marches to, ii, 510, 516, 520.  
 King's Chapel, Boston, Mass., i, 173.  
 King's College, Cambridge University, England, v, 424.  
 King's Colors, i, 11.  
 King's County, Ireland, iii, 382; N. Y., Bergen's Early Settlers of, iv, 394.  
 King's Creek, York Co., Va., iii, 410.  
 King's Dock, Liverpool, England, v, 262.  
 King's Ferry, on Hudson River, iv, 492.  
 King's Meadows, Tenn., iv, 546.  
 King's Mountain, battle, i, 58, 566, 567; ii, 277, 279, 280, 704; iv, 542; v, 101; 123rd anniversary of battle, ii, 280; monument to heroes of battle, iv, 543, 544; photograph of monument to heroes of, ii, 707; relic of battle, ii, 280.  
 Kingsbury, C. A. (Dr.), i, 684.  
   Judge, iii, 388.  
   Me., iii, 537.  
 Kingsland, Isaac, photograph of colonial house built by, ii, 287; description of colonial house built by, ii, 290, 291.  
 Kingsland Manor, N. J., photograph of, ii, 287; description of, ii, 290, 291.  
 Kingsley, Charles, v, 348.  
 Kingsport, i, 664.  
 Kingston, Canada, i, 739, 752; ii, 398; v, 225, 228; Jamaica, i, 746, 747; iv, 35; relations with United States at time of the earthquake, ii, 2, 15; Mass., old Bradford house at, v, 270; N. J., v, 442, 446; drawing of old tavern at, v, 446; N. Y., i, 504; v, 394, 636.  
 Kinne Meeting House, Groton, Conn., iv, 626, 628.  
 Kinnesley, —, ii, 386.  
 Kinney, Barney, v, 548.  
 Kinney, Belle, photograph of sculpture by, iv, 153.  
   Coates, iv, 558.  
   Giles, iv, 557.  
   Sara T. (Mrs.), speech made at dedication of Gateway at Ft. Griswold, Conn., by, v, 543, 544.  
 Kinnicutt, Joseph, fac-simile of autograph of, ii, 446.  
 Kino, Eusebio Francisco (Father), early Spanish missionary, ii, 256, 698, 701; map of Western America of, ii, 40.  
 Kinsale, Ireland, harbor of, v, 249.  
 Kiowa Indians, ii, 250; iii, 470.  
 Kipling, Rudyard, iv, 20; lines by, ii, 409, 429.  
 Kipps Bay House, New Amsterdam, Manhattan Island, old print of, iii, 577.  
 Kiquotan, photograph taken on site of Indian village of, iv, 496.  
 Kirby, Capt., i, 342.  
   Moses (Col.), ii, 691.  
   William, "Annals of Niagara" by, ii, 389.  
 Kirby and Laws Settlement, N. Y., iii, 448.  
 Kirchhoff, —, astronomical discovery by, iv, 13.  
 Kirkbride, Joseph, ii, 97.  
   Sarah (Stacy), ii, 97.  
 Kirk, —, v, 88.  
 Kirkbride, Thomas S. (Dr.), ii, 96.  
 Kirke, —, ii, 380, 381.  
   Thomas, v, 117.  
 Kirkpatrick, J., i, 640.  
 Kirkwood's "Red, White and Blue" in the Revolution, reproduction of photograph of monument erected to, ii, 708.  
 Kitchin, William Watson (Hon.), v, 5.  
 Kittanning, Pa., iv, 244.  
 Kittery, Me., iv, 251, 253, 254; v, 23, 301; first settlement at, iv, 250.  
 Kitto, John, iv, 253.  
   Mary, iv, 253, 254.  
 "Kitty," British prison ship in the Revolution, the, v, 122.

THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- Klickitat County, Wash., v, 500.  
 Klickitat Indians, v, 500; photograph of chief, v, 514.  
 Klock, Jacob (Col.), Revolutionary service, iii, 382.  
 Klondike River, discovery of gold, ii, 633.  
 Klopsch, Louis (Dr.), membership in commission in aid of Cuba, ii, 406.  
 Knapp, Chairman, ii, 33.  
     Israel, i, 322, 323.  
     John H. (Judge), iv, 117.  
     Joshua (Sr.), iv, 452.  
     Moses (Maj.), Revolutionary service of, iii, 207.  
     Timothy, i, 322, 323.  
 Knapp Tavern, Greenwich, Conn., i, 324.  
 Knibloe, Ebenezer (Rev.), family Bible of, ii, 262; marriage, ii, 263; pastorate, ii, 263, 264.  
     Eliza, ii, 262.  
     John, ii, 264.  
 Knickerbocker Trust Company, New York City, closing, ii, 16.  
 Knight, Nehemiah Rice (Gov.), ii, 511, 512, 513.  
     Sarah, ii, 485; v, 441, 442.  
 Knights of the Golden Circle, southern organization, ii, 596.  
 Knowles, Capt., ii, 332.  
     Charles, iii, 279.  
     Harriet (Stone), ii, 306.  
     James, ii, 308.  
     Lydia J. (Mrs.), i, 62.  
     Mary, i, 508.  
 Knowlton, Col., ii, 350; iii, 58, 278, 280.  
     John, iii, 54.  
     Thomas, portrait of, iv, 52.  
 "Know-Nothings," secret society, ii, 595, 596.  
 Knox, ———, ii, 387, 392; iv, 45.  
     Col., ii, 187; iii, 54, 279; v, 8.  
     Family, iv, 149.  
     Gen., i, 711; ii, 102, 103, 111; v, 66.  
     Henry (Gen.), iv, 415; portrait of, iv, 56.  
     Henry (Secretary), iii, 537.  
     John, iv, 514.  
     Philander C. (Hon.), transcript of address by, iv, 5-9.  
     William, iv, 38, 44; autograph appearing on an early passport of, ii, 660.  
 Knox, Albany Co., N. Y., i, 309.  
 Knox County, Ind., iii, 227.  
 Knoxville, Steuben Co., N. Y., iv, 117; Tenn., ii, 130; iv, 543; Civil War photograph of ruins of, iii, 261.  
 Knutson, Paul, Norse exploring expedition under, iv, 169, 182, 184.  
 Knyphausen, Gen., i, 77, 449, 457.  
 Koch, Bernard, iv, 208, 209, 210.  
 Koerner, Gustavus, ii, 215.  
 Konti, Isadore, sculpture by, iii, 477, 523, 528, 529; iv, 16, 102, 454, 455, 457.  
 Kookaan, iii, 333.  
 Koolootingwah, iii, 642, 643, 644.  
 Korea, delegation to Peace Conference at The Hague from, ii, 30; Japanese control of, ii, 30.  
 Korzon, Thaddeus, history of Poland by, ii, 368.  
 Kosciuszko, Anne, ii, 370.  
     Catherine, ii, 370.  
     Thaddeus (Gen.), charitable bequests, life, and services to America, ii, 367-374; transcript of will, ii, 371.  
 Kosciuszko School, Newark, N. J., ii, 368, 371.  
 Kosoak, engraving of icebergs at, iii, 320.  
 Kossuth, ———, ii, 534.  
 Kramer, Nellie, photograph of, v, 93.  
 Kuel, Bavaria, ii, 266.  
 Kunst, Heyltje Jans, ii, 226.  
 Kurrachi, India, cyclone at, ii, 35.  
 Kusel, Bavaria, ii, 266.  
 Kyantwaka, the Indian chief, ii, 389, 390.



# L

- La Acencion, Mex., colony from N. Mex., at, ii, 672.
- La Agua Escondido, ii, 41.
- La Asuncion, Cal., iii, 110.
- Labaw, George Warne (Rev.), announcement of publication of genealogy by, v, 322.
- La Boca del Puerto Dulce, Cal., iii, 175.
- Labor Congresses, iv, 12.
- Labrador, i, 10; iii, 314, 345, 346, 357; iv, 80, 182; exploration of coast of, i, 203; Frobisher's expedition to, i, 641; journey before the Revolution to wilds of, v, 76-80.
- Lacher, Col., ii, 188.
- Lachine Rapids, St. Lawrence River, voyage of Champlain to the, ii, 376.
- Lackawanna County, Pa., iv, 116; v, 120.
- Lackawaxen Creek, Wayne Co., Pa., iv, 597.
- Lackawaxen River, iv, 596.
- La Condamine, ———, discovery of the Peruvian tree from which quinine is made by, iii, 79.
- Lacy, Col., ii, 279.
- Hugh, ii, 184.
- Ladd, Worcester (Dr.), i, 155.
- Lady Franklin Bay, iii, 346.
- La Empinado, ii, 40, 41.
- Lafayette, Marquis de, i, 78, 164, 268, 321, 367, 656, 674, 699, 713; ii, 369, 597, 602; iii, 51; iv, 111, 320; v, 173, 258, 568, 634; destruction of the Bastille under the direction of, ii, 592; sending of the key of the Bastille to Gen. Washington by, ii, 592; financing of the plot for the escape from prison after the French Revolution of, ii, 48, 52; friendship of John Barker Church with, ii, 52; letter from Commodore Barry to, i, 672; letter to Judge Church from, ii, 62, 63; memoirs of, ii, 612; reception on his visit to America of, i, 656; iv, 606; reproduction of engraving of encampment at Valley Forge of Washington and, iv, 229; reproduction of photograph of overshoes worn by, iv, 104; reproduction of photograph of Revolutionary headquarters of, iv, 509; reproduction of portrait of, iv, 59; reproduction of statue in Paris, France, erected by American school children in memory of, ii, 550; sending of clothing from France to the American army under, ii, 598; wounding in the Revolution of, ii, 695.
- La Fleche, Joseph, prohibition laws promulgated by Indian chief, iv, 397, 398; portrait of the Indian chief, iv, 398.
- La Fontaine, Att'y-Gen., v, 229.
- Laguna de la Concepcion, iii, 112.
- Laguna de la Merced, Cal., iii, 177.
- Laguna de los Cojas, iii, 104.
- Laguna de los Dolores, iii, 402.
- Laguna del Presidio, Cal., iii, 176.
- Laguna de Manantial, Cal., iii, 176.
- Laguna de San Antonio de Bucareli, iii, 109.
- Laguna de Santa Olalla, iii, 104, 400.
- Lake, Bibye (Sir), v, 307.
- Lake Champlain, i, 359; v, 87, 187, 449; description and military occupation of Ft. Ticonderoga near, iii, 213; discovery of, ii, 43; expedition against French forts on, iii, 205; French explorations of, ii, 219; Revolutionary action on, iii, 210.
- Lake Christine, iv, 181.
- Lake Como, i, 292.
- Lake Drummond, Dismal Swamp, Va., iii, 418.
- Lake Erie, i, 27, 44, 358; ii, 392; iii, 42, 388; iv, 113, 220; acquisition of land by Penn. on, iv, 113; Battle of, ii, 60, 212; encampment of Gen. Harrison's army in the War of 1812 on, ii, 283; Perry's naval victory on, ii, 283; purchase of land by Pennsylvania on, ii, 664.
- Lake Erne, Ireland, iii, 456.
- Lake George, i, 359, 497; ii, 66; iv, 36; battle of, i, 74, 182; ii, 390, 391; iv, 375; engagement of French and Indian War on, v, 152, 153; expedition against, iv, 381; Revolutionary action on north end of, iii, 213; surrender of Fort William Henry on, ii, 125.
- Lake Guadalupe, Santa Barbara Co., Cal., discovery of, iii, 171.
- Lake Hazen, iii, 347.
- Lake Huron, i, 358, 359; discovery of, ii, 378.
- Lake Logano, i, 292.
- Lake Manawa, v, 281.
- Lake Maurepas, v, 287.
- Lake Michigan, iii, 42; iv, 121; v, 287; discovery of, ii, 213.
- Lake Mohawk Peace Conference, transcript of address at the, iii, 481-483, 485-488.
- Lake Moses, iv, 181.
- Lake Ontario, i, 358, 747, 754, 757; ii, 124, 386, 392; iv, 113, 114, 118; ceding by the Indians of all right to land on, ii, 396; development of trade on, i, 751; discovery of, ii, 378.

# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- Lake Otsego, N. Y., iii, 379.  
 Lake Polomos, Mexico, ii, 672.  
 Lake Pomme de Terre, iv, 181.  
 Lake Pontchartrain, v, 287.  
 Lake St. Clair, i, 358.  
 Lake Stockhaven, iv, 181.  
 Lake Superior, iii, 42; copper found in ancient times near, iii, 462; explorations of regions around, ii, 213.  
 Lake View Cemetery, Penn Yan, N. Y., iv, 556.  
 Lake Winnipeg, iv, 182.  
 Lakin, Isaac, iii, 122.  
     Simon, iii, 127.  
 L'Alemant, Father, ii, 387.  
 La Manche, Normandy, iv, 352, 354.  
 Lamar, Col., v, 289.  
 Lamb, Anthony, i, 45.  
     Charles, v, 465.  
     Col., iv, 493.  
     Frederick Stymetz, reproductions of interior decorations by, iii, 489, 490, 493, 495-497, 499, 501, 503, 504.  
     J., interior decorations executed by, iii, 489, 490, 493, 495-497, 499, 501, 503, 504.  
     Thomas, v, 548.  
 Lambert family, iv, 30, 152.  
     John, i, 417.  
 Lambert Collection, Philadelphia, Pa., v, 201.  
 Lambeth, England, v, 305.  
 Lambo, heroism in the Revolution of a slave, iv, 626, 627, 628.  
 Lamentii River, Guadeloupe, West Indies, iii, 66.  
 La Messila, N. Mex., ii, 669, 670, 671; arrival of first mail stage coach from San Francisco at, ii, 672, 673; modern life at, ii, 673.  
 Lamoral, Count of Egmont, v, 221.  
 Lamsdorf, ———, death of, ii, 36.  
 La Navidad, Santo Domingo, West Indies, colony left by Columbus at, iii, 64.  
 Lancashire, England, ii, 422; v, 197, 303, 311;  
     Latham family, ii, 506; iv, 623; Lomas or Lomax family of, iv, 284, 287; Prescott family of, iii, 47; reproduction of ancient map of, iv, 287.  
 Lancaster, Mass., iii, 120, 121, 123, 125, 405; O., iii, 615; v, 91; Pa., iv, 115, 301; v, 448; Convention of 1776 at, iv, 146, 147, 148, 149, 152; first American Declaration of Independence issued at, iv, 145-149; Supreme Executive Council of Pa. at, i, 671.  
 Lancaster County, Pa., iii, 454; iv, 114, 146, 148, 244, 245; v, 192, 636; Va., v, 297, 476; early settlers in, iii, 82, 84; Presbyterians in, iii, 87; reproduction of coat-of-arms of the Lawson family of, v, 386.  
 Lancaster Sound, engraving of Arctic expedition entering, iii, 317.  
 Lancoma (in Brendon, Sherwell), England, iv, 358, 359.  
 Land boundaries formed by waters, citations of cases regarding, v, 277.  
 Land frauds in 1907, ii, 23.  
 Land grants, disputes regarding early American, iv, 431-445; maps of early American, iv, 435, 437.  
 Land lotteries, early American, iii, 537, 538.  
 Land speculation in the early days of the Republic, ii, 54.  
 Land values, iv, 18.  
 Land wars between States, v, 275-292.  
 Land wars in America, early, iv, 581-594.  
 Landar, Fremont Co., Wyo., i, 478.  
 Landdag, election of women to the Finnish, ii, 11.  
 "Landing Day" in Maryland, iv, 620.  
 Landino, Christopher, commentaries on Dante's Divine Comedy by, iii, 70.  
 Landis, John B. (Capt.), v, 83.  
     Judge, decision against Standard Oil Company by, ii, 16.  
 Landmarks in America, old, iv, 135; photographs of old, iv, 133, 134, 136.  
 Landon, Mary Gordon, ii, 512.  
 Landslide in Russian Turkestan, ii, 35.  
 La Rue County, Ky., v, 193.  
 La Salle, ii, 387, 394; iii, 519.  
     Robert, i, 435.  
 Las Casas, ———, abridgment of journal of Columbus by, ii, 120.  
 Las Cruces, N. Mex., ii, 671.  
 Lasher, Col., ii, 189, 520; iii, 55, 57.  
 La Souffriere, Island of Guadeloupe, West Indies, volcano of, iii, 64, 65, 68; Island of St. Vincent, West Indies, volcano of, iii, 64.  
 Las Playas, in the Tule desert, ii, 40.  
 Las Pulgas Grants in California, iii, 178.  
 Las Tinajas Altas, ii, 41.  
 "Last Meeting of Lee and Jackson," painting entitled, v, 409, 410, 411.  
 Latham, Cary, iv, 623, 624, 625.  
     Christopher (Jr.), v, 548.  
     Edward (Capt.), v, 548.  
     Elizabeth (Masters), iv, 624.  
 Lank Combe, England, iv, 358, 359.  
 Lannington, N. J., iii, 205.  
 Lansdown, Pa., iii, 540.  
 Lansing, Catherine Gansevoort (Mrs.), iv, 258.  
 Lansingburg, N. Y., iii, 577.  
 La Paz, Cal., ii, 39.  
 Lapham family, iii, 186.  
     John, iii, 186.  
 La Place, ———, iv, 13.  
 Laplanders, v, 76, 80.  
 La Pommeraiie, Normandy, iv, 352, 354, 362.  
 La Popa, Cartagena, ii, 172.  
 La Purification, ii, 41.  
 Laramie, Wyo., i, 476.  
 Larcom, Lucy, verses to Kansas by, ii, 249.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- Lardner, Dr., i, 278.  
 Larned, ———, i, 674.  
     Charles W. (Col., U. S. A.), iv, 466.  
 La Rochelle, France, ii, 44; iv, 125.  
 Larrabee, Madame, i, 516.  
 Lartell, Daniel, iii, 122.  
 Lane, Benjamin C., i, 230.  
     Captain, i, 565; iii, 203, 211, 381.  
     Family, i, 565, 566, 567.  
     Henry S. (Gov.), i, 567.  
     James H., iii, 629, 635.  
     Joseph (Gen.), i, 566, 567; iii, 634; v, 516, 521; photograph of, v, 520.  
     Ralph (Sir), i, 565.  
     Senator, iv, 212.  
     William Carr (Gov.), iii, 553, 554.  
     William Coolidge, iii, 202.  
 Lane University, Kan., iii, 635.  
 Langdenburgh, Adjt., iii, 55.  
 Langdon, George, iii, 131.  
 Lange, ——— (Rev.), ii, 466.  
 Langford, Nathaniel P. (Hon.), iv, 166.  
 Langhorne, Brig-Gen., ii, 510.  
 Langley, British Columbia, ii, 636; Marsh, Buckinghamshire, England, v, 418.  
 Langton Washe, Essex, England, v, 586.  
 Languenoe, France, iv, 126.  
     Eunice, iv, 627.  
     Eunice (Forsythe), iv, 625, 630; v, 554, 559.  
     Family, ii, 501-513; iv, 623-631; coat-of-arms, ii, 513; iv, 623; English manor house, ii, 504; genealogical study of the progeny of, ii, 501-513.  
     Hannah, iv, 624, 629.  
     Isabella, iv, 623.  
     Jane, iv, 624.  
     John, iv, 624.  
     Jonathan (Deacon), iv, 625, 626, 627.  
     Jonathan (Jr.), v, 548.  
     Joseph, iv, 624.  
     Lambo, v, 548, 554, 559.  
 Lewis (Falconer to Charles I), American descendants, ii, 507-511; iv, 623-631; ancestry, ii, 506; appointment as Falconer to Charles I, ii, 506; arms borne by, ii, 306; chart showing descendants, ii, 512, 513; portrait, ii, 503.  
 Lucy, iv, 627.  
 Lydia, iv, 624.  
 Mary (Avery), iv, 625, 626, 627, 628.  
 Mrs., iv, 628.  
 Rebecca (Wells), iv, 624.  
 Robert, iv, 624.  
 Susanna (Winslow), iv, 624.  
 Thomas, iv, 624.  
 William, iv, 623, 624; v, 548.  
 William (Capt.), iv, 623, 625, 626, 627, 628, 630; v, 548, 549, 550, 551, 554.  
 Latham Manor House, Lancashire, England, ii, 504.  
 Lathrop, John (Rev.), v, 350, 351.  
 Latin School, Boston, Mass., iv, 299.  
 La Tipaja, ii, 41.  
 Latrobe's Address on Mason and Dixon Line, iii, 566.  
     Latta, J. W. (Gen.), iii, 568.  
 Lattemor, Lieut.-Col., ii, 185.  
 Lattimore, Lieut.-Col., iii, 279.  
 Laud, William (Archbishop), iii, 498; iv, 373; v, 243, 349, 350, 354.  
 Laughlin, James (Ensign), iii, 286.  
 Lauraguais, France, v, 174.  
 Laurain, ———, i, 437.  
 Laurel Hill Cemetery, Philadelphia, Pa., v, 71.  
 Laurel Ridge Mountain, iv, 114.  
 Laurel River, i, 666.  
 Laurens, Jean Paul, dedication of mural painting of "Surrender at Yorktown," by, v, 171, 173; photograph of painting "Surrender at Yorktown," by, v, 174, 175; brief biography and summary of work of, v, 174, 175.  
 Laurie, Capt., iv, 71.  
 Laurier, M. (Premier), ii, 382, 423.  
     Wilfred (Sir), ii, 15, 26.  
 Laussat, Commissioner, proclamation of ceding of Louisiana to the U. S. made by, iv, 616.  
 Lauzman, Duke of, iii, 284.  
 Lava Beds in Western America, ii, 40.  
 Laval, iii, 518.  
 Laverdiere, ———, portrait of Champlain by, ii, 119.  
 La Verendrye, ———, early explorations in North America by, iv, 166, 171, 180, 181, 184.  
 Law, George, i, 269.  
 Law, International, iv, 12.  
 Law School of Cincinnati, O., v, 423.  
 La Warre, John (Sir), iv, 142.  
 Lawes, Francis, v, 191.  
 Lawrence, ———, i, 453; iii, 124, 418, 425, 426, 444; iv, 308.  
     Captain, ii, 109, 332.  
     Deacon, iii, 120.  
     Elizabeth, v, 53.  
     Hannah (Cornell), iv, 557.  
     Henry (Col.), iv, 32.  
     James, iii, 120, 124.  
     John, ii, 353.  
     John (Jr.), iv, 557.  
     Josiah, iii, 120.  
     Love, letters written in 1784 by, iii, 441-446.  
     Major, i, 737.  
     Thomas (Sir), portrait by, iv, 54.  
     William (Rev.), iii, 441.  
 Lawrence, Kansas, iii, 628, 629, 631, 632, 634; iv, 78; Street, N. Y. City, old print of Dutch church near, iii, 578.  
 Laurenceville, N. J., v, 54, 65, 66; Pa., iv, 116, 117.

THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- Lawrie, Gov., v, 440.  
 Laws of Connecticut Colony, ii, 480-484.  
 Lawson family, arms of the, v, 386.  
 Rowland, coat-of-arms of, v, 386.  
 W. R., i, 690.  
 Lawton, —, ii, 24.  
 Colonel, capture of Indian chief, Gernoma, by, ii, 671, 672.  
 George, iv, 569.  
 Mary (Polly), miniature of, iv, 569; description from memoirs of a French officer of the American Revolution of, iv, 569, 570.  
 Mercy (Easton), iv, 569.  
 Robert, ii, 365; iv, 569.  
 Sylvester, v, 228.  
 Lay, George Cowles (M. A., LL. B.), iv, 431, 581; v, 275.  
 Mrs., i, 261; iii, 121.  
 Laydon family, iv, 73, 74, 75, 76.  
 Lazier, Dr., iv, 43.  
 Lea, Henry, "Gleanings of England" by, iii, 95.  
 J. Henry, iii, 148.  
 J. Sidney, v, 191, 195, 198.  
 Leach, Jane (Mrs.), iii, 615, 617, 619.  
 Phebe, v, 135.  
 Lead Mines in the Middle West, early, iii, 505-510.  
 Leadville, Col., v, 289.  
 League, standard length of a, iii, 557.  
 Lear, Benjamin L., letters of administration of the estate of Gen. Kosciuszko granted to, ii, 374.  
 Tobias, iii, 53.  
 Leare, John, iv, 98.  
 Learnard, Simon (Lieut.), iii, 57.  
 Ebenezer (Brig.-Gen.), Revolutionary service of, iii, 204, 206.  
 Leary, —, iv, 204.  
 Leavenworth, Brigade Maj., ii, 650.  
 Leavenworth (Kan.), iv, 78; Town Company, iii, 628.  
 Leaves, Ellen, iii, 607.  
 Lebanon, Conn., iii, 429; iv, 377; v, 134; birth of the American painter, John Trumbull, at, iii, 197; Dr. Wheelock's School in, iii, 378; old Philogrammatican Library at, i, 176, 177, 178, 179, 180, 181, 182, 183, 184, 185; O., ii, 691, 692.  
 Lebbeus, Alfred (Dr.), iv, 297.  
 Leblond, Aug. (Hon.), v, 177, 182.  
 Le Breton, George W., v, 527, 528, 533, 534.  
 Lechuguilla desert, ii, 41.  
 Lecompte, Chief Justice, iii, 629.  
 Lecompton (Kan.), Constitution, iii, 629, 635; history of, iii, 627-635; photographs of old buildings in, iii, 633; publication of the, iii, 629, 630, 631.  
 Le Despencer, Eleanor (De Clare), v, 584.  
 House of, v, 598.  
 Hugh, v, 584.  
 Margaret, v, 584, 585.  
 Philip (Sir), v, 584.  
 Ledyard, Capt., ii, 184, 514.  
 Colonel, v, 544.  
 Ebenezer, v, 548, 554.  
 Fanny, v, 554.  
 Guy Carlton, v, 554.  
 William (Col.), iv, 625, 626, 627, 629; v, 548, 549, 551, 552, 553, 554.  
 Youngs (Capt.), v, 548.  
 Lee, —, iii, 14.  
 Alice Hathaway, ii, 226.  
 Anne (Caldwell), iii, 458.  
 Arthur (Dr.), iv, 384; transcript of a letter written to the Earl of Hillsborough in 1768, by, ii, 659.  
 Caroline (Haskell), ii, 226.  
 Charles (Maj.-Gen.), iv, 565; v, 155.  
 Family, ii, 677; v, 71, 309.  
 Fitzhugh (Gen.), photograph of army near "White House," the estate of, iii, 18.  
 General, i, 55, 451, 586; iii, 251, 360; iv, 297; v, 6.  
 George Cabot, ii, 226.  
 Jack, iii, 458.  
 Jason (Rev.), v, 506, 516, 521, 522, 527, 528; photograph of, v, 538.  
 John Clarence, ode by, iv, 76.  
 "Light Horse" Harry, ii, 706; iv, 513; photograph of memorial to the boy bugler of, ii, 710.  
 Major, ii, 518; iii, 54.  
 Mary R. (Custis), iv, 503.  
 Richard Henry, i, 670; ii, 364; iv, 96, 100, 546; portrait of, iv, 57; Lee's life of, v, 51, 71.  
 Robert E. (Gen.), i, 81; iii, 239, 627; iv, 319, 502, 503; v, 187, 201; burial place of, iv, 336; Centenary of, i, 81; photograph of, iii, 22; birth of, iii, 22; graduation at West Point of, iii, 22; service in the Mexican War of, iii, 22; command of the Confederate army in the Civil War by, iii, 22; death of, iii, 22; photographs obtained within the Confederate lines by permission, iii, 38; surrender of, iv, 10, 332.  
 Samuel, iv, 557.  
 Thomas, iv, 99.  
 Thomas Ludwell (Col.), iv, 100.  
 Lee and Jackson, Julios' painting of last meeting of, v, 409, 410, 411.  
 Lee resolution in Declaration of Independence, iv, 147.  
 Leech, Maj., iii, 58.  
 Leeds, Cary (Capt.), v, 548.  
 Daniel, iii, 265.  
 Elizabeth (Latham), iv, 624.  
 John, iv, 624.  
 Mary, iv, 629.  
 Leete, —, i, 247.  
 William (Gov.), i, 248.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- Leeward Islands, i, 490, 491.  
 Le Fevre, ———, the painter, iii, 491.  
 Leffingwell, Elizabeth, iv, 401.  
     Family, iii, 385; iv, 402.  
     Mary (Bushnell), iv, 402.  
     Thomas, iv, 402.  
 Leffingwell and Pierpont, firm of, iv, 279.  
 Leffinwell, Ebenezer, iii, 278, 279.  
 Lefort, ———, reproduction of etching of  
     Christopher Columbus by, ii, 112.  
 Legge, Arthur Kaye (Capt.), iv, 276, 278.  
 Legion of Honor, palace of, v, 175.  
 Lehigh Canal, iv, 407.  
 Lehigh River, settlements on the, iii, 432;  
     iv, 117.  
 Lehman, ———, iv, 204.  
     Phillip Theodore, iv, 110.  
 Le Hunt, Adam, i, 525.  
 Leicester, Earl of, i, 521; iv, 364.  
 Leicester, Mass., iii, 121, 123; v, 146; photo-  
     graph of site of home of Peter Salem  
     at, v, 145.  
 Leicestershire, England, iii, 266; v, 130, 195,  
     426; Mead family of, iv, 448.  
 Leisler, Jacob, iv, 126; v, 388, 390, 432.  
 Leiter, L. Z., ii, 215.  
     Mary, ii, 26.  
 Le Jeune, iii, 518.  
     Pere, account of the Huron Indians by, ii,  
     378.  
 Leland, ——— (Rev.), iii, 85, 86.  
 Leland Stanford University, i, 22; iii, 491.  
 Lelande, Baptiste, trading expedition to  
     Santa Fe of, iii, 464.  
 Leland's Itinerary, iv, 354.  
 Lell, George, iii, 231.  
 Lely, Peter (Sir), iv, 623; portrait of Lewis  
     Latham, falconer to Charles I, said to  
     have been painted by, ii, 506; reproduc-  
     tion of miniature by, ii, 643; reproduc-  
     tion of portrait of Sir Charles Hobby  
     by, iii, 97.  
 Lemaire, ———, i, 683.  
     Joseph, i, 677.  
 Lemieux, Rudolphe, ii, 5.  
 Lemon, Jacob, ii, 209.  
     John, ii, 672.  
 Leney, ———, engraving by, iv, 92.  
 Lenox family, ii, 59.  
     Robert, i, 411, 412.  
 Lenox Library, New York City, i, 412, 432;  
     book plate of Gov. Lewis Morris at, ii,  
     120; early documents relating to Vir-  
     ginia in, i, 527, 529, 530, 531, 532, 534,  
     535; petition from Massachusetts to  
     Charles II at, ii, 122; rare narrative  
     of Georgia, at, ii, 123.  
 Lenox, Mass., i, 509, 511.  
 Lent, Charles, ii, 184.  
     Hendrick, ii, 184.  
     Jacob, ii, 184.  
 Lenthall, John, v, 606.  
 Lenton, Agnes, v, 349.  
     John, v, 349.  
 Leominster, Mass., i, 80; iii, 120.  
 Leonard, ——— (Rev.), iv, 372.  
     Abiel, iv, 515.  
     Captain, v, 508.  
     Colonel, ii, 350, 355.  
     George H., v, 230.  
     Sarah, iv, 376.  
 Leopold of Belgium, ii, 33; Order of, iii, 315.  
 Le Ray, ———, i, 750, 751, 759; ii, 597, 606-  
     611.  
     Charles (Marquis), ii, 597, 611, 612, 614.  
     Cornelia (De Gerdy), ii, 611.  
     Cornelia (Juhel), ii, 611.  
     Cornelia (Livingston), ii, 607.  
     Family, ii, 597, 601; American estate of,  
     ii, 606-611.  
     Grace (Coxe), ii, 597, 602, 604.  
 de Chaumont, Jacques Dontien, espousal of  
     the cause of the American Revolution  
     by, ii, 597, 598; reproduction of por-  
     trait of, ii, 599; transcript of letter  
     from John Adams to, ii, 600; tran-  
     script of letter to John Adams from,  
     ii, 600, 601; friendship with Benjamin  
     Franklin of, ii, 601; financial ruin  
     caused by the French Revolution of,  
     ii, 601; death of, ii, 601; Franklin's  
     eulogy in a letter to George Washing-  
     ton of, ii, 602.  
 James D., birth of, ii, 601; visit to Amer-  
     ica to effect settlement of claims of  
     French creditors by, ii, 602; marriage  
     of, ii, 602; attitude toward French  
     Revolution of, ii, 603; allegiance to  
     Emperor Napoleon of, ii, 603; repro-  
     ductions of portraits of, ii, 603, 604;  
     naturalization as an American citizen  
     of, ii, 604; negotiation of a European  
     loan to build the Erie Canal by, ii, 604;  
     encouragement of French immigration to  
     New York State by, ii, 605; friendship  
     with Joseph Bonaparte of, ii, 605;  
     home at Le Raysville, N. Y., of, ii, 606,  
     607; second marriage of, ii, 607; re-  
     production of home of, ii, 608; piety  
     and benevolence of, ii, 608, 609, 610;  
     friendship with John Adams of, ii, 610,  
     611; return to France and death of,  
     ii, 612.  
 Jenny (De Valosi), ii, 611.  
 Vincent, i, 749; ii, 597, 607; marriages of,  
     ii, 611; miniature of, ii, 614.  
 Le Raysville, N. Y., Le Ray de Chaumont es-  
     tate at, ii, 606-611.  
 Leslie, ———, i, 396.  
     Alexander (Earl of Levin and Melville), v,  
     54, 57, 66.  
     David (Rev.), v, 522, 527.  
     William (Hon.), v, 54.

# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- Lester, Amos, v, 548.  
 Daniel D., v, 548.  
 John (Ensign), v, 548.  
 Jonas, v, 548.  
 Wait, v, 548.
- Lestock, Richard (Commodore), command of a division of the English fleet in its attack on Cartagena by, ii, 319, 322, 329; transcript of Admiral Vernon's instructions for the division of the fleet under command of, ii, 333; councils of war signed by, ii, 334, 335, 338.
- Leston, Kent, England, iii, 291.
- Letterman, Jonathan (Dr.), v, 374.
- Letters from early American Naval Officers, ii, 106, 107.
- Letters from early settlers in America, ii, 97-100.
- Letters, news carried before the advent of newspapers by means of, ii, 493, 494.
- Letters of an American lady written in 1784, transcript of, iii, 441-446.
- Leutze, Emmanuel, painting by, iv, 24, 25.
- Leverett, John (Maj.-Gen.), i, 122; old print of battery erected at Boston by, ii, 493.
- Levin, Earl of, v, 54.
- Levington, Maj., ii, 520.
- Levins, Esther, ii, 308.  
 Fanny, ii, 308.  
 John (Capt.), ii, 308.  
 Joseph, ii, 308.  
 Matilda, ii, 308.  
 Nancy, ii, 308.
- Levy, Vice-Admiral, ii, 171, 175.
- Lewes, Del., iii, 560.
- Lewis, —, i, 235, 437, 467-473, 476, 477, 479, 481, 482; iv, 602.  
 Andrew (Gen.), ii, 210, 276, 279; iii, 284.  
 Bettie, i, 372.  
 B. L. (Hon.), iii, 567.  
 Col., i, 59; ii, 520; iii, 54, 56, 57.  
 David M., i, 751.  
 Eleanor (Bowles), iii, 288.  
 Eleanor (Custis), ii, 178.  
 Eleanor P. (Mrs.), v, 186.  
 Elizabeth (Jones), v, 471.  
 Elizabeth (Warner), inscription on tomb of, iii, 287.  
 Fielding, i, 372.  
 Isabella (—), iii, 288.  
 James, iii, 127.  
 Jane (Strother), v, 471.  
 John, iii, 287, 288; v, 471.  
 Joseph (Lieut.), v, 548.  
 Lawrence, i, 372.  
 Mrs., ii, 178.  
 Mary (Chiswell), inscription on tomb of, iii, 288.  
 Meriwether, iv, 219, 220; portrait of, v, 510.  
 Minnie (Carter), iv, 602.  
 Morgan (Judge), ii, 53.  
 R. Byrd, iv, 89.
- Samuel, iii, 127.  
 Thomas, i, 288; v, 471.  
 Warner (Lieut.), iii, 286, 288.
- Lewis and Clark expedition to the Northwest, i, 467, 468, 469, 470, 471, 472, 473, 474, 476, 477, 478, 479, 481, 483; iii, 509; v, 500, 505, 521; photographs of route of, v, 495, 498; portraits of leaders of, v, 510; photograph of only living witness of arrival of, v, 521.
- Lewisburg (Pa.), University, iv, 297.
- Lewisburg, W. Va., Camp Union at, ii, 278.
- Lewiston (Me.) Journal, transcript from article on Commodore Samuel Tucker in, iii, 439, 440.
- Lexington Alarm, ii, 299; iii, 202, 209; iv, 136; v, 305; battle of, i, 11, 74, 124, 321, 376, 377, 378, 434, 442, 505, 669, 678, 704, 705; ii, 66, 434, 647, 704; iii, 133, 202, 203, 209, 211, 212, 248, 298, 379; iv, 245, 257, 297, 488, 561, 587, 625; v, 134, 140, 144, 158, 187, 303, 305, 454, 565, 634; engravings of battle of, iv, 60, 227; first account of the battle of, iv, 65-72; first American battleship, the, i, 669; photograph of drum used at battle of, iv, 105; transcript of Oliver Wendell Holmes' poem on the battle of, iii, 128.
- Lexington Historical Society, photograph of historic treasure preserved by, iv, 105.
- Lexington, Ky., settlement of, i, 665; Mass., i, 124; iii, 123, 124; old Clark house at, iv, 135; photograph of old Clark house at, iv, 136; outbreak of the Revolution at, iv, 68, 69, 70, 71; Va., i, 81; iii, 22; iv, 319, 327, 334; Washington and Lee University at, i, 209; photograph of, at, iv, 502.
- Leyden, Holland, iv, 284, 388, 451, 473, 476; v, 420; Pilgrims in, iv, 485; University of, v, 388.
- Libby Prison, ii, 37.
- Liberal Party in England, first use of the name, ii, 341.
- Liberia, Africa, i, 79; colony of freed American negroes in, iii, 621-626; organization of free negro colony in, iv, 198, 200, 202, 205, 206, 211, 213; plan for colonization of, iii, 454.
- Liberty, founding of patriotic society of Daughters of, ii, 365; patriotic society of Sons of, ii, 363, 364, 365.
- Lick, James, bequest for the erection of a monument to the author of the "Star-Spangled Banner" by, iii, 166.
- Lick Observatory, University of California, article by Director of the, iv, 13.
- Licking County, Ohio, ii, 307.
- Licking Summit, Ohio, opening of the Ohio canal at, ii, 691.
- Lieber, Francis (Prof.), iv, 7.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- "Life," reproduction of cartoons originally published in the comic weekly, ii, 218, 220, 221, 222.
- Lifeboat Cove, iii, 334.
- Lightfoot family, iii, 286.
- Philip, iii, 286.
- Lightning Rod, first European, ii, 600.
- Ligonier Valley, Pa., iii, 218.
- Liguama, Jamaica, Parish of, iv, 35.
- Lili, ———, ii, 421.
- Lillie, John, iii, 54.
- Lilly's Abridgment Quartos, i, 184; Latin Grammar, i, 719.
- Lima, Governing Lords of the Royal Council of, iii, 176.
- Limerick, Ireland, County of, i, 170.
- Lincoln, ——— (Hobbs), v, 190.
- Abraham (President), i, 97, 98, 100, 135, 137, 157, 440, 585; ii, 214, 254, 434, 596; iii, 2-4, 12, 13-15, 360, 459; iv, 214, 524, 549, 631; v, 3, 192, 195, 223, 626; appointment of United States Judge for the district of West Virginia by, ii, 211; assassination of, ii, 245; iv, 213; bas-relief in use on national currency of the head of, iv, 4; biography of, ii, 245; bronze medal in commemoration of anniversary of, iii, 151; call for volunteers by, iv, 558; centenary of the birth of, iii, 1; code of warfare promulgated by, iv, 7; collection containing rare portrait of, iii, 251; early life of, iii, 629; efforts to plant colonies of freed negroes of, iv, 200-213; Emancipation Proclamation of, ii, 554; first call for volunteers by, ii, 250; Gettysburg speech of, ii, 534; inauguration of, ii, 245; last photograph of, iii, 25; medal in commemoration of centennial of, iv, 459; photograph of Gen. McClellan and, iii, 20; photograph taken at Antietam of, iii, 19; portraits of, v, 199, 200, 202-209, 112-114; portraits of Cabinet officers of, v, 210, 211; speech made in Congress by, ii, 615; statue of, ii, 246; study of ancestry of, v, 187-198.
- Anne (Bird), v, 190.
- Bathsheba (Herring), v, 192, 195.
- Benjamin (Gen.), birth of, iii, 209; portrait of, iv, 57; service in the Revolution of, iii, 209; secretaryship in Washington's cabinet of, iii, 209; death of, iii, 209.
- Countess of, ii, 494.
- Daniel, v, 191.
- Earl of, i, 204; v, 139, 153.
- Edward, v, 190, 191, 192, 198.
- Elizabeth (Remching), v, 190, 191, 192, 198.
- Family, v, 188-198.
- Fanny (Levins), ii, 308.
- Governor, iv, 416.
- Hannah (Salter), v, 192, 196, 197.
- Henry, v, 190.
- John (Rev., Sir), v, 189.
- Joseph, ii, 308.
- Levi, iv, 415.
- Margery (Dunham), v, 190.
- Mary (Shipley), v, 192.
- Mordecai (Jr.), v, 192, 196, 197.
- Mrs., v, 200.
- Nancy (Hanks), iv, 549; marriage and ancestry of, v, 192-195.
- Nicholas (Rev.), v, 189.
- Richard, v, 190, 191, 192, 198.
- Robert, v, 190, 191.
- Robert T. (Hon.), daguerreotype of President Lincoln now in possession of, v, 199.
- Samuel, v, 191, 192, 198.
- Sarah (Bush), v, 193.
- Sarah (Jones), v, 192, 198.
- Thomas, v, 191-195.
- Thomas ("Tad"), photograph of President Lincoln taken with his son, v, 212.
- William Wallace, v, 212.
- Lincoln-Douglas debate, iv, 631.
- Lincoln Farm Association, v, 193.
- Lincoln Museum, Washington, D. C., reproductions of portraits from, v, 209, 213.
- Lincoln, Neb., account of documents, regarding first American prohibition laws, preserved at, iv, 397, 398.
- Lincoln Sea, iii, 646.
- Lincolne family, blazons of arms of the, v, 190, 191.
- Lincoln's Ancestry, announcement of publication of, v, 321; publication, v, 187, 413.
- Lincoln's History of Worcester, Mass., iv, 68.
- Lincolnshire, England, v, 189, 301, 348, 349, 584; Cope family of, iii, 190; families and estates of, ii, 95, 96; Visitation of, v, 301.
- Lincorne, Samuel, v, 191.
- Lind, Jennie, i, 626.
- Lindall, Elizabeth, iii, 96.
- James, iii, 96.
- Lindsborg, Kan., Bethany College at, ii, 251.
- Lindsey, Earl of, v, 595.
- Lineages in America, historic, v, 293-311.
- Lines, Berys, i, 94.
- Lingan, Miss, i, 79.
- Lingard, Richard (Rev., Dr.), article on and transcripts from first book printed in New York City written by, iii, 265-274.
- Linn, Edith Willis, iii, 441.
- Elizabeth, i, 238.
- John B. (Hon.), iv, 110.
- John Blair (Dr.), i, 239.
- Lewis Field (Senator), v, 521, 522; portrait of, v, 523.
- William (Dr.), i, 238.
- Linnaeus, ———, iv, 575.
- Linsey, Earl of, i, 204.

THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- Linton, England, iv, 358.  
 Lintot, ———, i, 350.  
     Bernard, i, 352.  
 Lippe-Detmold, announcement of Department of Journal of American History for Genealogical Research in, v, 322.  
 Lippincott, James Dundas, ii, 96.  
     Richard (Capt.), iii, 307.  
 Lippitt, Charles Warren (Gov.), ii, 511, 512.  
     Christopher (Col.), ii, 510.  
     Henry (Gov.), ii, 511, 512.  
 Lisa, Emanuel, i, 234.  
 Lisbon, O., i, 27; Portugal, i, 307, 308; ii, 267.  
 Lispernard, ———, iii, 55; brewery in New York City of, ii, 355.  
 Litchfield, Earl of, v, 187.  
 Litchfield, Conn., i, 74, 506, 684, 717, 719, 724; ii, 527; iv, 599; Bethlehem Meeting House near, i, 719; inoculation for smallpox of Revolutionary soldiers at, i, 720, 721; reproduction of photograph of gravestone at, iv, 296.  
 Litchfield County, Conn., i, 551, 554; ii, 343; iv, 301, 439, 596.  
 Literary Geminae, i, 154.  
 Literature, article on, iv, 20; Nobel prize for, ii, 36.  
 Lithuania, Poland, birth of Kosciuszko at, ii, 369.  
 Little, Col., iii, 278.  
     Dr., ii, 529.  
     Family, ii, 307; iv, 149.  
     John, v, 455.  
     Nathaniel, ii, 307.  
 Little Alleghany Mountains, iii, 564.  
 Little Anamessecks River, iv, 308.  
 Little Antietam River, ii, 463.  
 Little Baddow, England, v, 243.  
 Little Beard, Indian, iii, 433.  
 Little Big Horn, massacre of Custer's battalion on the, iii, 227.  
 Little Blue River, ii, 684.  
 Little Britain, London, England, Parish of, iv, 31.  
 Little Butte, on Big Little Horn, Indian massacre of Custer's battalion at, iii, 227.  
 Little Cacapon River, W. Va., early settlements on the, ii, 210.  
 Little Convent, Flanders, the, v, 402.  
 Little Hockhocking, O., ii, 306.  
 Little Hunting Creek, Va., iv, 98.  
 Little Kenawha River, ii, 314.  
 Little Maquoketa River, iii, 508.  
 Little Miami River, iv, 427.  
 Little Rock, Ark., iii, 90.  
 Little Sandy River, ii, 145.  
 Little Tallasee, Alabama, ii, 157, 160, 161, 162, 163, 164; journey of Alexander McGillivray to confer with President Washington regarding the Creek Indians from, ii, 156.  
 Littlecote, Wiltshire, England, v, 584.  
 Littleton, Mass., iii, 124.  
 Livermore Valley, Cal., iii, 396.  
 Liverpool, England, i, 260, 262, 263, 264, 276, 308; v, 247, 248, 251, 252, 262.  
 Livingston, ———, i, 40; ii, 548, 553; iv, 40, 219, 575; v, 289.  
     Alfred, iv, 38, 39, 46.  
     Amelia, iv, 38.  
     Ann, iv, 39, 46.  
     Brigade Maj., ii, 350, 351, 352, 355.  
     Chancellor, i, 397, 405, 406, 411, 415, 416, 431; ii, 53; v, 301; importing of sheep to New York by, ii, 61.  
     Charles, iv, 39.  
     Cornelia, ii, 607.  
     Eliza, iv, 39, 46.  
     Family, announcement of publication containing chapter on the, v, 316; vault, Trinity Churchyard, New York City, i, 395, 430; ii, 62.  
     Frances (Bayard), iv, 38.  
     Governor, i, 76, 77; ii, 306.  
     Harriet, i, 421; iv, 38, 39.  
     James, iv, 38.  
     John, iv, 45.  
     John (Col.), iv, 143.  
     John R., i, 428.  
     Judith, iv, 42.  
     Lieut., iv, 348.  
     Lydia, iv, 39.  
     Maria, iv, 38, 39.  
     Mary (Winthrop), iv, 143.  
     Philip I., iv, 38, 40, 45.  
     Robert, i, 44; v, 388.  
     Robert R., i, 418; negotiations for Louisiana Purchase by, iv, 609-616; transcript of agreement made by, ii, 165.  
     Walter, i, 421.  
     William, iv, 38, 39.  
     William (Gov.), iii, 569.  
 Livingston Manor, N. Y., i, 504; v, 301.  
 Livingstone, explorations in Africa of, ii, 38.  
 Llanddewi, Cardigan, Wales, v, 307.  
 Llano Estacado, iv, 212.  
 Llewellyn, Prince of Wales, v, 317.  
 Llombrissonet, Glamorganshire, Wales, ii, 109.  
 Lloyd, Capt., ii, 136.  
     Walter, iii, 604.  
 Lloyd's Neck, L. I., iv, 128, 129.  
 Llyn, Carnarvonshire, North Wales, v, 307.  
 Lobb, on Fevers, i, 185.  
 Lobos Creek, Cal., early Spanish explorers on the, iii, 175; fortifying by the United States government of the mouth of, iii, 175.  
 Lochy, Archibald (Col.), iv, 604.  
 Lock, Eleanor (Bowles), iii, 288.  
     Family, iv, 149.  
     William, iii, 288.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- Locke, John, attempt to make political power in America dependent upon hereditary rank by, ii, 121; autograph of, ii, 121; portrait of, ii, 121.
- Locklin, Silas C., ii, 251.
- Loeket, —, ii, 136.
- Lockwood, —, v, 131.
- Capt., i, 446, 447, 448.
- Daniel, i, 95.
- Edward, iv, 624.
- Elizabeth (Masters), iv, 624.
- Samuel, i, 95; iii, 386.
- Locomotive, invention of the, iv, 6.
- Locquerie, Lord of, v, 404.
- Locust Street, Philadelphia, i, 656.
- Lodecota, Tremington, England, iv, 358.
- Lodge, —, i, 674.
- Henry Cabot (Senator), iv, 469; oration at dedication of monument to the Pilgrims delivered by, iv, 487-490.
- Loeb, William, ii, 176; iii, 359.
- Logan, John A., ii, 215.
- The Cayuga Indian chief, ii, 391.
- Logansport, Ind., ii, 37.
- Loire River, France, ii, 601.
- Lollards, expulsion from Boston, Mass., of, iii, 187; settlement in Rhode Island of, iii, 187; transcript from a document of the, iii, 187; expulsion from Massachusetts Bay Colony of the, iii, 192, 194, 196.
- London, England, i, 35, 155, 157, 262, 273, 274, 275, 276, 371, 396, 399, 400, 406, 510, 519, 521, 522, 526, 760; ii, 2, 48, 52, 176, 190, 318, 399, 503, 611, 623, 655; iii, 92, 93, 95, 96, 99, 226, 265, 378, 427, 436, 446, 476, 500, 558, 559, 604; iv, 32, 66, 94, 126, 279, 283, 450, 452, 453, 476, 477, 483, 582, 583; v, 117, 189, 253, 307, 349, 363, 403, 407, 418, 453, 607; American Legation in 1784 at, v, 476; an alderman of, iii, 410; an early physician of, iv, 448, 449; at close of 16th century, i, 213; autograph of first Royal Governor of Colony of Maryland preserved in Public Record Office at, ii, 126; Bancroft family of, v, 303; Bishop of, iii, 284; v, 240; death of Benedict Arnold in, iii, 209; early trade with New England of, iii, 92; first English newspaper printed at, ii, 492; first wireless message across the Atlantic sent to, ii, 15; fleeing of French refugees after the Revolution to, ii, 52; galleries of, ii, 119; guilds of, i, 213; Hakluyt Society in, iii, 59; journey by stage coach to, i, 315; Lord Mayor of, ii, 82; v, 299; Lyceum Club of, iv, 310; meeting of Interparliamentary Union at, iii, 476; merchant adventurers of, iv, 249, 251; Middle Temple in, ii, 53; Moore family in, iv, 31; Parish of Little Britain in, iv, 31; old taverns of, i, 213; parish of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields in, ii, 506; portrait of John Locke in the National Portrait Gallery at, ii, 121; purchase of pistols used in the Hamilton-Burr duel in, ii, 55; Record Office in Chancery Lane in, iv, 284; reproductions of photographs of Coronation Chair and Crown, jewels at, v, 170, 172; portrait in National Portrait Gallery in, iv, 58; Rev. Cotton Mather's visit for the purpose of obtaining a new charter for Massachusetts to, ii, 494; Tower of, i, 398; iv, 371; v, 595; triple portrait of Cardinal Richelieu in National Gallery at, ii, 118; visit of Gov. Edward Winslow of Plymouth Colony to, ii, 126, 127; Company, the, i, 10, 241, 527; iii, 556, 557, 558; iv, 97, 142, 449; granting of second charter of Virginia to the, ii, 123; settlement of Jamestown, Va., by the, i, 565.
- Londonderry, Ireland, i, 73, 618; iii, 81; N. H., i, 73; iii, 379; v, 473; Pa., iv, 443.
- Lone Star Republic, ii, 553.
- Long, —, ii, 387, 394.
- Captain, ii, 332.
- Colonel, iii, 210.
- Crawford W. (Dr.), i, 30.
- Long Branch, N. J., iii, 298, 305.
- Long Falls, now Carthage, N. Y., ii, 607.
- Longfellow, Henry Wadsworth, i, 64, 203; iii, 392; iv, 20; bas-relief of, i, 64; Centenary of birth of, i, 64; fac-simile of manuscript of poem by, iii, 586-589; photograph of home of, iv, 134; photograph of statue of, iii, 9.
- Long Ferry Tavern, on the Raritan River, reproduction of drawing of the, v, 439.
- Long Island, i, 288, 445, 722, 737, 738; ii, 66; iv, 38, 46, 115, 127, 128, 129, 130, 379, 433; v, 258, 262, 440, 444, 450; Battle of, i, 342, 720; iii, 300; iv, 245, 341; v, 100; British soldiers during Revolution in, i, 458; burning of Long Beach Hotel on, ii, 35; description from a rare document of New Netherlands of, iii, 154-156; early settlement from Mass. Colony on, v, 363; early settlers in Conn. from, iv, 452; emigration of Quakers and Baptists to, v, 196, 197; Historical Society of, iv, 137; old drawing of site of New York City from the, iii, 576, 577; occupation by Washington's army of, iii, 300; Onderdonk family of, iv, 35; Presbytery of, iv, 379; Revolutionary army on, ii, 350, 351, 514, 517, 520, 527; iii, 54, 55; Smith estate on, v, 475; Long Island Sound, i, 401, 405, 415, 446, 545, 706; iv, 433, 623, 631; battle of the War of 1812 on,

# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- (Long Island Sound)  
 ii, 223, 224; first teamboat on, i, 429;  
 Revolutionary action on, v, 550-560;  
 photograph of battlefield on, v, 561;  
 Van Boerum family of, iv, 394; Willett  
 family of, ii, 509.
- Long, Maj., i, 437.
- Long Meadow, in Springfield, Mass., iii, 121.
- Long Parliament, the, iv, 250.
- Long, Peter, iii, 117.
- Longlands, English estate of, v, 116.
- Longley, Lieut.-Col., ii, 354, 516, 652; iii, 54,  
 278, 582.
- Longman, Evelyn Beatrice, photographs of  
 bas-reliefs by, iii, 182, 183, 184.
- Longmans, publishing house of, iii, 187.
- Longstone Street, Ghent, Flanders, v, 404.
- Longstreet's charge at Gettysburg, iv, 558.
- Longstreth, Joseph, i, 36.
- Longworth, ———, i, 427.
- Nicholas, ii, 226.
- Susan (Walker), ii, 226.
- Loomis, Burdette, iv, 298; reproduction of  
 family portraits by permission of, iv,  
 288, 289.
- Charles Battell, iv, 298.
- Chauncey L. (Rev.), iv, 297.
- Dwight (Judge), iv, 298.
- Eben Jenks (Prof.), iv, 297.
- Elias (LL. D. Prof.), iv, 284.
- Elisha (Prof.), iii, 146.
- Elisha (Rev.), iv, 297.
- Elisha Scott (Ph. D.), iv, 283.
- Elizabeth (Mrs.), reproduction of silhou-  
 ette of, iv, 288.
- Family, iii, 146; iv, 631; Association, iv,  
 298; researches in England on the, iv,  
 283-298.
- Francis B. (Hon.), iv, 298.
- Frederick B. (Prof.), iv, 298.
- George (Rev.), iv, 297.
- George W. (Supt.), iv, 298.
- Ham, silhouette of, iv, 289; silhouette of  
 wife of, iv, 288.
- Harriet Allyn (Mrs.), portrait of, iv, 288.
- Henry (Rev.), iv, 297.
- Hiram B., iv, 298.
- Isaac Newton (Prof.), iv, 297.
- John, fac-simile of English Church records  
 showing autograph of, iv, 291.
- John H. (Hon.), iv, 297.
- John Mason (Col.), iv, 298.
- John (Prof.), iv, 297.
- Joseph, i, 327; iii, 146; photograph of Eng-  
 lish church in which took place the  
 marriage of, iv, 282; immigration to  
 America of, iv, 283; ancestry of, iv,  
 284; descendants of, iv, 286, 290; rec-  
 ords bearing signature of, iv, 292, 293;  
 photograph of American homestead  
 built by, iv, 295.
- Justin Ralph (Rev.), iv, 297.
- Laurus, iv, 297.
- Levi C., iv, 297.
- Mahlon (Dr.), iv, 297.
- Mary (White), iii, 146; iv, 282, 283, 286.
- Nathaniel, iv, 377.
- Odiah, portrait of, iv, 289.
- Odiah (Mrs.), portrait of, iv, 288.
- Loomis House, Windsor, Conn., i, 327.
- Loomis Institute, Windsor, Conn., iv, 295,  
 298.
- Loockermans family, announcement of pub-  
 lication containing chapter on the, v,  
 316.
- Lookout Mountain, ii, 523; photograph taken  
 before the battle of, iii, 364.
- Lopez, Narciso, ii, 427.
- Lord, ——— (Taylor), v, 134.
- Alice Frost, iii, 435.
- Benjamin (Dr.), iv, 402.
- Rev., v, 134.
- Family, announcement of publication of  
 genealogy containing reproduction in  
 color of arms of the, v, 322.
- Maj., ii, 520.
- Lord Drummore's War in W. Va., v, 99.
- Lords, House of, English Liberal Party's ef-  
 fort to abolish the, ii, 26.
- Lorenz, H. A. (Dr.), ii, 667.
- Loreto, Presidio of, iii, 398.
- L'Orient, France, i, 396.
- Lorimer, George Horace, i, 439.
- Loring, Capt., i, 757.
- Charles H., death of, ii, 36.
- Daniel, ii, 307.
- Jonathan (Lieut.-Col.), Revolutionary ser-  
 vices of, iii, 205.
- Lorraine, accumulation of wealth by, iii, 41;  
 Duke of, v, 335, 336; emigration to  
 America from, ii, 276; portrait of  
 geographer who made map of the  
 world in 1507 in, v, 333; account of  
 historic map produced in, v, 335-337;  
 facsimile of imprint-mark of Gymnase  
 Vosgien in, v, 338; painting of geog-  
 rapher of, v, 339; map of the world  
 made in, v, 342, 343; historic building  
 and church in, v, 344, 345.
- Los Angeles, Cal., i, 617, 620; iii, 398; iv,  
 261; v, 383, 384, 385, 423; derivation  
 of the name of, ii, 524; photograph of  
 work of sculptor of, iii, 180; reproduc-  
 tions of mural paintings in the resi-  
 dence of Gen. Harrison Grey Otis at,  
 iii, 102; 103; reproductions of photo-  
 graphs taken by C. C. Pierce & Com-  
 pany of, iii, 105, 107, 109, 111.
- Los Angeles River, ii, 524; iii, 110.
- Los Palacios, Spain, iii, 61.
- Los Pozos de en Medio, ii, 41.
- Lossing, ———, i, 661; ii, 123; v, 86; "Har-  
 per's Cyclopedia of U. S. History" by,  
 iv, 382.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- Lossing, "Field Book" by, iii, 205, 208, 209, 210, 212, 213, 215, 379.
- Lossing's History of the U. S., v, 162.
- Lost Springs, Kan., photograph of monument marking the old Santa Fe Trail at, iii, 467.
- Lott, Colonel, ii, 185; Revolutionary militia of, ii, 353.
- Lottery, authorization by Congress, for the purpose of obtaining funds for the Revolution of a, ii, 627.
- Loudoun County, Va., iii, 619; v, 483.
- Loudoun, ———, ii, 394.
- Loughborough, Lord, iv, 438.
- Loughridge, ———, v, 89.
- Louis XI., ii, 601; v, 402; XII., ii, 601; XIII., i, 24; XIV., i, 24; ii, 167; iii, 79, 284; iv, 124; v, 175; French dominion of Louisiana in America taken possession of in the name of, ii, 213; revocation of Edict of Nantes by, iv, 123, 125; XV., i, 24; ii, 598; v, 287; XVI., i, 24; ii, 598, 599, 603, 606, 612; iii, 307, 308, 539; iv, 124; v, 175.
- Louisburg, Canada, first siege by English of, v, 17-32; Gilmore's Report on N. H. troops at siege of, v, 23; Cape Breton, siege of, iii, 215; v, 151, 152, 162; capture of, ii, 400; expedition against, i, 182; v, 74; siege and capture of, i, 704; iv, 380; diary of the chaplain of the expedition of 1745 against, iii, 119, 127.
- Louisiana, i, 14, 24; ii, 213, 592; iii, 622; iv, 212; admission into the Union of, i, 14; an early American artist of, v, 409, 410; reproduction of work by an early artist of, v, 411; attempt of Aaron Burr to establish an empire in, v, 565-570, 575-577; cane brake in, ii, 24; ceding to Spain of, iii, 463; Colonial mail route to, v, 450; Colonization Society, colonizing of Liberia, Africa, with negroes by, iii, 621, 622; danger of an Indian invasion in the Mexican war of, ii, 620; development of sugar industry of, i, 652; French territory of, v, 18; Province of, iii, 508; Purchase of, i, 437; ii, 59, 309, 548, 553, 554, 558, 592, 627; iii, 617; iv, 214, 219, 220, 609-616; v, 287, 289, 500; centennial of the, iv, 616; Exposition, i, 472; U. S. Commissioners who received the, iv, 616; Randolph family of, iv, 29; self-government of slaves of a planter of, iii, 621-626, Southern hospitality and aristocracy of old, i, 352; State Historical Association, ii, 155; University of, iii, 233, 555; iv, 197; v, 409, 410; painting in the, v, 411.
- Louisville, Ky., i, 343, 344, 350, 607, 688; iv, 195, 561, 564; early social life at, i, 343; early Sunday observance in, i, 668; Herald, i, 380; Hospital College of Medicine in, iv, 29; laying out and first settlement of, i, 668; transcript from tribute to Abraham Lincoln by Col. Henry Watterson of, iii, 16.
- Lount, ———, v, 217.
- Louth, Ireland, v, 513.
- Louvain, Flanders, v, 398; France, v, 183.
- Louvre, Paris, France, the, v, 174; statue of Lafayette erected by American school children in court of the, ii, 550.
- Love, W. E. (Capt.), gold mining expedition in N. Mex., under command of, iii, 547.
- Love's "Navigation of the Connecticut River," iv, 408, 409, 410, 411, 412, 414, 415.
- Lovelace, Francis (Gov.), i, 245; v, 430, 431.
- Loveland, Ashal, i, 230.
- Loveless, ———, ii, 150.
- Lovell Family, ii, 264.
- Patience, i, 163.
- Lovewell, Maj., iii, 124.
- Low, Anthony, autograph of, ii, 447, 510.
- John Wilson, autograph of, ii, 446.
- Philip (Maj.), ii, 510.
- Samuel (Capt.), ii, 510.
- Lowell, James, iii, 452.
- James Russell, iv, 12.
- John, v, 156.
- Percival (Prof.), i, 576.
- Lowell's "Hessians," v, 65.
- Lower Ferry, N. Y., v, 440.
- Lower Holcombe, Exminster, England, iv, 358.
- Lower Norfolk, Va., v, 461.
- Lower Tale, Hairidge, England, iv, 358.
- Lowland Cottage, Gloucester Co., Va., iii, 285; photograph of, iii, 296.
- Lowndes, Lloyd (Gov.), ii, 210.
- Lowry, Susan C., iv, 602.
- Thomas S., ii, 130.
- Lowville, N. Y., ii, 613.
- Loyal Legion, Military Order of the, v, 97.
- Loyd, Dr., iv, 271.
- Lubeck, announcement of Department of Journal of American History for Genealogical Research in, v, 322.
- Lucas, Edward, ii, 209.
- Robert (Gov.), ii, 210.
- Lucayan Indians, iii, 67, 76; conversion to Christianity of the, iii, 77; 79.
- Lucier, Etienne, v, 534.
- Lucy, Barbara, i, 522; v, 98.
- Thomas (Sir), i, 522; v, 98.
- Lud, Gaultier, founding of Gymnase Vosgien by, v, 335; photograph of building oc-

THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- (Lud, Gaultier)  
 cupied by, the Gymnase founded by,  
 v, 344.  
 Nicholas, v, 333, 344.  
 Ludington, Abigail, i, 498.  
 Capt., i, 499.  
 Colonel, i, 500, 502, 503, 504, 505, 506, 507,  
 508.  
 Elisha, i, 498.  
 Ellen, i, 508.  
 Henry (Col.), i, 497, 498, 499, 501, 503,  
 504.  
 Mary (Knowles), i, 508.  
 Rebecca, i, 502.  
 Sheriff, i, 499.  
 Sibbell, i, 502, 505.  
 William, i, 508.  
 Ludington Mill, Patterson, N. Y., i, 508.  
 Ludlam, ———, iv, 577.  
 Ludlow Family, i, 65; ii, 75.  
 Roger, ii, 479.  
 Robert Fulton, i, 392, 398, 399, 400, 407.  
 Ludwell, Philip (Col.), iii, 417, 423, 427.  
 (Mrs.), iii, 427.  
 Ludwig, John George, v, 84.  
 Mary ("Molly Pitcher"), photographs of  
 home of, v, 81, 92; photograph of  
 memorial erected to, v, 82; researches  
 regarding life of, v, 83-95; photo-  
 graphs of gravestone of, v, 94, 96;  
 photographs of famous well and  
 pitcher of, v, 96.  
 Lumipisoe, now New Haven, Conn., ii, 176.  
 Luist, Robert (Capt.), v, 442.  
 Lukeman, August, bronze statue by, ii, 239;  
 sculpture by, iii, 484, 522, 535.  
 Lum, Benjamin C., i, 183.  
 David (Jr.), i, 183.  
 Lumber trade in Penn. and N. Y., iv, 118,  
 119.  
 Lumberton, N. C., settlement of, iv, 580.  
 Lummyus, Krysten (Jackson), iv, 284.  
 Krysten (Pasfield), iv, 284.  
 Thomas, iv, 284.  
 Lundy's Lane, battle of, iv, 516; v, 228.  
 Lunenburg, Mass., iii, 120; Va., iii, 454.  
 Lunsford, Thomas (Sir), iv, 98.  
 Lieutenant, iii, 381.  
 Lupus, Hugh, Earl of Chester, i, 521.  
 Lurg, Ireland, Barony of, ii, 666.  
 Lusitania, new record made by giant tur-  
 bine steamer, the, ii, 12.  
 Luther, iv, 124, 472; v, 359.  
 Luther, President, iii, 360.  
 Lutheran Church, New York City, old, iv,  
 30.  
 Lutheran Synod of North America, death of  
 head of, ii, 36.  
 Luttrell, ———, iv, 548.  
 Colonel, i, 54.  
 John, iv, 547.  
 Luzerne County, Pa., iv, 116, 434; v, 119,  
 120; purchase of land by Dr. Robert  
 H. Rose in, i, 748.  
 Luzon, Philippine Islands, ii, 559.  
 Lycoming County, Pa., iv, 113, 115, 119.  
 Lyconine Creek, iv, 114.  
 Lydd, England, iv, 447.  
 Lydenhurst, Lord, i, 262.  
 Lydia, i, 372.  
 Lyham, England, Lord of, v, 471.  
 Lyman, Elizabeth, iv, 376.  
 Hannah, iv, 377.  
 H. S., work on Indian Names by, v, 515.  
 Hepzibah (Ford), iv, 377.  
 Major-General, v, 153.  
 Phineas (Gen.), iii, 113, 115; construction  
 of Ft. Edward under supervision of,  
 iii, 204.  
 Richard, iv, 376, 377.  
 William (Hon.), i, 313.  
 Lyme, Conn., i, 515; v, 461; an old family  
 of, iv, 629.  
 Lynch, ———, iv, 528.  
 Lynchburg, Va., Episcopal Convention at, i,  
 663.  
 Lynde, Louise H. (Mrs.), i, 656.  
 Mary, iii, 100.  
 Samuel, iii, 93, 100.  
 Lyndhurst, Lord, v, 367.  
 Lynedock, Lord, i, 265.  
 Lynn, Mass., i, 334; iii, 50, 126; v, 303; an-  
 nouncement of publication of geneal-  
 ogy of descendants of William Cow-  
 dery of, v, 321; Institution for Sav-  
 ings, i, 686; prohibition in, ii, 12.  
 Lynnfield, Mass., v, 303.  
 Lyon, ——— (Rev.), ii, 132.  
 Gen., engraving of death of, v, 45.  
 Patrick, ii, 355.  
 William, iii, 604.  
 Lyons, France, i, 406.



# M

- McAlpine, Capt., i, 447, 451.  
 John, ii, 354.
- McArthur, ———, ii, 684; iii, 618.  
 Gen., i, 732.
- McArthur's Regiment of War of 1812, iii, 614.
- Mauley, George, v, 87.  
 Mary (Mrs.), v, 88, 89.
- McBeth, Jean, i, 656.
- McCarty, Dwight G. (A. M., LL. B.), iii, 217;  
 "The Territorial Governors in the Old  
 Northwest" by, iii, 223.
- McCauley, George, v, 87.  
 James A. (Rev., D. D.), v, 90.  
 Mary ("Molly Pitcher"), house of, v, 82;  
 photograph of memorial erected to, v,  
 82; researches regarding, v, 83-95; re-  
 productions of photographs of grave  
 of, v, 94, 96.
- McCharlesworth, John (Maj.), v, 105.
- McClanahan, ———, expedition through the  
 Southwest of, iii, 465.
- McCleaster, Frederick, v, 94.  
 John, v, 94.  
 Mary E., v, 94.  
 Polly (Hays), v, 94, 95.
- McCleave, Capt., ii, 516; iii, 54.
- McClellan, George Brinton (Gen.), i, 218, 228;  
 monument in memory of, i, 606; re-  
 production of Civil War photograph  
 showing the passing of part of the  
 army of, iii, 256; reproduction of pho-  
 tograph of President Lincoln and, iii,  
 20; reproduction of photograph of  
 President Lincoln bidding farewell at  
 Antietam to, iii, 12.
- Mayor, election of, ii, 20.
- McClenahan, P. E., ii, 669.
- McClernand, John A., ii, 215.  
 John A. (Gen.), photograph of President  
 Lincoln and, iii, 19.
- McClintock, Francis L. (Admiral, Sir), death  
 of, ii, 37.
- McClure, ———, ii, 149.  
 Frances (Caldwell), iii, 458.  
 Judge, iii, 458.
- McCullin, John, iii, 96.
- McComas, Lewis E. (Senator), death of, ii,  
 37.
- McCombs, John, v, 75.
- McConnelville, O., ii, 307.
- McCorkle, ———, ii, 151.
- McCormick, Cyrus H., ii, 215.  
 James, ii, 184.
- McCoy, J. C., ii, 12.
- McCracken, Henry M. (Dr.), article on educa-  
 tion by, iv, 14.
- McCrea, James (Rev.), iii, 205.  
 Jane, murder by Indians in the Revolution  
 of, iii, 205; Wilson's Life of, iii, 205.
- McCumber, Ensign, iii, 280.
- McCue, James Halliday (Mrs.), iv, 541.
- McCulloch, Hugh (Sec.), photograph of, v,  
 210.
- McCullough, ———, iii, 458.  
 Charles (Telford) (Mrs.), ii, 37.  
 Elizabeth, ii, 37.  
 Joseph B., i, 439.
- McCullough's Leap, W. Va., iii, 458.
- McCumber, Ensign, iii, 278.
- McDonald, Jesse, i, 34.  
 William, iv, 70.
- McDonough, Maj., iii, 582.
- McDougall, Col., ii, 184, 186, 190, 514, 516.  
 Gen., ii, 516, 518, 520; iii, 56, 58, 275, 276,  
 279, 280.
- McDougall's History of Scotland, v, 141.
- McDougall, Capt., iii, 228, 231.  
 Col., ii, 350, 351; iii, 280.  
 Gen., ii, 353, 355, 648, 650; iii, 582, 583; iv,  
 383; v, 163.
- McDowell, ———, i, 566; ii, 436.  
 Col., ii, 279; v, 100.  
 Family, iv, 149.  
 William Osborne (LL. D.), ii, 403, 409, 578;  
 draft of constitution for the united  
 nations of the world by, iii, 39; work  
 to secure universal peace and draft of  
 a constitution for the Nations of the  
 World by, ii, 534.
- McDugal, Alexander (Brig.-Gen.), ii, 190; iii,  
 58.
- McElliot, ———, iv, 33.
- McErskine, ——— (Ambassador), iv, 32.  
 ——— (Cadwallader), iv, 32.  
 Lord Chancellor, iv, 32.
- McFadden, Capt., i, 354, 355.  
 Mrs., i, 354, 355.
- McGee, W. J. (Dr.), ii, 40.
- McGill, ———, i, 455, 456, 458, 459.  
 Capt., i, 451; iv, 129.  
 James, i, 359.  
 Lieut., i, 451.
- McGill University, Toronto, Canada, burning  
 of, ii, 35.
- McGillivray, Alexander, ancestry of, ii, 155,  
 161, 162; death of, ii, 165; diplomatic  
 relations with Great Britain, Spain  
 and the United States of, ii, 155, 160,

THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- (McGillivray, Alexander)  
163; education of, ii, 163; estate of, ii, 164; grave of, ii, 165; journey to confer with President Washington regarding the Creek Indians of, ii, 156, 163; partnership in the trading house of Pantan and Leslie of, ii, 164; rule over the Creek Indians of, ii, 155-165.
- Lachlan, ii, 162.
- McGoffin, J., engraving of Arctic scenes by, iii, 320.
- McHenry, ——— (Secretary of War), ii, 111.
- McIntire, Alexander, iii, 54.
- McIntosh, Gen., ii, 232.
- McIntyre, Isabel, v, 461.
- McIver, Henry R. (Maj.-Gen.), death of, ii, 36.
- McJunkin burying ground, Union, S. C., i, 375.
- McKab, Lieut., i, 451.
- McKay, Capt., i, 448, 449, 451, 459.
- McKeen, Sally, portrait of, ii, 180.  
Thomas, iv, 149.
- McKee, Gen., iv, 606.  
James, ii, 37.  
Jean, ii, 37.
- McKenney, Lina Moore (Mrs.), i, 73.
- McKesson, John, i, 411.
- McKinley, President, i, 15, 19, 27, 599; ii, 24, 239, 409, 429, 433; iv, 297; reception of the Cuban Industrial Commission by, ii, 405; personal contribution and call for a national subscription in aid of the Cubans by, ii, 406; transcript of appeal for annexation of Cuba to the United States made to, ii, 411-440.
- McKinne, Patience, i, 565.
- McKissick's Island, Missouri River, v, 282.
- McKolty, George, v, 87.  
Molly, v, 87, 88, 91, 94, 95.
- McKnight, ———, i, 548; expedition through the Southwest of, iii, 465.
- McKown, Isabella, i, 58.
- McLain family, iii, 617.  
John (Hon.), iii, 617, 618.  
Judge, iii, 617.  
Mrs., iii, 617.
- McLaughlin, Dr., i, 226.  
James, journey to the gold fields of the Northwest of the party of, ii, 637.  
Sergeant, i, 452, 455.  
Thomas (Capt.), i, 75.
- McLaughlin Squadron, Grand Army of the Republic, v, 147.
- McLean, George P. (Hon.), iv, 298.  
Harry (Sir), ii, 30.
- McLean House, Appomattox, Va., Civil War photograph taken at, iii, 375.
- McLellan, Capt., iii, 630.
- McLoughlin, John (Dr.), v, 505, 506; photograph of, v, 507.
- McMahon, ———, ii, 693.
- McManus, James (Dr.), i, 675.
- McMaster, ———, i, 674; iv, 585.  
Guy H. (Judge), iv, 115.
- McMicken, John (Capt.), iv, 556.
- McMillan, Prof., journey to the Arctic with the Peary expedition of, iii, 347, 349; scientific data of the Arctic secured by, iii, 357, 358.
- McMullen, John, v, 106.
- McNab, ———, i, 456, 457, 459.  
Allen (Col.), v, 224, 225.
- McNeal, ———, i, 443.
- McNeill, Esther (Mrs.), death of, ii, 36.
- McNish, ——— (Rev.), iv, 379.
- McPherson, Sergeant, i, 450, 457, 460.
- McRae, J. C., engravings by, iii, 330, 331, 332; v, 34, 37.
- McSherry, Richard (Dr.), ii, 211.
- McSpadden, F. F., iv, 601.
- MacCarthy, "History of Our Own Times," by, ii, 623.  
Hamilton, photograph of sculpture by, iii, 531.
- Macconn, Robert (Surgeon), v, 607.
- MacDonnell, Col., i, 757.
- Macedonia, iv, 187.
- Macedonians, ancient, iv, 187.
- Macenac, i, 359.
- Maceo, Gen., ii, 436, 437.
- Machinery, first American builder of, i, 334.
- Mackenac, i, 359.
- Mackensie, William Lyons, v, 217, 218, 219, 220, 221, 224, 229, 230.
- Maclay, William, membership on Commission to affect treaty with Six Nations of, iv, 111, 112.
- MacMonnies, Frederick, i, 606.
- MacNeil, Herman, iii, 205.  
Atkins, ———, i, 144.  
Mrs., iii, 205.
- Macomb, Alexander (Gen.), photograph of statue to, iii, 527.
- Macomb, Ill., ambrotype of Abraham Lincoln taken at, v, 203.
- Macon, Martha, v, 465.  
Nathaniel, v, 465; photograph of memorial to, ii, 709.  
Reuben Conway, ii, 471.
- Macon, Georgia, iii, 241.
- Macon County, Ill., iii, 516; removal of Abraham Lincoln to, ii, 245.
- MacPheadris family, announcement of publication containing chapter on the, v, 316.
- Macy, William Austin (Dr.), iii, 148.
- Madagascar, Island of, iv, 125.
- Madeira, ii, 428, 585, 694; iv, 279.
- Madeira Hotel, Chillicothe, O., ii, 662.
- Madison, ———, Virginia estate of, i, 662.  
Agatha (Strother), v, 471.  
Dorothea Payne (Dolly), portrait of, ii, 179.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- (Madison)  
 Family, ii, 471; v, 471.  
 James (President), i, 314, 427, 458; ii, 194, 605; iii, 165, 565; iv, 198, 605; v, 104, 289; editor's note on letter written by, ii, 471; letter regarding terms "National" and "Federal," as implied in the Constitution, written by, ii, 472; old engraving of, iv, 85; war in the Northwest in the administration of, ii, 283.  
 John, v, 471.  
 Sarah, ii, 471.  
 Madison County, N. Y., iv, 120, 121; Me., i, 73; Ohio, iii, 513; Wis., i, 337; ii, 491; iii, 220.  
 Madoc, iv, 184.  
 Madras, India, painting of Elihu Yale, English governor of, iii, 144.  
 Madrid, Spain, iv, 571, 572, 573; galleries of, ii, 119; letter written by Columbus preserved in the National archives at, ii, 118; portrait of Christopher Columbus at Marine Museum in, ii, 112, 116; reproduction of photograph of sculpture by an artist of, ii, 404; Central University of, ii, 409; Royal Naval Museum at, iii, 60.  
 Magaw, Col., ii, 520; iii, 275, 279, 582.  
 Magazine, first American, ii, 489, 490, 491.  
 Magdalena River, i, 646.  
 Magellan, Straits of, i, 638; construction of a railroad from the Straits of, ii, 33.  
 Magheratephana, Ireland, Barony of, ii, 666.  
 Maginnis, Frederick, iii, 242.  
 Magna Charta, ii, 422, 534, 542; foundation in government of Vikings of the, v, 184.  
 Magruder, "Prince John," i, 656.  
 Mohammed, Sultan, v, 297.  
 Mahaska, memorial to Indian Chief, i, 612.  
 Maher, James, iii, 165.  
 Mahomet, ii, 534.  
 Mahon, Agnes Mary (Irwin), ii, 665.  
 Irwin, ii, 663; v, 83; historic portraits and heirlooms from collection of, iv, 244, 245.  
 John Duncan, ii, 665; portrait of, ii, 666; birth of, ii, 666; marriage of, ii, 666.  
 Maiden Land, New York City, old print of site of, iii, 574; old drawing of site of, iii, 576, 577.  
 Maidenhead (Lawrenceville), N. J., v, 54, 65, 66.  
 Mail facilities in the West, early, i, 665, 666.  
 Mail rates, establishment of uniform, iv, 6.  
 Mail Service, Colonial, v, 429-458; discontinuance between the United States and South America of direct, ii, 33; first route from Missouri to California for, ii, 672, 673; in America, early, i, 760.  
 Maine, State of, i, 14, 31, 150, 379, 395, 639; iv, 171, 248, 250; v, 6, 155; admission into the Union of, i, 14, 60; announcement of publication of description of old Post Road between Georgia and, v, 314; appointment of Revolutionary officer from, iv, 382; Maine, area of, i, 31; biography of an early settler and merchant of, iv, 251-255; Colonial mail service in, v, 449; common school system of, i, 32; contemporary thought in, i, 379; disputes regarding northern boundary of, v, 222, 223; early Legislature of, iii, 439; early lotteries in, iv, 416; early proprietorships of, ii, 444; early settlements in, i, 31; emigration from, i, 31; excerpt from report of U. S. Commissioners on fortifying boundaries of, v, 223; explorations in, i, 203; financing of construction of Hoosac Tunnel by, iv, 416; first canals in, iv, 413; Fisher family of, v, 467; foreign born population of, i, 32; Historical Society of, iii, 537; iv, 251; industries of, i, 32; loss of land from Ashburton-Webster Treaty by State of, iii, 540; "million acre tract" in, iii, 537, 538, 539, 540; population of, i, 31; Province of, v, 18, 23; public institutions of, i, 32; representative men of, i, 31; reproduction of old engraving in collection of Bangor Historical Society in, iv, 60; reproduction of photograph of Hannibal Hamlin of, v, 210; reproduction of photograph of Secretary Fessenden of, v, 210; Revolutionary naval hero of, iii, 435-440; royal charter regarding, iv, 252; slavery in, ii, 596; Wilson family of, v, 301.  
 Mainehead, England, iv, 254.  
 Maisch, John M. (Dr.), v, 369, 373.  
 Major, R. H., iii, 59.  
 Malbury, Mass., v, 131.  
 Malcomb, Col., ii, 189, 354, 516, 520; iii, 54, 56, 57.  
 Malden, Mass., iii, 119, 121, 122, 124, 126, 127.  
 Maldonado, Melchor, iii, 60.  
 Malet, William, v, 189.  
 Mallet, Avise, iv, 371.  
 Brothers, i, 437.  
 Thomas, iv, 371.  
 Mallison, Thomas, v, 548.  
 Malmaison, France, i, 495; ii, 611.  
 Malmesbury, Wiltshire, England, v, 194.  
 Maloy, ———, i, 457.  
 Captain, i, 455.  
 Malta, siege of, v, 297.  
 Maltby, Frances Goggin, ii, 675.  
 Malvern Hill, reproduction of engraving of Civil war battle of, v, 46.  
 Mamasquan Inlet, N. J., iii, 300.

- Mamoose, the Indian Chief, i, 699.  
 Manacursa Creek, ii, 135.  
 Manassas, Va., photograph of Confederate  
 barricade at, iii, 34.  
 Manassas Junction, Va., Civil war photo-  
 graph of ruins of, iii, 255.  
 Manchester, Conn., iv, 377; England, i, 155,  
 156; v, 197; N. H., i, 74; portrait in  
 City Hall at, iv, 58.  
 Manchu rule in China, reforms instituted  
 regarding, ii, 30, 33.  
 Manchuria, Russia's evacuation of, ii, 5.  
 Mandan Indians, iv, 181, 184.  
 Manee, iii, 327, 328, 333.  
 Mange, Lieut., ii, 698.  
 Manhattan Island, ii, 535; iv, 391, 393; v,  
 295; Burdet's Ferry in, iii, 277; de-  
 fenses of the Continental Army in the  
 Revolution on, iii, 58; depredations of  
 British in the Revolution in, i, 457;  
 description of Dutch period in, ii, 285,  
 286; Dutch settlement on, iv, 487; fac-  
 simile of early map of villages adja-  
 cent to, iv, 591; first colony on, iv,  
 388; anecdote of early Dutch society  
 of, iv, 390; home of Anne Hutchinson  
 on, v, 366; Indian massacre in, v, 366;  
 purchase from the Indians of, ii, 443;  
 rare prints of, iii, 575; reproductions  
 of rare prints of, iii, 573, 576-580; Rev-  
 olutionary forces on, ii, 648; iii, 56,  
 278; ter-centenary of settling of, iii,  
 153; transcript of rare document de-  
 scribing early, iii, 154-156, 158, 160,  
 162.  
 Manheim, Germany, ii, 270; v, 295.  
 Manila, Philippine Islands, i, 15; ii, 409, 559,  
 585; destruction by Admiral Dewey  
 of the Spanish fleet at, ii, 558; seven-  
 teenth century voyage to Mexico from,  
 ii, 580.  
 Manila Bay, iii, 603; Admiral Dewey's vic-  
 tory in, iv, 511; triumphal entry of  
 Admiral Dewey into, ii, 579.  
 Manitoba, exodus of colonists from, ii, 217.  
 Mann, ———, iv, 412.  
     Dicey, iii, 454.  
     Family, inscription on tombs of the, iii,  
     289; arms of the, iii, 289.  
     H. C. (Dr.), ii, 153.  
     Horace, sculptured figure on doors of na-  
     tional Capitol of, ii, 545.  
     John, iii, 286, 294; inscription on tomb of,  
     iii, 289.  
     Joseph, v, 437.  
     Mary (———), inscription on tomb of, iii,  
     289, 294.  
     William, iii, 190.  
 Manning, Andrew, v, 295.  
     Benjamin, v, 295.  
     Daniel, v, 295.  
     David, v, 295.  
     Diah, v, 295.  
     Family, v, 240; coat-of-arms of the, v,  
     294; historical sketch of the, v, 295.  
     George, v, 295.  
     Jeffrey, v, 295.  
     James, v, 295.  
     John (Capt.), v, 295.  
     Lawrence (Lieut.), v, 295.  
     Nicholas, v, 295.  
     President, iv, 404.  
     Richard Irvine (Gov.), v, 295.  
     Samuel, v, 295.  
     Thomas, v, 295.  
     William, v, 295.  
 Manning House, Billerica, photograph of, v,  
 271.  
 Manningham, Yorkshire, England, v, 295.  
 Mannington, Norfolk, England, v, 295.  
 Mannomanea Indians, i, 360.  
 Manoakin, Va., iv, 304, 305, 306, 307.  
 Manoakin River, iv, 308.  
 Manor House, Hopkinton, Mass., iii, 100.  
 Manor Houses in America, photographs of,  
 iii, 281, 282, 285, 287, 289, 291, 293, 295,  
 296; article on, iii, 283-295.  
 Mansanteo, ———, i, 352.  
 Mansfield, Col., iii, 214.  
     Elizabeth, v, 301.  
     John (Sir), v, 301.  
     Richard, death of, ii, 37.  
 Mansion House, Philadelphia, Pa., i, 748; de-  
 scription of William Bingham's resi-  
 dence in the, iii, 540.  
 Mante, ———, ii, 394.  
 Manufactures, first market after the passage  
 of the Stamp Act for the sale of Amer-  
 ican, ii, 363.  
 Manypenny, Col., iii, 554.  
 Mapowden, Dorsetshire, England, iv, 371.  
 Maps of the world, ancient, ii, 116, 118, 119.  
 Maquesas Islands, pupil in early Conn. mis-  
 sion school from the, iv, 300.  
 Marat, ———, ii, 603.  
 Marathon, battle of, iv, 187.  
 Marble Springs, Tenn., ii, 280.  
 Marblehead, Mass., i, 559, 562; iii, 436, 438,  
 440; v, 151.  
 Marbois, ———, ii, 548; iv, 111; negotiations  
 for Louisiana Purchase with French  
 Minister of the Treasury, iv, 612, 613,  
 614, 616.  
 Marbot, iv, 317.  
 Marburg, Theodore, historic painting owned  
 by, v, 174, 175.  
     Agnes (Lenton), v, 349.  
     Anne, v, 349.  
     Bridget (Dryden), v, 349.  
     Catharine, iii, 186.  
     Elizabeth (Moore), v, 349.  
     Family, v, 348, 349.  
     Francis (Rev.), v, 349.  
     William, v, 349.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- Marceau, Gen., painting of death of, v, 174.  
 March, ———, iv, 619.  
     Earl of, v, 585.  
 Marchand, Capt., ii, 158, 160, 161, 162.  
 Marcoe, Peter, iii, 540.  
 Marcy, ———, i, 656.  
     Family, photograph of homestead of the, iv, 568.  
     Governor, v, 224.  
     Reuben (Capt.), account rendered the Continental government in 1776 by, iii, 133; birth of, iii, 133; aid given to the Americans in the Revolution by, iii, 133; participation in the battle of Lexington by, iii, 133.  
     William Learned (Gov., Sec.), photograph of birthplace of, iv, 568.  
 Marden, Wilts., England, iii, 292.  
 Marfield, Leicestershire, England, v, 426.  
 Margaret of Burgundy, v, 403.  
 Margarita, West Indies, discovery of the island of, iii, 72.  
 Marguerite Isles, discovery of the, iii, 60.  
 Marias des Cygnes River, iv, 78.  
 Maricopa Indians, ii, 700.  
 Marie Antoinette, Queen, ii, 603, 606, 612; iii, 308.  
 Marie, queen of Hawaii, death of, ii, 35.  
 Marietta, O., i, 341; ii, 302, 308, 309, 311; iii, 220, 387; v, 566; founding of, ii, 299, 300, 532; origin of the name of, ii, 532; road, near Atlanta, Ga., reproduction of a Confederate fort on, iii, 27.  
 Marigalante, discovery by Columbus of the island of, iii, 63.  
 Mariguana Island, claim of Columbus' landing at, ii, 122.  
 Marine Meteorology, division of, iv, 335.  
 Marine Museum, Madrid, Spain, portrait of Columbus in the, ii, 116.  
 Marinette, Wis., i, 497.  
 Marion, General, i, 728; iv, 513; v, 299.  
 Marion, Kan., ii, 249.  
 Marion Center, Kan., first postoffice established at, ii, 252.  
 Marion County, Kan., ii, 253; first school house in, ii, 251.  
 Market Bosworth Grammar School, England, v, 426.  
 Marketfield Street, New York City, iv, 126.  
 Markham, ———, Arctic explorations of, iii, 348.  
 Markland (Newfoundland), iv, 168; sailing of Vikings to, v, 179.  
 Marlboro, Va., iv, 100.  
 Marlborough, Duchess of, iii, 285.  
 Marlborough Church, Leicestershire, England, iv, 448.  
 Marlborough, Mass., iv, 562.  
 Marlborough Street, Boston, Mass., iii, 92, 93.  
 Marmion, Va., iv, 89.  
 Marne River, France, v, 399.  
 Maroon Island, a, ii, 70.  
 Maroons, settlements on the isthmus of Darien of, i, 642.  
 Marquette, Pere, description of Missouri River by, v, 279; explorations in Illinois by, ii, 213.  
 Marquette, Mich., 42, 518.  
 Marquez, Diego, iii, 60, 65.  
 Marr, James, iv, 69, 70.  
 Marriage and divorce, editorial on, i, 187.  
 Marriage certificate, fac-simile of early American, ii, 348; contract, early American, i, 320.  
 Marrot, ———, ii, 149.  
 Marryatt, Capt., i, 656; v, 225.  
 Mars, securing by Prof. Todd of Amherst College of first photographs ever made of double canal of, ii, 15.  
 Marshall, ———, i, 585; iii, 16.  
     Charles H., i, 281.  
     Chief Justice, i, 165, 428; v, 285.  
     Family, iii, 603; v, 363.  
     Fanny, iii, 467, 468.  
     Gilbert (Earl of Pembroke), v, 583.  
     Howard, i, 367; ii, 653.  
     Isaac H., iii, 407.  
     John, iii, 604; iv, 501; photograph of home of, iv, 508; discovery of gold in California by, i, 622, 629.  
     Judge, iii, 558.  
     Martin P. (Hon.), iv, 514.  
     O. H., ii, 387.  
     Thomas (Col.), Revolutionary service of, iii, 212.  
 Marshall, Mo., iii, 466.  
 Marshall County, W. Va., ii, 211.  
 Marshalltown, Ia., iv, 603.  
 Marshe, Ruth, iv, 451.  
 Marshfield, Mass., i, 138, 368; iii, 100; iv, 623.  
 Marsten, Capt., i, 631.  
 Marston, ———, i, 219.  
     Sarah, v, 99.  
     Simon (Capt.), v, 142.  
 Marston Moor, battle of, ii, 298.  
 Martens, Jossine, v, 387, 407.  
 Martha's Vineyard, Mass., i, 245, 319; ii, 531; iv, 433.  
 Marthers, Hollingsworth, iv, 306.  
 Marti, ———, ii, 436.  
 Martian, Nich (Capt.), iii, 558.  
 Martin, ———, ii, 472; iii, 230.  
     Abraham, v, 311.  
     Benjamin, iii, 120.  
     Colonel, ii, 520.  
     Ebenezer, v, 311.  
     Edward (Col.), ii, 512.  
     Family, coat-of-arms of the, v, 310; historical sketch of the, v, 311.  
     George (Capt.), v, 311.

# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- (Martin)  
 George W. (Hon.), iii, 462; photograph of, iii, 463.  
 Gov., i, 566.  
 Isaac, v, 311.  
 James, v, 94.  
 John (Capt.), i, 644; v, 311; coming to Virginia of, i, 206, 208.  
 Joseph, ii, 189; iv, 549.  
 "Mad Dick," v, 311.  
 Nathaniel, autograph of, ii, 446.  
 Oliver, v, 311.  
 Pope, v, 311.  
 Richard, v, 311.  
 Samuel, v, 311.  
 Sarah (Fowler), ii, 512.  
 Sarah Kate, ii, 512.  
 Simeon (Capt.), v, 311.  
 William, v, 311.  
 Martindale, Jehoaden (Mrs.), iii, 96.  
 William (Capt.), iii, 96.  
 Martinico, Island of, early voyage to, ii, 71, 72.  
 Martinique, West Indies, iv, 206; early Indians of, iii, 68; eruption of the volcano of Mount Pelee on, iii, 68.  
 Martinsburgh, Berkeley County, Va., iii, 449, 451.  
 Martyrs' Monument Association, v, 128.  
 Martz, Mrs., v, 91.  
 Maruais, Lord of, v, 404.  
 Marvin, George U., iii, 392.  
 Prof., journey with the Peary expedition to the Arctic of, iii, 347-350, 352; death of, iii, 356; scientific data of the Arctic secured by, iii, 357, 358.  
 Marvyn, Mary, iv, 402.  
 Mary I, v, 189; II, iv, 250.  
 Mary, Duchess of Burgundy, v, 402, 403.  
 Mary Princess, v, 576.  
 Mary, Queen, v, 430, 432; appointment of first Postmaster-General in America by, ii, 127.  
 Mary, Queen of Scots, iv, 245; captivity in England of, ii, 89.  
 Maryland, i, 12, 59, 125, 169, 344, 577, 584, 726; ii, 278; iii, 99, 288, 455, 456, 458, 556, 560; iv, 98, 99, 115, 118, 204, 301, 311, 384, 431, 449, 515, 528; v, 265; announcement of publication of genealogies of families of, v, 321, 315, 325; archives of, ii, 392; battle of South Mountain in, ii, 212; Bell family of, v, 141; bill regulating railroad fare in, ii, 19; birth of Francis Scott Key, author of the Star Spangled Banner, in, iii, 165; boundary of, iii, 560, 563, 564, 566, 568; Brooke or Brooks family of, v, 634; charter for the Baltimore College of Dental Surgery granted by legislature of, i, 680; child labor laws in, i, 189; Colonial mail service in, v, 431, 435-439; Colonial trade of, iii, 413; commencement of the Revolution in, ii, 365; dangers from Indians on the American frontier in, ii, 98; description of Colonial, iv, 619; Dutch Colony in, iii, 560; early English expedition against Cartagena joined by troops from, ii, 319; early grant of land in, ii, 96; early immigrants to, ii, 265, 266; early politics in, ii, 464, 465; early report of a Virginia expedition into, iv, 303, 308; early settlers of, i, 565; Edwards family in, v, 299; expedition against the Dutch Colonies from Province of, iii, 561; extent of New Netherlands from New England to, ii, 154; first degree granted by legislature of, i, 681; formation at the commencement of the Revolution of the Association of the Freemen of, ii, 365; founding of, ii, 362; iv, 388; "Gazette," photograph of advertisement for runaway slave in the, iv, 107; Germans in, ii, 457, 462-470; Governor of, ii, 210; Gov. Sharpe of, ii, 96; Griffith family in, v, 307; heroism in the Revolution of a woman of, ii, 702; historic boundary of, iii, 555-568; Historical Society, ii, 706; Hodges family of, v, 461; Indian troubles in Colony of, iii, 415; James family of, v, 463; "Journal," v, 67; land grant to Gen. John Dagworthy in, ii, 96; Medical and Surgical Journal, i, 680; Montgomery family of, v, 473; poll tax for the building of churches and maintenance of clergy in colony of, ii, 126; reproduction of autograph of first Royal Governor of, ii, 126; reproduction of engraving of bronze doors on the State House at Annapolis, ii, 236; reproduction of mansion of the Carroll family of, ii, 597; reproduction of photograph of Montgomery Blair of, v, 211; reproduction of photograph of old silver in possession of Dr. Crim of, ii, 674; photograph of old house of, ii, 674; photograph of antique furniture in possession of Dr. Crim of, ii, 678; reproduction of photograph of President Lincoln and officers of the Army of the Potomac at Antietam, iii, 12; reproduction of photograph of President Lincoln passing through the camp at Antietam, iii, 19; reproduction of photograph of President conferring with Gen. McClellan at Antietam, iii, 20; reproduction of photograph of statue of John Hanson, erected at the Capitol, Washington, D. C., by the State of, iii, 10; Revolutionary companies from, iii, 276; settlers in Penn. from, iv, 114; Sewell family of, v, 465;



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- (Maryland)  
 Smith family of, v, 476; trade of N. Y. with, iv, 117; transcript of an early will made in, ii, 661, 662; University of, i, 675, 676, 679, 680; visit of George Fox, the Quaker, to, ii, 91; wills of Colonial, iv, 617-620.
- "Maryland, My Maryland," lines to the author of, ii, 630.
- Maryland Regiment in the Revolution, print of flag of Third, iv, 164.
- Marylanders, memorials erected to, ii, 704, 706, 707.
- Mescalaso Apache Indians, iii, 547.
- Maseepey, i, 360.
- Mashomoquet Purchase, Conn., v, 138.
- Mason, ———, ii, 131, 132, 141, 142, 145; v, 570.
- Alice, v, 461.
- Ann (Silbeck), iv, 99.
- Ann (Thomson), iv, 99.
- Anne, iv, 98.
- Captain, i, 121.
- Catherine, iv, 98.
- Charles, iii, 563, 564, 565, 566.
- Colonel, iii, 415; iv, 96.
- Elizabeth, iv, 98.
- Family, iv, 93-100, 152.
- George (Col.), allegiance to the Stuarts of, iv, 97, 98; drafting of first American Bill of Rights by, iv, 93, 94; entertainment of notable persons at Gunston Hall by, iv, 95; death of, iv, 97; biography of, iv, 99, 100.
- Gerard, iv, 98.
- Henry, v, 548.
- J. H., v, 618, 621.
- James M., iv, 97, 98.
- Japheth, v, 548.
- John, i, 678; iii, 96.
- Maj.-Gen., i, 245.
- Lemuel, v, 461.
- Lowell, ii, 200.
- Mary, iv, 98.
- Mary (Fouke), iv, 98.
- Mrs., gravestone inscription of, iv, 97.
- Nickolson, iv, 98.
- Robert, iv, 98.
- Robert Tufton, iii, 93.
- Sarah, iv, 98.
- Simpha Rosa, iv, 98.
- Susannah, iv, 404.
- Thomas, iv, 98.
- William, iv, 97, 98, 99.
- Mason and Dixon Line, ii, 596; iii, 555-568; iv, 113.
- Mason's Island, Va., iv, 99.
- Masonia Lands, Province of Maine, New England, iii, 95, 96.
- Masonic Lodge, early, i, 323; Greenwich, Conn., i, 322.
- Masonic Order in America, iv, 621; photographs of early buildings used by the, iv, 621, 622.
- Mass Book, fac-simile of pages from a 15th century, v, 340, 341.
- Massachusetts, i, 12, 30, 120, 123, 126, 177, 436, 506, 520, 528, 534, 537, 542, 559; ii, 248, 251, 307, 309, 311; iii, 213, 440, 603; iv, 204, 300, 449, 487, 590, 621; v, 347, 614, 628; a delegate to first Continental Congress from, iv, 526; Aldrich family of, v, 420; ancestry of last Royal Governor of, v, 363, 367; appointment of Revolutionary officers from, iv, 382; Archives of, iii, 93; circular letter addressed to colonies issued by legislature of, iv, 267, 269; claim to lands in N. Y. of, iv, 113, 114, 116, 117; Colonial governors of, v, 138, 139; Colonial Society of, iv, 412; Colonial treasury of, i, 693; coming of the Mayflower to, iii, 500; iv, 469-484; commencement of the Revolutionary War in, iv, 66-72; committee of correspondence in, v, 454; Committee of Safety in, i, 74; v, 151, 154, 155; Congress of American Colonies which adopted a Declaration of Rights called for by, ii, 363; commencement of the Revolution in, ii, 364, 365; Conn. colony from, iv, 378; Cooke family of, v, 420; Cotton family of, iii, 92; Court of, its order regarding flag to be used in the Colony, i, 11; Cushman family of, v, 475; Daniels family of, v, 420; Davenport family of, v, 420, 427; document containing signatures of members of legislature of 1776 of, v, 156; Dudley family of, v, 139; Dummer Academy in, ii, 647; Emerson family of, iii, 119, 127; drawing of gravestone showing arms of, v, 419; fac-simile of early seal of, i, 693; fac-simile of paper money of, i, 693; first band of Minute Men in, iii, 248; first court trial and first barrister in, ii, 479; first paper money issued by General Court of, i, 693; first printing press brought to, ii, 492; first suggestion of a steam railroad made in, iv, 414; Fisher family of, v, 467; General Court of, iv, 252; Governor of, v, 133, 430; Great seal of, ii, 124; Hanks family of, v, 194; Hawks family of, iv, 238, 240; v, 475; Historical Society of, ii, 116, 176, 491; iii, 94; iv, 104, 105, 421, 424; Hobby family of, iii, 92-101; Holmes family of, v, 197; Howard family of, v, 420; Howe family of, iii, 119, 127; Indian Wars in, ii, 647; introduction of paper money in, i, 693; James family of, v, 463; Jones family of, v, 197,

(Mass.)

198; Landmarks, iv, 135; photographs of, iv, 133, 134, 136; Latham family of, iv, 623, 624; legislature of 1766 in, iv, 267; Lewis family of, iii, 127; Line, Revolutionary regiment of the, i, 706, 711; Lincoln family of, v, 191, 192; Loomis family of, iv, 286, 289, 297, 298; mail service in Colonial, v, 430-435, 437, 438, 440-442, 445, 448-452, 454-456; Manning family of, v, 295; manufacture of electrical apparatus in, i, 577; Martin family of, v, 311; Mather family of, iii, 92; Mead family of, iv, 447; memorial to the Pilgrims in, iv, 486; military records of, v, 147, 148, 154; Militia system of Provincial, v, 154, 155; Mitchell family of, v, 420; Montgomery family of, v, 473; negroes at Revolutionary period in, v, 143; observance of Sunday in early, i, 355; old garrison houses in, iii, 405, 406; old shipping bill preserved in Essex Institute at Salem, ii, 125; organization before the Revolution of militia of, iv, 382; Osgood family of, v, 305; Otis family of, iv, 261-272; petition to Charles II from Colony of, ii, 122; Pomeroy family of, iv, 374-378, 380-383; prohibition in, ii, 12; Provincial Congress, first session of, i, 123; Provincial Congress of, i, 124; iv, 66, 67, 69, 383, 404; Provincial Congress of 1774 of, iv, 563; public care of poor in early times in, i, 233; ratification of Federal Constitution by, iii, 572; Rawson family of, v, 418, 420; record of a Revolutionary officer of, v, 147-163; record of a pioneer settler of, iv, 237-243; regiment, 8th, of, i, 707; reproduction of coat-of-arms ascribed to the Child family of, v, 386; reproduction of photograph of Paul Revere's Bill for Services in 1775 to, iv, 106; reproduction of portrait in collection of Historical Society of, iv, 57; reproduction of portrait of President of His Majesty's Council in, iv, 265; reproductions of paintings of distinguished citizens of, ii, 645, 646; Parker family of, ii, 647; reproductions of photographs of colonial houses in, 270, 271; reproductions of photographs of documents showing service in Colonial Wars and Revolution in, v, 156, 157, 158, 160; reproductions of photographs of old landmarks of, v, 7-10; Revolutionary generals of, v, 147-151, 154-163; Revolutionary Regiments of, iii, 202-208, 211, 212, 214, 216; iii, 378, 379, 381, 382; royal charter attaching province of Maine to, iv, 252; Ruggles family of,

v, 138; settlers in Penn. from, iv, 114, 116; Sewall family of, v, 465; Shays' Rebellion in, iv, 566, 567; slavery in, ii, 598; iii, 49, 50, 92; Smith family of, v, 475, 476; Soldiers and Sailors of the Revolution, iv, 354, 383; Spelman family of, v, 244; State Legislature of, i, 685; study of pre-Revolutionary statesmen of, iv, 261-272; Taft family of, v, 414-418; Taylor family of, v, 129-135; Thacher family of, i, 559; iv, 261, 263; Tompkins family of, v, 420; Torrey family of, v, 420, 427; reproduction of drawing of homestead of Torrey family of, v, 425; transcript of pension to a Revolutionary soldier of the State of, ii, 47; transcript of poem sent to a Revolutionary patriot of, iv, 384; transcripts from records of and resolutions passed by Provincial Congress of, v, 150, 151, 154, 155; transcripts of Lexington Alarms in Archives of, v, 158; Tucker family of, v, 469; Tyler family of, v, 141; uniforms of Revolutionary soldiers in, i, 127; Unitarianism in, i, 551; use of Pine Tree flag in, i, 11; war against French and Indians declared by, v, 21; expedition against Louisburg, Canada, sent by, v, 22-32; Ward family of, iv, 562, 564; Warren family of, iii, 202, 203; Wilson family of, v, 301, 424, 425, 426; Woodbridge family of, v, 130.

Massachusetts Archives, transcript of first Declaration of Independence from the, iii, 247, 248.

Massachusetts Bay Colony, i, 120, 122, 503, 510, 515; ii, 444; iv, 66, 374, 378, 380, 381, 433, 474, 480, 482, 486; character of the settlers of the, ii, 492; expulsion of Lollards from, iii, 187, 192; charter of incorporation of the, iii, 191; trial of Ann Hutchinson in, iii, 192; first settlers of Rhode Island from, iii, 194; government of the, ii, 479; mission of Rev. Cotton Mather to secure a new charter for the, ii, 494; protection for manufacturers in, i, 334; regiment of King Philip's War from, iv, 422; reproduction of portrait of governor of the, v, 358; persecution of Quakers in the, v, 351-354, 359-365, 368; secretary of, v, 418, 427; transcript of records of the, v, 157.

Massacre, death of first Europeans in North America in an Indian, iv, 170, 181, 182, 183; at Deerfield, Mass., experiences of a settler during Indian, iv, 237, 243; of Cherry Valley, diary of American officer of the Revolution written during the, iii, 377-384; Custer's battalion by Indians, iii, 227-232; of the first



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- (Massacre)  
 English Colony in America, iv, 74; of Wyoming Valley, iv, 114, 441; old print of the, iv, 432.  
 Massacres in the Revolution, iii, 431, 432, 433; on the western frontier, iv, 595-602.  
 Massaniello, rebellion of, iii, 419.  
 Massasoit, ii, 564, 569, 573; iv, 426; treaty of Edward Winslow with, ii, 441; treaty of the Pilgrims with, iv, 480.  
 Masson, David (Prof.), ii, 37.  
 Masten, Cornelius, iv, 557.  
 Master's Elizabeth, iv, 624.  
 Martha C., v, 135.  
 Matagorda Bay, Texas, i, 435; ii, 669.  
 Matagoria Bay, Texas, i, 202.  
 Matamoras, Mex., iv, 520.  
 Matapan, Mass., iv, 374.  
 Matear, Robert, photograph of memorial to, ii, 710.  
 Mather, ———, ii, 492.  
 Cotton (Rev.), i, 243; iii, 49, 100; v, 418; mission to England to secure a new charter for the Massachusetts Bay Colony of, ii, 494; public news-letter concerning his mission to London of, ii, 499; portrait reproduced from an engraving made from an old print of, ii, 499; recommendation of Sir Charles Hobby as Governor, in place of Gov. Joseph Dudley, by, iii, 92.  
 Elias (Quartermaster), iii, 55.  
 Family, iii, 92.  
 Increase (Rev.), i, 250; iv, 567; v, 130, 131; engraving of, ii, 498.  
 Moses, iii, 386.  
 Thomas, iii, 468.  
 Mathews, ———, iii, 424.  
 Arthur, painting by, iii, 169.  
 Betsy (Levins), ii, 308.  
 Dr., ii, 308.  
 Edward (Lieut.), iii, 286.  
 J. H. (Dr.), iii, 390.  
 Richard (Capt.), iii, 286.  
 Robert (Capt.), iii, 286.  
 Samuel (Col.), iii, 414.  
 Thomas, account of Bacon's Rebellion by, iii, 414-416, 428.  
 Mattawoman, Charles Co., Md., iv, 99.  
 Matteson, T. H., old engraving by, v, 40.  
 Matthews, Albert, Bibliographical Notes on list of provincial newspapers of the United States by, ii, 499.  
 Brander, iii, 384.  
 John, ii, 342.  
 Lieutenant, ii, 386.  
 Nathaniel, ii, 342.  
 Matthieu, F. X., v, 506, 527, 528, 533, 534; photographs of, v, 529, 542.  
 Matoaka, i, 222.  
 Matos revolution in Venezuela, ii, 33.  
 Mattox, Va., i, 370.  
 Maude, ———, ii, 394.  
 Maudsley & Company, i, 276.  
 Maule, Major, i, 739.  
 Matthew, i, 510.  
 Mrs., i, 739, 740.  
 Maumee Bay, Mich., i, 23.  
 Mauntz, Walter, Earl of, i, 521.  
 Maurepas Bastion, Louisburg, Canada, v, 20.  
 Mauretania, record voyage of the steamship, ii, 15.  
 Mauritius (Hudson) River, iv, 388.  
 Maury, ———, v, 248.  
 Ann (Herndon), iv, 322.  
 Family, iv, 320; 322; photographs of historic medals in possession of, iv, 328, 329; photograph of silver service in possession of the, iv, 331; photograph of decorations and jewels in possession of the, iv, 333; photograph of the old homestead of the, iv, 335; letters preserved in the, iv, 338.  
 John Minor, iv, 320.  
 Matthew Fontaine (Commander), editor's note on account of, iv, 319; birth, ancestry, and education of, iv, 320; marriage of, iv, 322; making of ocean charts by, iv, 324; scientific writings of, iv, 326; planning the laying of Atlantic cable by, iv, 326, 330; scientific work of, iv, 330; honor shown by foreign rulers to, iv, 331, 332, 334; death of, iv, 333, 334; plans for erecting monument to, iv, 337; portraits of, iv, 321, 323, 325, 327; photographs of medals, silver service and decorations bestowed upon, iv, 328, 329, 331, 333; photograph of bust of, iv, 333; photograph of boyhood home of, iv, 335; photographs of place at which were spent the last days of, iv, 336; letter conferring Russian decoration on, iv, 338.  
 Mrs., photograph of diamond pin presented by Czar of Russia to, iv, 333.  
 Mauvan, Joseph C., autograph of, ii, 446.  
 Olive, autograph of, ii, 446.  
 Maverick, John (Rev.), iv, 374.  
 Samuel, photograph of indictment for the killing in the Boston Massacre of, iv, 107.  
 Mawhood, Col., v, 54, 66.  
 Mawn-teney's, English estate of, iv, 448.  
 Maurice, Prince, i, 241.  
 Maxwell, ———, i, 237.  
 Brigadier-General, iv, 344.  
 Captain, iii, 54.  
 Maximilian, Archduke, v, 403.  
 Emperor, ii, 627; iii, 459; iv, 332, 334.  
 Maximilian of Austria, photograph of diamond pin presented to American scientist by, iv, 333.  
 May family, iv, 149.  
 Mayaert, Lucas, v, 406.

- Mayer, T., photograph of Colonial teapot designed by, iv, 608.
- Mayflower, the, i, 10, 11; ii, 441, 572, 714; iii, 186; iv, 249, 486; v, 301; 300th anniversary of the coming to America of the, ii, 117; arrival in New England of the ship, i, 203; authoritative list of passengers on the, ii, 123; coming to New England of Separatists on the ship, iv, 480, 481, 484; coming to New England of the, iii, 492; transcript from log of the, iii, 500; descent of a New England family from a passenger on the, v, 134; descent of President Taft from a passenger on the, v, 420; descent of Smith family from a passenger on the, v, 475; excerpt from Gov. Bradford's description of arrival of the, iv, 470; poem on Landing of the, iv, 132; reproduction of photograph of monument erected in honor of arrival in America of the ship, iv, 464; Ter-centenary of landing of the, iv, 132; William Latham of the, iv, 623.
- Mayflower Compact, iv, 487; excerpt from the, iv, 473, 482; decoration representing signing of the, iii, 489.
- Mayflower Descendants, poem by founder of Society of, iv, 132.
- Mayhew, Hester, v, 420.
- Thomas (Capt.), iii, 202.
- Thomas (Gov.), i, 245, 251.
- Maylon, Col., ii, 518.
- Maynard, Jonathan (Capt.), Revolutionary record of, iii, 381.
- Representative, iv, 337.
- Mayne, Perry (Capt.), ii, 332.
- R. C. (Capt.), ii, 635.
- Mayo, ——— (Rev.), v, 130.
- Daniel, teaching of first school in block house community of Farmer's Castle, in Ohio by, ii, 305.
- Family, ii, 305.
- Mayo County, Ireland, Taaffe family of, v, 413, 414.
- Mazzini, ———, ii, 436, 534.
- Meacham, Joseph, i, 179, 180, 183.
- Persis, i, 147, 150.
- Mead, Albert E. (Hon.), i, 226.
- Mead, Anne (Alston), iv, 451.
- Ann (Croft), iv, 448.
- Captain, ii, 354.
- Charnell, iv, 448.
- Colonel, ii, 520; iii, 56, 279.
- Cowles (Gov.), v, 568, 569.
- Daniel M., iv, 452.
- Elizabeth (Hewitt), iv, 448.
- Elizabeth (Pethy), iv, 448.
- Elizabeth (Wilson), iv, 448.
- Family, i, 120; iv, 447-453.
- Gabriel, iv, 447.
- Hannah (Potter), iv, 448.
- Henry, iv, 448.
- James, iv, 448.
- John, iv, 448, 452.
- Jonathan, i, 323.
- Joseph, iv, 448.
- Major, ii, 190; iii, 279.
- Martha, iv, 448.
- Mary (Brown), iv, 448.
- Mathew (Rev.), iv, 448, 450.
- Richard (M. D.), iv, 448-452; portrait of, iv, 453.
- Ruth (Marshe), iv, 451.
- Samuel, iv, 451.
- Spencer P., i, 120.
- Susannah (Floyer), iv, 448.
- William, iv, 447, 448, 450.
- Meade, Bishop, ii, 676; iii, 286, 290.
- Family, iv, 448.
- Richard, i, 225.
- Thomas, iv, 448.
- Meadows, Thomas, iii, 232.
- Meagher, Gov., i, 114.
- Meadville, Pa., Alleghany College at, iv, 297.
- Means, ———, ii, 134.
- Meaux, France, ii, 378.
- Mecklenburg, N. C., i, 55, 566; announcement of Department of Journal of American History for Genealogical Research in, v, 322; battle of, ii, 704; Declaration of Independence, iii, 247; iv, 145, 147; photographs of memorials erected to heroes who shed their blood for the, ii, 706, 710.
- Mecklenburg-Schwerin, granting of Constitution by Grand Duke of, ii, 6.
- Mecklenburg-Stretlitz, granting of Constitution by Grand Duke of, ii, 6.
- Medals, photographs of historic, iv, 328, 329.
- Medary, ———, iii, 630.
- Medbury, England, v, 596.
- Mede family, iv, 448.
- Medfield, Mass., v, 415, 424.
- Medford, Mass., v, 467; Historical Register, iv, 412.
- Medici family, v, 336.
- Medicine, Colonial practice of, i, 243-256; 258, 259; early Italian work on, i, 676; early practice in America of, ii, 464-469; experience of early American practitioner of, ii, 464-469; first American doctors of, i, 241.
- Medical writers, early European, i, 676.
- Mediterranean Sea, i, 34, 485; iii, 453, 482; iv, 276; early trade of the, ii, 255; early voyage on the, ii, 586; islands of the, iii, 43; order of Congress in administration of Washington for a fleet of war ships to protect American interests on the, ii, 101, 111; triple alliance to maintain international peace on waters of, ii, 5.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- Meek, Joseph L., v, 506, 529, 534; photograph of, v, 535.
- Meeker, Mary Falconer Perrin, announcement of publication of genealogy by, v, 320.
- Meeks, Isaac, killing by Indians of, ii, 301.
- Meeting House, Middletown, Conn., old print of, i, 710.
- Mega, John, i, 250.
- Mrs., i, 250.
- Meigs, Capt., i, 485, 488, 489, 491.
- Meigs family, iv, 302.
- Melcombe Regis, Dorsetshire, England, v, 461.
- Melish, ———, engraving of Quebec which appeared in plan made by, ii, 379.
- Melony, Michael, iii, 117.
- Melrose, Mass., iii, 127.
- Melville, Earl of, v, 54; Lord, i, 402.
- Melville Bay, iii, 316; engraving of Arctic expedition in, iii, 319.
- Memaloose Island, Columbia River, photograph taken from, v, 498.
- Memphis, ancient, iv, 186; Tenn., ii, 205; iii, 90, 245; iv, 322; "Appeal," sketch of life of an editor of the, iii, 90; Waterways Convention held at, ii, 24.
- Menai Strait, i, 577.
- Mendon, Mass., iii, 186; v, 414, 415, 418, 427; drawing of old Torrey house at, v, 425.
- Mendon River, Mass., v, 415.
- Mense, Maj., iii, 279.
- Mentz, Maj., iii, 583.
- Menzel, Paul (Rev.), death of, ii, 36.
- Menzies, ———, i, 273.
- William, iii, 266.
- Merando, Guardalupe, ii, 671.
- Mercantile National Bank, resignation by F. Augustus Heinze of presidency of, ii, 15.
- Mercer, ———, iii, 285.
- Edward, ii, 209.
- Family, iv, 149.
- General, v, 68.
- George, iv, 99.
- Jesse, i, 30.
- John, i, 372; iv, 99, 100.
- Hugh (Gen.), death of, v, 71.
- Richard, ii, 209.
- Mercer River, England, i, 264.
- Mercer Street, Princeton, N. J., v, 51.
- Merchant, John (Capt.), i, 644.
- Merchant Marine, early, i, 305; of the United States, i, 673; rise of American, i, 395.
- Merchants and Mechanics Bank, Wheeling, W. Va., iii, 459.
- Meredith, ———, iv, 517.
- Family, i, 669.
- Meredith, N. Y., iii, 448, 450, 452.
- Merhes, George H., iv, 178.
- Meriden, peaks of, i, 597.
- Merino sheep, introduction in New York of, i, 754.
- Merivale, ———, iv, 188.
- Merrifield (Upper Creedy), West Budleigh, England, iv, 358.
- Merrill, Benjamin, photograph of memorial to, ii, 710.
- Phineas (Capt.), ii, 527.
- W. H., i, 188.
- Merrimac River, iv, 483, 486; v, 151; first canals on the, iv, 411, 412, 413; Stark's work on navigation of the, iv, 412.
- Merritt, Wesley, ii, 215.
- Merriwether, Gov., ii, 670.
- Merry, Samuel, i, 376.
- Merry Mount, cartoon representing the Pilgrims at, ii, 221.
- Merton, Johanna, iv, 366.
- Richard, iv, 366.
- Merton College, Oxford University, England, iii, 427.
- Mesaba Range, Mich., iii, 42.
- Mescalero Indians in New Mexico, ii, 671.
- Mescaltitan, Cal., island of, iii, 112.
- Meserve, Frederick H., collection of Americana of, v, 201; photographs of Abraham Lincoln from collection of, v, 204, 208, 209.
- Lieut.-Col., v, 27.
- Mesher, Normandy, iv, 362.
- Messenger, Edward, iv, 624.
- Hannah, v, 141.
- Messer, Capt., photograph of memorial to, ii, 710.
- Messler, Lieut., ii, 351.
- Metcalf, Eliab, portrait by, iii, 249.
- Governor, ii, 694.
- Secretary of the Navy, ii, 2.
- Meteorological Congress, World's Columbian Exposition, iv, 385.
- Methodism, birthplace of founder of, v, 348.
- Methodist Church, death of two bishops of the, ii, 36.
- Metric Union, iv, 7.
- Metropolitan Museum of Art, New York City ii, 180; iv, 23; bronze medallions in the, ii, 243; famous paintings in, iv, 21, 22, 24-28; reproduction of photograph of bronze at the, iii, 477; reproduction of photograph of sculpture at, v, 272; portrait of George Washington in, iv, 50.
- Metternich, iv, 489.
- Mettert, Germany, ii, 459.
- Meules, John (Lord), iv, 366.
- Mexican Provinces, possession by the United States of, ii, 553, 557.
- Mexican Republic, formation of the, iii, 90, 465, 466, 469.
- Mexican War, i, 15, 18, 44, 436, 565, 566, 628, 653, 654, 660; ii, 212, 245, 554, 615-623, 669, 670; iii, 22, 24, 90, 627; iv, 297, 511-524, 558, 568; photograph of memorial to heroes of the, iv, 454.

# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- Mexico**, i, 435; ii, 166, 212, 255, 418, 426, 714; iii, 39, 315, 461, 483; iv, 249, 332, 520; v, 281, 370, 371, 499; account of the journey of the first European to California from, iii, 103-112; alleged plan of planting colony of free negroes in, iv, 199; attempt of Aaron Burr to establish an empire in, v, 566, 570, 575; boundaries between United States and, ii, 619; boundary of, i, 227; Calle de la Merced in the City of, iii, 400; City of, ii, 525; iii, 103, 400, 468; iv, 558; College of San Fernando in, iii, 399; conquest by Cortez of, i, 633; days of Montezuma in, ii, 162; demand for annexation to the United States of, ii, 615; difficulties of United States and, i, 635; early boundary between the United States and, iii, 465; early expedition from the City of, ii, 38; early exploration on the boundary line between the United States and, ii, 40; early French trade with Spaniards in, iii, 463; early journey from Italy to, ii, 580; early journey to, ii, 585; early trade between the United States and, iii, 461-470; early trade with, ii, 165; early voyage to, ii, 586; emigration to gold fields of northwestern America from, ii, 635; Emperor Maximilian of, ii, 627; first governor of, ii, 206; first trade between Illinois and, iii, 464; Gulf of, ii, 551; French dominion on the, ii, 213; independence of, ii, 206, 553; insurrection in, v, 215; land grants to Americans in, ii, 622; observatory of, iv, 332; opening of the transcontinental Tehuantepec railroad in, ii, 33; plan for building of a ship railroad in, i, 637; Real de Minas de Pachuca in, iii, 179; Revolution in, iii, 466; settlement of difficulties between Central American Republics by President of, ii, 5; sketch of the life of an explorer in California from, iii, 179; Spanish colonies in, i, 746; struggle between patriots and Emperor Maximilian in, iii, 459; Tehuantepec, route over isthmus of, i, 637.
- Meyer, Bessie**, i, 472, 473, 475.  
**Charles**, i, 479.  
**George von D.**, ii, 24.  
**Meyers, Charlie**, i, 472.  
**Mrs.**, i, 473.  
**Fannie**, i, 472, 473.  
**Maggie**, i, 472.  
**Oro**, i, 472, 473.
- Miami, Fla.**, iii, 245; **Ohio**, iii, 390.  
**Miami Canal**, ii, 151.  
**Miami Exporting Company Bank**, ii, 309.  
**Miami Indians**, old engraving of warfare of settlers with, v, 39.
- Miami River**, iii, 513.  
**Miantonomoh**, iv, 427.  
**Michael Angelo**, ii, 534.  
**Michel, La Motte**, ii, 171.  
**William**, i, 286.  
**Zepheniah**, i, 288.
- Michigan**, i, 14, 23, 28; ii, 548; iii, 219, 505; iv, 297, 445; v, 135; admission into the Union of, i, 14; Agricultural College of, i, 23; Ann Arbor University in, ii, 254; battle of the Thames, War of 1812, near Detroit, ii, 283; Burgess family of, ii, 510; charitable institutions in, i, 23; Constitution of, iv, 18; copper industry in, i, 23; death of Russell A. Alger, United States Senator from, ii, 36; early settlers of, ii, 297; interstate discussion for the control of corporations advocated by Governor of, ii, 19; iron mines of, iii, 42; iron ore industry in, i, 23; manufacturing in, i, 23; population of, i, 23; reminiscences of overland trail to Nebraska from, ii, 679-690; Soldiers' Home in, i, 23; State University of, i, 23; Territory, i, 433; travelers to the Californian gold fields from, ii, 680; University of, iii, 627; iv, 297; United States Senator elected in 1907 from, ii, 23.
- Michillimacinac**, i, 751.  
**Mickey, Gov.**, ii, 679.  
**Middle Haddam, Conn.**, i, 284, 287, 288.  
**Middle Plantation, Va.**, iii, 419, 421.  
**Middle States, development of the**, ii, 209-212.  
**Middle Temple, London, England**, ii, 53.  
**Middle West, acquisition by the U. S. of territory in the**, iv, 609-616; discovery of anthracite regions of the, v, 115-120; early boundary disputes in the, v, 275-292; early land disputes in the, iv, 431-445; early migrations to the, iv, 595-602; early settlement and development of the, iii, 385-392; establishment of French dominion in the, ii, 375; first settlers in the, iii, 505-510; journey in 1737 to the, iii, 511-516; Moore family of the, iv, 29; pioneer life in the, iv, 77-84; reminiscences of an early journey to the, ii, 679-690; reproduction of old engraving of Indian warfare in the, v, 39, 41; rivers of the, v, 277, 279-281; settling the, iii, 628.
- Middleboro, Mass.**, i, 272; iv, 403, 404.  
**Middlebourg, Holland**, v, 407.  
**Middlebury, Vt.**, i, 549.  
**Middlesex Canal**, iv, 408, 412, 415.  
**Middlesex County, Conn.**, iv, 128, 129; **England**, v, 242; arms of Child family of, v, 386; **Mass.**, iv, 562; v, 143, 157; **N. J.**, iii, 572; v, 74; claims for damages for British depredations in the



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- Revolution by citizens of, v, 49, 51-55, 75; Va., iii, 294; an early settler in, iii, 82.
- Middleton, ———, iv, 528.
- Arthur, portrait of, iv, 54.
- David, i, 526.
- Middleton, N. Y., iv, 40.
- Middletown, Conn., i, 284, 285, 286, 699, 705, 711, 724, 736; iii, 113, 121; iv, 297; v, 244, 246, 456; announcement of publication of genealogy of ancestry and descendants of Richard Spelman of, v, 321; Indian Hill Cemetery at, i, 704; old Jackson Estate at, i, 703; old print of early Meeting House at, i, 710; picture of old Wetmore homestead at, i, 700; reproduction of portrait of first mayor of, i, 706; Wetmore houses at, i, 699; N. J., i, 452; iii, 305, 306; Pa., v, 467.
- Middletown Point, Monmouth Co., N. J., i, 337, 338, 339.
- Midi, France, uprising of the wine-growers of the, ii, 29.
- Midland College, Great Bend, Kan., ii, 251.
- Midlothian, Gloucester Co., Va., old manor house of, iii, 285.
- Mifflin, Brigade Major, iii, 583.
- General, i, 37, 506, 701; ii, 350, 519, 520, 648, 650; iii, 275, 277, 279, 582, 583.
- Thomas (Gov.), i, 40, 397; v, 118, 119, 120.
- Mikado, reception of Secretary Taft by the, ii, 25.
- Milburn, William Henry (Hon.), i, 336.
- Mile, standard length of a, iii, 556.
- Miles, Benjamin Buckminster, ii, 307.
- Benjamin (Capt.), ii, 307.
- Colonel, ii, 350, 352, 354, 520.
- Family, ii, 307.
- Hubbard, ii, 307.
- Major-General, ii, 212; iii, 242.
- Nelson A., fac-simile of the autograph of, ii, 446.
- Polly, ii, 307.
- Samuel, iv, 148.
- Tappan, ii, 307.
- William, ii, 307.
- Milford, New Haven Co., Conn., i, 90, 162, 245, 320, 357, 440; iii, 92, 94; v, 432, 433, 475; Township, Pa., mention in an old Maryland will of tract of land in, ii, 662.
- Milfort, Le Clerc, ii, 162, 163.
- Millicent Porter Chapter, Daughters of the American Revolution, iv, 237.
- Military encampment, first international, i, 219.
- Military Order of Foreign Wars, v, 97.
- Military Order of the Loyal Legion, v, 97.
- Military Posts through the West, ii, 140.
- Military training, compulsory, i, 230.
- Militia, i, 120, 121, 122, 123, 124; Canadian, i, 738, 739; system of Provincial Mass., v, 154, 155.
- Mill, John Stuart, v, 221.
- Mill, old American, i, 331.
- Millbury, Mass., v, 423, 427.
- Millenbeck, Lancaster Co., Va., v, 297.
- Millen's Bay, v, 226.
- Miller, Anna, ii, 109, 643.
- Anna E. (Bennett), iv, 394.
- Captain, i, 170.
- Colonel, iii, 205.
- Family, ii, 109, 110; iv, 149.
- Francis Trevelyan, i, 393, 581; ii, 1, 630, 711; iii, 13; v, 201, 312, 481; editorial on historic portraits by, iv, 51; editorial on Triennial Anniversary of Journal of American History by, iii, 649-652; portrait of, iii, 648.
- George (Gen.), ii, 109.
- Henry (Gen.), i, 440; portrait of, iv, 244; fac-simile of invitation to ball in honor of President Washington's birthday issued to, iv, 245; fac-simile of invitation from President Washington to, iv, 245; portrait of wife of, iv, 245; military record of, iv, 244, 245.
- Henry (Mrs.), portrait of, iv, 245.
- Jack, iv, 347.
- Joaquin, poem by, ii, 690.
- John, i, 504.
- John R., v, 95.
- Joseph, ii, 312; iii, 604.
- Joseph Lyon (Dr.), i, 573; ii, 659.
- Linus, v, 229.
- Peter, ii, 109.
- Polly, i, 512.
- Samuel, v, 469.
- Samuel (Dr.), Miller's Life of, v, 51.
- Thomas, i, 573.
- Millerstown, Pa., iii, 448, 451.
- Millet, Jean Francois, iii, 491, 494.
- Pierre (Rev. Father), ii, 388, 389.
- Millin, Maj., iii, 55.
- Milling, England, iv, 623.
- Millins, James (Capt.), ii, 353.
- Mills, Edward (Corp.), v, 548.
- Mills Building, N. Y. City, old print of site of, iii, 577.
- Millstone, N. J., Revolutionary action at, iv, 441.
- Millstone River, v, 446.
- Milo, N. Y., iv, 557.
- Milsaps, R. W. (Maj.), iii, 234.
- Milston, England, iv, 448.
- Milton, ———, iv, 427.
- The poet, i, 578; ii, 74, 534; iii, 498; iv, 521; anniversary of, iii, 481; lines by, iii, 392.
- Milton, Kent, England, v, 469; Mass., iii, 100; v, 469; N. Y., i, 750.
- Milwaukee, Wis., ii, 224.

- Minard, John Stearns, ii, 48.  
 Miner, Owen, v, 544.  
     Thomas, i, 719; iv, 624; v, 548.  
 Minden, Battle of, i, 74.  
 Miners, Western Federation of, ii, 24, 34.  
 Mingael, Maritje Abrahamse (Vosburg), v, 633.  
     Thomas Jans, v, 633.  
 Minge, James, iii, 416.  
 Mingo Creek, Pa., meeting to settle the Whiskey Insurrection at, iv, 605.  
 Mini, Elizabeth, v, 337.  
 Miniatures in America, historic, iv, 569, 570.  
 Mining in N. Mex., iii, 547, 548.  
 Mining in the Middle West, early lead, iii, 507-510.  
 Minisink, N. Y., sacking in the Revolution of, iii, 433; on the Delaware River, Indian raids at, iv, 555.  
 Minneapolis, Minn., iii, 45; iv, 178; v, 204; historic painting of Napoleon preserved in Public Library at, v, 274.  
 Minneola, Kan., iv, 83.  
 Minnesota, i, 14, 292; iv, 201, 616; admission into the Union of, i, 14; ii, 217; ancient Norse explorers in, iv, 165-184; 50th anniversary of Commonwealth of, ii, 217, 232; Bar of, iv, 137; early explorations in, v, 500; early settlements in, ii, 217; fac-simile of autograph of Governor of, ii, 217; first trading post of, ii, 217; Historical Society, iv, 137; investigations regarding ancient tablet preserved in museum of the, iv, 165-184; industries of, ii, 217; interstate discussion for the control of corporations advocated by Governor of, ii, 19; investigations regarding Runestone unearthed in, iv, 165-184; iron mines of, iii, 42; need of immigrants in, ii, 217; population of, ii, 217; prominent men of, ii, 217; reproduction of historic painting preserved at Minneapolis Public Library in, v, 274; reproduction of mural decorations at State Capitol of, ii, 217, 232; reproduction of sculpture symbolizing the development of, iii, 130; reproduction of State seal of, ii, 217; State Capitol of, iv, 165; University of, iii, 185.  
 Minor family, iv, 320.  
     Jonathan, v, 548.  
     Manassah, i, 317.  
     Stephen, i, 352.  
 Minot, ———, iii, 126.  
     Rebecca, iii, 50.  
 Minto, John, work on Oregon Indians by, v, 515.  
     Lord, iv, 42.  
 Minuit, Peter, purchase of Manhattan Island from the Indians by, ii, 443.  
 Minute Men, i, 120, 123, 124, 376, 704, 705; iii, 203, 211, 212; at opening of the Revolution, v, 155; experiences of Revolutionary, iii, 297-310; first Massachusetts, iii, 248; from Connecticut, ii, 299; of the Revolution, iv, 68; v, 634; muster roll of company of, v, 158; organization in New Jersey of the, iii, 299, 300; photograph of sculpture of a Revolutionary, v, 11.  
 Minzie, ——— (Rev.), iii, 85, 86.  
 Miranda, Fernando, photograph of sculpture by, ii, 404; planning of Panama Canal under direction of, i, 634.  
 Miro, Gov., i, 354.  
 Mishlemackanack, i, 358, 359.  
 Mission de los Tejas, Texas, i, 435.  
 Missal, fac-similes of pages from a Fifteenth Century, v, 340, 341.  
 Mission at Monterey, Cal., engraving of, iii, 179; founding of the, iii, 179.  
 Mission Creek, Cal., iii, 173.  
 Mission Dolores, San Francisco, Cal., origin of, iii, 176, 177.  
 Mission of La Purisima Concepcion, ii, 256.  
 Mission of Sainte Famille de Caoquias, ii, 213.  
 Mission of San Antonio de Padua, Cal., iii, 172, 173.  
 Mission of San Carlos del Carmelo, Cal., iii, 173.  
 Mission of San Buena Ventura, Cal., v, 371; photographs of, v, 376, 377, 379.  
 Mission of San Diego, Cal., iii, 172, 173; massacre by Indians at, iii, 109, 110.  
 Mission of San Fernando, Cal., v, 383.  
 Mission of San Francisco, Cal., iii, 106.  
 Mission of San Gabriel, Cal., iii, 109, 110, 173; mural painting of arrival of eastern immigrants at, iii, 102.  
 Mission of San Juan Bautista, Cal., iii, 174.  
 Mission of San Luis Obispo, Cal., founding of the, iii, 172.  
 Mission of Santa Gertrudes, Cal., old, ii, 257.  
 Mission School, Cornwall, Conn., early, iv, 600.  
 Missions, early Spanish, ii, 39; French, i, 433, 439.  
 Missionaries, first permanent settlement in Illinois made by Jesuit, ii, 213.  
 Mississippi, i, 43, 44; ii, 245, 308; iii, 234, 516; iv, 558; v, 99, 104, 620; admission into the Union of, i, 14, 60; Brandon family of, v, 576; Claiborne's history of, v, 570; Colonial Dames of, v, 565; Convention of 1890, iii, 244; cultivation of tobacco in, i, 351; 1907 election of Governor of, ii, 20; first four-wheeled carriage in, i, 352; first native-born Governor of, v, 576; Garner's work, Reconstruction in, iii, 235; Jefferson Davis' plantation in, iii, 235; Mound Bayou in, iii, 244; mounds in, i, 350; race problem in, i, 186; reproductions of photographs



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

## (Mississippi)

- arrest and detention of Aaron Burr in, v, 565-570, 575-577; Spanish land grants in, i, 351, 352; Spanish rule in, v, 576; Stanton family of, v, 564, 574.
- Mississippi River, i, 27, 34, 45, 350, 358, 361, 363, 415, 440, 467, 585, 667; ii, 250, 559, 680; iii, 507, 508, 509, 510, 542; iv, 118, 165, 216, 217, 219, 249, 387, 445, 576, 577; v, 18, 274, 275, 278, 279, 280, 283, 284, 287, 288, 289, 450, 479, 500; acquisition by the U. S. of region west of the, iv, 609-616; attempt of Aaron Burr to establish an empire on the, v, 565-570, 575-577; boundary of old North-West Territory on the, iii, 219; buffalo found on the, i, 348; building of the American nation west of the, iv, 511-524; crossing by Zebulon Pike of the, iii, 464; development of territory southwest of the, ii, 205; discovery of, i, 633; early American frontier at the, ii, 277, 279; early French trade on the, iii, 463; establishment as the western boundary of the United States of the, ii, 553; establishment of French dominion in the valley of the, ii, 375; first merchant train to New Mexico from the, ii, 206; French explorers of the, i, 433; French possessions in America extending from the St. Lawrence River to the, ii, 297; French settlement on the, i, 582; iii, 221; gauge of the, iv, 330; journey in 1835 on the, i, 653, 658, 668; list of U. S. vessels anchored to oppose Aaron Burr on the, v, 568; Northwest Territory bounded by, ii, 548; Palmyra Bend on the, iii, 235; President Roosevelt's journey in 1907 on the, ii, 24; redeeming of submerged lands of the, iv, 330; reproduction of Civil War photograph taken before the destruction of the "Sultana" on the, iii, 376; reproduction of photograph of Tower Rock on the, v, 276; steel bridge over the, i, 637; struggle of France and Spain for supremacy west of the, iii, 463; system of jetties at mouth of, i, 637.
- Mississippi Territory, Governor of, iv, 616; transcript of proclamation for apprehension of Aaron Burr issued in, v, 576, 577.
- Mississippi Valley, i, 336; iv, 212, 213, 495; v, 97, 479; acquisition by the U. S. of territory west of the, iv, 609, 616; control by Creek Indians of early trade of the, ii, 155, 158, 163; early explorations of the upper, v, 499, 500; early pioneers to the, ii, 679; first settlers in the, iii, 505-510; foreign trade of the, ii, 548; immigration into the, ii, 209; Indians of the, ii, 163; land wars in the, v, 275-292; political opinions in the, ii, 594; reproduction of engraving of Civil War engagement in the, v, 47; sculpture symbolizing the bringing of Christianity to the, ii, 551.
- Missouri, i, 14, 24, 60, 439, 567; ii, 309; iii, 459, 542, 628; iv, 204, 297; v, 521, 620; iii, 556; French settlement of, i, 439; engraving of Civil War battle in, v, 45; photograph of Tower Rock in, v, 276; Missouri Compromise, ii, 553; iii, 556.
- Missouri River, i, 113, 358, 361, 415, 437, 439, 440, 479, 619, 621; ii, 250, 680, 681; iii, 469, 470, 509, 542; v, 275, 279, 280, 281, 282, 283, 289, 292; journey of an early trapper along the, iii, 467.
- Mitchel, Donnal, i, 711.
- Mitchell, ———, iv, 519.
- Dr., map of New Hampshire grants made by, iv, 582; fac-simile of map of New Hampshire grants made by, iv, 593; Experience, v, 420; fac-simile of Plymouth Colony record showing name of, ii, 445.
- Family, iv, 629, 630, 631; v, 420; of New England, iv, 269; of the South, iv, 629; Family Register by, iv, 624.
- Francis, iv, 629.
- Francois, iv, 629.
- Hannah (Latham), iv, 629.
- Henry, iv, 631.
- James (Capt.), iv, 629, 630, 631.
- James (Rev.), iv, 204, 211.
- Jane (Cooke), v, 420.
- John, iii, 83; resignation as head of the United Mine Workers of America, ii, 34.
- John (F. R. S.), emigration to America of, ii, 392.
- John K. (Dr.), ii, 211.
- Madam, iv, 629.
- Mary (Leeds), iv, 629.
- Mrs., iii, 83.
- Nathaniel (Gov.), original membership in the Society of the Cincinnati of, ii, 97.
- Pierre, iv, 629.
- Priscilla, iv, 629.
- Samuel L. (Dr.), v, 124.
- Sarah, v, 420.
- William Donald, ii, 22, 27, 28, 31, 32, 404; iii, 129, 164; engravings owned by, ii, 236, 237, 238, 239, 242, 244.
- Mitchell's Compendium of the Internal Improvement of the U. S., iv, 411, 413.
- Mitchell's reference and distance map of the U. S., iv, 408.
- Mobile, Ala., ii, 156, 165; Charlotte, wife of the son of Peter the Great, in, ii, 159;

(Mobile, Ala.)

- French settlement in, ii, 157, 158; opposition to prohibition of, ii, 12; public school system supported by licensing saloons in, ii, 12.
- Mobile Bay, Civil War photograph taken on, iii, 376.
- Mobjac Bay, Va., ii, 675.
- Mocchi, ———, ii, 118.
- Modena, Italy, ancient map of the world in the Biblioteca Estense at, ii, 118.
- Moffet, ———, i, 452, 456; iii, 619.
- Ensign, i, 453.
- Mohammed Ali Murza, Shah of Persia, ii, 6.
- Mohawk Country, i, 511.
- Mohawk Indian, death of Dr. Oronhyatekha, the, ii, 36.
- Mohawk Indians, i, 511; ii, 494; iii, 564; iv, 36, 112; account of Joseph Brant, the chief of the, iii, 429-434; biography of Joseph Brant, the famous chief of the, iii, 378, 379; in Canada, iii, 379; in the Revolution, iii, 434.
- Mohawk River, i, 358; ii, 124; iii, 209, 383; iv, 121, 433, 556.
- Mohawk Valley, iii, 378; Dutch settlers of, i, 618; Indian massacres in the, iv, 555; Revolutionary War in the, iii, 432-434; iv, 258.
- Mohegan Indians, iv, 424; v, 366.
- Molain, Col., iv, 344.
- Mojave Desert, iii, 400.
- Mokelumne River, ii, 634.
- Moland, Devonshire, England, i, 522.
- Molbech, History of the Danish Language by, iv, 175.
- Molton, Lieut.-Col., iii, 55.
- Mona Island, West Indies, iii, 72.
- Monck, Gen., iii, 427.
- Monckton, ———, ii, 400.
- Robert, portrait and autograph of, ii, 401.
- Moncornet, ———, portrait of Champlain by, ii, 120.
- Moncure, John (Rev.), iv, 99.
- Money, ———, ii, 413; first American coinage of, i, 334; first American paper, i, 693.
- Mongolian County, W. Va., ii, 212.
- Monk, Gen., march to London, England, of, ii, 81.
- Monk's Corner, S. C., i, 462, 728, 730.
- Monmouth, N. J., battle of, i, 451; iii, 380; iv, 56; v, 85-87, 90-92; engraving of battle of, iv, 228; engraving of heroism of Molly Pitcher in battle of, iv, 235; photograph of memorial to Revolutionary heroine, "Molly Pitcher," at, v, 82; photographs of Revolutionary monument and "Molly Pitcher's" well at, v, 96; photographs of home of heroine of Revolutionary battle of, v, 81, 82; researches regarding heroine of battle of, v, 83-95; photograph of gravestone of heroine of battle of, v, 94.
- Monmouth County, N. J., i, 337, 340; iii, 298, 572; v, 74, 192, 443; Bowne family of, v, 196, 197; Minute Men in, iii, 299; Salter family of, v, 195, 196; settlers from Long Island in, v, 196, 197; Tories in, iii, 299-310.
- Monmouth Court House, Freehold, N. J., Revolutionary station at, iii, 302.
- Monmouthshire, Wales, v, 583.
- Monongahela City, Pa., iv, 605.
- Monongahela River, i, 337, 340; iv, 603, 607.
- Monongahela Valley, record of home life at the Revolutionary period of a settler of the, iv, 603-606.
- Monro, George (Lieut.-Col.), surrender of Fort William Henry by, ii, 125, 126.
- John, iv, 585.
- N. Gordon (Dr.), i, 576.
- Monroe, ———, i, 656; iii, 279.
- Colonel, i, 758.
- James (President), i, 263, 494; ii, 548, 553; iii, 468, 614; iv, 501; administration of, i, 60; ii, 692; Cabinet of, ii, 433; iii, 617; negotiations for Louisiana Purchase by, iv, 610-616; transcript of a letter regarding the annexation of Cuba to the United States, from Thomas Jefferson to, ii, 434.
- Monroe Doctrine, i, 438; ii, 426, 557; De Lessep's infringement of the, i, 637; protection of the South American republic and the islands of the Caribbean Sea under the, ii, 166.
- Monrovia, Africa, iii, 625.
- Monsaterio, ———, ii, 618.
- Monson, Me., iii, 537.
- Montague family, v, 297.
- Lady, conversion of Quakerism of, ii, 91.
- Montague, Mass., iv, 408.
- Mountainie, Mrs., iii, 54.
- Montana, i, 14, 97, 226, 467; ii, 249, 557, 559; iv, 616; v, 291; act of Congress creating a territory of, i, 98; admission into the Union of, i, 14, 118, 234; agriculture in, i, 234; 50th anniversary of first settlement in, v, 169; area of, i, 98; buffaloes in, i, 102; crime in, i, 106; discovery of gold in, i, 98; early life in, i, 106; first court of justice in, i, 106, 107; first grand jury in, i, 108; first legislature of, i, 110; first school in, i, 107; first trial in court in, i, 108; founding of city of Helena in, i, 106; gold dust as currency in, i, 118; gold in, i, 234; Indian warfare in, i, 104; iii, 227; Indians in, i, 100; organization of Territory of, i, 234; pioneer life in, i, 101; population of, i, 234; State seal of, i, 234.
- Montanier, Mrs., ii, 518.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- Montcalm, Gen., i, 90, 91; iii, 213, 505, 519; portrait of, iv, 59.
- Marquis of, iv, 59; portrait and autograph of, ii, 128.
- Monterey, Cal., i, 625, 626, 632; ii, 698; iii, 108, 109, 110, 395, 396, 397, 398, 402; early Spanish expedition to, iii, 179; founding of Presidio and Mission of, iii, 179; capital at, iii, 179; establishment of the mission of San Francisco in, ii, 38; exploring expedition to, ii, 521; first theatre built in California at, i, 626; fortifying by Spain of the port of, ii, 39; founding of the mission of, ii, 39; old Custom House at, i, 622; old Mission of San Francisco in, ii, 521; old Spanish Mission of San Carlos Borromeo at, ii, 525; order of the King of Spain to establish a port at, ii, 39; overland journey of an early explorer to, ii, 38; presidio of, ii, 525; reproduction of engraving of the Mission at, iii, 179; Royal Presidio of, ii, 173, 174, 177, 178; storming in the Mexican War of, ii, 245.
- Monterey River, Cal., iii, 172, 173, 174.
- Montero, ———, ii, 409.
- Montesquieu, v, 175.
- Montezuma, ii, 162.
- Montford, Simon (Earl of Leicester), iv, 364.
- Montgomery, Ben T., iii, 236, 244.
- Elizabeth (Kelly), v, 473.
- Family, iv, 149; v, 552, 553, 559; arms of the, v, 472; lineage of the, v, 473.
- Hugh (Lieut.), v, 473.
- Isaiah, iii, 244.
- James (Lieut.), v, 473.
- John (Gov.), ii, 362; v, 473.
- Joseph, v, 473.
- Matilda, iv, 363.
- Michael (Lieut.), v, 473.
- Nathaniel (Lieut.), v, 473.
- Richard (Brig.-Gen.), iii, 205, 381, 505, 519; iv, 382; v, 155, 473; painting by Trumbull of the death of, iii, 198; portrait of, iv, 57; print of first flag captured by Americans in the Revolution under, iv, 158; victory at Quebec of, iv, 159.
- Roger (Earl of Shrewsbury), iv, 363.
- Samuel (Ensign), v, 473.
- Thronton, iii, 244, 246.
- William (Ensign), v, 473.
- Montgomery, Ala., ii, 157; iii, 239; v, 622; tablet in memory of Lafayette at, ii, 164; County, Pa., iv, 114; County, Va., iii, 449; Court House, Va., iii, 450.
- Monticello, Virginia estate of, i, 662, 759; iv, 217, 219, 419, 604.
- Montour, Andrew, ii, 391.
- Catherine, ii, 391.
- Montpelier, Vt., statue of Ethan Allen at, iv, 581; France, iv, 394, 395.
- Montreal, Canada, i, 183, 359, 376, 739, 740, 751, 753, 759; iii, 506; iv, 36; v, 74, 230, 473, 516, 533; first settlement at, ii, 381, 382; surrender of, iii, 86; Wilkenson's Expedition in War of 1812 against, i, 755.
- Montt, Pedro (President), photograph of, ii, 549.
- Moody, Capt., v, 108, 109, 110.
- Deborah (Lady), v, 196, 197; settlement on Long Island of, iii, 193.
- Henry (Sir), settlement on Long Island of, iii, 193.
- Samuel (Rev.), iii, 119, 126.
- Moody's Gospel Way of Escaping Ye Doleful State of The Damned, i, 185.
- Moone, Thomas (Capt.), i, 644.
- Mooney, William, organization of the society of Tammany by, ii, 366, 591.
- Moor, Alexander, ii, 514.
- Family, i, 73.
- Goffe, i, 75.
- John (Capt.), i, 74, 75.
- John (Maj.), i, 73, 75.
- Samuel, i, 74.
- Moore, A. A., ii, 254.
- Andrew (Rev.), ii, 211.
- Ann, iv, 31, 34, 40, 41.
- Bishop, iv, 29, 46.
- Charles, iv, 35, 36, 37, 39.
- Charles E., iv, 558.
- Charles (Jr.), iv, 36.
- Charles (Rev.), iv, 31.
- Colonel, i, 375.
- Daniel, iv, 32, 34, 35, 37, 40.
- Eliza Elliot, iv, 38, 39, 46.
- Eliza (Livingston), iv, 39.
- Elizabeth, v, 349.
- Elizabeth (Channing), iv, 40.
- Elizabeth (Cornell), iv, 557.
- Ely (Hon.), eulogy of Washington at the Battle of Trenton by, ii, 97; membership in Congress of, ii, 97.
- Eve (———), iv, 36.
- Family, iv, 152; arms of the, iv, 31; record in America of the, iv, 29-47.
- Frances, iv, 35, 36, 38.
- Frank R., ii, 26.
- Frederick, v, 548.
- Gertrude (Onderdonk), iv, 35.
- Grizey (Philips), iv, 37.
- Henry O., iv, 558.
- James (Capt.), v, 53.
- Jane (Holland), iv, 35.
- John, iv, 31, 32, 35, 46, 558.
- John (Col.), iv, 30.
- John (Sec.), iv, 29; editor's note on family record written by, iv, 29; transcript of family record of, iv, 30-47.
- Judith (Livingston), iv, 42.

- (Moore)  
 Lambert, iv, 30, 32, 33, 35, 42.  
 Lydia, iv, 46, 47.  
 Mary, iv, 35.  
 McDaniel, iv, 32.  
 Moses, i, 51.  
 Mr., i, 352.  
 Mrs., iv, 39.  
 Nathan (Capt.), v, 548.  
 Patrick (Col.), v, 100, 101.  
 Phebe, iv, 35.  
 Rebecca, iv, 35, 39.  
 Rebecca (Axtell), iv, 31.  
 Richard, iv, 41, 45.  
 Richard (Dr.), iv, 34.  
 Samuel (Col.), v, 23, 30.  
 Stephen, iv, 33, 36, 43.  
 Susannah, iv, 39.  
 Thomas, iv, 32, 33, 46.  
 Thomas D., iv, 39.  
 Thomas (Jr., Rev.), iv, 31, 32.  
 Thomas (Rev.), iv, 39, 46.  
 Thomas (Rev., Dr.), iv, 31.  
 Thomas William Channing, iv, 29.  
 Tom, works of, ii, 145.  
 Townsend, iv, 46.  
 William, iv, 31, 34, 35, 557.  
 William (Sir), iv, 31.  
 Moore County, N. C., v, 465.  
 Moore Hall, England, iv, 31, 34.  
 Moore Street, New York City, iv, 30, 32.  
 Moore's Creek, battle of, ii, 704; reproduction of photograph of memorial of heroes of the battle of, ii, 710.  
 Moore's Ranch, Kan., ii, 694.  
 Moorhead, ———, ii, 694.  
 Moorish Wars in Spain, iv, 512.  
 Moors, war of the Spanish and the, iii, 60, 79.  
 Moosic Mountains, iv, 116.  
 Moraga, Ensign, iii, 104.  
 Family, iii, 106.  
 Gabriel, iii, 106, 110.  
 Jose Joaquin, birth of, iii, 106; marriage of, iii, 106; presidio and mission of San Francisco mission of Santa Clara, and city of San Jose founded by, iii, 106; burial place of, iii, 106.  
 Lieutenant, iii, 110, 396, 397, 402; iii, 173, 174, 176; establishment of the first pueblo in California by, iii, 178.  
 Moraga Maria del Pilar (De Leon y Barcelo), iii, 106.  
 Morant, ———, v, 243.  
 More, ———, ii, 409; iii, 121.  
 Moreau, Jean Victor (Gen.), i, 745.  
 General, i, 750.  
 Morehead, James A. (Capt.), ii, 706.  
 Joseph M. (Hon.), ii, 703, 706.  
 Morehouse, George P. (Hon.), iii, 461; photograph of, iii, 463.  
 Olive, i, 545.  
 Moravia, announcement of Department of Journal of American History for Genealogical Research in, v, 322.  
 Moravians in North Carolina, iv, 575.  
 Morelos, ———, ii, 421.  
 Morely, Ogden, i, 711.  
 Moreno, Mrs., ii, 164, 165.  
 Moreton, Robert, Earl of, iv, 365.  
 Morey, Samuel, i, 405.  
 Morgan, ———, i, 77; ii, 106, 387.  
 Angela, poem by, iv, 255.  
 ap Morgan, the first settler in Eastern Panhandle, W. Va., ii, 209, 210.  
 Charley, i, 339.  
 Colonel, iii, 215.  
 Daniel (Brig.-Gen.), birth of, iii, 212; service in French and Indian War of, iii, 212; Revolutionary service of, iii, 211, 212; Virginia estate of, iii, 212; death of, iii, 212; Graham's Life of, iii, 212.  
 Elisha, v, 548.  
 General, i, 58; v, 111.  
 George (Col.), i, 349.  
 Henry (Sir), i, 634.  
 Isaac, v, 548.  
 J. Pierpont, iii, 359; public confidence restored in financial panic of 1907 by efforts of, ii, 16; photographs of sculpture in library of, iii, 524, 525.  
 J. T. (Senator), ii, 23; death of, ii, 36.  
 James, v, 548.  
 John, i, 27; ii, 351; v, 548.  
 Matthew (Capt.), i, 644.  
 Simeon (Corp.), v, 548.  
 Morgan Riflemen in the Revolution, iii, 380.  
 Morgan County, Ill., iii, 516.  
 W. Va., early history of, ii, 209.  
 Morgantown, W. Va., ii, 212.  
 Moriches, L. I., i, 262.  
 Morin, ———, v, 229.  
 Louis, v, 218.  
 Morley, England, v, 190.  
 John, i, 587.  
 Mormon emigration to the West, i, 620.  
 Mormon trail through the West, i, 619.  
 Mormon War, iv, 519.  
 Mormons, i, 619, 620; ii, 147; election of a United States Senator by, ii, 23.  
 Moro Bay, Cal., iii, 172.  
 Morocco, crisis in, i, 380; expedition to, i, 151; insurrection in, ii, 30; troubles between France and, ii, 5.  
 Morrell, Benjamin (Capt.), narrative describing California of, iii, 176.  
 Hannah Radley, reproduction of portrait of, iv, 385.  
 Morrill, ———, i, 31.  
 Jonathan, i, 60.  
 Morris, ———, i, 350.  
 Elizabeth, i, 726.  
 Elizabeth (Hubbard), i, 724.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

## (Morris)

- Family, i, 750; ii, 48; reproduction in color of coat-of-arms of the, iii, 472.
- General, i, 748, 749, 750.
- Gouverneur, i, 745, 747, 748, 758; ii, 604.
- Isaiah, ii, 691; iii, 616, 617.
- James, i, 717; account of his life by, i, 719-726; early education of, i, 719; interest in schools of, i, 724, 725; introduction of new ideas in teaching by, i, 725.
- John E., iv, 131.
- Lewis, ii, 352.
- Lewis (Gov.), book plate showing coat-of-arms of, ii, 120.
- Lewis R. (Gen.), i, 747, 752.
- Mrs., ii, 49.
- Robert, i, 13, 672; iii, 436, 437; v, 500; acquisition of vast tracts of land by, iv, 114; extensive land speculation in the early days of the Republic by, ii, 54; financial aid given to the American Revolution by, ii, 626; appointment as Superintendent of Finances in the Revolution of, ii, 627, 628; death of, ii, 628; plan for Bank of North America presented to Congress by, ii, 629; large tracts of land of, ii, 54, 55; loan by John Barker Church to, ii, 54; mortgage from, ii, 63; signing of the Declaration of Independence by, ii, 54; subscription for first theatre in Philadelphia by, iii, 539.
- Samuel W. (Judge), iv, 118.
- Thomas, ii, 57.
- Thomas A. (Rev.), ii, 211.
- William W., iv, 113.
- Morris Castle, Morrisania, N. Y., i, 748, 749.
- Morris County, N. J., iii, 572; Minute Men in, iii, 299.
- Morris's map of railroads and canals in the U. S., iv, 413.
- Morrisania, N. Y., Morris Castle at, i, 748, 749.
- Morrison, George Austin (Jr.), iii, 148; work on Clarke family of Rhode Island by, ii, 506, 507.
- John, i, 418.
- Malcolm, i, 500, 504.
- Morristown, N. J., i, 126, 77; iv, 492; v, 69; battle of, iv, 159, 163; Revolutionary War orders issued from headquarters at, iv, 342-349; Washington's campaign at, iii, 209.
- Moro Castle, Havana, Cuba, capture by English in 1762 of, iii, 115.
- Morrow, Gov., ii, 691, 692.
- James (Gov.), ii, 210.
- Jeremiah, ii, 692.
- Jeremiah (Gov.), iii, 618.
- Mrs., ii, 692.

- Morse, Charles W., disruption of chain of national banks organized by, ii, 15, 16.
- Family, iii, 385.
- Jedediah, iv, 215.
- Jedediah (A. M.), v, 76.
- Richard A., i, 478.
- Samuel F. B., portrait of, i, 303.
- Mortain, Robert, Count of, iv, 363.
- Mortimer, Edmund, v, 585.
- Elizabeth, v, 585.
- House of, v, 598.
- Philippa (Plantagenet), v, 585.
- Morton, ———, iv, 131.
- Doctor, use of sulphuric ether in surgery by, i, 684.
- George, v, 471.
- J. (C. C. C.), ii, 62.
- Margaret (Strother), v, 471.
- Samuel G. (Prof.), ii, 96.
- Thomas, i, 328.
- Morville, ———, i, 521.
- Moscow, Russia, v, 175.
- Mosely, Capt., iv, 422.
- Moshasuck, R. I., earliest settlers of, iii, 193, 194.
- Moss, Nichols, i, 230.
- Mott, Edward, v, 159, 161.
- Family, description of the home of the, iii, 288.
- Hopper Striker, iii, 148.
- Mould Castle, England, v, 467.
- Moulish, Kenton, Exminister, England, iv, 358.
- Moultrie, Gen., ii, 232.
- Mound Bayou, Miss., founders of, iii, 244.
- Mount Arid, France, iii, 453.
- Mount Buchon, Cal., iii, 172.
- Mount Gregor, N. Y., iii, 24.
- Mount Havre de Grace, Maryland, iii, 458.
- Mount Hoar, v, 371.
- Mount Hope, Bay, i, 202.
- Mount Ida, New Canton, Buckingham Co., Va., i, 759.
- Mount Independence, Vt., Revolutionary fort at, iii, 213.
- Mount Pelee, Island of Martinique, West Indies, eruption of volcano of, iii, 68.
- Mount Pleasant, Gloucester Co., Va., old manor house of, iii, 285.
- Mount St. Michael, Cornwall, England, castle of, iv, 362; governor of, iv, 369, 370.
- Mount Shasta, Cal., i, 293.
- Mount Tacoma, iv, 337.
- Mount Tirzah, Person County, N. C., iv, 36, 37, 38.
- Mount Vernon, N. Y., i, 677; Va., i, 63, 136, 164, 661; ii, 54; iv, 94, 95, 98, 100, 604, 606; v, 634; naming of Washington's estate of, ii, 315, 319; preservation of the key of the Bastille at, ii, 592.

# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- Mount Washington, ii, 184; iii, 275, 280;  
first white man to reach the summit  
of, ii, 531; Revolutionary post at, iii,  
583.
- Mount Wollaston (Braintree), Mass., v, 364.
- Mountjoy family, iv, 100.
- Mount's Bay, Cornwall, England, engrav-  
ing of Castle of St. Michael's Mount  
on, iv, 361.
- Mowrey family, iv, 149.
- Moxley, Joseph, v, 548.  
Joseph (Jr.), v, 548.
- Moylan, ———, iii, 58.  
Colonel, colored print of a Revolutionary  
soldier of 4th Regiment of Light Dra-  
goons under, iv, 195.
- Moyland, Col., iii, 582, 583.  
Stephen, iii, 583.
- Moyne, Jacques C., i, 169.
- Moxton, Capt., ii, 332.
- Much Baddow, Essex, England, v, 243.
- Mud Creek, N. Y., iii, 210.
- Mud Island Fort, Delaware River, v, 266.
- Mud Lake, ii, 153.
- Muenchweiler, Bavaria, ii, 268.
- Muhlenburg, ———, first Speaker of the  
House of Representatives, ii, 85.
- Muldraugh's Hill, Ky., v, 193.
- Mullady, Thomas (Father), ii, 211.
- Mullen, ———, iii, 451.
- Mullins, Priscilla, iii, 500; iv, 629.
- Multnomah County, Ore., v, 515.
- Multnomah Falls, Columbia River, v, 515;  
photograph of, v, 495.
- Multnomah Indians, v, 515.
- Mumford, Benjamin, v, 451, 455.  
James, ii, 514.  
Peter, v, 451, 455.
- Mummies, gold fillings found in teeth of, i,  
676; in the museum at Cairo, Egypt,  
i, 676.
- Muncey, Pa., iii, 451.
- Munchweiler County, Bavaria, ii, 458, 459.
- Muncie Indian Reservation, Kan., iv, 82.
- Mungalia, v, 80.
- Municipal Art Society, Baltimore, Md., iii,  
491; v, 171.
- Munn, Charles Allen, iii, 53.  
Nathaniel, ii, 514.
- O. D., death of, ii, 36.
- Munsel, Leander, ii, 309.  
Levi, ii, 309.  
Lucretia (Oliver), ii, 309.
- Lyman E. (Judge), i, 97; ii, 249, 715; iii,  
112.
- Mural Art in America, iii, 1, 17; examples of,  
iii, 1, 64, 81; example of, iv, 463;  
illustrating the opening of the West,  
iii, 102.
- Murden, Capt., i, 449, 451.
- Murdock, Alicia Van Epps, i, 511.
- Murphy, ———, iii, 358.  
General, ii, 694.  
Francis, death of, ii, 36.
- Murray, ———, i, 88; ii, 400.  
David Christie, death of, ii, 37.  
Family, iv, 149.  
Governor, ii, 395.  
John, (Col.), iv, 68.  
John (Rev.), iii, 538.  
Joseph A. (Rev., D. D.), v, 90.  
Oscar J., i, 161.  
R. (Capt.), iv, 273, 275.  
Samuel, iv, 68.
- Murrell, Cornelia Randolph (Mrs.), iv, 29.  
David Gamble (Dr.), iv, 29.  
Family, iv, 29.
- Murry, John, i, 84.
- Muscongus Harbor, Me., iii, 439.
- Muscovy Company, explorations by the, i,  
203.
- Museum of Fine Arts, Boston, Mass., por-  
traits in, iv, 50, 53, 55, 56.
- Muskingum River, i, 341; first settlement on  
the, iii, 386; landing of the first emi-  
grants from New England to the Mid-  
dle West at the mouth of the, ii, 299;  
erection of a block house for the de-  
fense of settlers on the, ii, 300.
- Muzaffar-ed-Din, Shah of Persia, ii, 6.
- Muzzy, Florence E. D., i, 717.
- Myah, iii, 325.
- Myles, John (Rev.), iii, 186; Colonial home  
of, ii, 450; site of the Baptist church  
of, ii, 454.
- Myres, John, iii, 279.
- Mystic, Conn., i, 305, 318, 319, 320.
- Myzene, West Indies, iii, 539.



# N

- Nacogdoches, Indian tribe of, ii, 620.  
 Namontock, iv, 75.  
 Nancy, iv, 627; battle of, v, 402.  
 Nanfan, Lieut.-Gov., v, 388.  
 Nansemond County, Va., iii, 291.  
 Nansen, Arctic explorations of, iii, 349, 350.  
 Nansen Sound, iii, 642, 643.  
 Nantasket, Mass., iv, 374; Roads, v, 24.  
 Nantes, France, iv, 280.  
 Nantucket, Mass., i, 245; iii, 446; iv, 433.  
 Napier, ———, iv, 153.  
     Charles (Sir), i, 158.  
 Napier and Company, i, 276.  
 Naples, Italy, ii, 585, 586; iv, 451; Crown Prince of, ii, 211; journey of an early Italian traveler around the world from, ii, 580.  
 Napoleon Bonaparte, i, 151, 164, 398, 401, 402, 495, 614, 654, 659, 661; ii, 59, 427, 548, 553; iii, 40, 481; iv, 14, 187, 188, 190, 219, 427, 522, 609-611, 614-616; v, 217, 222, 225, 275, 287, 409; historic painting of, v, 274.  
 Napoleon III, ii, 426; interest in Panama Canal of, i, 635.  
 Napoleonic Wars, i, 746.  
 Naranset Indians, i, 541.  
 Narburgh Church, England, v, 242; photograph of shrine in, v, 235; estate of, v, 240, 242.  
 Narburgh family, arms of the, v, 242.  
 Narburgh Hall, England, v, 242.  
 Narragansett, Mass., i, 511; v, 364.  
 Narragansett Bay, iv, 433; v, 363; first revolt against British rule at, ii, 216; journey of Roger Williams to, ii, 119; iv, 426.  
 Narragansett Indians, iv, 143; v, 366; Colonial war with the, iv, 421-424.  
 Narragansett River, iv, 433.  
 Narragansett War, historical sketch of documents regarding the, iv, 421-424.  
 Narrows, New York Harbor, i, 456; old ferry at the, v, 440.  
 Narvaez, ———, i, 202; explorations of, ii, 669.  
 Nash, Francis (Gen.), reproduction of photograph of memorial to, ii, 703.  
 Nashaway Plantation, Mass., early proprietor of, iii, 407.  
 Nashaway River, iii, 405.  
 Nashville, Tenn., i, 15, 340, 369; iv, 153, 550, 576; President Roosevelt's speech at, ii, 24; Civil War photograph taken at, iii, 362.  
 Nason family, iii, 100.  
 Nassau Club, Princeton, N. J., v, 51.  
 Nassau Hall, Princeton, N. J., v, 53, 66, 75.  
 Nassau Island, v, 124.  
 Nassau Street, New York City, ii, 366.  
 Natal, Africa, ii, 26.  
 Natchez, Miss., i, 50, 338, 339, 344, 347, 350, 351, 352, 353; ii, 101, 643; photograph of house in which Aaron Burr was detained near, v, 564; account of imprisonment of Aaron Burr at, v, 565-577; "Herald," transcript of list of U. S. vessels anchored to oppose advance of Aaron Burr at, v, 568.  
 Natchez Indians, v, 576.  
 Natchitoches, Indian tribe of, ii, 620.  
 Naticott, N. H., i, 74.  
 National Arts Club, iii, 491; iv, 425.  
 National Bank, first American, ii, 628, 629.  
 National Bank of the Pacific, ii, 38, 255, 521; iii, 171, 395.  
 National campaigns, President Roosevelt's message to Congress urging the governmental financing of, ii, 24.  
 National Capitol, portrait of Charles Bulfinch, architect of the, iii, 98; Trumbull's paintings in the, iii, 197.  
 National Convention of 1787, ii, 472.  
 National Council of Education, ii, 443.  
 National Currency Act, ii, 629.  
 National Geographic Society, iii, 345; iv, 310.  
 National hymn of America, author of, ii, 200; fac-simile of original manuscript of, ii, 204; photograph of bronze tablet in commemoration of the writing of, iii, 164; article on the, iii, 165, 166; transcript of the, iii, 166; fac-simile of manuscript of the, iii, 167, 168.  
 National Hymn of Denmark, ii, 200.  
 National Hymn of England, ii, 200.  
 National Hymn of Prussia, ii, 200.  
 National "Intelligencer," the, iii, 551.  
 National Library of the U. S., iv, 334.  
 National motto, adoption of, i, 14.  
 National Museum, Washington, D. C., Report of the, i, 260, 262, 407; reproduction of print of historic American flag preserved at, iv, 157.  
 National Observatory, iv, 319, 326, 334.  
 National Road, the, ii, 265.  
 National Sculpture Society, i, 64, 333; iii, 477, 479, 480, 484, 521-537; iv, 2, 101, 455, 456; photographs of artists of the, iii, 5-11; photographs of work of a member of the, iii, 182, 183, 184.

# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- National Shoe and Leather Bank, iv, 431.  
 National Society of Mural Painters, iii, 491.  
 National Society of United States Daughters of 1812, memorial church erected by, iv, 468.  
 National Song of America, transcript of, iv, 340.  
 National Teachers' Association, i, 151; ii, 443.  
 National Yellowstone Park, i, 116, 118.  
 Nationalism, American, ii, 191, 193-197, 591-596.  
 Nations, a plea for unity among, ii, 535, 536; transcript of poem in honor of united, ii, 578; of the world, address on unity of the, iv, 5-9; a common constitution for the, ii, 533, 534.  
 Native American Party, formation of the, ii, 595.  
 Native Sons and Daughters of the Golden West, i, 619, 622.  
 Natividad, Cal., engagement between the Americans and Spaniards in 1846 at, iii, 174.  
 Natural Bridge in Va., iii, 449.  
 Naunton, England, i, 522.  
 Naureptas, —, iv, 166.  
 Nautical computation of distance, i, 354.  
 Nautical Gazette, i, 392, 397.  
 Nauvoo, Ill., expulsion of Mormons from, i, 619.  
 Navy of the United States, first vessel of the present, i, 673.  
 Navajo Indians, iv, 520.  
 Naval Academy, early advocate for a national, iv, 320, 322.  
 Naval, fight between United States and England in 1807, i, 739.  
 Naval English and American officers who took part in early English expedition against Cartagena, South America, ii, 331-338.  
 Naval Parade on Hudson River, i, 268.  
 Naval Vessels of the United States in 1781, i, 672.  
 Naval victory, reproduction of engraving of first American, iv, 222.  
 Naval Warfare, international law in, i, 672.  
 Navallo River, ii, 620.  
 Navarro, —, ii, 436.  
 Pedro, iii, 60.  
 Navesink, N. J., iii, 307, 308.  
 Navigation Acts, English, iii, 411-413.  
 Navigation routes, conference on international, iv, 6.  
 Navigators, adoption of international signal code for, iv, 6.  
 Navy, experiences of a Revolutionary officer of the American, iii, 435-440; first American, ii, 101-112, 643; first commander-in-chief of the American, ii, 110; first commission issued in the United States, i, 669; impressment of seamen into British, ii, 593.  
 Navy Department, establishment of the, ii, 104; records of, ii, 106, 107.  
 Navy Island, Niagara River, v, 221, 224, 225.  
 Navy Yards, planning of first, i, 673.  
 Nayatt, Plymouth Colony, reproduction of colonial house at, ii, 448.  
 Naysmith steam-hammer, i, 278.  
 Nazing, Essex, England, v, 138.  
 Nead, Benjamin M., v, 90.  
 Neale, Thomas, v, 434, 435, 436; appointment by Queen Mary as first Postmaster-General in America of, ii, 127.  
 Neander, —, i, 554, 556.  
 Nebraska, i, 14, 24, 437, 438; iii, 439; iv, 616; v, 291; account of documents, regarding first prohibition laws, found in, iv, 397, 398; admission into the Union of, i, 14, 437; agriculture in, i, 438; bill organizing Territory of, i, 437; bill regulating railroad fare in, ii, 19; Bohemians in, i, 438; boundary dispute between Iowa and, v, 280, 281; boundary dispute between Missouri, v, 281-283; curious natural formations in, ii, 687, 688; Dutch in, i, 438; early western boundary of, ii, 681; fertility of, i, 437; first journey by wagon across, i, 437; first permanent settlement in, i, 437; French explorers in, i, 437; fur trade in, i, 437; Germans in, i, 438; glacial formation of, i, 437; immigration to, i, 437, 438; Irish in, i, 438; -Kansas bill, the, ii, 553; name of, i, 437; Pawnee Indians in, i, 437; Poles in, i, 438; population of, i, 437; public schools of, i, 438; reminiscences of overland trail from Michigan to, ii, 679-690; reproduction of map of Missouri river in, v, 277; reproduction of photograph of survivors of Indian police of, iv, 398; Russians in, i, 438; scenery of, ii, 687, 688; seal of, i, 437; State Historical Society, ii, 679; steam navigation in, i, 437; Swedes in, i, 438; Territory, iv, 511; United States senator elected in 1907 from, ii, 24.  
 Nebuchadnezzar, iv, 187.  
 Nebular Hypothesis, La Place's, iv, 13.  
 Necker, Gen., ii, 612.  
 Necostin Island, Barbados, iv, 99.  
 "Negro Neptune," old Massachusetts estate of, iii, 404, 407.  
 Negro Race, i, 186; Miss Anna T. Jeanes' bequest for education of children of, ii, 15.  
 Negro Slaves, article describing relations of a Southern planter with his, iii, 233-246.  
 Negro soldier of the Revolution, v, 143-146.  
 Negroes, attempts to effect deportation from America of, iv, 197-213; dangers to



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- early voyagers in the West Indies from, ii, 68-70; Gen. Kosciuszko's plan for the education and emancipation of, ii, 367, 368, 370-374; National Emigration Convention held by, iv, 199, 200; question of emigration to Cuba of Southern, ii, 435, 436.
- Neil, Herman L. (Rev.), iv, 300.
- Neilson, —, "Account of Burgoyne's Campaign by, iii, 205.
- Nelidoff, M., election to Presidency of Peace Conference at The Hague of, ii, 6.
- Nelson, —, ii, 433; v, 217.
- Colonel, iv, 402.
- Elizabeth (Burwell), iii, 290.
- Family, ii, 677; iv, 149.
- Lord, i, 311, 313, 316, 402; ii, 212; v, 607; monument to, ii, 616.
- Robert, ii, 684, 685; v, 220.
- Thomas, iv, 442.
- Thomas (Gen.), iii, 290.
- William, iii, 290; "Archives of the State of New Jersey" by, ii, 499.
- Wolfred (Dr.), v, 220.
- Nelson County, Ky., i, 396.
- Court House, Va., i, 663.
- House, Yorktown, Va., ii, 677.
- River, iv, 182.
- Nemaha County, Neb., v, 282.
- Nenagh, Ireland, ii, 226.
- Neosho, Valley of the, iii, 469; River, iii, 462.
- Nero, negro slave, v, 144.
- Nesbit, —, i, 405.
- John, iv, 450.
- Nesmith, J. W. (Hon.), i, 18.
- Netherclift, —, "Handbook to Autographs" by, ii, 121.
- Netherlands, iv, 208, 485; delegations at meeting of Inter-parliamentary Union from parliament of the, iii, 487; English wars in the, iv, 142; Flag of the, i, 12; hero of the, v, 221; invasion by Vikings of the, v, 179; ravaging by Viking of the, v, 183; wars in the, i, 204; wars of Spain in the, v, 404, 405.
- Nettlestead, Kent, England, iii, 291.
- Nettlested, Suffolk Co., England, v, 584, 585.
- Neuensteddin, Hamburg, Germany, i, 745.
- Neuweid, Maximilian, "Journey through North America" by, v, 278.
- Neva River, Russia, iv, 331.
- Nevada, i, 14; v, 291; admission into the Union of, i, 14; anniversary of formation of Territory of, v, 169; gold mining in, ii, 129; strike of the miners of Goldfield, ii, 34.
- Neve, Gov., iii, 178.
- Neversink, Heights of the, iii, 306.
- Nevill, Capt., iv, 349.
- Neville family, reproduction in color of arms of the, v, 1.
- Nevis, West Indies, Island of, i, 309; iii, 69, 71.
- New, Harry C., ii, 23.
- New Amsterdam, New Netherland, iii, 411, 391, 427; v, 73, 364, 366, 394, 397, 404, 407, 633, 638; announcement of publication descriptive of taverns of, v, 315; announcement of publication of genealogy of descendants of Abraham Pieterse Van Deursen of, v, 322; DePeyster family of, v, 387-408; description of, ii, 285; old prints of, iii, 574, 576-578; decoration representing landing of Dutch minister at, iii, 495.
- New Amsterdam, now Buffalo, N. Y., journey soon after the Revolution to, ii, 56.
- New Amsterdam, now New York, 300th anniversary of the founding of, iii, 146; occupation by the English of, iii, 561; tercentenary of, iii, 153; transcript of rare document describing Manhattan Island, the site of, iii, 154-156, 158, 160, 162; rare wood engravings of Canal Street and first Market Place in, iii, 163; sketch from old map showing sky line of harbor in English occupancy of, iii, 163.
- Newark, N. J., i, 76, 409; ii, 367, 368; v, 203, 297, 457.
- New Bedford, Mass., ii, 305.
- Newberry, Walter Loomis, iv, 298.
- Newberry Public Library, Chicago, Ill., iv, 298.
- Newberry, Maj., ii, 517.
- Newbold family, ii, 92.
- New Bridge, N. J., description of Baron Steuben House at, ii, 290; photograph of Baron Steuben House at, ii, 292.
- New Britain, Conn., i, 151, 152, 154, 156, 161, 485.
- New Brunswick, Canada, i, 737, 738; iii, 531; v, 18; dispute regarding southern boundary of, v, 222, 223; land formerly owned by Maine in, iii, 540; New Jersey, i, 427; v, 66, 443, 445, 454, 457.
- Newburgh, N. Y., i, 128, 431; iv, 301; Ohio, iii, 388.
- Newbern, N. C., i, 59.
- Newbury, Anne, ii, 509.
- Colonel, ii, 520.
- Newbury, Mass., i, 254, 559; v, 138, 363, 418, 465; Vermont, v, 142.
- Newburyport, Mass., i, 552; iii, 90, 119, 538.
- New Cambridge, now Bristol, Conn., i, 94; iv, 300; names of some members at the Revolutionary period of the Episcopal church in, ii, 342.
- New Canaan, Conn., i, 94; iv, 300.
- New Canton, Buckingham Co., Va., i, 759.
- Newcastle, Del., iii, 454, 562, 563, 566, 567; Hollis, ii, 330; N. Y., Revolutionary soldiers retreat to, i, 720; Penn., v, 431, 434, 439; landing of Penn and his company at, iii, 266.

# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- Newcastle-under-Lyme, Staffordshire, England, v, 475, 476.
- Newcomb, Col., ii, 186, 520; iii, 280.  
 Florence Ward Danforth, iv, 561.  
 H. Victor (Mrs.), iv, 561, 564.  
 Warren Putnam (Maj. U. S. A.), iv, 57.
- Newell, Capt., iii, 54.  
 Ezra (Col.), Revolutionary service of, iii, 214.
- New England, i, 70, 124, 535, 545, 559, 583, 678, 726; ii, 75, 659; iv, 198, 249, 290, 299, 374, 499, 528; v, 4, 196, 244, 348, 350, 363, 367, 368, 371, 423, 550, 628; advance of wages of workers in the cotton mills of, ii, 34; Allen family of, iii, 298; an early emigrant to, iii, 47; 300th anniversary of founding of, iii, 283; announcement of publication of genealogy of families of, v, 321; appointment of Andros as governor of, iv, 436; book of Col. William Pepperell on, iv, 250; character of some early emigrants to, v, 234; character of the life, as shown in the diary of Judge Sewall, of early, ii, 485-487; Colonies, first confederation of, i, 122; colonizing of the Middle West by settlers from, ii, 297; coming of the Pilgrims to, i, 203; ii, 362; commencement of the Revolution in, iv, 562, 563, 565-567; cotton mills of, ii, 34; Council of, iv, 431; Cushman family of, iv, 132; v, 475; Dwight's work, Travels in, iv, 409; early commerce of, iii, 92; early construction of highways in, iv, 380; early government of, iii, 185; Emerson family of, v, 415; gravestone showing arms of the Emerson family of, v, 419; emigrant to, iv, 352; emigration from, iii, 431; emigration to Penn. from, iv, 596, 597; v, 118; expedition against Canada from, iv, 380, 381; v, 151, 152; exploration of the coast of, ii, 376; extent of New Netherland to Maryland from, iii, 154; facsimile of bill of sale of a slave in early, iii, 131; first court trial in, ii, 479; first commissioned military officer in, iv, 135; first European attempts to found settlements in, iv, 485; first exploration of coast of, i, 202; first printing in, ii, 492; first school in, iv, 299; first fighting force of, i, 122; Fisher family of, v, 467; flags of, i, 11; founding of, i, 584; iii, 492; iv, 388; Genealogical and Historical Society, i, 707; Governor of, v, 432, 436; Griffin's colony in, iii, 192; harassing by French privateers of the coast of, v, 17; Haws family of, v, 475; Historic Genealogical Society, i, 517; Historical and Genealogical Register, ii, 495, 498, 499; Historic-Genealogical Society, iv, 132, 372; Hodge family of, v, 461; introductions of railroads in, iv, 416; James family of, v, 463; knighting of men of, iii, 92, 93; land disputes in, iv, 581-594; list of emigrants in 1635 on ship bound for, iii, 604; list of English emigrants to, ii, 176; mail service in Colonial, v, 430, 431, 433, 435, 437, 438, 440-443, 445, 448-452, 454-456; Mead family of, iv, 447, 448, 452; Mitchell family of, iv, 629; Montgomery family of, v, 473; Moore family of, iv, 29; old almanacs of, iv, 66; organization of "Ohio Company" in, iii, 219; "Palladium," the, iv, 415; Pilgrims in, iv, 469-484, 486; Primer, i, 45; proclamation of public Fast Day in early, ii, 500; proprietaries of early towns of, ii, 444; protest against early slavery in, ii, 485; Psalm Singer, the, i, 174; raising of minute companies in, i, 705; record of Indian descendants of a family of, iv, 595-602; removal of colonists from West Indies to, iv, 450; reproductions of old Colonial homesteads in, ii, 182; reproductions of pages from old Bible inherited by Seymour family of, v, 579, 582, 587, 590, 591, 594; lineage of Seymour family of, v, 583-586, 595, 598; reproduction of photograph of English home of early emigrant to, v, 238; reproductions of photographs of old homesteads of, iii, 138; reproductions of photographs of two colonial houses in, iv, 568; Scotch-Irish settlements in, iii, 81; settlement in Penn. from, iv, 436, 438-445; Sewall family of, v, 465; slavery in, ii, 370; slavery in Colonial, iv, 626, 627, 628; Smith family of, v, 475, 476; Spelman family of, v, 232-246; strain of ancient English blood in, iv, 142; Taft family of, v, 414-428; Taylor family of, v, 129-135; town meetings in, iv, 18; transportation in, iv, 408-416; two old families of, iv, 625; Tucker family of, v, 469; United Colonies of, i, ii; Wendell family of, v, 633.
- New Fish St., London, England, v, 349.
- New Foundland, i, 202; ii, 26; iii, 336; iv, 251; v, 18; ancient Norse expedition to, iv, 168; Banks of, iii, 443; v, 254, 255; English expedition against, v, 74; estate of first Lord Baltimore in, iii, 558; Hudson's exploration of, i, 203; occupation by Col. Amherst in 1762 of, iii, 117.
- New France, i, 27; iv, 249; exploration of, ii, 376-382.
- New Glasgow, Va., i, 663.
- New Gloucester, Me., v, 76.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- New Granada (Panama), iv, 204, 207, 213; treaty of United States with, i, 635.
- Newhall, Charles L., photographs of Colonial homesteads from the collection of, iv, 568.
- Daniel, Revolutionary pension granted to, ii, 47.
- Ezra (Col.), Revolutionary service of, iii, 214.
- New Hampshire, i, 12; ii, 248; iii, 119; iv, 403, 442; v, 17, 22, 142; article on early Land Wars of, v, 275; Association Test in, v, 141; Bell family of, v, 141; canals in, iv, 413; Colony of, ii, 422; Congress of, i, 124; Gilmore's Report on troops at siege of Louisburg from, v, 23; Gorges and Mason grants in the Province of, iii, 93; Grants, v, 159; disputes regarding the, iv, 582-594; facsimile of early map of the, iv, 593; Indian grants in, iii, 93; James family of, v, 463; last royal Governor of, v, 217; mail service in Colonial, v, 435; Montgomery family of, v, 473; Potter's Military History of, v, 23; Province of, land disputes of the, iv, 582-594; print of flag of Second regiment in the Revolution, iv, 160; Revolutionary militia in, iii, 379; Revolutionary Regiment of, iii, 212; Roger's Corps of Rangers recruited in, iii, 379; royal grant to Sir Charles Hobby of one half of the Province of, iii, 91, 93; efforts of heirs of Sir Charles Hobby to obtain grant in, iii, 95, 96; Scotch-Irish settlement in, iii, 81; settlers in Penn. from, iv, 114; Society of Colonial Wars, v, 17; Town Papers of, i, 73; troops for expedition against Canada sent by, v, 151; troops in the Revolution, iv, 563; troops sent against Louisburg, Canada, from, v, 23, 24, 25, 28, 32; Tucker family of, v, 469; uniform of Revolutionary soldiers, in, i, 127.
- New Hartford, N. Y., i, 618.
- New Haven, Conn., i, 140, 153, 154, 164, 242, 508, 515, 547, 549, 552, 556, 558, 684; ii, 473, 529; iii, 51, 121, 139, 387; iv, 277, 280, 414, 440, 630; v, 433, 441, 442, 448, 451, 456, 461; early journey to, ii, 263; paintings in Yale University at, iv, 49, 52; selling of first American Magazine at, ii, 490; transcript from diary of an early minister describing journey from Massachusetts to, iii, 120, 121; transcript of an old document relating to a community of colonists sailing from Boston to, ii, 176.
- New Haven and Northampton Canal, iv, 414, 415.
- New Haven Colony, i, 120, 122, 247, 508; iv, 433; v, 366; so-called "Blue Laws" of the, ii, 484; union with Connecticut Colony of, i, 122.
- New Haven County, Conn., i, 121, 183; iii, 387.
- New Haven East Association, i, 549.
- Newington, Conn., ii, 473; Gloucester Co., Va., old manor house of, iii, 285; plantation of, iv, 100.
- New Ipswich, N. H., v, 469.
- New Jersey, i, 12, 126, 338, 427, 558, 577; ii, 363, 602; iii, 212, 434, 454, 459, 557; iv, 39, 41, 112, 115, 162, 298, 301, 343, 431, 442, 449, 577, 583, 604; v, 22, 85, 162, 192, 203, 371, 388, 435, 566, 634; account by a witness of the Revolution of the Colonial history of, v, 72-74; Allen family of, iii, 298, 302; an early emigrant to, v, 84; announcement of publication of genealogy of descendants of a proprietor of East, v, 322; Archives of the State of, ii, 499; v, 72; Ball family of, v, 297; Bell family of, v, 141; Bergen County Historical Society of, ii, 285; v, 477; Bowne family of, v, 196, 197; Caldwell family of, iii, 454; census of Colony of, v, 73, 74; College of, v, 51, 75; Colonial Governor of, v, 473; Colonial mail service in, v, 440, 443, 444, 445, 457, 458; Commissioners in Constitutional Convention of 1787 from, iii, 569; counties at commencement of the Revolution in, iii, 572; dangers from Indians on frontier of, ii, 98; defence in the Revolution of, iii, 300-310; delegate to Continental Congress from, v, 457; early English expedition against Cartagena joined by troops from, ii, 319; early proprietary in, ii, 509; effect of restrictions imposed on American trade by Great Britain on, ii, 99; emigration to Penn. from, v, 118; English settlement on the site now occupied by the city of Trenton, in, ii, 90; episode of the Revolutionary War in, v, 601; photograph of memorial to British officer in, v, 602; evacuation by British of, iv, 31; facsimile of early map showing scene of boundary disputes of, iv, 593; families, ii, 90, 92, 93, 94, 97; first Dutch settlers in, ii, 286; old Dutch houses in, ii, 287-292; Revolutionary War in, ii, 290, 292; first settlements in, iv, 388, 390-395; Fisher family of, v, 467; Fleming family of, iii, 298; Historical Society, ii, 285; v, 477, 478; James family of, v, 463; lack of patriotism in the Revolution of, i, 670; Manning family of, v, 295; manufacture of electrical apparatus in, i, 577; Monmouth county, iii, 298; Monmouth Patent, v, 196, 197; Montgomery family of, v, 473; monu-

# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

## (New Jersey)

ment erected to memory of "Molly Pitcher" by State of, v, 87; Official History of Revolutionary Officers and Men in, iii, 299; organization of Minute Men in, iii, 299, 300; Osborn family of, iii, 298; prominent residents of, ii, 97; Proprietary of, v, 73; Provincial Congress of, ii, 226; provisioning of Washington's army from, iii, 300, 301; Quaker settlers in, ii, 608; ratification of Federal Constitution by, iii, 572; reproduction of book plate of Gov. Lewis Morris of, ii, 120; reproduction of photograph of statue of Dr. John Witherspoon of, iii, 11; reproductions of photographs of home of Revolutionary heroine of, v, 81, 82; photograph of memorial erected to Revolutionary heroine in, v, 82; researches regarding Revolutionary heroine of, v, 83-95; reproductions of photographs of old colonial houses in, ii, 284, 287, 288, 289, 291, 292; iii, 605, 606, 608-612; retreat of Revolutionary army to, i, 720; retreat of Washington through, iv, 441; Revolutionary Brigade in, iii, 276; Revolutionary defence of, iii, 300; v, 570; Revolutionar invasion of, iv, 383; Salter family of, v, 195, 196; settlers from Long Island in, v, 196, 197; settlers in Penn. from, iv, 114; Smyth family of, v, 475; Stockton family of, ii, 510; tories in, iii, 299-310; transcript of manuscript of an eye witness describing Revolutionary War in, v, 49-75; troops in expedition against Canada from, v, 74; uniform of Revolutionary soldiers in, i, 127; United States Senator elected in 1907 from, ii, 23; visit of George Fox, the Quaker, to, ii, 91.

New London, Conn., i, 34, 121, 177, 242, 317, 319, 401, 491, 541, 563; iii, 116, 117; iv, 41, 143, 403, 438, 623, 624, 625, 627, 628; v, 441, 442, 452, 455, 456, 605; British attack in the Revolution on, v, 549-560; photograph of battlefield at, v, 561; burning of, i, 711; events of the War of 1812 in the vicinity of, ii, 223, 224; facsimile of title page of old almanac printed at, iii, 45; "Gazette," i, 264.

New London County (Conn.) Historical Society, iv, 137.

New Madrid, Mo., i, 439.

Newman, Capt., ii, 109.

Newman Bay, iii, 347.

Newmarch, Dorothy (Pepperell), iv, 251.

Joseph, iv, 251.

New Market, N. J., v, 52; Va., iii, 449.

New Mecklenburg, W. Va., German settlement from Pennsylvania at, ii, 209.

New Mexico, i, 14, 15, 575; iii, 461, 467; iv, 249; v, 280, 291; acquisition by the United States of, i, 15; ii, 671; agriculture in, ii, 206, 207; annexation to the United States of, ii, 554, 558; capital punishment in, ii, 207; Catholic Church in, iii, 545; ceding to the United States of, ii, 669; Civil War in, ii, 207; coal fields of, ii, 207; dangers from Indians in, ii, 671; early extent of, ii, 206; early Spanish settlements in, ii, 206; expedition of Spanish Conquistadores into, ii, 206; famine in, ii, 206; formation of Territory of, ii, 431; Gadsden Purchase in, ii, 206; German colonies in, ii, 207; immigration to, ii, 207; Indian Department in, iii, 548, 549, 551; Indian insurrection in, ii, 206; irrigation in, ii, 673; Italian colonies in, ii, 207; mines in, ii, 671; iii, 547, 548; mining in, ii, 207; outlaws in, ii, 672, 673; population of, ii, 206; possession taken by the United States of, ii, 206; proposed Statehood of, ii, 205; autograph of Governor of Territory of, ii, 205; reproduction of State seal of, ii, 205; riot in, ii, 672; sketch of the life of an early pioneer, iii, 90; Texan invasion of, ii, 206; transcript of letters from a Government official in early, iii, 541-554; schools of, ii, 207; sheep and cattle raising in, ii, 206; Spanish restoration in, ii, 206.

New Netherlands, iv, 433; v, 433; De Decker family of, v, 394; De Meyer family of, v, 394; De Peyster family of, v, 387-408; emigration of first ancestor of Roosevelt family in America to, ii, 226; excerpts from writings of Washington Irving on, iv, 390, 395; facsimile of early map of, iv, 591; first male child of European blood born in, iv, 391; Indian outbreak in, iv, 391, 393; rare manuscript describing Manhattan Island, iii, 154-156, 158, 160, 162; translation of Dutch poem written in 1661 in praise of, iii, 162; reproduction in colors of the coat-of-arms of the last Dutch Governor of, iii, 146; school in, i, 717; Van den Bossche family of, v, 397; Van der Beks family of, v, 404; Van de Voorde family of, v, 407; Van Rosenvelt family of, v, 638.

New Orleans, La., i, 14, 41, 350, 352, 684; ii, 129, 156, 211, 267, 548, 559; iii, 245, 246, 508, 542, 622; iv, 219, 520, 576, 611; v, 575; attempt of Aaron Burr to establish an empire with a capital at,



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

## (New Orleans)

v, 586, 587; battle of, i, 661; iii, 530, 619; iv, 511, 516; ceding by France to the U. S. of, iv, 612; Charlotte, wife of the son of Peter the Great in, ii, 158, 159; Colonial mail route to, v, 450; early artist of, v, 409, 410, 411; early trade of, ii, 165; financial panic of 1907 in, ii, 16; founding of, iv, 387; purchase by the U. S. of, ii, 553; reproduction of engraving of battle of, v, 42; Spanish occupation of, iv, 610, 615; transfer of Louisiana to France at, iv, 616; possession of Louisiana by the U. S. taken at, iv, 616; Spanish rule in, i, 353, 354; strike of dock laborers in, ii, 34.

New Paltz, N. Y., v, 636.

Newport, —, ii, 676.

Captain, i, 207.

Christopher, iv, 74; coming to Virginia of, i, 206.

Newport, Ky., ii, 305; v, 286; meeting of volunteers in the War of 1812 at, ii, 283; Ohio, ii, 306, 307, 308, 309; R. I., i, 10, 87, 320, 699; iii, 189; iv, 41, 198; v, 197, 321, 364, 365, 451, 455; Artillery Company of, ii, 510; Boston Store at, ii, 505; Clifton graveyard at, ii, 505; description by a French officer of the American Revolution of social life at, iv, 569, 570; early Baptist church at, ii, 506; first settlement of, ii, 505; founding of the Daughters of Liberty in the Revolution at, ii, 365; headquarters of Count de Rochambeau at, i, 712; Historical Society of, ii, 502, 506; reproduction of gravestone in Common Burial Ground, now called Governor's Lot, at ii, 503, 504; royal charter granted to citizens of, iii, 194, 195; settling of Lollards in, iii, 196; Savings Bank of, i, 685; selling of first American Magazine at, ii, 490; settlement by Icelanders at, i, 10; Spring street in, ii, 365; social life at Revolutionary period in, iv, 569, 570; Thames street in, ii, 505; Tomo street in, ii, 365; Trinity Church at, ii, 509; Virginia, v, 439.

Newport News, Va., iv, 575.

New Post, Arkansas River, iii, 543.

New Providence, ii, 72.

New River, i, 58; ii, 258; iii, 104, 619.

New Rochelle, N. Y., iv, 128, 383.

New Salem, Ill., residence of Abraham Lincoln in, ii, 245.

New Sarum, England, i, 559.

New South Wales, emigration to gold fields of Northwestern America from, ii, 635; town of Sydney in, ii, 154.

New Spain, iv, 249; discovery of, ii, 585; early voyage to, ii, 586.

Newspaper, fac-simile of page of first American, ii, 128; first American, ii, 491; first American daily, i, 613; first American weekly, i, 613; first successful American, v, 441; introduction in American colonies of first English, i, 613; the world's first, ii, 492.

Newstead, Gloucester Co., Va., old manor house of, iii, 285.

Newton, Isaac (Sir), i, 184; iv, 451; discovery of gravitation by, ii, 501.

Thomas (Attorney-General), ii, 479.

William (Capt.), ii, 488.

Newton, Mass., i, 699, 704, 705, 709; ii, 200; iii, 538; iv, 374; v, 360.

Newton's Point, Md., v, 437.

Newtown (Cambridge), Mass., iv, 374; v, 360; now Hartford, Conn., ii, 480; Queens Co., L. I., iv, 379.

New Vienna, Ohio, iii, 613.

New Washington, Conn., i, 719.

New Westminster, British Columbia, ii, 636.

New World, bringing of European animals, fruits and vegetables by Christopher Columbus to the, iii, 62; early contention between European powers for territory in the, v, 18; French explorations in the, ii, 43; editor's note on translation of manuscript of physician on the ship of Columbus describing the, iii, 59; transcript of manuscript of physician on the ship of Columbus describing the, iii, 60-80; oldest known map of the, ii, 116; reproduction of old engraving of first European settlers in the, v, 37; portrait of maker of historic map showing the, v, 333; account of map on which the name America was first given to the, v, 335-337; fac-simile of imprint-mark of Gymnase Vosgien which produced map showing the, v, 338; reproduction of map on which the name America was first given to the, v, 342, 343; restrictions of Sixteenth century trade in, i, 641; struggle for supremacy of European powers in the, ii, 166.

New York, i, 12, 17, 47, 150, 155, 354, 358, 434, 446, 449, 618, 639, 722, 726, 731, 739, 757; ii, 306, 309, 654, 665; iii, 119, 213, 502, 511, 537, 539; iv, 205, 343, 431, 438, 439, 449, 516, 575; v, 23, 74, 135, 148, 151, 155, 218, 222, 224, 225, 229, 372, 516, 550; Academy of Sciences, iii, 59; Ackerman family of, v, 401; acquisition and sale of lands in western, iv, 114; American West India Company of, iv, 205; 300th anniversary of first settlement of, iii, 283; iv, 467; 300th anniversary of founding of, iii, 146; ap-

(New York, State)

pointment of Revolutionary officer from, iv, 382; a prominent family of the State of, ii, 48; article on early Land Wars of, v, 275; Aspinwall family of, v, 638; Bar of, ii, 53, 191; iv, 132, 137, 421, 431; v, 275; Bogert family of, v, 638; Bontekoe family of, iv, 125, 126; boundary between Penn. and, iv, 113, 116; British occupation of, i, 443; building of first railroad in, iv, 117, 118; building of the Erie Canal in, iv, 116, 117; burning of historic documents of State of, v, 313; Caldwell family of, iii, 454; cannon balls for War of 1812 made in, i, 754; capture by British of, i, 342; charter of N. Y. and Erie R. R. by, iv, 118; child labor laws in, i, 189; claim of Mass. to lands in, iv, 113, 114, 116, 117; claim that the American flag was first raised in battle in State of, ii, 124; claim to Northwest Territory of, iv, 445; coat-of-arms of Gardiner family of, v, 386; Colonial Dames of the State of, v, 347; photograph of memorial to Anne Hutchinson erected by Colonial Dames of, v, 357; Colonial Documents of, iii, 204, 205; Colonial expedition against Canada from, i, 693; Colonial Governors of, ii, 362; v, 430, 432, 436, 437, 473; Colonial militia of, i, 122; colony from the Palatinate in, v, 636; commencement of the Revolution in, ii, 363, 364; Committee of Convention in the Revolution of, ii, 184; Constitution of, v, 638; Continental Army's retreat from, i, 676; Cornell or Cornwell family of, iv, 555-558; Council of Safety of State of, i, 503; dangers from Indians on frontier of, ii, 98; De Decker family of, v, 394; Delaware County in, iii, 447; De Kay family of, v, 633; delegates to the National Convention of 1787 from, ii, 472; De Meyer family of, v, 394; De Peyster family of, v, 387-408, 638; description of journey in 1805 to Virginia from, iii, 447-452; development of trade and transportation in, iv, 116, 117, 118, 119; Du Bois family of, v, 636; Duryea family of, v, 638; Dutch rule in the Colony of, iii, 185; v, 73; Dwight's work, Travels in, iv, 409; early construction of highways from the Conn. Valley to, iv, 380; early English expedition against Cartagena joined by troops from, ii, 319; early exploration of northern, i, 748; early flags in, i, 11; early fur trade in, ii, 392; early making of staves and potash in, i, 753; early products sent to Montreal market from, i, 753; ef-

fect of the completion of the Erie Canal on the value of land in, ii, 611; western emigration from, ii, 611; emigrants to California gold fields from, ii, 141; emigration to Penn. from, v, 118; English conquest of, iv, 433; engraving of early Governor of, iv, 92; Erie Canal in, iv, 407, 412, 415; evacuation by the British of, i, 735; expedition from Connecticut in the Revolution to, i, 720, 721; experiences of a Revolutionary soldier in the defense of, iii, 297-310; exploration of extensive tract of land in, ii, 55, 56; first American dentists at, i, 677; first canals in, iv, 412; first settlements in, iv, 388, 390-392, 394; first steam ferries in, i, 408; Fisher family of, v, 467; flight of many French nobles after the Revolution to northern, i, 747; founding by Quakers of village of Philadelphia in, ii, 608; French exiles in the State of, ii, 59, 605; iv, 120; Gov. Dongan's report to the Committee of Trade on the Province of, ii, 392; grand jury of, ii, 19; great fair held in 1795 in, iv, 115; Griffith family of, v, 307; historic Villa Belvidere in western, ii, 49, 59, 60; photograph of, ii, 63; description of, ii, 63; Hoffman family of, v, 638; Huguenot families in, iv, 123, 125, 126, 131; improved breeders of cattle introduced in, ii, 61; improvements in methods of transportation in, ii, 61; incorporators of Public School system of, v, 305; Indian Reservation in, iv, 121, 122; introduction of paper money in, i, 693; iron ore found in, i, 754; Jefferson county in, ii, 604, 605, 611, 612; Kirby and Laws Settlement in, iii, 448; land claims of, iv, 433, 434; land dispute between Conn. and, iv, 582; land dispute between Vermont and, iv, 581-594; land speculations of soldiers of French and Indian War in, iv, 583; lands claimed by Mass. in, iv, 120; Laws of the Colony of, iii, 265; Lewis county in, ii, 612; life in the early 19th century in the wilderness of western, ii, 58; Loomis family of, iv, 297; lumber trade in, iv, 118, 119; mail service in Colonial, v, 430-438, 440-442, 444-446, 448-454, 456-458; making of Erie Canal in, iv, 87; Manning family of, v, 295; manufacture of electrical apparatus in, i, 577; march toward Yorktown of Count de Rochambeau from, i, 712; massacre of Cherry Valley in, iii, 432, 433; Montgomery family of, v, 473; monument erected in memory of the battle of the Revo-



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

## (New York, State)

lution on Croton River by State of, ii, 510; Moore family of, iv, 29, 30, 32-34, 36, 38-47; Nine Partners Grant in, iii, 511; Nine Partners Settlement in, iii, 448; old parish house built in 1809 at Ogdensburg, i, 755; Otsego County in, ii, 604; Pell family of, iii, 312; petroleum in, iv, 120; Phillips Manor, Putnam county, ii, 262; photograph of birthplace of a Governor of, iv, 568; photograph of Charles A. Dana of, v, 211; photograph of memorial erected by Sons of the Revolution of the State of, iv, 368; account of memorial erected by Sons of the Revolution of the State of, iv, 383; photograph of Sec. Seward of, v, 211; portrait of Colonial Acting Governor of, v, 389; Province of, iv, 29; Provincial Congress of, i, 500; iv, 43, 45; Provost family of, v, 638; Pultney estate in, iv, 114, 117, 120; purchase of land by Joseph Bonaparte in northern, i, 748; Puritans, Huguenots and Palatines in, ii, 263; ratification of Federal Constitution by, iii, 572; relations between William Penn and French and Indians in, iv, 110; Revolutionary passes signed by the President of the Convention of, ii, 186; Rossa family of, v, 638; Roosevelt family of, ii, 225, 226, 232; v, 638; Royal Charter of, v, 73; Rutgers family of, v, 638; sale of land on the Niagara River by the State of, ii, 396; Savings Banks in, i, 686; Schermerhorn family of, v, 395; Schuyler family of, v, 633; Searchlight Library of, iv, 223; settlement and development of Western, iv, 109-122; settlement of, i, 745; iv, 114; settlers in Penn. from, iv, 114; Simms' Frontiersmen of, iii, 383; Smith family of, v, 475, 476; State regulation of corporations in, ii, 19; suit against the tobacco trust brought in, ii, 20; tanneries in, iv, 119, 120; Ten Broeck family of, v, 633; the "White House," one of the earliest houses in the State of, ii, 56; photograph of, ii, 57; tories in, iii, 430, 432-434; transcript of diary of Revolutionary officer written during Cherry Valley Massacre in, iii, 377-384; Treaty after the Revolution in, iv, 46; Troops Act after the Revolution in, iv, 40; troops in the expedition of the English in 1762 against Cuba of, iii, 116; Truax family of, v, 633; two Governors of, iv, 122; uniform of Revolutionary soldiers in, i, 127; Van Cortlandt family of, v, 638; Van den Bossche family of, v, 397; Vander-

beek family of, v, 404; Van de Voorde family of, v, 407; Van Ness family of, v, 633; Van Vechten family of, v, 633; Varick family of, v, 638; visit of George Fox, the Quaker to, ii, 91; Wendell family of, v, 633; Whig governor of, iv, 288; Wilson family of, v, 301; work on the early frontier of, iii, 202.  
 New York Academy of Sciences, iii, 59.  
 New York and Erie R. R., iv, 118; opening of the, ii, 62.  
 New York Biographical and Genealogical Record, ii, 501.  
 New York Clearing House Association, ii, 16.  
 New York Committee of Correspondence, v, 454.  
 New York "Courier and Inquirer," iv, 201.  
 New York "Evening Post," i, 604.  
 New York "Gazette and Weekly Mercury," iii, 266; ii, 262; v, 58, 440, 443.  
 New York Genealogical and Bigraphical Society, i, 517; ii, 48, 383; iii, 148; iv, 132, 187, 425.  
 New York Harbor, i, 395, 408, 456; British prison ship in the Revolution in, iv, 341.  
 New York "Herald," i, 274; iii, 315.  
 New York Historical Association, v, 369.  
 New York Historical Society, i, 412; ii, 491; iv, 123, 132, 421; early maps of Dutch and Indian villages around Manhattan Island from collection of, iv, 591, 593; manuscript describing early Manhattan Island from the archives of the, iii, 154-156, 158, 160, 162.  
 New York "Journal," use as a political organ in Colonial period of, ii, 362; v, 457.  
 New York Line in the Revolution, order books of regiment of the, iv, 341-350.  
 New York Manumission Society, organization of, ii, 592.  
 New York Militia in War of 1812, 10th regiment of, ii, 488.  
 New York "Observer," letter from, iii, 622; publication of the letter of Brutus in the, ii, 594; photograph of medal in honor of founder of the, iv, 459; photographs of historic documents preserved by, iv, 106, 108.  
 New York Public Library, photograph of historic treasure preserved in, iv, 108.  
 New York Public School Society, incorporation of the, ii, 592.  
 New York Public Library, Bulletin of, i, 527.  
 New York State Historical Society, ii, 383; publication of the, ii, 387.  
 New York State Library, Albany, N. Y., photograph of Arnold's pass to Maj. Andre preserved in the, iv, 106.

# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- New York Society Library, old lithograph of New York from the, iii, 576, 577.
- New York Stock Exchange, i, 688; during panic of 1907, ii, 16.
- New York "Tribune," i, 189, 633; iv, 201.
- New York University, v, 136.
- New York, Article by Chancellor of, iv, 14.
- New York City, i, 262, 263, 273, 274, 275, 276, 303, 306, 308, 309, 318, 367, 395, 405, 412, 428, 495, 502, 515, 549, 690, 694, 695, 696, 751, 760; ii, 25, 66, 71, 72, 111, 129, 407; iii, 129, 130, 249, 208, 438, 539, 615, 624; iv, 35, 38, 41, 66, 115, 117, 119, 130, 131, 137, 167, 209, 210, 216, 217, 273, 274, 275, 279, 297, 383, 452, 491, 555, 569, 625; v, 63, 127, 128, 129, 155, 170, 172, 204, 227, 229, 256, 258, 262, 264, 295, 305, 418, 423, 549, 550, 554, 608, 638; American Color-type Company of, iii, 68, 81; 300th anniversary of, iii, 314; announcement of publication descriptive of old Post Road to Georgia via, v, 314; announcement of publication of work on Colonial families of, v, 316; announcements of publications descriptive of early, v, 315; appearance of Sir William Howe in 1776 in the harbor of, iii, 133; arrival of first European steamship at, i, 273; article on and transcripts from the first book printed in, iii, 265-274; assembling of first Congress of the Colonies at, ii, 363; Baldwin collection of Americana in the Public Library of, ii, 361; book plate of Gov. Lewis Morris in Lenox Library at, ii, 120; British occupation in the Revolution of, iii, 299; British prison in the Sugar House at, ii, 527, 528; Broadway in the Revolution in, ii, 353; bronze medallions in the Metropolitan Museum in, ii, 243; bronze statue at Columbia University Library in, ii, 237; burial of Alexander Hamilton in Trinity Churchyard in, ii, 56; burning in the Revolution of, iv, 30, 43; care of the sick in the Continental Army in, iii, 56, 57; celebration of Hudson-Fulton Anniversary in, iii, 573, 575; Chinese Assembly Rooms in, ii, 596; City Hall in, v, 121; colonial charter of, v, 473; Columbia College in, v, 121; commencement of the Revolution in, ii, 228, 363, 364; death of the American painter, John Trumbull, at, iii, 197; Department of Finance of, iii, 185; De Peyster family of, v, 387-408; description of Dutch period in, ii, 285; directory for 1819 of, i, 427; early banker of, i, 745, 747; early days in, ii, 64; early inland water steamboats from, i, 423; early map of, i, 417; early mayor of, iv, 87; early merchant of, iv, 30; early political controversy in, ii, 362, 363; early transportation to Albany from, i, 751; Egyptian obelisk in Central Park, ii, 688; election in 1810 of mayor of, i, 758; Emmet Collection in the Public Library of, ii, 396, 397, 401; end of Revolutionary War in, i, 563; erection of memorial to Anne Hutchinson in, v, 347; photograph of rock with memorial to Anne Hutchinson in, v, 356; transcript of memorial to Anne Hutchinson in, v, 357; account of home of Anne Hutchinson in what is now, v, 366, 367; evacuation by the British of, i, 564; iii, 310; fever plague in, i, 2, 37; excerpt from speech of Theodore Roosevelt made in, iv, 318; fac-simile pages from Colonial calendar printed at, v, 447-450; fac-simile pages from Colonial calendar showing post road stations to Charleston from, v, 447-450; fac-simile of advertisements of stage routes from, v, 444, 445; famous paintings in Metropolitan Museum in, iv, 21, 22, 24-28; financial panic in, ii, 15, 16; firm of Foster and Reynolds of, iii, 1, 64, 81; first market for American manufactures opened soon after passage of the Stamp Act on Broad street in, ii, 363; organization of the Sons of Liberty in, ii, 363, 364; battle with British troops at the outbreak of the Revolution in, ii, 364; first narrative of Georgia at Lenox Library in, ii, 123; first newspaper in, iii, 266; first postmaster of, v, 457; first printing press in, iii, 265, 266; first Public School system of, i, 718; first steamboat office in, i, 417; founding of, iv, 387-395; Frederick H. Meserve Collection in, v, 201; Hall of Records in, v, 121; holding of the Carnegie Peace Conference at, ii, 25; Hudson-Fulton Celebration in, iii, 315; Hudson Square in, ii, 53; immigrants arriving at, ii, 265; inscription on gravestone in St. Paul's Churchyard in, iv, 394; investigation of transit lines in, ii, 19; John street in, ii, 364; iv, 45; Knickerbocker Trust Company in, ii, 16; legislative regulation of corporations in, ii, 19; Lispenard's Brewery in, ii, 355; Livingston family vault in Trinity Churchyard in, ii, 62; longshoremen's strike in, ii, 33; mail services in Colonial, v, 430-432, 434, 435, 437, 438, 440-442, 444-446, 448-454, 456, 457; meeting of committees from Colonial Assemblies in 1765 at, iv, 266; meetings of citizens to discuss the subject of immigration



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

## (New York City)

at, ii, 594; Memorial History of, v, 500; Mercantile National Bank in, ii, 15; Metropolitan Museum in, ii, 180; iv, 23, 50; monument erected to Maj. Andre of the Revolution at, ii, 704; Nassau street in, ii, 366; oath of allegiance recited by children of the public schools of, ii, 199; occupancy by the Continental Army of, iii, 53, 300; old Bridewell in, v, 121; old Custom House at, iv; old engraving of City Hall Park and Broadway in, i, 409; old French church in, iv, 125, 126; old print of Infant School in, i, 718; old prints of, iii, 573, 574, 576-580; old Toutine Coffee House in, i, 751; Peace Conference at, ii, 6; iii, 473; petition from Massachusetts Colony to Charles II preserved in Lenox Library at, ii, 122; photograph of bronze at Metropolitan Museum in, iii, 477; political society of Tammany in, ii, 591; portrait of wife of an early Dutch resident in, iv, 385; presentation of silver service to discoverer of ocean routes for steamships by merchants and underwriters of, iv, 330; photograph of, iv, 331; print of triple portrait of Cardinal Richelieu in the Public Library at, ii, 118; Public Library of, ii, 591; Queen Street, in, ii, 185, 353; railroad wreck at Williamsbridge in, ii, 34; representation on a commission in aid of Cuba of the Chamber of Commerce of, ii, 406; reproduction of bronze tablet in Bank of New York at, iv, 102; reproduction of mural painting in residence of John Jacob Astor in, iv, 463; reproduction of photograph of historic treasure preserved at Public Library in, iv, 108; reproduction of photograph of old taverns on the road to Boston from, ii, 293; reproduction of photograph of Peace Conference held at, iii, 636; reproduction of photograph of proclamation during disturbance before the Revolution by mayor of, iv, 106; reproduction of photograph of sculpture of Custom House in, iii, 522; reproductions of paintings in Havemeyer collection in, iv, 88, 89; reproduction of photograph of sculpture at Metropolitan Museum in, v, 272; reproductions of photographs of work of sculptors of, iii, 181-184, 521-525, 527-530, 534-536; Revolution in, iv, 392, 395; Revolutionary prison at the Sugar House in, iii, 302, 307, 309; Revolutionary regiments from, iii, 276; Revolutionary tactics of Washington near, v, 85; Riverside Drive in, i, 601; Rock-

efeller Institute for Medical Research in, ii, 15; sailing of Commander on Polar expedition from, iii, 345; sailing of expedition of 1762 against Cuba from, iii, 114; comparison by an American marine of 1762 of Havana, Cuba, with, iii, 116; return of Colonial marines from Cuba to, iii, 117; sculpture at the Custom House in, ii, 8, 9, 17, 21; Searchlight Library in, v, 35; selling of first American Magazine at, ii, 490; site of the Sub-Treasury in, iv, 126; statue of George III in Bowling Green in, ii, 83; iv, 395; steamboat lines of, i, 427; Street railways put into hands of receivers, ii, 19; surrender in the Revolution of, iii, 300; telegraphic strike in, ii, 34; ter-centenary of, iii, 153; transcript of rare document describing early Manhattan Island, the site of, iii, 154-156, 158, 160, 162; rare wood engravings of Canal street and the first Market Place in, iii, 163; sketch from old map showing the sky-line 200 years ago from the harbor of, iii, 163; Tiffany's and John Williams, Inc., of, ii, 404; title page of first edition of King James' Version of the Holy Bible preserved at General Theological Seminary in, v, 273; Trinity Church in, i, 430; iii, 266; iv, 30, 41, 44; Wall street in, v, 638; Washington's headquarters at, ii, 184; White Hall in, ii, 353; work on journalism published at, ii, 499; voyage to San Francisco from, iv, 324.

New Zealand, ii, 26, 129, 559; approval of woman's suffrage bill by lower house of legislature of, ii, 11; autonomy in, ii, 429; emigration to gold fields of Northwestern America from, ii, 635; free schools and compulsory education in, ii, 129; refusal by upper house of legislature to grant woman suffrage bill, ii, 11.

Nez Perce Indians, v, 515, 516; bronze medalion of chief of the, ii, 243.

Niagara, N. Y., i, 358; iii, 380; iv, 115; v, 215; historic Cross at Fort, ii, 388, 389; ode by Hon. Henry Taylor Blake to, ii, 201; origin of the name, ii, 387; Revolutionary occupation of fort at, iii, 430-434; study of strategic advantages of, ii, 383-400.

Niagara Falls, i, 140-143, 292, 750; builder of great span across, i, 600; journey soon after Revolution through wilderness of New York to, ii, 56; views of, i, 740-744.

Niagara River, i, 142, 752; ii, 383, 386, 387; v, 221, 224; ceding by the Indians of

# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- (Niagara River)  
land on the, ii, 396; proposed erection of memorial bridge over the, iv, 467.
- Nicaragua, British control of isthmus of, i, 635; efforts of the English to occupy, i, 634, 635; Indians in, i, 635; organization of transit route across, i, 636; people of, i, 635; war between Honduras and Salvador with, ii, 5; canal, attempt to prevent building of, i, 637; treaty between U. S. and England regarding, i, 636; negotiations of U. S. regarding, i, 636.
- Nicholas, Anna, iv, 571.  
Elizabeth Byrd (Miss), i, 494.  
Philip Norbourne (Judge), i, 494.
- Nicholasville, i, 667.
- Nicholl family, announcement of publication containing chapter on the, v, 316.
- Nicholls, William, v, 248.
- Nichols family, v, 303.  
Governor, iii, 162.  
James (Rev.), ii, 342, 343, 346.  
Josephine Genung, announcement of publication of genealogy by, v, 322.
- Nicholson, ——— (Rev.), iii, 545, 550.  
Governor, v, 436.
- Nickerson, Constant, i, 504.  
Joshua (Capt.), i, 502.
- Nickerson College, Nickerson, Kan., ii, 251.
- Nicleson, Col., ii, 189.
- Nicoles, ———, i, 253.
- Nicollet, Jean, discovery of Lake Michigan by, ii, 213; early European exploration of the West by, iv, 171.
- Nicolson family, iii, 286.
- Nichaus, Charles H., i, 601, 610; ii, 238, 551.
- Nighman, Sarah Elizabeth Sholes, i, 563.
- Nihilism, iv, 190.
- Nile River, iv, 186.
- Nine Partners Grant in New York, iii, 511.
- Nine Partners Settlement, N. Y., iii, 448.
- Nineteenth Century, literature of the, iv, 20.
- Nineveh, discovery of the marbles of, ii, 586.
- Nipasauck Lake, i, 359.
- Nipmuck Country of New England Colonies, iv, 424.
- Niti, Santo Domingo, discovery by the Spanish of gold at, iii, 77, 79, 80.
- Nixon, Col., ii, 520; iii, 216, 381.  
General, ii, 519, 520, 648; iii, 54, 58, 276.  
John (Brig.-Gen.), ii, 190, 350; Revolutionary service of, iii, 211; v, 143.  
Thomas (Col.), v, 132, 144, 146; Revolutionary service of, iii, 203.
- Nobel Prize Committee, excerpt from speech of Theodore Roosevelt made before, iv, 315.
- Nobel Prize for Literature, ii, 36.
- Noble, ———, v, 93.  
Family, i, 376.  
David (Capt.), i, 376, 377.  
Hannah, iv, 376.  
James, i, 377.  
John, v, 89.  
John W., i, 440.  
Ruth (Mrs.), i, 376.  
Thomas, i, 376; iv, 376.  
William, ii, 176.
- Noel ——— (Hon.), v, 620.  
E. F. (Gov.), ii, 20.  
Mrs., i, 78.
- Nolachucky Settlement, N. C., iv, 544, 546, 548.
- Nolin, Ky., v, 193.
- No Man's Land, island of, i, 319, 320.
- Nombre de Dios, i, 642, 650.
- Norborne, ——— (Lord Botetourt), iii, 82.
- Nordhoff, Cal., v, 374.
- Norfolk, Conn., iv, 596; England, v, 195, 198, 240, 242, 295; Lincoln family of, v, 189-191; Virginia, i, 317, 460; ii, 103, 104, 106; iv, 97, 575; v, 265, 461; photograph of old church at, iv, 500.
- Noriega family, v, 384.
- Norman Baronies of England, iv, 356, 357.
- Norman Conquest of Britain, ii, 89; iv, 142, 287.
- Normans, establishment of surnames in England by, iv, 354.
- Normandy, i, 577; iv, 448; v, 583; Abbey of Val in, iv, 362; Archbishop of, v, 176; ceding to Rollo of, iv, 352; Duke of, iv, 362; first Duke of, iv, 352; second duke of, iv, 354; Hospital of St. John Baptist at Falaise in, iv, 362; photograph of famous cathedral of, v, 176; photograph of last resting place of Rollo or Robert I of, v, 176; festival in honor of Rollo held in, v, 177; photograph of statue of Rollo of, v, 182; historical study of Rollo, first Duke of, v, 177-184; Pomeroy family in, iv, 351, 352, 354, 356; Robert, Duke of, iv, 554.
- Normands-Forbundet, Norway, statue of Rollo of Normandy presented to, v, 177.
- Norreys, Henry (Lord), v, 596.  
Mary, v, 596.
- Norridgewock, Me., i, 75.
- Norris, Capt., ii, 332.  
Mary, v, 307.
- Norris-Elye, L. C. R., ii, 95, 96.
- Norristown, Pa., iv, 48.
- Norse conquests, iv, 352.
- Norse discovery of America, ii, 116; iii, 462; exploration of North America, iv, 165-184.
- North America, v, 336, 343; archaeological investigations in, iv, 165-184; facsimile of page of first newspaper established



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- (North America)  
in, ii, 128; work on civil engineering in, iv, 408.
- North Andover, Mass., v, 141.
- North Anson, Me., i, 75.
- North Dakota, i, 467, 468; iii, 244; v, 291; admission into the Union of, i, 235; first military post in, i, 235; Governor of, ii, 210; population of, i, 235; seal of, i, 235; statue of Rollo of Normandy erected in, v, 177.
- North Elmsall, Yorkshire, England, v, 584.
- North End, Gloucester Co., Va., old manor house of, iii, 285.
- North Haven, Conn., v, 134.
- North Hempstead, L. I., iv, 35.
- North Middleboro, Mass., iv, 403, 405; photograph of memorial to an early Baptist minister erected at, iv, 400.
- North Mountain, Va., iii, 449.
- North Platte River, ii, 685.
- North Polar Sea, iii, 646.
- North Pole, American discovery of the, iii, 313, 314; editor's note on Dr. Cook's expedition to the, iii, 315; account by Dr. Cook of his expedition to the, iii, 316, 325-328, 333-340; editor's note on narrative of Commander Peary of his expedition to the, iii, 345; account by Commander Peary of his expedition to the, iii, 346-358; editor's note on account of America's discovery of the, iii, 637; account of Dr. Cook expedition to the, 638-647; Franklin's expedition to the, ii, 37; plan to reach by airship, ii, 12; rescue of ship of Franklin's expedition to the, v, 603-610.
- North Carolina, i, 12, 51, 375, 567, 653, 661; iii, 557; iv, 43, 215, 254, 403, 515, 543, 546, 547, 548, 576, 580; v, 51, 102, 104; Ash County, ii, 143; Brown estate in, ii, 129; Burk County, in, ii, 150; Colonial mail service in, v, 453; commencement of the Revolution in, ii, 364-365; cotton spinners in, i, 189; declaring of the State railroad law unconstitutional by Supreme Court of, ii, 19; deed to U. S. Government of territory by State of, v, 102; early English expedition to Cartagena joined by troops from, ii, 319; emigrants to California gold fields from Buncombe County in, ii, 132, 134, 139; establishment of boundary between Virginia and, i, 699; first court held in, i, 54, 566; first declaration for independence in, ii, 710; first English colony in, iv, 74; first public convention on the American Revolution in, i, 52; Governor of, v, 5, 476; Governor of early colony in, iii, 418; Historical Commission, i, 654; law regulating railroad rates in, ii, 19; Moore family in, iv, 36, 37, 38; Moravians in, iv, 575; patriotic organization of the Regulators at the Revolutionary period in, ii, 364; plants of, iv, 575; Press Gangs in, i, 72; regiment in the Revolution, i, 731; reproduction of Civil War photograph taken in, iii, 263; reproduction of engraving of landing of Federal troops in, v, 44; reproduction of photographs of memorials to heroes of the Mecklenburgh Declaration of Independence in, ii, 706, 710; reproduction of photograph of memorial to the "Regulators" of, ii, 710; reproduction of photograph of monument erected to a Revolutionary heroine in, ii, 702; photographs of memorials erected to Revolutionary heroes in, ii, 703, 707-710; reproduction of photograph of Vice-President Johnson of, v, 211; Revolutionary War in, i, 72; ii, 279, 280; 99, 100, 101; Rutherford County in, ii, 139; settlers in Tenn. from, iv, 544; Sewell family of, v, 465; Smith family of, v, 476; supposed refugees from first English colony in America in, i, 565; trouble over railroad rates in, ii, 19; uniform of Revolutionary soldiers in, i, 128; Wilson family of, v, 301; writing of the Mecklenburgh Declaration of Independence in, iii, 247; Yancey County in, ii, 150.
- North Castle, N. Y., i, 506.
- North Coventry, Conn., iv, 300.
- North River, N. Y., i, 720; ii, 286; iii, 278, 573, 582; attempt of Revolutionary soldiers to destroy British men-of-war on the, ii, 356; Revolutionary boat station on, ii, 520; Revolutionary defences on the, iii, 58.
- North Gloucester Co., Va., iii, 288.
- North Rode Vicarage, Congleton, England, ii, 57.
- North Rogersville, i, 664.
- North Star Bay, iii, 316, 325.
- North Stonington, Conn., ii, 299.
- North Uxbridge, Mass., v, 416.
- North Wales, v, 307, 585.
- North Yarmouth, Me., v, 467.
- Northam, Devonshire, England, v, 98.
- Northampton, England, v, 139, 349; Mass., i, 178, 684; iii, 121, 123, 125; iv, 375, 376, 378, 379, 380, 381, 415; v, 132, 149, 158, 159, 163; Trumbull's History of, iv, 409.
- Northampton County, England, Burwell family of, iii, 290; Pa., iv, 114, 146, 148; Va., iv, 304.
- Northern Neck of Virginia, iii, 82, 84; early settler of, iv, 512; visit of Rev. George Whitefield to, iii, 87.

# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- Northern Pacific Railroad, completion of, i, 227, 228.
- Northfield, Minn., "Norwegian American" published at, iv, 171.
- Northmen, discoveries in America of, ii, 118; Round Tower at Newport, R. I., built by, i, 10; in Greenland, v, 336; in North America, v, 336.
- Northofts, English estate of, iv, 448.
- Northumberland, Countess of, implication in attempt to effect escape from captivity of Mary, Queen of Scots, of, ii, 89; Earl of, v, 585, 595; implication in attempt to free Mary, Queen of Scots, from captivity of, ii, 89.
- Northumberland County, England, v, 471; Pa., iii, 448; iv, 114, 148, 440, 444; v, 67; Va., i, 573; iii, 84, 87; Court House, Va., iii, 85.
- Northumbria, v, 305.
- Northwest, Burnet's Notes on the, iii, 220.
- Northwest, decisive battle of the War of 1812 which gave peace to the, ii, 283; early immigration into the, ii, 279; early settlement and development of the old, iii, 385-392; except from speech of Daniel Webster regarding acquisition of the, v, 522; fur trade in the, i, 357, 358, 359; Fur Trust, i, 357; Indian wars in the, ii, 277, 278, 279; v, 516, 521; investigation of administration of government in the old, iii, 225; Lewis and Clarke expedition to the, i, 467-484; missions in the, v, 516; opening of travel to the gold fields of the, ii, 633-642; prevention of slavery in the, ii, 531, 532; reproduction of mural painting at Minnesota State Capitol symbolizing the Birth of the, ii, 217; reproduction of mural painting at Minnesota State Capitol symbolizing Natural Wealth of the, ii, 232; reproduction of mural painting at Iowa State Capitol symbolizing Birth of the, ii, 240, 241; reproduction of photographs of views on the route to the, ii, 631, 632.
- Northwest Territory, i, 28; ii, 214, 656; iv, 218, 220, 249, 332; acquisition by the United States of the, ii, 547, 548; difficulties of government in the old, iii, 220; early education in the, iii, 222; extent of the old, iii, 219; iv, 445; first Governor of the, ii, 299; first legislature of, iii, 224; Governor of, iii, 387; Indians in the old, iii, 221, 223, 224; Militia of the, iii, 221; organization of the, iii, 386; passing by Congress of Ordinance for government of the, iii, 219; provisions of the Ordinance governing the, iii, 220, 221, 222; Secretary of, iv, 86; settlement by Ohio Co. of the, ii, 532.
- Northwest Army, iii, 390.
- Northwest Company, the, i, 357, 751.
- Northwest Ordinance, ii, 531; iv, 445; v, 286.
- Northwest Trading Co., v, 505.
- Northwest Passage to Arctic Ocean, attempt of Franklin to discover, v, 603.
- Northwest Passage to India, i, 216.
- Northwestern University, iv, 297.
- Northwestern Wilderness, French adventures in the, i, 357.
- Norton, Capt., v, 105.
- Colonel, iii, 442, 444.
- Elisha, iii, 387.
- George W., i, 379.
- Peter (Maj.), i, 88.
- Thomas, ii, 176.
- Norwalk, Conn., i, 94, 443, 445, 547, 676, 684; ii, 527; iv, 38; v, 321, 366, 583, 587, 596, 597; invasion by the British in the Revolution of, ii, 343; iv, 126; settlement of Huguenot family near site of, iv, 126.
- Norway, i, 202, 265; iv, 184; ancient documents regarding discovery of America in, iv, 167; ancient knowledge of North America in, iv, 168; exploring expedition sent from, iv, 169, 182; Carlyle's work *Early Kings* of, v, 183; excerpt from speech of Theodore Roosevelt made in, iv, 315; extension to women of the suffrage in, ii, 11; Historical Archives of Sons of, iv, 165; international treaty to maintain integrity of, ii, 5; Ragnvald, Jarl of Moers, in, v, 182; statue of Rollo of Normandy presented to, v, 177; University of, v, 183.
- "Norwegian American," publication of the, iv, 171.
- Norwegian Immigration to America, work on, iv, 165.
- Norwegian Society in America, v, 177.
- Norwich, Conn., i, 182, 270, 519, 522, 540, 541, 543; ii, 485; iii, 121, 386; iv, 34, 41, 46, 399, 401, 402, 403; v, 132, 134, 475, 476, 550; England, v, 189, 190, 191, 242.
- Norwich Landing, Conn., iv, 402.
- Notre Dame de Gand, Flanders, Church of, v, 401, 403.
- Nott, Eliphalet (Dr.), iii, 141.
- Nottaway Plantation, La., iv, 29.
- Nottingham, Earl of, ii, 494.
- Nottoway Parish, Va., v, 99.
- Nova Scotia, Canada, i, 202, 515, 735; ii, 12, 43; iv, 39, 182, 273; v, 18, 432; Bishop of, iv, 31; Early Governor of, ii, 398; exploration of the Coast of, ii, 376; wireless station at Glace Bay, ii, 15.
- Novel, *First American*, i, 236, 237.



INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- Noyes, — (Rev.), iii, 49.  
H. B., (Mrs.), i, 305.  
Oliver, iii, 95.  
Nueva, Villa, i, 746, 747:  
Nugent, John, ii, 635.  
Numismatic and Archaeological Society, American, iv, 425.  
Nunez, —, ii, 436.  
Nuphom, John, ii, 176.  
Nurse, Rebekah, i, 510.  
Nuse, —, i, 526.  
Nut Island, iii, 114.  
Nutten Island, mention in rare manuscript, describing New Netherland, of, iii, 154.

# O

- Oak Ridge Institute, Greensboro, N. C., photograph of memorial to a boy hero of the Revolution erected by the alumni of, ii, 710.
- Oakes, ———, v, 131.  
     Urian (Rev.), v, 295.
- Oaks, Joel, ii, 309.
- Oahu College, Honolulu, Hawaiian Islands, iii, 459.
- Oakland, N. J., photograph of old house at, iii, 608.
- Oases on the Colorado Desert, photograph of, iii, 107, 397.
- Oathout, Sylvester, v, 112.
- O'Beolan family, v, 183.
- Oberholtzer, Ellis Paxson, i, 236.
- Obookiah, Henry iv, 300.
- O'Brian, John, iii, 117.
- Observatory, National, iv, 319, 326, 334.
- O'Callaghan, ———, ii, 123.  
     Doctor, documents relating to Colonial History collected by, ii, 387; the Vindicator edited by, v, 218.
- Ocean charts, first American scientist to make, iv, 319-337.
- Ocean Penny Postage, i, 155, 156.
- Ocean travel in early days of the Republic, v, 266, 267, 268.
- O'Connor, Andrew, ii, 32.
- Odell, Bedfordshire, England, iii, 119.
- Oertel, J. A., old engraving from drawing by, v, 36.
- O'Ferrall, Charles T. (Gov.), ii, 210.
- Ogbourne, David, drawing by, v, 241.
- Ogden, ———, ii, 363; v, 277.  
     Amos, iv, 436.  
     David B., purchase of Ogdensburg, N. Y., from, i, 752, 758.  
     Governor, i, 427.  
     Hannah, i, 76, 78.  
     Harry A., water color drawings made from old prints of Revolutionary soldiers by, iv, 193-196.  
     John, i, 76.  
     Peter Skeene, i, 227.  
     Robert (Hon.), i, 76.
- Ogdensburg, N. Y., i, 757, 758; v, 226, 227, 230; attack in War of 1812 on, i, 754, 755; development of great commercial enterprise at, i, 750-757; early mails service to, i, 760; establishment of early commercial house at, i, 748; famine in 1809 at, i, 753; garrison in War of 1812 to enforce embargo at, i, 754; library at, i, 745, 761; making of a port of entry of, i, 752; purchase by David Parish of, i, 752; reproduction of old lithograph of warehouse at, i, 756; reproduction of old photograph of parish house at, i, 755.
- Ogle, Chaloner (Rear-Admiral, Sir), re-enforcement of fleet of Admiral Vernon in the attack on Cartagena, South America, by a squadron under command of, ii, 318; one division of the fleet commanded by, ii, 319; first attack on Cartagena made by division in command of, ii, 322; participation in a council of war regarding attack on fort by, ii, 329; transcript of instructions of Admiral Vernon regarding division of, ii, 332; councils of war signed by, ii, 334, 335; transcript of instructions regarding attack on forts by, ii, 336, 337; council of war signed by, ii, 338.
- Oglethorpe, Gov., i, 30; iv, 249; coming to Carolina of, ii, 225, 227.
- Ogston Hall, Derbyshire, England, photograph of, ii, 89, 92, 93, 100.
- Ogwe Paytevin, Wonford, England, iv, 358.
- O'Higgins, ———, ii, 421.
- Ohio, i, 14, 26, 148, 575, 577, 682; ii, 23, 139, 250, 267, 302-306, 309-312, 548, 615, 691-694; iii, 219, 231, 466, 511, 515, 542, 552, 553, 616; iv, 78, 99, 204, 283, 297, 381, 445, 515, 596, 599; v, 136, 187, 224, 295, 303; admission into the Union of, i, 14; bill regulating railroad fare in, ii, 19; Civil War in, i, 27; Colerain, Belmont Co., in, ii, 110; Colonial mail route to, v, 450; Connecticut Reserve in, iv, 445; Constitutional Convention of, ii, 211; senate of, ii, 211; Supreme Court of, ii, 211; dangers from wolves in early, iii, 391, 392; Department of, iv, 351; development of, ii, 205; early education in, iii, 389; early frontier of, iii, 458; early journey to Washington, D. C., from, iii, 615; early legislature of, iii, 389; early settlers of, ii, 297-314; effect of improved transportation facilities in, iv, 416; emigrants to the gold fields of California from, ii, 149, 151, 154; end of the Indian War in, ii, 312; famous men native of, i, 27; first Constitution of, iii, 387, 388; first school of early settlers of, ii, 305; first settlements in, ii, 297-314; governors of, ii, 210; Howe's His-



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- (Ohio)  
torical Collections of, iii, 388; mounds in, i, 350; Orviatt family of, iv, 599; War of 1812 in, i, 27; work of Manasseh Cutler for the welfare of, ii, 531, 532.
- Ohio River, i, 26, 339, 347, 564; ii, 40, 214; iii, 378, 386-392, 542, 566; iv, 118, 220, 427, 547, 549, 550, 576; v, 18, 275, 279, 283, 285, 286, 287, 463; block house settlement, "Farmer's Castle" on the, ii, 303; fortification of "Farmer's Castle" on the, ii, 304; first school at, ii, 305; first religious services at, ii, 306; list of first settlers at "Farmer's Castle" on the, ii, 306-309; removal of the settlers from "Farmer's Castle" on the, ii, 312; dangers from Indians of first settlers on the, ii, 98; deed from State of North Carolina to U. S. Government of land southwest of the, v, 102; early settlements on the, ii, 299; expedition from Kentucky in the War of 1812 across the, ii, 283; expedition from West Virginia against the Indians across the, ii, 278, 279; Falls of, i, 343, 346; first steamboat on the, v, 169; floods of the, ii, 35; fossils found on an island in the, i, 668; grants of land in valley of the, iii, 455; Indian fighting on the, i, 342; journey down the, iii, 220; journey in 1835 on the, i, 653, 658; "National Road" on the, ii, 265; passing of ordinance for government northwest of the, iii, 219; settling of the territory between the Great Lakes and the, ii, 297.
- Ohio Valley, iv, 216, 217; bituminous coal found in the, i, 668; fossils found in the, i, 668; immigration into the, ii, 209; petroleum found in the, i, 668; Veteran volunteer cavalry, iv, 351; v, 147.
- Ohler, Clara Paine (Mrs.), ii, 297.
- Ohman, Olof, affidavit regarding Runestone unearthed in Minnesota by, iv, 178; Edward, iv, 178.
- Ohman's Farm, Kensington, Minn., map showing site of unearthing of Runestone on, iv, 166.
- Oil region of Cal., v, 369, 371-373; photograph of first well drilled in the, v, 378.
- Ojai Ranch, Cal., oil region near, v, 369, 371, 373, 374, 375-381.
- Okanagan, Columbia River, ii, 637.
- Oklahoma, i, 186, 337; v, 289, 291; admission to the Union of, i, 14; ii, 205; bank holidays declared to avert financial panic in, ii, 16; City, Okla., development of, ii, 205; formation of the Territory of, ii, 431; Fort Sill in, ii, 672; Indian chief, death of Pleasant Porter, the, ii, 37; prohibition in, ii, 12; Territory, admission to the Union, with Indian Territory, as the State of Oklahoma of, ii, 20; United States senators elected in 1908 from, ii, 23, 24; University of, iv, 297.
- Olaf Haraldsen, honor paid in America to Norwegian founder, v, 177.
- Olcott, E. E., i, 431.  
Peter, iv, 592.
- Old Corner Book Store, Boston, Mass., v, 351.
- Old Point Comfort, Va., ii, 675; iii, 557.
- Old Post Road, announcement of publication, the, v, 314, 429.
- Order of Foreign Wars, Military, v, 97.
- Order of the Golden Horseshoe in Virginia, iv, 98.
- Order of the Knights of the Golden Fleece, v, 401.
- Order of the Loyal Legion, Military, v, 97.
- Order of United Americans, organization and transcript from the Constitution of, ii, 595; meetings held on Washington's birthday by the, ii, 596.
- Ordinance of 1787, ii, 213, 214; iii, 219, 220, 221, 222; iv, 445; v, 286; passage of the, ii, 531, 532.
- Old South Church, Boston, Mass., i, 559; iii, 94; v, 465.
- Olden, Charles S. (Gov.), v, 49.  
David, v, 53.  
Elizabeth (Lawrence), v, 53.  
Family, v, 53.  
John, v, 53.  
Joseph, v, 52, 54.  
Thomas, v, 49, 50, 53.  
Walter Hart, v, 50.  
William, v, 53.
- Oldenburg, announcement of Department of Journal of American History for Genealogical Research in, v, 322; congratulations to the American people of the Grand Duke of, ii, 10; photograph of Grand Duke of, ii, 10.
- Oldham, John, murder by Pequot Indians of, ii, 480.
- Oldroyd, Osborn H., portraits of Abraham Lincoln from collection of, v, 201, 205, 209, 213.
- Olean, Cattaraugus County, N. Y., iv, 116.
- Oliver, Alexander (Col.), ii, 309.  
Andrew, ii, 364.  
Betsy, ii, 309.  
Family, ii, 309; v, 363.  
David (Dr.), ii, 309.  
Oliver J., i, 747.  
John, ii, 309.  
Launcelot, ii, 309.  
Lucretia, ii, 309.  
Mary, ii, 309.  
Mehala, ii, 309.  
R., i, 747.

# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- (Oliver, Alexander)  
 Robert Shaw (Hon.), iii, 251.  
 Sally, ii, 309.
- Ollinger, Bob (Deputy Sheriff), ii, 673.
- Olmstead, Hawley, i, 547.
- Olmütz, Austria, prison of, v, 568; Lafayette's imprisonment at, ii, 52.
- Olson, Julius E. (Prof.), iv, 179.
- Oltrogge, Estelle Trichelle (Mrs.), i, 49.
- Omaha, Neb., i, 98, 437; v, 280, 281; map of Missouri River at, v, 277.
- Onderdonk, ———, iv, 43.  
 Andrew, iv, 35.  
 Family, iv, 35.  
 Gertrude, iv, 35.  
 Henry, iv, 35.  
 Mary (Moore), iv, 35.
- Oneida County, N. Y., iv, 131; Historical Society, i, 617; iii, 209; iv, 123.
- Opequon River, W. Va., early settlements on the, ii, 210.
- Oppie, Benjamin, v, 52.
- Oquaga, N. Y., iii, 448.
- Oracle Magazine, the, iii, 555.
- Orange Co., N. C., i, 72; iv, 547; photograph of memorial to heroes of the Battle of the Alamance fought in, ii, 710.
- Orangetown, N. J., iv, 491; Revolutionary Camp, iv, 350.
- Orantio, Ignacio, ii, 672.
- Orchard, Harry, confession of, ii, 34.
- Oregon, i, 14, 17, 24, 226, 566, 567, 627; ii, 553; v, 291; acquisition by the U. S. of, v, 499-542; admission into the Union of, i, 14, 17; archives, v, 528, 533; battleship, i, 638; "Bridge of the Gods" in, v, 515; centennial of first settlement in, v, 169; coming of settlers from N. Y. to, i, 17; dispute regarding claim of the United States to, ii, 557; French and Spanish rights in, ii, 557; acquisition by the United States of, ii, 558; early conventions to organize government in, v, 527, 528, 533, 534; early road to, ii, 135, 148; first settlement in, i, 17; Governor of, i, 17; Gray's History of, v, 516, 528; Historical Society, v, 499; pictures from archives of the, v, 501, 504, 507, 510, 511, 515, 517, 520, 532, 535, 538, 539, 542; immigration to, i, 18; Indians in, v, 500, 506, 515, 516, 521, 534; Indian Wars in, v, 516, 521; lumber and agricultural industries in, i, 18; Native Son, publication, v, 516; now Columbia River, photographs of scenery of the, v, 495, 498; petitions to Congress to organize government in, v, 522; photograph of first and only Provisional governor of, v, 517; reproduction of photograph first Territorial governor of, v, 520; photograph of first State governor of, v, 539; prevention of slavery in, ii, 211; seekers for gold in the Northwest from, ii, 637; United States senator elected in 1907 from, ii, 24.
- Oregon River, v, 500.
- Oregon Trail, i, 437; Parkman's work on, v, 289.
- Oregonian, photograph furnished by newspaper, the Morning, v, 529; excerpt from address of editor of the, v, 534.
- Orescomma (Buckeret, Hemyock), England, iv, 358.
- Orgerius, Duke of Cornwall, iv, 365.
- Orient, American expansion in the, ii, 543-559; Great Britain's affairs in 1907 in the, ii, 26.
- Orinoco River, South America, v, 336; cannibalism of the Indians of, iii, 68, 71; discovery of the delta of, iii, 72.
- Oriskany, N. Y., Battle of, iii, 430; iv, 553, 556; first raising of the American flag at, ii, 124.
- Orkney Islands, v, 303.
- Orlando, Fla., iii, 245.
- Orleans, France, v, 399.
- Orleton, England, manor of, ii, 15.
- Orlingbury, England, i, 565.
- Ormand, Adjutant, i, 449.
- Ormshead, the, v, 249.
- Oro Grande Mines, N. Mex., ii, 671.
- Oronhyatekha, Dr., death of the Mohawk Indian, ii, 36.
- O'Rourke, Brian, i, 225.
- Orsbon, David, i, 230.
- Ortega, ———, discovery of the San Joaquin River, Cal., by, iii, 179.
- Ortez, Ramon (Father), ii, 671.
- Osage Indians, v, 516; treaty of right of way on the Santa Fe Trail with the, iii, 469; reproduction of photograph of monument erected at site of treaty with the, iii, 469; results of treaty with the, iii, 470.
- Osage River, Mo., i, 439.
- Osborn, Abraham (Col.), iii, 302, 308.  
 Elizabeth (Allen), iii, 302.  
 Family, iii, 298.
- Oscar, King of Sweden, death of, ii, 33, 37; Prince, i, 265.
- Osgod, v, 305.  
 Clapa, v, 305.  
 Gytha, v, 305.
- Osgood, ———, iv, 272.  
 Benjamin, v, 305.  
 Christopher, v, 305.  
 Family, coat-of-arms of the, v, 304; historical sketch of the, v, 305.  
 John (Capt.), v, 305.  
 Mr., i, 61.  
 Peter (Capt.), v, 305.  
 Samuel, v, 125, 305.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- (Osgood)  
 Thaddeus, v, 305.  
 Thomas, v, 305.  
 William, v, 305.  
 O'Shea, John, ii, 226  
 Marion, ii, 226.  
 Oskaloosa, Iowa, memorial to American Indians at, i, 612.  
 Osmun, Benajah (Capt.), i, 338, 339, 340, 342, 344.  
 Benajiah (Col.), v, 568, 569, 570, 575.  
 Ossian, ii, 600.  
 Ostiaks, the, v, 80.  
 Oswald, John, i, 184.  
 Oswegatchie Country, early Nineteenth century journey to the, i, 749.  
 Oswegatchie River, St. Lawrence Co., N. Y., Ox Bow on the, i, 748, 752.  
 Oswego, N. Y., i, 92, 751, 752; ii, 124, 385; v, 450.  
 Oswego Harbor, v, 226.  
 Oswego River, ii, 124.  
 Oteri, or Otri (Warrington-on-Otter, Hemy), England, iv, 358.  
 Otis, Dr., v, 607.  
 Family, iv, 261-272.  
 Harrison Grey (Gen.), iv, 261; mural paintings in the residence of, iii, 102, 103.  
 James, poem sent by a friend to the Revolutionary patriot, iv, 384; portrait of, iv, 265; portrait of wife of, iv, 268; editor's note on researches into life of, iv, 261; ancestry of, iv, 262; birth and education of, iv, 262; speech in opposition to British government at trial of Writs of Assistance by, iv, 263; Samuel Adams' description of famous speech of, iv, 264; accession to Mass. legislature of, iv, 265; election as delegate to convention held to oppose Stamp Act of, 266, 267; drafting of "Circular Letters," for distribution among the Colonies, by, iv, 269; address to Harvard students by, iv, 270, 271; dastardly attack in Boston Coffee House on, iv, 271; thanks of Boston, for his patriotic service tendered to, iv, 272; death of, iv, 272; reproduction of portrait of, iv, 268.  
 John, iv, 262.  
 Joseph (Judge), iv, 262.  
 Mary Alleyne, portrait of, iv, 268.  
 Ruth (Cunningham), iv, 262.  
 Otri (Upottery, in Axminster, Haytor), England, iv, 359.  
 Otria added Holescomba, or Holescumbe (Estimate on the Otter in Buckereel, in Hem-yock), England, iv, 359.  
 Otsego County, N. Y., ii, 604; iii, 378.  
 Ottawa, Canada, historic records at, ii, 394.  
 Ottawa Indian Reservation, Kan., iv, 78, 81, 82, 83, 84.  
 Oviatt, Benjamin, iv, 599.  
 Darius, iv, 599.  
 Elizabeth (Carter), iv, 599.  
 Family, iv, 596, 599.  
 Heman, iv, 599.  
 Lyman, iv, 599.  
 Nathaniel, iv, 599.  
 Samuel, iv, 599.  
 T. D., iv, 596, 599.  
 Owen, —, iii, 123.  
 Charles H. (Maj.), ii, 615.  
 John (Sir), ii, 82.  
 Robert, v, 307.  
 Robert Dale, letter to ex-President Tyler from, v, 616; facsimile of page of letter to ex-President Tyler from, v, 629.  
 Oxenham, John, i, 642; expedition to the Isthmus of Darien of, i, 643.  
 Oxenstein, Chancellor, iii, 560.  
 Oxford University, England, i, 509, 510; ii, 26, 492; iii, 418; iv, 142, 449, 451; v, 197, 234, 583, 596, 597.  
 Oyster Bay, L. I., i, 452, 458, 459.

# P

- Pablo, iii, 400.
- Pacific Coast, early expedition to the, ii, 39; excerpt from speech of Daniel Webster regarding acquisition by the U. S. of the, v, 522; first American school on the, i, 617; historian of the, v, 303.
- Pacific Fur Company, i, 226; v, 169.
- Pacific Islands, development of the, ii, 129.
- Pacific Ocean, i, 34, 467, 472; ii, 129, 547; iii, 431; iv, 387, 433, 483, 609; v, 76, 371, 500; account of the journey of the first European to cross the Colorado Desert to the, iii, 103-112; Balboa's discovery of, i, 633; destruction by American fleet of the power of Spain in, ii, 359; early voyage on the, ii, 583; first overland journey to the, iii, 171-179; fleet of American war ships in the, ii, 101, 112; journey of American pioneers to the, i, 617; opening the gateway of the, ii, 38; order of President Roosevelt sending United States Fleet to the, ii, 24; photographs of route of first overland journey to the, iii, 393, 394; account of first overland journey to the, iii, 395-403; South, destructive hurricane on the, ii, 212; whaling and sealing voyage on, i, 309, 310.
- Pacific Springs, ii, 144.
- Pacific Squadron, i, 15.
- Pacific States, legislation in the, iv, 18.
- Pacific waters, visit of United States warships to, ii, 2, 15.
- Packer, —, iii, 86.  
F. H., i, 608.
- Pacolet River, v, 100.
- Paddock, Jonathan, i, 499, 503.
- Padham Manor, England, v, 189.
- Padua, Italy, University of, iv, 451.
- Paducah, Ky., ii, 131; iv, 29.
- Page, —, iii, 427.  
Alice (—), iii, 294; inscription on tomb of, iii, 294.  
Ann (Corbin), iii, 294.  
Elizabeth, inscription on tomb of, iii, 289.
- Family, iii, 286, 287, 290; v, 309; description of "Rosewell" and "Shelly," estates of the, 292, 293; inscriptions on tombs of the, iii, 294, 295; photograph of "Rosewell," the estate of the, iii, 295; first ancestor in America of the, ii, 675; history of Virginia home of the, ii, 675, 676, 677; photograph of Virginia home of the, ii, 676; photograph of hall of the Virginia home of the, ii, 677.
- John, ii, 675; iii, 286, 294.
- John, Governor, ii, 676, 677; iii, 292.
- Judith (Carter), iii, 294.
- Judith (Wormley), inscription on tomb of, iii, 294, 295.
- Madam, iii, 423.
- Mann, ii, 675, 677; iii, 294; description of tomb of, iii, 293, 294.
- Mary (Mann), inscription on tomb of, iii, 294.
- Mathew (Hon.), ii, 676; iii, 289; inscription on tomb of, iii, 294.
- R. C. M. (Dr.), iii, 287.
- Tayloe, inscription on tomb of, iii, 294.
- Page Rock Lighthouse, Va., ii, 676.
- Paine, Edward (Gen.), iii, 387.  
Eleazer, iii, 388.  
Gilbert D., i, 187.  
Robert Treat, ii, 592.  
Thomas, iii, 308; v, 60.
- Painesville, Ohio, founding of, iii, 387; an early settler of, iii, 388, 390, 391.
- Painted Post, Pa., iv, 114.
- Paintings, examples of historical American, iii, 489, 490, 493, 495-497, 499, 501, 503, 504; first collection in America of, i, 170; reproductions of famous American, iv, 21, 22, 24-28; reproductions of historic, ii, 643-646.
- Painting in America, i, 168, 169, 170-172.
- Pakington family, photograph of old silver engraved with the arms of the, ii, 92.  
Lady, ii, 92.
- Palatinate, the, ii, 270; announcement of Department of Journal of American History for Genealogical Research in the, v, 322; colony in New York from the, v, 636; immigrants to America from the, ii, 457-470.
- Palatine Bridge, N. Y., iv, 260; Revolutionary engagement at, iii, 213.
- Palatines in New York, ii, 263.
- Palestine, Holy Land, iv, 517; v, 187.
- Palfrey, Col., iii, 56.
- Palisades, the, i, 135.
- Pall Mall, London, England, iv, 452.
- Palma, —, ii, 256, 257, 258, 260; iii, 104, 398, 400; chief of the Yuma Indians, ii, 41, 42.  
Captain, ii, 526.  
Estrada, ii, 427, 436.  
Salvador, ii, 700, 701.
- Palmer, David, v, 548.  
J., v, 156.  
Jarius, ii, 130.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- (Palmer)  
 John M., ii, 215.  
 Julius, iv, 337.  
 Major, iv, 377.  
 Potter, ii, 215.  
 (Mrs.), iv, 311.  
 Palo Alto, Cal., iii, 174.  
 Palos, Spain, starting of the expedition of Columbus to the New World from, ii, 122; iii, 64.  
 Palou, Father, iii, 403; Gray, iii, 174.  
 Pamunkee, Virginia, ii, 675.  
 Pamunkey, Queen of, iii, 427.  
 Pamunkey River, Va., iii, 284.  
 Panack Indians, ii, 148.  
 Panama, i, 641; ii, 129, 596; iv, 154; v, 371; attempt of William Patterson to found an English colony on the isthmus of, i, 634; Culebra cut through mountains of, i, 639; exploration of isthmus of, i, 633; extravagance of French promoters of canal in, i, 637; first plan to make a canal through the isthmus of, i, 633; first white man to cross the isthmus of, i, 633; government of, i, 639; Governor of, ii, 318; guarantee of the United States to maintain neutrality in isthmus of, i, 635; Indians of isthmus of, i, 633; proposed French protectorate in isthmus of, i, 635; republic of, i, 639; ii, 166; sacking of the city of, i, 634; theatre in city of, i, 637; visit of Secretary Taft to, ii, 25; iv, 10.  
 Panama Bonds, issuance by United States Government of, ii, 16.  
 Panama Canal, ii, 553; iv, 407; army put in charge of the work on the, ii, 24; celebration on the opening of the, iv, 467; commission to select route for, i, 638; effect of Clayton-Bulwer Treaty on, i, 635, 636; efforts to interest European nations in building of the, i, 635; four hundred years of the, i, 633; message to Congress of President Hayes regarding, i, 637; photograph of medal conferred for service in construction of the, iv, 460; plan for employment of freed negroes on the, iv, 213; plans of Humboldt for building the, i, 634; South American nations' planning of the, i, 634.  
 Panama Railroad, building by American capitalists of the, i, 635, 636.  
 Pane, Román (Fray), iii, 61.  
 Pangwonk, Conn., iv, 377.  
 Panic of 1837-8, effect on Savings Banks of, i, 686.  
 Pantheon, Paris, France, the, v, 175.  
 Panton, William, ii, 165.  
 Panton and Leslie, old trading house of, ii, 163, 164, 165.  
 Paola, Kan., iv, 81.  
 Papago Indians, ii, 41, 42, 526.  
 Papagueria, Desert of, ii, 40.  
 Paper Money, facsimile of first American, i, 693.  
 Papineau, —, v, 533.  
 Louis Joseph, v, 217, 218, 220, 229, 230, 533.  
 Para, Brazil, i, 306.  
 Para River, i, 306.  
 Paraguay, first exploration of, i, 202; ii, 669.  
 Param, Leeward Islands, i, 491.  
 Paramus, N. J., old Dutch house at, ii, 284, 290; use of church as an hospital in the Revolution, ii, 292.  
 Pardee, George C. (Hon.), i, 21.  
 Paris, Edgar Co., Ill., iii, 515.  
 Paris, France, i, 155, 156, 401, 405, 494, 636, 676, 677; ii, 12, 48, 52, 369, 611; iv, 216, 219, 220, 427, 554; v, 174, 175, 333, 392, 400, 409, 410, 575, 595, 634, 636; American Embassy at, ii, 128; Bibliotheque Nationale at, ii, 43; Declaration of, iv, 11; description after the Revolution by a French exile of, ii, 612; excerpt from speech of Theodore Roosevelt made at, iv, 315; exhibition of American sculpture in Salon at, i, 612; festival in commemoration of Norman foundations held at, v, 177; first international exposition at, iv, 153; first newspaper printed at, ii, 492; galleries of, ii, 119; Hotel Valentinois at, ii, 598; longest journey by automobile from Peking, China, to, ii, 15; map of Sebastian Cabot preserved in national library at, ii, 119; meeting of International Engineering Congress at, i, 636; Millennial Celebration at, iv, 166; negotiations for the Louisiana Purchase at, iv, 609; oldest known map of the world found at, ii, 116; patron saint of, v, 175; Peace Congress in, i, 156, 160; ravaging by Vikings of, v, 179; records regarding discovery of America at, iv, 166, 181; representation of the American Colonies by Benjamin Franklin at, ii, 598; reproduction of statue erected by American school children in memory of Lafayette at, ii, 550; Revolution in, i, 593; Rue des Francs Bourgeois in, ii, 598; siege of, v, 183; strike of electrical workers in, ii, 34; Treaty of, ii, 213, 395, 547, 553; v, 287.  
 Parish, Charles, i, 746.  
 David, action brought by King of Spain against, i, 758; aid in establishment of large commercial house given by, i, 751; commercial enterprises on the St. Lawrence River of, i, 752; correspondence of, i, 745-748, 751, 757-760; death of, i, 760; description in Irving Bacheller's "Dri and I" of, i,

# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- Parish, David)  
 757; exploration of the wilderness of Pennsylvania and northern New York in the interests of, i, 748; loan to the United States by, i, 745; protection in War of 1812 of property of, i, 757; purchase of land in America by, i, 747; purchase of large tracts of land in New York by, i, 751; purchase of village of Ogdensburg, N. Y., by, i, 752; reproduction of old miniature of, i, 753; reproduction of warehouse on the St. Lawrence of, i, 756; transference of credits from Spanish colonies in Mexico to Europe by, i, 746; visit to Europe of, i, 759.
- George, i, 755; George (Baron von Sentt-enberg), photograph of, i, 754; will of, i, 760.
- John, i, 745, 759; John, proprietorship of Austrian principality of, i, 759.
- Richard, i, 760.
- Parishville, N. Y., early Merino sheep farm at, i, 754.
- Park, Barbara (Mrs.), v, 91.
- Prof., i, 547, 551, 555, 556.
- Park Row, New York City, print of, iii, 580.
- Park Street church, Boston, Mass., national hymn, "America," first sung at, ii, 199, 200.
- Parke, Daniel (Capt.), iii, 316.
- Dorothy, iv, 625.
- Parker, —, i, 405; iv, 40.
- , (Chancellor of Worcester), 1, 522.
- Abraham, ii, 647; iii, 127.
- Archbishop, v, 424.
- Benjamin, iii, 122.
- Benjamin (Dr.), painting of, ii, 646; birth of, ii, 647; education of, ii, 647; removal to Virginia of, ii, 647; marriage of, ii, 647; death of, ii, 647.
- Bradstreet, ii, 647.
- Captain, iii, 126; iv, 44.
- Ensign, iii, 381.
- Family, v, 303, 363; coat-of-arms of, ii, 647; first American ancestor of, ii, 647; officers of the Revolution who were members of, ii, 647.
- George, i, 52.
- George (Capt.), iv, 307.
- Hyde (Admiral, Sir), iv, 44.
- Isaac, iii, 126.
- J., selling of first American Magazine at New York by, ii, 490.
- James, iii, 124, 125.
- James (Capt.), Revolutionary service of, iii, 208.
- John, iv, 624.
- John (Capt.), ii, 647; iv, 70.
- Jonas (Capt.), iv, 70; Revolutionary service of, iii, 208.
- Lieutenant, iii, 381.
- Lois (Blood), iii, 127.
- Lydia (Latham), iv, 624.
- Moses (Lieut.-Col.), ii, 647.
- Peter (Sir), i, 55.
- Rebekah (Bulkley), iii, 124.
- Robert (Rev.), v, 138.
- Thomas (Rev.), v, 139.
- Widow, iii, 126, 127.
- William Thornton (Dr.), ii, 647.
- Parker's Ferry, S. C., i, 728.
- Parkersburg, Ohio, ii, 312, 314; W. Va., ii, 129.
- Parkhurst, A. Richmond (Jr.), ii, 704.
- Parkinson, Mary (Washburn), iii, 511.
- Parkinson Ferry, Pa., iv, 605.
- Parkman, —, i, 640.
- Francis, v, 289.
- Parkman the historian, ii, 166, 315, 381; "La-Salle and the Discovery of the Great West," by, ii, 388; monument, photograph of bas-relief on the, iii, 181.
- Parks, Capt., ii, 353.
- Parma, Duke of, v, 405, 406.
- Parmelee family, ii, 176; coat-of-arms of the, ii, 176.
- George William (B. A., D. C. L.), ii, 375.
- John, ii, 176.
- Parmer, Mary (Caldwell), iii, 454.
- R. C. (Dr.), iii, 454.
- Parnell, Charles Stewart, i, 673.
- Parr, —, i, 565.
- John, ii, 398.
- Katherine (Green), v, 585, 586.
- Parrish, John, commissionership to the Indians of, ii, 394.
- Parrott, Cynthia, iv, 601.
- Diana (Carter), iv, 601.
- Serena, iv, 601.
- W. P., iv, 601.
- Parsons, Abigail, i, 678.
- Brigadier-General, ii, 350, 353, 520, 527, 648, 650; iii, 56, 275.
- Captain, iv, 71.
- Colonel, ii, 186.
- Elijah, announcement of publication of genealogy of ancestors and descendants of, v, 321.
- Family, i, 678; announcement of publication of genealogy of the, v, 321.
- Henry, announcement of publication of genealogy by, v, 321.
- Joseph (Cornet), announcement of publication of genealogy of descendants of, v, 321.
- Judge, v, 372, 373.
- Levi (Hon.), v, 372, 373.
- Samuel H. (Brig-Gen.), ii, 190.
- Parsons' Life of Pepperrell, v, 27, 32.
- Partridge family, iii, 603.
- Oliver, iv, 266, 267.
- Pasbytanzy, Va., iv, 97.
- Pasfield, Krysten, iv, 284.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- Pasqual, Diego, ii, 700.  
 Passaic River, v, 458.  
 Passport of an early American, facsimile of, ii, 600.  
 Past Exploration Society, iv, 166.  
 Pastelillo, i, 647.  
 Passy, France, ii, 598, 599, 601, 606.  
 Paston, Thomas (Sir), v, 240.  
 Patapsco River, i, 661.  
 Pate, Dr., iii, 425.  
     Thomas, iii, 286.  
 Patent, first American, i, 334.  
 Paterson, William, iii, 569, 572.  
     William (Rev.), ii, 667.  
 Paterson, N. J., photograph of old Dutch house at, iii, 609.  
 Pate's Plantation, Va., iii, 425, 426.  
 Patrick (St.), cross of, i, 16.  
 Patriot Publishing Co., iv, 321.  
 "Patriot War" of 1838 in Canada, v, 215-230.  
 Patriotic Order of Sons of America, v, 83, 93.  
 Patriotic Societies, eligibility to membership in the, iv, 151, 152; origin of American, ii, 361-366, 591, 596.  
 Patriotic songs, American, ii, 592.  
 Patriotism, i, 434.  
 Patten, ———, i, 478, 483.  
     James L., i, 476, 477.  
     Major, iii, 582.  
 Pattsburgh, Va., iii, 449.  
 Patterson, ———, expedition through the Southwest of, iii, 465.  
     Alexander (Capt.), iii, 116; iv, 443, 444; v, 568.  
     Benjamin, ii, 308, 309; iv, 114, 118.  
     Elizabeth, i, 654; photograph of old tavern visited by, ii, 293.  
     Family, coat-of-arms of the, i, 660; Philadelphia home of the, i, 656, 657, 659.  
     Francis, i, 656, 657; banishment from Ireland of, i, 657; James, i, 664; Lindsay (Mrs.), i, 653, 654.  
     Louise H., v, 115.  
     Matthew, i, 504.  
     Misses, i, 503.  
     Robert, i, 656; iv, 114, 118.  
     Robert (Gen.), appointment on Board of Visitors to West Point of, i, 655; character of, i, 654, 655; diary of, i, 659-668; early life of, i, 657; journey West in a canal boat of, i, 660; participation in reception of Lafayette by, i, 656, 660; portrait of, i, 652; reception by the United States Senate of, i, 656; reception to Indian chiefs by, i, 660; reproduction of hieroglyphic narrative of career of, i, 660; reproduction of page from transcript of the diary of, i, 658; reproduction of photograph of members of the Aztec Club at the home of, i, 657.  
     William, attempt to found an English colony on the isthmus of Panama by, i, 634; founding of Bank of England by, i, 634.  
     William C., i, 655.  
     William Houston (Col.), i, 653, 655, 656, 657, 658.  
 Patterson, Putnam Co., N. Y., burial ground at, i, 508; first school at, i, 508.  
 Pattersonville, La., i, 655.  
 Patton, ——— (Noble), v, 93.  
     Benjamin, fac-simile of letter to ex-President Tyler from, v, 622, 624, 625.  
     Family, iv, 149.  
     Mrs., v, 93, 94.  
     Thomas, ii, 130.  
 Pattoo, Thomas Hanmatok, iv, 300.  
 Paul, Emperor, honor shown to Kosciuszko by the, ii, 370.  
 Paulding, James K., i, 613.  
 Paulet, Vt., iv, 582.  
 Paulkating River, v, 442.  
 Paulson, Kate Macon (Mrs.), ii, 471.  
 Paulus Hoeck (Paulus Hook), N. J., iv, 390, 391, 392, 399, 394; first Dutch settlers at, ii, 286.  
 Paunceforte, John (Sir), i, 522; Margery, i, 520, 522.  
 Paupac, Pike Co., Pa., iv, Indian massacre at, iv, 596.  
 Pausch, Capt., Revolutionary journal of, iii, 214.  
 Pauw, Michiel, settlement in America made by, iv, 388, 390.  
 Pavlov, Gen., assassination of, ii, 26.  
 Pavonia, N. J., settlement of, iv, 390.  
 Pawnee Indians, i, 621; ii, 136, 470, 544.  
 Pawtucket, founding of, i, 334.  
 Pawtuxet, R. I., settlement of, iii, 193; iv, 424; transcript from Providence "Combination" regarding the boundaries of, iii, 194.  
 Paxson, ———, i, 481.  
 Paxton, ———, iv, 263.  
     Judge, i, 59.  
 Payne, ———, iii, 83.  
     John Howard, iii, 584; fac-simile of manuscript of poem, "Home, Sweet Home," by, iii, 585.  
     Major, ii, 355, 519, 650, 652.  
 Paynter, Thomas H. (Senator), ii, 24.  
 Payson, Phillips (Rev.), v, 144.  
 Pea Ridge, battle of, iii, 90.  
 Peabody, ———, sculptured figure on doors of National capitol of, ii, 545.  
     Francis Greenwood (Prof.), ii, 510.  
     George, v, 305.  
     Lieutenant, iii, 381.  
 Peace, a plea for world's, ii, 535, 536; an ode to, iv, 48; editor's note on Andrew Carnegie's plea for international, iii, 473; plea for international, iii, 474-476, 478; efforts to maintain international, ii,

- (Peace)  
5; efforts to promote, ii, 533, 534; first appeal for universal, iii, 39; flag of, ii, 535; international, iv, 5-12; movement to secure universal, iii, 39-44; ode to the World's Flag of, iv, 76; photograph of sculpture symbolic of universal, v, 272; poem in honor of universal, ii, 578; trend of the world toward universal, iv, 153-156; universal, i, 151.
- Peace Commission, American, iii, 219.
- Peace Conference at Lake Mohawk, address at the, iii, 481-483, 485-488.
- Peace Conference at the Hague, iv, 8, 467; delegation from Korea to, ii, 30.
- Peace Conference, holding at New York of the Carnegie, ii, 25; photograph of New York meeting of, iii, 636.
- Peace Congress, i, 155, 156, 160.
- Peace Convention held just before the Civil War, v, 611-632.
- Peace Palace, the Hague, Holland, iii, 487.
- Peacock, J. Jenkins (Capt.), ii, 154.  
Theresa (Miss), ii, 154.
- Peale, Charles Wilson, i, 367; portraits by, iv, 21, 56, 57; v, 71.  
James, miniature by, iv, 569.
- Pearl Street, old prints of, iii, 573, 576; old print of Stadhuys on, iii, 576; tablet marking the site of the setting up of first printing press in New York in, iii, 266.
- Pearse, William, ii, 337.
- Pearson, Eliphalet (Rev.), i, 552.  
Weetman (Sir), i, 637.
- Peary, Robert E. (commander), iii, 357, 358, 395, 637; iv, 76; editor's note on account of expedition to the North Pole by, iii, 345; account of expedition to the North Pole by, iii, 346-358.
- Pease, ——— (Rev.), iii, 622.  
Julius Walter, i, 81, 485; ii, 64.
- Peaston, William, ii, 96.
- Peck, ———, i, 249.  
Jared, ii, 342.  
Lyman, ii, 488.  
William, ii, 352.
- Peck and Hallam, firm of, i, 317.
- Peck Slip, N. Y., i, 442.
- Peckham, ——— (Wardwell), iii, 186.  
Family, iii, 186.
- Peckham Genealogy, announcement of publication of, v, 321.  
John, iii, 186; announcement of publication of genealogy of ancestors and descendants of, v, 321.  
Mary (Clarke), iii, 186.  
Stephen Farnum (Prof.), v, 369, 611; announcement of publication of genealogy by, v, 321; editor's note on article by, iii, 185; investigations into the Providence Compact and the establishment of civil government in Rhode Island by, iii, 186-196.
- Peckleton, England, iv, 448.
- Pecksland, Cos Cob, Conn., i, 324.
- Pedestrianism, remarkable feat of, ii, 15.
- Pee Dee River, S. C., iv, 575.
- Peekskill, N. Y., i, 404, 506, 721, 722; iv, 33, 36, 41, 42; v, 148, 149, 162; monument to Gen. Seth Pomeroy at, iv, 383; photograph of memorial in Hillside Cemetery, at, iv, 368.
- Peel, Capt., v, 607.  
Robert (Sir), v, 221, 607.
- Peeler, Joel, v, 228.
- Peel's Dock, Wellesley Island, St. Lawrence River, v, 225.
- Peerage, Burke's, iv, 372.
- "Peggy Stewart," the, iv, 620; celebration in Maryland of, ii, 365.
- Pelham family, iv, 142.  
Herbert, iv, 142.  
Mrs., i, 172.  
Penelope (West), iv, 142.  
Peter, i, 170.  
William (Sir), i, 544.
- Pelham Bay Park, New York City, erection of memorial to Anne Hutchinson in, v, 347; reproduction of photograph of Split Rock in, v, 356; reproduction of photograph of memorial to Anne Hutchinson in, v, 357; account of home of Anne Hutchinson in what is now, v, 366, 367.
- Pell, Capt., iv, 348.  
Family, v, 363; reproduction in color of coat-of-arms of the, iii, 312.  
Howard, iii, 148.  
Thomas (Dr.), v, 367.
- Peloponnesus, the, v, 297.
- Pelquin, Thomas, iii, 99.
- Pelton, Daniel, Lieut., iii, 582.
- Pemberton, James, iii, 235, 239.
- Pembina, N. Dak., i, 235.
- Pembroke, Earl of, v, 583.
- Pembroke Castle, v, 473; Mass., v, 194; N. H., v, 141, 142.
- Pembrokeshire, Wales, James family of, v, 463.
- Pender, Lydia (Pomeroy), iv, 377.  
Nathaniel, iv, 377.
- Pendigrasse, ———, v, 226.
- Pendleton family, ii, 677.  
Jabish, v, 548.  
Nathaniel, ii, 53.
- Penfield, N. Y., ii, 183, 349, 514; iii, 53, 275.
- Penn, Alice, v, 117.  
Ellen, v, 117.  
Family, ii, 444; iv, 436; v, 117; arms of the, iii, 565.  
John (Gov.), iv, 438, 439, 440; v, 117.  
Richard, iii, 563; v, 117.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

(Penn)

Thomas, iii, 563; v, 117.

William, i, 165; ii, 92; iii, 266, 502; iv, 29, 249, 387, 438, 450; v, 116, 117, 388, 431, 434, 467; bookplate of, i, 304; boundary of Proprietary of, iii, 555, 556, 561; charter granted to, iv, 433; coat-of-arms of, i, 304; confiscation of property of heirs of, iv, 111; controversy between Lord Baltimore and, iii, 562, 563; declaration of people of Penn. of freedom from proprietary government of, iv, 111; fixing of boundary of lands of, iii, 564; grant of Pennsylvania to, iv, 110; grant of tract on Delaware River to, iii, 561, 562; plan for a European Diet of, iii, 40; proprietary rights in the Colony of Pennsylvania of, ii, 444; reproduction of decoration showing giving of constitution to Pennsylvania by, iii, 490; reproduction of engraving of Indian treaty of, iv, 236; treaty with Six Nations of, iv, 110, 120.

Penn Charter School, Philadelphia, iv, 299.

Penn vs. Lord Baltimore, iii, 561.

Penn Yan, N. Y., iv, 553, 556, 557.

Pennsylvania, i, 12, 50, 122, 125, 304, 397, 564, 576, 666, 721, 726; ii, 134, 250, 266, 444, 643; iii, 87, 386, 454, 456, 502, 539, 618; iv, 21, 115, 147, 148, 149, 204, 301, 346, 441-443, 445, 449, 528, 576, 621; v, 22, 67, 74, 83, 85, 151, 229, 369, 373, 622, 634; acquisition of land on Lake Erie by, iv, 113; announcement of publication of genealogy of ancestors and descendants of Samuel Weyburn of, v, 322; annuity granted "Molly Pitcher" for Revolutionary service by State of, v, 87, 88; annulling of State franchises of the bank of North America by Assembly of, ii, 629; archives of, ii, 387; Bell family of, v, 141; bill regulating railroad fare in, ii, 19; boundary between N. Y. and, iv, 113, 116; boundary of, iii, 563-568; boundary of old Northwest Territory in, iii, 219; building of early railroad in, iv, 117, 118; canal system in, iv, 412; Cary family in, v, 309; coal fields in, iv, 117; Colonial governor of, v, 439; Colonial militia of, i, 122; commission to investigate frauds in connection with construction of State capitol of, ii, 20; Compromise Act of 1799 to settle land claims in, v, 119; Constitution of, iv, 588; Constitution of 1790 of, iii, 382; controversy between Conn. and, v, 275; controversy regarding claim to land on the Susquehanna River between Connecticut and, ii, 308; Cook family of, iv, 604; dangers from Indians on

the American frontier in, ii, 98; declaration of freedom from Proprietary government in, iv, 111; discovery of coal in, iv, 118; discovery of petroleum in, iv, 120; disputes regarding land between Conn. and, iv, 431-445; early English expedition against Cartagena joined by troops from, ii, 319; early families of, v, 116, 117; early militia of, iv, 146; Edwards family of, v, 299; emigration from New England to, iv, 596, 597, 600; emigration to Kansas from, iii, 628; exploration in 1807 of, i, 748; extinguishing of Indian titles in, iv, 111, 112; Fell family of, v, 116-120; Ferree family of, v, 636; First American Declaration of Independence issued at Convention at Lancaster in, iv, 145-149; first Episcopal Bishop of, i, 371; first Speaker of the House of Representatives from, ii, 85; Fisher family of, v, 467; founder of, iv, 450; founding of, i, 584; Franklin County in, ii, 145; "Gazette," i, 674; German settlement in West Virginia from, ii, 209; governor of, v, 5; grant of, iv, 110; Griffith family in, v, 307; historic boundary of, iii, 555, 556, 561; historic relic preserved in State Library of, iv, 113; Historical Society of, i, 169; iv, 109; v, 97; photographs of historic treasures preserved by, iv, 105, 107; Hodge family of, v, 461; home life at the Revolutionary period in, iv, 603-606; Howell family of, v, 307; improved breeders of cattle introduced in, ii, 61; Indian massacre in, iv, 596; James family of, v, 463; "Journal," fac-simile of old advertisement in the, v, 455; land bequeathed to the Hall family in, iii, 99; lands acquired from Six Nations in, iv, 116, 119, 120; laws passed in the Revolution against counterfeiting in, ii, 626; Ligonier valley in, iii, 218; Lincoln family of, v, 192; list names of delegates to Lancaster Convention of 1776 in, iv, 149; lumber trade in, iv, 118, 119; Luzerne Co. in, i, 748; mail service in Colonial, v, 431, 434-440, 442-448, 451, 452, 457; manufacture of electrical apparatus in, i, 577; massacre of Wyoming Valley in, ii, 431, 432; mention in an old Maryland will of tract of land in, ii, 662; mine explosion at Monongahela in, ii, 35; Montgomery family of, v, 473; monument dedicated to Civil War soldiers from, v, 5, 6; Moore family of, iv, 29, 31, 34; old families of, ii, 94, 96; political war between Conn. and, iv, 581; prominent families of, ii, 510, 511; proprietary

(Pennsylvania)

- colony of, iii, 431; purchase of land which gave an outlook on Lake Erie to, ii, 664; Quaker settlers in New Jersey from, ii, 608; ratification of Federal Constitution by, iii, 572; release of Indian titles to lands in various counties of, iv, 113; removal of Indians from, iv, 115; repeal of laws excluding Revolutionary refugees from, iv, 531; reproduction of engraving of Indian treaty in, iv, 236; reproduction of painting from Collection in Historical Society of, iv, 54; reproduction of photograph of Sec. Cameron of, v, 210; reproductions of portraits of notable persons of, iv, 244, 245; reproduction of silhouette of Judge Fell of, v, 114; transcript of original letter describing first utilization of anthracite coal in, v, 115, 116; Revolutionary border warfare in, iii, 378; Revolutionary regiment of, iii, 380; Revolutionary regiment from, ii, 695; iii, 380; v, 85; Riflemen in the Revolution, v, 65; Savings Banks of, i, 686; Scotch-Irish families in, ii, 665; iii, 81; settlement and development of northwestern, iv, 109-122; settlement from Conn. in, iv, 436, 438-445; v, 117, 118, 119; settlement in, iv, 114, 387; Smith family of, v, 475, 476; Society of Sons of the Revolution, print of American Flag preserved by, iv, 162; State road in, iv, 116; Supreme Executive Council of, i, 671; Susquehanna Co. in, i, 748; tanneries in, iv, 119, 120; Thompson's Rifle Battalion of, iii, 382; tories in, iv, 111; trade of N. Y. with, iv, 117; transcript of patriot song by member of Provincial Assembly of, iv, 384; treaty with Six Nations for the purpose of settling Wyoming Valley made by Commission from, iv, 111, 112, 113, 115; University of, ii, 96, 211; iv, 573; v, 475.
- Penobscot Bay, Hudson's exploration of, i, 203.
- Penobscot County, Me., iii, 537; v, 222.
- Penobscot River, iii, 538; iv, 249; v, 151.
- Penrose, —, ii, 693.
- Charles V. (Capt.), iv, 273, 275.
- Lieutenant-Colonel, iii, 280.
- Thomas, ii, 111.
- Pensacola, Fla., i, 43; ii, 165; iv, 322; headquarters of old trading house of Pantton and Leslie at, ii, 163, 164, 165; Zarragoss Street in, ii, 164.
- Pension, transcript of a Revolutionary, ii, 47.
- Pensions, Civil War, ii, 23.
- Pensneck, N. J., v, 56.
- Pensterick, Ghent, Belgium, street of, v, 392.
- Pentecost, H. O. (Rev.), death of, ii, 36.
- Penzance, Cornwall, England, engraving of castle near, iv, 361.
- Peperell, Mass., iii, 119, 122, 123, 124, 127.
- Pepperrell, Andrew, iv, 251, 252.
- Colonel, ii, 400.
- Dorothy, iv, 251.
- Family, iv, 251-255; motto of the, iv, 253.
- General, iv, 380.
- Jane, iv, 251.
- Joanna, iv, 251.
- Margery, iv, 251.
- Marjorie (Bray), portrait of, iv, 248; marriage of, iv, 251; birthplace and character of, iv, 252, 253.
- Mary, iv, 251, 254, 255.
- Miriam, iv, 251.
- Mrs., v, 32.
- William (Col.), portrait of, iv, 246; life as an early American merchant of, iv, 251-255.
- William (Gen.), command at siege of Louisburg under, v, 23, 25, 26, 28, 30, 31.
- William (Jr.), iv, 251, 252.
- William (Sir), iii, 119.
- Pepperrell's Fort, Me., iv, 250.
- Pepys, —, i, 304; diary, ii, 485.
- Pequot, Conn., i, 242, 511; iv, 624.
- Pequot Chieftain's Farewell, transcript of lines from an old book, the, ii, 560.
- Pequot Plantation (New London), Conn., iv, 624.
- Pequot War, i, 245, 678; ii, 480.
- Percey, Earl, ii, 397.
- Perch River, ii, 607.
- Percival, —, iii, 584; manuscript of poem by, iii, 589.
- James Gates, iii, 141.
- Percy, —, iii, 357.
- Elizabeth (Mortimer), v, 585, 595.
- Henry (Sir), v, 585; House of, v, 598.
- Joceline, Earl of Northumberland, v, 595.
- Lord, iv, 44.
- Peretola, Italy, v, 337.
- Pericles, iv, 249.
- Periodical, an early American literary, i, 613.
- Perker, —, iii, 127.
- Perkin, William H. (Sir), death of, ii, 36.
- Perkins, Asa, v, 548.
- Doctor, iv, 271.
- Ebenezer, v, 548.
- Elisha, v, 548.
- Elnathan, v, 548.
- Luke (Jr., Corp.), iv, 625, 626; v, 548, 553.
- N. B., iv, 541.
- Obadiah (Lieut.), v, 548.
- Simeon, v, 548.
- Simon, iii, 388.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- (Perkins)  
 Solomon (Capt.), v, 548.  
 Perne, Rachel (Greene), v, 418, 427.  
 Richard, v, 418, 427.  
 Anna Falconer, publication of genealogy by, v, 320.  
 Perrine, William, i, 654.  
 Perry, Commander, i, 27, 44, 656; ii, 212, 283.  
 Family, iv, 149.  
 Henry, iv, 45.  
 John, v, 432, 436, 437, 438.  
 Matthew C. (Capt.), i, 44.  
 R. Hinton, photograph of sculpture by, iii, 534, 535.  
 Persia, iv, 489; agreement between England and Russia to maintain neutrality in Afghanistan and Tibet of, ii, 5; article by a United States minister to, iv, 12; early journey to, ii, 585; establishment of a constitutional monarchy in, ii, 6.  
 Persian Empire, ancient, iv, 187, 189.  
 Persian furniture, i, 494.  
 Persian Gulf, iv, 187.  
 Persian Proverb, iii, 384.  
 Persians, i, 576.  
 Person County, N. C., iv, 36; v, 102.  
 Perth Amboy, N. J., i, 169; iv, 31, 39; v, 435, 440, 443.  
 Peru, i, 309; ii, 15, 419; iv, 280.  
 Peverell, Maud, v, 311.  
 Pew, Robert (Capt.), i, 644.  
 Pexton family, ii, 677; iii, 286.  
 John (Sir, Col.), iii, 286.  
 Robert, iii, 286.  
 Petaluma Creek, Cal., iii, 178.  
 Peter, Hugh, i, 255.  
 Peter, King of Servia, ii, 714; congratulations to the American people from, ii, 3; photograph of, ii, 3.  
 Peter Parley House, Ridgefield, Conn., photograph of, ii, 295.  
 Peter the Great, i, 702; ii, 158.  
 Peter the Hermit, iv, 553, 554.  
 Peters, ———, i, 259.  
 Captain, ii, 514, 516.  
 Harry, iv, 46.  
 Hugh (Rev.), i, 243; v, 361, 362.  
 Richard (Rev., D. D.), iv, 526.  
 Samuel A. (Rev.), i, 515.  
 Petersburg, Va., i, 317; iii, 421; Civil War photograph taken during siege of, iii, 262; photograph of early trading station at, iv, 495; photograph of memorial at, iv, 534; photograph showing Federal army train entering, iii, 257; photographs of old Blandford Church at, iv, 498, 499.  
 Petersham, Mass., v, 137, 140.  
 Peterson, U. M., iv, 175.  
 Pethy, Charnell, iv, 448.  
 Elizabeth, iv, 448.  
 Petit, Henry, ii, 535.  
 Petit Gulf, v, 569.  
 Petkov, ———, assassination of, ii, 33.  
 Petowik Glacier, iii, 316.  
 Petroleum, discovery in Penn. of, iv, 120; finding of the Ohio Valley of, i, 668; in California, v, 369, 371-373; photograph of first well drilled for, v, 378; in N. Y., iv, 120; in W. Va., iv, 120.  
 Petsworth Church, Gloucester County, Va., iii, 286.  
 Pettibone, George, ii, 34.  
 Pettinggall, Brig-Maj., iv, 491.  
 Pettus, E. E. (Senator), ii, 23; death of, ii, 36.  
 Pettybone, Col., ii, 520.  
 Petty's Island, Pa., i, 41.  
 Phelps, ———, ii, 479.  
 Austin (Prof.), i, 558.  
 Charles, iv, 590.  
 Charles (Judge), v, 423.  
 Edward J., dedication of Bennington Battle Monument by, iv, 588.  
 Elizabeth (Stuart), i, 558.  
 Family, iii, 385.  
 Fanny, v, 423.  
 Mrs., i, 558.  
 Noah (Capt.), v, 159.  
 Prof., i, 558.  
 Russell, v, 228.  
 Sergeant, iii, 582.  
 Philadelphia, Pa., i, 13, 38, 40, 123, 124, 139, 155, 164, 169, 338, 339, 350, 353, 354, 367, 370, 371, 377, 396, 398, 399, 402, 427, 450, 451, 457, 652, 653, 654, 655, 656, 674, 709, 722, 745, 747, 749, 751, 757; ii, 15, 43, 49, 108, 109, 156, 180, 267, 362, 397, 491, 535, 665, 667; iii, 117, 249, 292, 480, 502, 539, 557, 563, 614, 615; iv, 32, 39, 110, 111, 115, 118, 131, 273, 340, 349, 488, 525, 531, 569, 570, 613; v, 85, 88, 102, 118, 174, 186, 215, 230, 247, 256, 262, 266, 269, 307, 453, 454, 455, 461, 500, 603, 622; a merchant of early, iii, 436; Abolition Convention held at, ii, 592; Academy of Fine Arts in, iv, 340; agreement to import no foreign goods until repeal of the Stamp Act by merchants of, ii, 363; American prisoners of the Revolution taken by British to, i, 721; announcement of publication descriptive of old Post Road to Georgia via, v, 314; British occupation of, iv, 31; Bureau of Municipal Research of, iv, 407; burning of Roman Catholic churches in, i, 660; Caldwell family of, iii, 454; capitalist and patron of art in, ii, 511; Cedar Street in, iii, 564; Centennial Exposition at, i, 632; Christ Church at, iv, 37; v, 71, 475; College of, iii, 539; commencement of

(Philadelphia)

the Revolution in, ii, 228; commission regarding Connecticut land claims sent to, iv, 438, 439; Congress held in 1775 at, ii, 627; convention of first Continental Congress at, i, 701-703; Continental Congress at, iii, 205; iv, 146, 147, 348, 604; convention of first Continental Congress at, iv, 526; convention of the Provincial Congress at, ii, 664; Convention which framed the National Constitution at, ii, 197; Cope family of, iii, 189; country seat of William Bingham near, iii, 540; Dental College at, i, 684; description of the Mansion House in, iii, 540; early life at, ii, 465; early mail service from, i, 760; early merchants of, i, 669; early newspapers in, i, 41; early printing at, iii, 265, 266; early trade with China, i, 655; establishment of United States mint at, i, 693; fac-similes of advertisements of stage coach routes to, v, 444, 455; famous old house of, i, 656, 657, 659; first American daily paper printed in, i, 613, first and largest manufactory of porcelain teeth for dentists at, i, 683; first anniversary of American independence celebrated at, i, 13; first Continental Congress at, iv, 404; first Declaration of Independence issued at, iv, 145; first general meeting of the Society of the Cincinnati in, ii, 366; first meeting of the Continental Congress at, ii, 278; first national bank at, ii, 629; first skilled foreign dentists in, i, 677; first theatre in, iii, 539; first voyagers from England to the site of, ii, 90; founding of, iii, 562; founding of the Washington Benevolent Society at, ii, 592, 693; Franklin Institute of, iii, 185; Friends' burial ground at, i, 238; funeral of George Washington at, ii, 54; Gardens of early Hospital at, iv, 573, 575; Independence Hall in, iv, 567; Indian Queen inn, at, i, 701; Inquirer, i, 576; Inquirer, editorial in, i, 190; Irish riots at, ii, 595; Jefferson Medical School of, i, 679; Lambert Collection at, v, 201; launching of first ship of present United States Navy at, i, 673; Laurel Hill Cemetery at, v, 71; letter of Washington, dated at, ii, 54; Light Horse in the Revolution, print of a soldier in the, iv, 194; mail service in Colonial, v, 431, 434-440, 442-448, 451, 452, 457; meeting of the Continental Congress at, i, 700; ii, 227, 232; meetings of citizens to discuss the subject of immigration at, ii, 594; old families of,

ii, 96; old Mansion House in, i, 748; old Moore estate in, iv, 30; Old, i, 654; organization of the Society of the War of 1812 at, ii, 593; Penn Charter School at, iv, 299; Pennsylvania Academy of Fine Arts at, ii, 511; "Peter Porcupine's Gazette" issued at, ii, 592; Presbytery of, iv, 379; publication of the Revolutionary period at, v, 60; publishing of the Portfolio by Joseph Dennie at, i, 748; reproduction of colored print of Revolutionary soldier of 4th Regiment of Light Dragoons of, iv, 195; reproductions of drawings of Colonial taverns of, v, 435, 454, 456; reproductions of photographs of Abraham Lincoln from collection at, v, 202, 205; reproductions of photographs of memorials to make site of first German settlement in, iii, 532, 533; reproductions of photographs of work of a sculptor of, iii, 531, 532; reproductions of portraits in Independence Hall in, iv, 56, 57, 58; Revolutionary naval defense of, i, 670; Revolutionary period in, i, 669, 670; St. Mary's cemetery in, i, 674; St. Peter's Church and Christ Church in, iv, 526; sale of first American magazine at, ii, 490; sale of large tract in Maine to William Bingham of, iii, 537, 538, 539, 540; seat of government at, ii, 49, 51; session of Continental Congress at, iv, 565, 567; ship builders of, ii, 103, 111; signing of Declaration of Independence in, i, 567; society of Sons of America organized at, ii, 595; suit commenced to dissolve combination of railroads in the United States Court in, ii, 19, 20; the plague in, i, 61; trade with China and East India of, i, 655; transcript from Penn. Archives of Protest of Privates of, iv, 148, 149; transcript of letter written by John Adams dated at, ii, 228; United States Government at, iii, 266; Van Buren-Harrison campaign at, ii, 693; visit of George Whitefield to, iii, 87; War Department at, ii, 104; Watson's Annals of, iii, 540; yearly meetings of the Society of Friends at, ii, 110; yellow fever at, i, 240; ii, 111.

Philadelphia County, ii, 109, 510; iv, 110, 114, 146, 148; v, 192.

Philip I, i, 634; II, i, 24; ii, 435; iv, 124; v, 404; III, i, 24; IV, i, 24; V, i, 24; King, i, 641, 646; iv, 555; capture in Narragansett War of, iv, 424; reproduction of samp bowl which belonged to the Indian Chief, ii, 116; War of, ii, 444; iii, 186, 189; iv, 290; v, 132, 303, 311, 363, 367; document regarding, iv, 421-



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- (King Philip's War)  
424; Great Swamp Fight, iv, 143, 421-424; records of soldier of, iv, 237-243; reproduction of photograph of garrison, ii, 450.
- Philip, King of Spain, ii, 316.
- Philip III, King of Spain, ii, 39.
- Philip the Bold, of Burgundy, v, 400.
- Philip the Fair, Duke of Burgundy, v, 403.
- Philip the Good, of Burgundy, v, 401.
- Philippa of Hainault, v, 396, 400.
- Philippine Island, i, 9, 25; ii, 433; iii, 478; iv, 154; administration of the U. S. in the, iv, 485; Americanizing of the, ii, 543; annexation by the United States of the, ii, 592; arrival of an early Italian traveler at the, ii, 580; bringing of a Dominican Father to the, ii, 581; burning of Iloilo in the, ii, 35; ceding to the United States of the, ii, 558; decennial of American occupation of the, ii, 579; diplomatic mission of Hon. William H. Taft to the, ii, 579; destruction by Admiral Dewey of the Spanish fleet in the, ii, 558; policy of the United States in, iv, 3; resources of the, ii, 559; self-government in, iv, 18; visit of Taft to the, iv, 10.
- Philippine Ocean, ii, 522, 523.
- Philippine War, i, 151.
- Philippines, first assembly in the, ii, 11, 25; tariff of, i, 379.
- Philips, Col., iii, 582; iv, 36.  
Family, iv, 37.  
Grizey, iv, 37.  
Margaret, iii, 454.
- Philips Manor, Putnam Co., N. Y., ii, 263.
- Philipsé family, announcement of publication containing chapter on the, v, 316.
- Philipsé Manor, N. Y., v, 394.
- Phillibrown, Thomas, old engraving by, v, 42.
- Phillips, ——— (Rev.), iv, 379.  
David E., iv, 65; v, 143.  
Lieutenant-Colonel, ii, 187.  
Mrs., i, 737.  
Samuel (Jr.), iii, 357, 538.  
Wendell, i, 676; v, 3, 633.
- Phillips Patent, N. Y., i, 498.
- Phillips Precinct, Dutchess Co., N. Y., i, 500.
- Phipps, Mrs., iii, 94.  
William (Sir), iii, 94.
- Phoenicians, iii, 41.
- Phoenix Collection, Columbia University Library, iii, 266.
- Phosphate Mines in the West Indies, iii, 69.
- Photographer, first American, iv, 321.
- Photographs of the Civil War, iii, 18-36; article by Edward Bailey Eaton on aid of the Secret Service in taking, iii, 37, 38.
- Photography, first use on the battlefield of, iii, 38.
- Physician, experiences of an early American, ii, 464-469; work of an early American, ii, 464-469.
- Physicians, English College of, iv, 451; first American, i, 675.
- Physicians' Royal College, London, England, iv, 452.
- Physics, development of, iv, 15.
- Pickens, Governor, i, 59.
- Pickens County, S. C., iv, 601.
- Pickering, ——— (Secretary of War), ii, 103, 104.  
Isaac (Dr.), v, 119.  
Nancy W. (Fell), v, 119.  
Timothy, ii, 106, 111; iv, 280; appointment by Congress to adjust land difficulties on the Susquehanna River of, ii, 308.
- Pickett, ———, i, 656.  
General, i, 228.  
The Historian, ii, 159, 162.
- Pickhurst, Catherine, i, 522.
- Pico, Andreas, photograph of old Cloister used as residence of, v, 377.
- Pico Spring, Cal., v, 383.
- Pierce, Capt., i, 148, 700.  
Charlotte Fenwick, i, 699.  
Eben, iii, 120.  
Ezekiel, iv, 440.  
Family, ii, 307; iv, 73, 75.  
George F., i, 30.  
Isaac, ii, 307.  
Jane, iv, 75.  
Jasper, iv, 345.  
Joseph, ii, 307.  
Major, i, 700, 701.  
Mrs., i, 703.  
Phebe, ii, 307.  
President, administration of, ii, 245.  
Samuel, ii, 307.  
Secretary, iii, 553, 554.  
William, iii, 572; iv, 75; first almanac in New England made by, ii, 492.  
William Leigh (Major), i, 699; transcript of notes made during convention of first Continental Congress at Philadelphia by, i, 701, 702, 703.
- Pierce and Company, photographs by, iii, 105, 107, 109, 111.
- Piercy, Lord, iv, 66, 67, 69, 71.
- Pierpont, ———, i, 750.  
Hezekiah B., iv, 279.  
John, lines to Pilgrim Fathers by, iv, 401.
- Pierrou, Father, letter written by, ii, 43-47.
- Pike, ———, iii, 122.  
Albert (Gen.), sketch of the life of, iii, 90; odes to Liberty by, iii, 90.  
Mrs., iii, 122.  
Zebulon (Capt.), ii, 206; v, 290; expedition to Southwestern America of, iii, 464; bringing in Pawnee Indians under rule

# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- (Pike, Capt. Zebulon)  
of United States by, iii, 465; discovery of great mountain peak by, iii, 465; arrest by Spanish government of, iii, 465; return to the United States of, iii, 465; expedition to explore the head waters of the Mississippi River under command of, iii, 509; visit to early lead mines on the Mississippi River by, iii, 509, 510.
- Pilgrim emigration to America, iv, 373.
- Pilgrim Fathers, influence in America of the, iv, 487, 490; lines to the, iv, 401; tribute to the, iv, 485, 486.
- Pilgrim Memorial Monument, Provincetown, Mass., iv, 132.
- Pilgrims, 300th anniversary of the landing of the, ii, 117, 219; coming to New England of the, i, 203; ii, 362; iii, 492; Compact of the, ii, 447, 479; controversies regarding the, ii, 123; influence on American civilization of the, iv, 469-484; landing of the, i, 565, 584; v, 350; only authentic portrait of one of the Mayflower, ii, 126, 127; reproduction of cartoon representing first muster of the, ii, 222; reproduction of cartoon representing first visit of an Indian to the, ii, 220; reproduction of cartoon representing the festivities at Merry Mount of the, ii, 221; reproduction of cartoons originally appearing in comic paper "Life" caricaturing the, ii, 218, 220, 221, 222; reproduction of decoration showing landing of the, iii, 501; reproduction of photograph of monument erected in honor of landing of the, iv, 464.
- Pilot Knob, the, iii, 104.
- Pima Indians, ii, 522, 526, 699.
- Pima revolt of 1751, ii, 40.
- Piman Pueblos, ii, 40.
- Pinchon, Agnes, i, 510.  
Dr., iii, 121.  
Richard, i, 510.
- Pinchot, Gifford (Hon.), iii, 251.
- Pinckney, —, ii, 88; iii, 572; iv, 611; arrival in France as U. S. minister of, iv, 279, 280.  
Charles (Gen.), i, 397; portrait of, iv, 56.  
Philip, v, 367.
- Pinecota, iii, 325.
- Pine, Robert Edge, painting by, iv, 64.
- Pine Creek, iv, 112, 115, 116, 118.
- Pine Plains, N. Y., camp for United States troops at the, ii, 607.
- Pine Street, New York City, old French church in, iv, 125, 126.
- Pine Tree Shillings, i, 334.
- Pine Valley, Chemung Co., N. Y., iv, 121, 122.
- Pinkerton, Allen, the first chief of the Secret Service, iii, 19; photograph of, iii, 36; photographs of incidents of the War of the Rebellion taken under the protection of, iii, 38.  
Robert A., death of, ii, 37.
- Pinnashon, —, i, 362, 363.
- Pinner, John, ii, 509, 513.  
Sarah (Clarke), ii, 509, 513.
- Pinney, George M., i, 108.
- Pinnockshire, England, i, 525.
- Pintard, — (Channing), iv, 41.  
John, iv, 40; photograph of medal in honor of, iv, 459.  
Lewis, iv, 33.
- Pinto, —, ii, 427.
- Pioneer, reminiscences of journey of a western, ii, 679-690; life of a western, iii, 90.
- Pioneer Americans, personal letters of, i, 559-562.
- Pioneer Life in America, i, 585.
- Pioneer Life in the Middle West, iv, 77-84, 595-602.
- Pioneer Line to the West, ii, 135, 137, 142.
- Pioneers, character of the early western, ii, 689.
- Pioneers in Kentucky, i, 665.
- Pioneers to the West, i, 617-632.
- Pipe Rolls, English, iv, 284.
- Piquet, —, ii, 495.
- Piracy in the Sixteenth century, i, 641.
- Pirmasens, Bavaria, ii, 266.
- Piscataqua, Me., iv, 254; first settlement at, iv, 250.
- Piscataqua, Mass., plains of, v, 158.
- Piscataqua River, iv, 250.
- Piscataqua Waters, ii, 108.
- Piscataquis County, Me., iii, 537.
- Piscataway Indians, iii, 415.
- Piscataway River, iii, 415.
- Pistoria, Gov. of, v, 337.
- Pitcairn, Maj., iv, 69, 70; v, 162; death of, v, 144.
- Pitcher, Molly, engraving of Revolutionary heroism of, iv, 235; photograph of table of, iv, 105; photographs of home of, v, 81, 82; photograph of memorial erected to, v, 82; researches establishing the identity of, v, 83-95; photograph of great-great-granddaughter of, v, 93; photographs of grave of, v, 94, 96; photographs of famous well and pitcher of, v, 96.
- Pithin, Col., ii, 520.
- Pitkin, —, i, 541; work on U. S. commerce by, iv, 413.  
Timothy, iii, 386.
- Pitt family, iii, 96.  
William, i, 402; ii, 39; iv, 555; v, 216; visits to the home of John Barker Church of, ii, 52; Governor, photograph of furniture of, iii, 139.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- Pitts, Elizabeth (Lindall), iii, 96.  
 John, iii, 96.  
 Pittsburgh, Pa., i, 337, 339, 341, 564, 750; ii, 471, 511, 665, 667; iii, 96, 545; iv, 118; v, 447, 450; an early school in, iii, 389; dangers from Indians of first settlers at, ii, 98; financial panic of 1907 in, ii, 16; floods at, ii, 35; fort Pitt on site of, ii, 279; opening of Carnegie Institute at, ii, 25.  
 Pittsfield, Ill., photograph of Lincoln after speech at, v, 204.  
 Pittsfield, Mass., i, 376, 377; iii, 213.  
 Pixlee, William, i, 440.  
 Pixley, Elijah, ii, 309.  
 Placer Mine, N. Mex., iii, 551.  
 Placerville, Cal., i, 632; ii, 634.  
 Plainfield, Mass., iii, 121.  
 Plains of Abraham, Canada, iii, 519; battle on, iv, 59.  
 Plaisted, Francis, iii, 100.  
   Hester (Mrs.), iii, 100, 101.  
 Planck, Abraham, iv, 392.  
   Family, iv, 392.  
   Frederick, iii, 383; William, ii, 176.  
   William, ii, 176.  
 Plantagenet, Elizabeth, v, 242.  
   Lady, v, 596.  
   Lionel, v, 585.  
   Philippa, v, 585.  
   Kings of England, v, 598; announcement of publication of work showing descent of some American families from, v, 320; descent of an American family from, v, 139.  
 Plantation, article describing life on a southern, iii, 233-246.  
 Plantations, plundering in the Revolution of the southern, i, 731.  
 Planters' Association of Cuba, ii, 405.  
 Planters of the Plymouth Colony, iv, 476, 477, 479, 483.  
 Plat, Anthony (Capt.), i, 644.  
 Plate Strand, ii, 68.  
 Plato, ii, 417, 534; iv, 249, 488.  
 Platt, Maj., ii, 516.  
   Richard, Brigade Maj., ii, 350, 352.  
 Platt River, i, 621, 624; Laramie Fork of, i, 623.  
 Platte City, Mo., iv, 518.  
 Platte County, Mo., iv, 517.  
 Platte River, ii, 137, 138, 142, 144, 684, 685, 686; iii, 463.  
 Platte Valley, i, 437; ii, 684, 687.  
 Plautus, iii, 428.  
 Pleasant Hill, Van Buren County, Mo., ii, 146.  
 Pleasant St., Boston, Mass., iv, 374, 376.  
 Pleasonton, Alfred (Maj.-Gen.), photograph taken in the Civil war of, iii, 200.  
 Pleides, the, iv, 15.  
 Plessis, N. Y., ii, 608.  
 Pleurisy, treatise by early Spanish doctor on, iii, 60.  
 Plombieres, France, i, 405, 460.  
 Plow Tavern, Philadelphia, Pa., drawing of, v, 456.  
 Plum, Benjamin, v, 52.  
 Plume, Mary (Mrs.), i, 320.  
 Plumer, Jonathan, ii, 308.  
   Nancy (Levins), ii, 308.  
 Plummer, George (Ensign), iii, 286.  
 Plumstead, Thomas, iii, 564.  
 Plunket, William (Col.), iv, 440.  
 Plymouth, Conn., ii, 343; iii, 131; England, i, 412, 565, 642, 643, 644, 650; ii, iii, 202; iv, 249, 252, 275, 278, 373, 607; embarkation of Pilgrims from, iv, 470.  
 Plymouth, Mass., i, 11, 62, 116, 120, 122, 544, 583, 584, 686; ii, 308, 444; iii, 202, 382, 500, 502; iv, 426, 471, 473, 474, 476, 477, 479-484, 486, 487, 623; v, 130, 137, 309, 365, 433, 634.  
 Plymouth Colony, early Governor of, iv, 422; fac-simile of title page of record book containing agreement of purchase of Sowams from the Indians by the, ii, 442; first court trial in, ii, 479; first marriage and first child born in, ii, 441; portrait of first governor of, ii, 441; regiment of King Philip's War from, iv, 422; union with Massachusetts Bay Colony of, i, 122.  
 Plymouth Company, i, 10; ii, 123; iii, 556; iv, 449.  
 Plymouth (Congregational) Church, Brooklyn, N. Y., reproductions of decorations in, iii, 489, 490, 493, 495-497, 499, 501, 503, 504.  
 Plymouth Plantation, fac-simile of page from Gov. Bradford's account of the, ii, 117.  
 Plymouth Rock, i, 10, 203; iii, 492; iv, 469; first person to step on, iv, 624.  
 Plympton, Mass., iii, 214, 215.  
 Pobyendonostsey, ———, death of, ii, 36.  
 Pocahontas, i, 206, 212, 217, 224, 370; iii, 284, 293; iv, 75; baptism of, i, 221, 223; iii, 85; death of, i, 220, 222; marriage of, i, 223; painting of marriage of, v, 242; portrait of, i, 220; reproduction of engraving of rescue of Capt. John Smith by, iv, 232; rescue of Capt. John Smith by, ii.  
 Pocahontas County, W. Va., ii, 211; early settlements of, ii, 210.  
 Pocasset (Portsmouth), R. I., v, 363.  
 Pocatello, Idaho, i, 231.  
 Pocomoke River, iv, 304, 307, 308.  
 Pocumtuck Indian, experience in Indian massacre with a, iv, 238.  
 Pocumtuck Valley Memorial Association, museum of, iv, 240.  
 Poe, Edgar Allan, v, 174; birth of, iii, 118; celebration of centennial of, iii, 118.

- Poems, fac-similes of manuscripts of American, iii, 585-601.
- Poindexter, George (Hon.), v, 568.
- Point-à-Pitre, Island of Guadeloupe, West Indies, iii, 65, 66.
- Point Buchon, Cal., iii, 172.
- Point Comfort, Va., landing of English colonists at, i, 215.
- Point Conception, Cal., ii, 524; iii, 112; v, 371.
- Point Engano, West Indies, iii, 72.
- Point Innes, the Arctic, v, 604.
- Point Judith, i, 320.
- Point Macao, West Indies, iii, 72.
- Point of Rocks, Md., iii, 615.
- Point Pleasant, battle of, ii, 278, 279.
- Point Pleasant, Ohio, birth of Gen. Grant at, iii, 24.
- Point Pleasant, Va., preliminary struggle for American independence at, ii, 277, 278, 279.
- Point Pleasant, W. Va., battle of, v, 99.
- Point Salubrious, N. Y., ii, 608.
- Polaloga, Theodora (Seignior), i, 204.
- Poland, William Carey (Sir), iv, 23.
- Poland, ii, 368; v, 219; revolution in, ii, 370; National Museum of, ii, 371.
- Poland Brook, near Harwinton, Conn., ii, 346.
- Polar Expedition, fate of Sir John Franklin's, ii, 37.
- Polar expedition of Dr. Cook, editor's note on, iii, 637; account of, iii, 638-647.
- Polar Sea, iii, 641; Hudson's discovery of the, i, 203.
- Pole, rescue and restoration of ship of Franklin's expedition to the, v, 603-610.
- Polen, ii, 276, 458.
- Poletika, ———, ii, 374.
- Polignac, iv, 489.
- Political campaigns, early American, ii, 691-694.
- Political development of the world, iv, 18.
- Politician, memoirs of an early American, iii, 613-619.
- Polk, James K. (President), i, 656; ii, 693; v, 303; administration of, ii, 622; reception to, i, 660; transcript of appeal to Congress by, ii, 615.
- Thomas (Gen.), i, 55.
- William (Col.), i, 55.
- Pollard, Thaddeus (Capt.), photograph of old house of, iii, 406; description of old house of, iii, 407.
- Polley, George H., ii, 674, 678.
- Polybius, iv, 317.
- Pomeraie family, blazon of arms of the, iv, 372.
- Pomeraiis, ———, iv, 354.
- Pomerania, announcement of Department of Journal of American History for Genealogical Research in, v, 322.
- Pomeray, Elizabeth, iv, 369.
- Pomeroy, ———, v, 148.
- Abigail, iv, 377.
- Abigail (Cooke), iv, 376.
- Abigail (Strong), iv, 376.
- Agnes (Huckmore), iv, 371.
- Agnes (Kelloway), iv, 369, 371.
- Albert A. (Col.), v, 147; editor's note on account of Pomeroy family by, iv, 351; account of Pomeroy family by, iv, 352, 354, 356-360, 362-364, 366-367, 369-383; reproductions of prints and engravings from collection of, iv, 353, 355, 361, 363, 365..
- Anna, iv, 371.
- Benjamin (Rev.), iv, 378, 379.
- Blanche, iv, 369.
- Caleb, iv, 375, 376.
- Charles (Lieut.), iv, 379.
- Daniel (Jr., Maj.), iv, 375, 381; v, 153.
- Ebenezer (Hon.), iv, 378.
- Edward, iv, 366, 367, 369, 372.
- Edward (Sir), iv, 369.
- Eldad, iv, 375.
- Eleanor (Coker), iv, 371.
- Eleazer (Hon.), iv, 375.
- Elisha (Capt.), iv, 375.
- Elizabeth (Densell), iv, 369.
- Elizabeth (Lyman), iv, 376.
- Elizabeth (Webb), iv, 379.
- Eltweed, iv, 352, 369, 371, 372, 373, 374, 375, 376, 377, 378.
- Esther (———), iv, 376.
- Experience (Woodward), iv, 376.
- Family, iv, 351-383; arms of the, iv, 351, 362, 372, 373.
- Family Association, iv, 351; v, 147, 149, 155.
- George Eltweed, iv, 381; v, 151
- Hannah (Lyman), iv, 377.
- Hannah (Noble), iv, 376.
- Hannah (Seymour), iv, 379.
- Hannah (Strong), iv, 378.
- Henry, iv, 371.
- Henry (Jr.), iv, 372.
- Hepzibah (Baker), iv, 376.
- Isabella, iv, 366.
- Jane (Edgcomb), iv, 369.
- Johanna (Chudleigh), iv, 366.
- Johanna (Sapeot), iv, 369.
- John, iv, 369, 371, 377.
- John (Capt.), iv, 375.
- John (Lieut.), iv, 378.
- Joseph, iv, 377.
- Joseph (Sergeant), iv, 375, 378, 379.
- Josiah (Ensign), iv, 375.
- Joshua (Jr.), iv, 376, 377.
- Katharine (Courtenay), iv, 369.
- Katharine (Huddesfield), iv, 367.
- Lemuel (Capt.), iv, 378; v, 158.
- Lydia, iv, 377.
- Lydia (Taylor), iv, 379.
- Margaret, iv, 371.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- (Pomeroy)  
 Margaret (Bevise), iv, 366, 367.  
 Margery (—), iv, 375.  
 Mary (—), iv, 381.  
 Mary (Blake), iv, 377.  
 Mary (Clapp), iv, 377.  
 Medad, iv, 375, 376, 378, 379.  
 Mindwell (Sheldon), iv, 378.  
 Nathaniel (Capt.), iv, 377, 379.  
 Noah, iv, 376.  
 Oliver (Lieut.), iv, 379.  
 Ralf (Sir), iv, 372.  
 Ralph (Lieut.), iv, 379.  
 Repent (Weeks), iv, 377.  
 Richard (Jr.), iv, 372.  
 Richard (Sir), iv, 369.  
 S. Harris, iv, 383; v, 155.  
 Samuel Clark (Senator), iv, 376.  
 Samuel (Rev.), iv, 379.  
 Sarah (King), iv, 378.  
 Sarah (Leonard), iv, 376.  
 Seint Clere (Sir), iv, 367, 369.  
 Senator, iv, 201, 207, 208, 211.  
 Seth (Brig.-Gen.), iv, 353, 375, 379-383, 563; v, 26; record of services in Colonial Wars and the Revolution of, v, 147-163; reproductions of photographs of memorials erected to, iv, 367, 368.  
 Sinclere, iv, 369.  
 Theodore Medad (Hon.), iv, 376.  
 Thomas, iv, 369, 371, 375.  
 Thomas (Sir), iv, 366, 367, 369, 370.  
 Thomasine, iv, 371.  
 Pomeroy Ford, Southampton, Mass., iv, 376, 377.  
 Pomeroy gun, iv, 380.  
 Pomeroy Mountain, Mass., iv, 376.  
 Pomfret, Conn., founding of, v, 138.  
 Pomme de Terre Lake, iv, 181.  
 Pomona, Cal., ii, 523; iii, 110.  
 Pompeian furniture, i, 494.  
 Pompey, iv, 187.  
 Pompkin, Col., iv, 344.  
 Pompton, N. J., iv, 392; photograph of Revolutionary headquarters at, iii, 609.  
 Pomroy, —, selling of first American at New Haven by, ii, 490.  
 Ponce, Porto Rico, iii, 71.  
 Pond, Charles Hobby (Gov.), i, 89; iii, 94.  
 Family, iii, 603.  
 Jonathan, ii, 346.  
 Nathan Gillett, iii, 92.  
 Nathan Gillett (Mrs.), i, 89, 357.  
 Peter, i, 89.  
 Peter (Sir), i, 357, 358.  
 Pond St., Dorchester, Mass., iv, 374.  
 Pontiac, the Indian chief, ii, 391, 395; war with, iii, 430, 431.  
 Ponto, Havana Harbor, Cuba, capture by English in 1762 of, iii, 115, 116.  
 Ponts-de-Ce, France, railroad wreck at, ii, 34.  
 Pool family, iv, 149.  
 Miah, i, 230.  
 Poole, William F., ii, 215.  
 Poor, —, v, 106.  
 Pope, John, ii, 215.  
 Pope's Creek, i, 661.  
 Popham, George, colonizing of Maine by, i, 203.  
 Popham Beach, Me., first American boat launched on, i, 412.  
 Pophams, Me., i, 31.  
 Port Arthur, v, 229.  
 Port-au-Prince, Haiti, degradation of, ii, 420.  
 Port Chester, N. Y., i, 324.  
 Port Harford, Cal., iii, 172.  
 Port Hudson, midnight attack on, i, 44.  
 Port Palos, Spain, Columbus' voyage of discovery to New World from, v, 33.  
 Port Royal, afterward Annapolis Royal, Nova Scotia, expedition under Sir Charles Hobby from New England against, iii, 93.  
 Port Royal, Canada, capture by English of, v, 18, 19.  
 Port Royal, Jamaica, ii, 316, 317; destruction by earthquake of, ii, 643.  
 Porta del Prato, Florence, Italy, v, 337.  
 Porta della Cana, Florence, Italy, v, 337.  
 Porter, Ambassador, i, 201.  
 Andrew, iv, 113.  
 David (Capt.), i, 43.  
 Dr., i, 550.  
 Fitz John (Gen.), i, 656, 657.  
 General, iv, 10.  
 Helen Cook (Mrs.), i, 372.  
 Horace (Gen.), iii, 652.  
 James, iv, 148.  
 John, i, 355; iii, 57.  
 Laura, ii, 226.  
 Major, ii, 185, 351.  
 Mary, i, 178.  
 Milicent, iv, 237.  
 Pleasant, death of the Oklahoma Indian chief, ii, 37.  
 Professor, i, 554.  
 Samuel (Judge), i, 178.  
 Porter Bay, iii, 347.  
 Porteus, Robert (Bishop), iii, 284.  
 Portfolio, the, i, 748.  
 Portland, Me., i, 64; iii, 439; Canal Bank in, iv, 413; "Evening Express," i, 379; institution for savings in, i, 685; journey on foot to Chicago, from, ii, 15.  
 Portland, Ore., i, 472, 481; v, 498, 528, 534.  
 Porto Bello, South America, capture by Admiral Vernon of, ii, 317, 318, 328.  
 Porto Rico, i, 9, 16, 19, 575; ii, 407; annexation to the United States of, ii, 424, 425, 433, 592; 400th anniversary of first settlement of, v, 169; conquest by Ponce de Leon of, iii, 60; ancient

# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- (Porto Rico)  
character of buildings in, iii, 66; discovery by Columbus of, iii, 71; first settlement in, i, 232; immigration in, i, 233; population of, i, 232, 233; schools of, i, 233; self-government in, iv, 18; tenth anniversary of American Protectorate in, ii, 543; ceding to the United States of, ii, 558; resources of, ii, 559; visit of Secretary Taft to, ii, 25.
- Portola, ———, ii, 257; iii, 111, 112, 398; reproductions of paintings of the discovery of the bay of San Francisco by, iii, 169, 170; explorations in western North America of, iii, 171, 172, 174, 178; expeditions to California of, iii, 179.
- Gasparde (Capt.), ii, 523, 524, 527.
- Portsmouth, England, i, 276, 310, 315, 746; ii, 318, 623; iii, 446; iv, 520; burning of the military storehouses and gun dock at, ii, 35.
- Portsmouth, N. H., iv, 253, 412; v, 21, 24; first naval vessels built at, ii, 104; first settlement at, iv, 250; frigate for the Dey of Algiers built at, ii, 108; Nathaniel Adams' Annals of, iii, 93; Queen's Chapel, at, v, 32; reproduction of photograph of home of the Warner family at, ii, 590; St. John's Church at, v, 32; Savings Bank in, i, 686; supplies in the Revolution sent to, iii, 133.
- Portsmouth, R. I., iv, 569; v, 363. compact of early settlers signed at, ii, 505, 508; founding of, iii, 186; royal charter granted to citizens of, iii, 194, 195.
- Portsmouth, Va., photograph of Revolutionary cannon at Naval Hospital at, iv, 533.
- Portsmouth Compact, iii, 186, 192.
- Portugal, ii, 428; iii, 483; appointment of John Quincy Adams as Minister Plenipotentiary to, ii, 655; Isabella of, v, 401; King of, iv, 328, 334; opposition to constitutional government in, ii, 11; overthrow of ancient government of, iv, 467; Queen of, iii, 60; Sir Francis Drake's expedition against, i, 650; war between Algiers and, ii, 102.
- Portuguese, iv, 249.
- Portuguese emigration to gold fields of Northwestern America, ii, 635.
- Posey, Capt., ii, 139.
- Post, Capt., ii, 516.
- Major, iii, 54, 55, 56.
- Postoffice Department of U. S., i, 282.
- Postoffices in America, first, ii, 127.
- Post Road between Albany and Boston, i, 149.
- Post Road, Boston and New York, i, 321, 324.
- Post Road from New York to Charleston, fac-simile pages from Colonial calendar showing stations on, v, 447-450.
- Postage, European rates of, i, 281.
- Postal Banks, message of President Roosevelt to Congress urging the establishment of, ii, 24.
- Postal Service in the Thirteen Colonies, v, 429-458.
- Postal Union, establishment of the, iv, —.
- Postmaster's Bill signed by Benjamin Franklin, fac-simile of, ii, 127.
- Potash, making in New York of, i, 753.
- Potomac, Md., v, 436, 437; Army of the, v, 374.
- Potomac Rangers, iv, 98.
- Potomac River, i, 10, 51, 583, 614, 661; ii, 211; iii, 415, 449, 451, 559, 619; iv, 93, 94, 97, 99, 216, 301; v, 436; early settlements on the south branch of the, ii, 210; early settlements on the upper, ii, 209; reproduction of photograph of President Lincoln and officers of the Army of the, iii, 12; reproduction of photograph of wagon train of the Army of the, iii, 363.
- Potosi, Mo., iv, 297.
- Potsdam, St. Lawrence Co., N. Y., iv, 39.
- Pottawattamie County, Iowa, v, 281.
- Potter, Capt., i, 318.
- Collis J. (Rev.), ii, 346.
- E. C., sculpture by, iii, 130.
- Eliza Welton, ii, 347.
- Family, iv, 149.
- Hannah, iv, 448.
- James, ii, 134; v, 67.
- John, ii, 137.
- Louis, photographs of sculpture by, iii, 479, 528, 529, 530; iv, 103.
- Potter County, Pa., iv, 113, 115, 116, 118, 119.
- Potter's Military History of N. H., v, 23.
- Potter's Mills, Pa., ii, 137.
- Potts, Henry, v, 443.
- Sarah (Beakes), ii, 99.
- Stacy, ii, 95; v, 64; letter to his relative, John Stacy, in England, from, ii, 99, 100.
- Thomas, ii, 226.
- Pouchot, Francois, memoirs of, ii, 385, 388, 391, 394; map of Ft. Niagara made by, ii, 395.
- Pouque, Flanders, v, 401.
- Poughkeepsie, N. Y., i, 420, 500; iv, 42; early description of, i, 749; early trade of, i, 749; meeting of legislature at, i, 507.
- Poultney, Vt., an early settler of, iii, 603.
- Pountus, ———, i, 526.
- Pour's Place, London, England, iv, 451.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- Poussin's work on American transportation, iv, 412.
- Poutchartrain, ———, French Minister of Marine, ii, 167.
- Poutrincourt, ———, explorations of, i, 202.
- Powder mills in the United States, ii, 59.
- Powder River, iii, 228, 229.
- Powder Trust, suit to dissolve the, ii, 20.
- Powderham, England, iv, 369; v, 596.
- Powel, Anthony (Sergeant-Major), i, 644.
- Powell, Baden, i, 211.
- Dr., ii, 150.
- Edgar, iii, 91.
- Fred W., iv, 407.
- John W., ii, 215.
- Joyce (Tracy), i, 523, 531, 537, 544.
- Nathaniel (Capt.), i, 531, 537, 544.
- Powell's Valley, Tenn., iv, 549, 550.
- Power, Hope, ii, 509.
- Powers, Capt., iii, 125.
- Peter, iii, 120.
- Powhatan, i, 206, 207, 221, 222; iii, 284; iv, 74, 75; residence in Virginia of the Indian chief, ii, 676; seat of, iii, 293.
- Powhatan's Chimney, Va., iii, 293.
- Powles Hook Ferry, v, 455.
- Pownall, Mary (Stacy), ii, 97.
- Ruben, ii, 97.
- Poyo, ———, ii, 436.
- Prague, Austria, v, 414.
- Prairie du Chien, on the Mississippi River, iii, 507.
- Prairie schooner, photographic reproduction of old, i, 619.
- Prairies, reminiscences of an early journey across the, ii, 679-690.
- Pratt, Alexander, Bache, ii, 512.
- Attorney-General, iv, 434, 436.
- Beatrice Gordon, ii, 512.
- Bela Lyon, i, 603.
- Constance Southworth, ii, 512.
- Dallas Bache, ii, 512.
- Hannah, v, 137.
- Henry, v, 439.
- Horace L. E. (Rev.), ii, 512.
- Joshua, v, 433.
- Katharine Griswold, ii, 512.
- Mary Gordon (Landon), ii, 512.
- Sarah Kate (Martin), ii, 512.
- Sereno D., i, 687.
- Preble, ———, iv, 382; History of the Flag of the United States of America by, ii, 124.
- Jedediah (Hon.), iv, 563; v, 150, 154, 155.
- Lieutenant, i, 12.
- Prebles, Maria (Mrs.), iii, 577.
- Prence, Thomas (Gov.), iv, 481.
- Prentice, Capt., iv, 424.
- Lieutenant-Colonel, ii, 356.
- Major, ii, 184.
- Prentis, John, v, 548.
- Prentiss, Lieut.-Col., ii, 350.
- Narcissa, v, 516.
- William, i, 61, 62.
- Presbyterian Denomination in Connecticut at time of the Revolution, i, 736.
- Presbyterians in England, i, 373; in Virginia, iii, 83, 85, 87, 88.
- Presbyteries of Philadelphia and Long Island, iv, 379.
- Prescott, ———, i, 640; iii, 50, 127.
- Benjamin (Rev.), graduation from Harvard of, iii, 49; entering the ministry of, iii, 49; partisanship of the cause of independence in the Revolution of, iii, 49; transcript of letter on the occasion of the ordination of, iii, 49, 50.
- Colonel, ii, 520; iii, 54, 57; iv, 565.
- Elizabeth (Higginson), iii, 49.
- Family, iii, 47, 49, 50, 51, 52.
- General, iii, 47; v, 32.
- John, iii, 47.
- Jonathan, iii, 49.
- Rebecca, iii, 47, 49, 50; making of first American Flag in Connecticut by, iii, 51; anecdote of, iii, 52.
- The historian, ii, 166, 315; iii, 47.
- Thomas, iii, 49.
- Prescott Memorial, iii, 47.
- Prescott, Arizona, memorial to Rough Riders at, i, 611.
- Prescott, Canada, i, 755; v, 226, 228.
- Presidio of Monterey, Cal., iii, 173, 174, 175, 177, 178.
- Press, early controversy in New York City regarding the liberty of the, ii, 362, 363; history of early American, ii, 491-500.
- Preston, ———, iii, 450.
- Colonel, i, 664.
- Family, i, 664.
- General, estate of, i, 664.
- Thomas (Capt.), photograph of indictment for killing of citizens in Boston Massacre by, iv, 107.
- Willard, i, 30.
- Prevost, Theodosia, photograph of house at time of Revolution of, iii, 605.
- Price, ———, ii, 145; iii, 308.
- Major, iii, 58, 276.
- Sterling (Gen.), i, 440.
- Thomas, iv, 305, 306.
- Prichard, Sarah J., history of Waterbury, Conn., by, iv, 242.
- Prideaux, ———, i, 184, 549.
- Prince, ———, iii, 122, 124, 125.
- (Rev.), v, 31.
- John (Rev.), iv, 355.
- Thomas, ii, 445; autograph of, ii, 495.
- Prince Library, in Boston Public Library, facsimiles of introduction and title page of the first American magazine preserved in the, ii, 489, 490.

# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- "Prince of Wales," British prison ship in the Revolution, the, v, 122.
- Prince Rupert's Bay, iii, 63.
- Prince Society, publication by the, iii, 187.
- Prince William Co., Va., v, 461, 471.
- Prince Williams Sound, v, 80.
- Princess Anne County, Va., v, 295.
- Princeton, N. J., i, 338, 352, 427; v, 443, 454, 455, 457; battle of, i, 670; iii, 379; iv, 441; v, 51, 55, 66-69; manuscript of an eye witness describing Revolutionary battle of, v, 49-75; occupation by British and Hessians in the Revolution of, v, 50; reproduction of Trumbull's painting of the battle of, iii, 199; College, i, 78, 178; iii, 86, 88, 454; iv, 66; v, 416; University, iii, 113; v, 75, 565; a benefactor of, ii, 97; statue of Dr. John Witherspoon, president of, iii, 11; transcript of manuscript describing Revolutionary War preserved at, v, 49-75.
- Princeton and Trenton, Stryker's History of the battles of, v, 49, 55.
- Princtown, England, photograph of memorial to American prisoners at, iv, 532; photographs of church in memory of American prisoners erected at, iv, 468.
- Prindle, Betty, ii, 263.
- William, ii, 263.
- Printer, an early American, ii, 96.
- Printing, i, 240, 304; in American Colonies, first, ii, 492; introduction into the Colony of New York of, iii, 265; Press, first colonial, ii, 492; reproduction of mural painting commemorating the invention of, iii, 64.
- Prior, Col., ii, 488.
- Elisha, v, 548.
- Family, iv, 149.
- John, iii, 604.
- Mathew, ii, 508, 512, 513.
- Sarah, ii, 508, 512, 513.
- Priory of St. Nicholas, England, iv, 362.
- Prison reform, international conferences on, iv, 7.
- Prison Ships in the Revolutionary War, v, 121-128.
- Pritchard, Mary, iv, 440.
- Privateering, i, 82, 83, 485-493; abolishment of, iv, 11.
- Privateers, dangers to early American voyagers from, ii, 70, 71; English, Sixteenth century trade with the New World carried on by, i, 641.
- Prize Court, establishment of an international, iv, 8.
- Proctor, ———, ii, 413.
- A. Phimister, statue by, ii, 242.
- Colonel, ii, 695.
- Elizabeth, v, 309.
- General, command of the British in the battle of the Thames, War of 1812 by, ii, 283.
- George, iii, 99.
- John, iii, 99.
- Richard, i, 576; statue by, ii, 242.
- Proctor's 1st Penn. Artillery in the Revolution, v, 85, 86.
- Progress of the World, ii, 1-37; in 1907, ii, 1-37.
- Prohibition Law in America, first, iv, 397, 398.
- Proprietaries, first American, ii, 444-454.
- Prosser, ———, i, 502.
- Family, photograph of the home of, iii, 287.
- Proud, Robert, i, 236.
- Providence Colony, v, 353; Compact, editor's note on article by Prof. Peckham on the, iii, 185; investigations of Prof. Peckham regarding the, iii, 186-196; first signer of the, iii, 186; photograph of the, iii, 188; signers of the, iii, 189, 190; principles contained in the, iii, 192, 193; authorship of the, iii, 195, 196. "Gazette," newspaper the, v, 453; Plantation, iv, 427, 431; Purchase of Rhode Island Colony, ii, 444.
- Providence, R. I., i, 334; ii, 43; iii, 186, 213, 517; iv, 414; v, 311, 441, 442, 448, 449, 452, 453, 455; autographs of Roger Williams and of Sir Henry Vane in the records of, iii, 187; Brown University at, iv, 428; "Combination" drawn up at, iii, 193; transcript from "Combination" regarding boundaries and government of, iii, 194; coming of the Hutchinson party to, iii, 192; commencement of the Revolution at, ii, 216; deeds for land to the proprietors of, iii, 193; early settlement at, iv, 424; founding by Roger Williams of, ii, 215; founding of, iv, 401, 427; institution for savings in, i, 685; mayor of, ii, 510; old Williams house at, iv, 135; photograph of old Williams house at, iv, 136; records of, iii, 194; royal charter granted to citizens of, iii, 194, 195; Lollards in, iii, 196; reproduction of print of historic flag preserved at State House in, iv, 163; St. John's Church in, iii, 186, 193; settlement of, v, 353, 363-365, 367; study and reproductions of historic relics preserved by R. I. Historical Society at, iv, 425-430; supplies sent in the Revolution to, iii, 133; winter quarters of Revolutionary soldiers at, i, 677.
- Provident Institution for Savings, i, 685, 686.
- Province House, Boston, Mass., residence of Sir Charles Hobby at, iii, 94; reproduction of, iii, 101.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- Provincetown, Mass., iv, 469; v, 450; commemoration of 300th anniversary of landing of Pilgrims at, ii, 24; dedication of Pilgrim Monument at, iv, 485; Pilgrim Memorial Monument at, iv, 132; reproduction of photograph of monument in memory of the Landing of the Pilgrims erected at, iv, 464; transcript of oration delivered at dedication of monument to the Pilgrims at, iv, 487-490.
- Provincial Congress, convention at Carpenter's Hall, Philadelphia, Pa., of the, iv, 604.
- Provost family, v, 638.  
Robert (Jr.), ii, 353.
- Prowse, Roger, iv, 253, 254.
- Prussia, ii, 692; iv, 328, 334; announcement of Department of Journal of American History for Genealogical Research in, v, 322; colliery explosion at Saar Brucken, in Rhenish, ii, 35; state anthem of, ii, 200; U. S. Minister to, iv, 296; war between Austria and, iv, 14.
- Prussian-Austrian War, i, 151.
- Pryer, Daniel, iii, 604.
- Pryor family, iii, 286.
- Psalms of David, reproduction of title page from Bishop's Bible of the, v, 579; reproduction of page from Bishop's Bible of the, v, 582.
- Ptolemies, rule in Egypt of the, iv, 187.
- Ptolemy, account of historic map showing bust of, v, 336; reproduction of historic map showing bust of, v, 342, 343.
- Public Schools, historical research in the, v, 477-479.
- Public Utilities, creation in New York State of Board of, ii, 19.
- Publications, early American, i, 613, 614.
- "Public Occurrences, both Foreign and Domestick," i, 613.
- Publishing, statistics of, i, 240.
- Puebla, Mex., iv, 558.
- Pueblo, Colo., iv, 298; establishment of the first Californian, iii, 178.
- Pueblo Indians, ii, 526; iii, 548, 549, 551, 552; early massacres of Spanish by, ii, 669; endurance of the customs of the, ii, 670.
- Pueblo Viejo, Porto Rico, i, 232.
- Pueblos, Piman, ii, 40.
- Puerto de la Concepcion, iii, 400.
- Puerto Dulce, iii, 396.
- Puget Sound, ii, 557; first settlement on, i, 227; lumber trade on, i, 228.
- Pugh, Annie E., iii, 459.  
J. L. (ex-Senator), death of, ii, 36.  
James, photograph of memorial to, ii, 710.
- Pulaski, ———, i, 30.
- Pulitzer, Joseph, i, 439.
- Pullman, George M., ii, 215.
- Pultney, Charles (Sir), iv, 114, 118.
- Pultney Estate, N. Y., iv, 114, 117, 120.
- Pumpelly, Josiah Collins (A. M., LL. B.), founding of the Huguenot Society of America by, ii, 361.
- Punta del Canto Blanco, Cal., iii, 176.
- Purchasers of the Plymouth Colony, iv, 477, 479.
- Purday, Sergt., i, 448.
- Purdie, Alexander, v, 454.
- Purdy, ———, iv, 412, 413, 414, 415.  
Family, announcement of publication of work on, v, 320.
- Pure Food Law, passage of the, ii, 23.
- Purinton, David, i, 60.
- Purissima Concepcion, Mission of, iii, 398.
- Puritans, the, i, 12, 163, 555, 556, 565, 581, 583; ii, 675; iii, 491, 492, 494, 498, 500, 502; iv, 47, 233, 373, 401, 449, 474, 486, 487, 499; fac-simile of page from Gov. Bradford's account of Plymouth Plantation and the, ii, 117; in New York, ii, 263; observance of Sunday by, i, 355; singing by, i, 175.
- Puritans of England and Mass. Bay Colony, v, 348-354, 359-365, 368.
- Purnell, W. Roby, rare engraving of Washington from collection of, iv, 527; 529.
- Purple Hills, ii, 256.
- Pursley, James, trading expeditions to Santa Fé of, iii, 464; discovery of gold in the Southwest by, iii, 464, 465.
- Putnam, A. W., ii, 307.  
Ezra, killing by Indians of, ii, 301.  
George, ii, 309.  
Israel (Gen.), i, 288, 505; ii, 305, 309, 350, 351, 352, 353, 516, 648, 650; iii, 55, 58, 113, 277, 280, 582; v, 161, 225, 228; escape from British of, i, 324; headquarters of, i, 322; military orders of Gen. Washington mentioning, ii, 184, 188.  
Lucretia (Oliver), ii, 309.  
Rufus, iii, 538; appointment by Gen. Washington as engineer in the Revolutionary army with the rank of Colonel of, ii, 350; founding of Marietta, O., by, ii, 299; organization of the Ohio Company for colonizing the Middle West by, ii, 299; Revolutionary service of, iii, 203, 204.  
William Pitt, ii, 307.
- "Put's Hill," Greenwich, Conn., i, 324.
- Pye, Henry James, i, 305.
- Pym, John, iii, 494.
- Pyncheon, i, 509; Clifford, i, 509.
- Pyncheon family, i, 509-512, 515, 516; arms of, i, 516; president, i, 512; Thomas Ruggles (Rev.), bookplate of, i, 516.
- Pyne, M. Taylor, v, 49.

# Q

- Quabaug (Brookfield), Mass., v, 131.  
 Quaboag, old Indian fort at, iv, 424.  
 Quackenbush, Abram, photograph of old house of, iii, 606.  
 Quackenbush house, Wyckoff, N. J., photograph of old, iii, 610.  
 Quaker commissioners to the Indians, ii, 394.  
 Quakers, i, 613; ii, 109, 110; iii, 502; history of, v, 465; in America, iii, 186, 189, 195, 196; v, 116-119; in early Massachusetts, iii, 49; v, 196; in Indiana, iii, 514; in New Jersey, ii, 608; on border line between Maryland and Virginia, iv, 304-308; reproduction of engraving of treaty with Indians by, iv, 236; settlement of Penn. by, iv, 387.  
 Quebec, Canada, i, 262, 739, 757; ii, 82, 267, 395; iii, 505, 506, 518, 519, 531; iv, 36, 37; v, 19, 228, 230, 449, 452, 473, 550; anniversary of the founding of, ii, 297, 375, 382, 383; arrival of one of the first Christian missionaries at, ii, 44, 45; battle of Plains of Abraham at, ii, 213; beginning of the 17th century at, ii, 381, 382; capture by Wolfe of, ii, 400; Chateau St. Louis at, ii, 381; Church of Notre Dame de la Recouvrance at, ii, 381; falling of the bridge over the St. Lawrence River at, ii, 35; first European settlement at, ii, 376, 378, 379, 380, 381, 382; founding of, ii, 43; Hotel Frontenac at, ii, 381; Literary and Historical Society of, ii, 375, 383; reproduction of engraving of death of Wolfe at siege of, iv, 231; reproduction of old prints of, ii, 377, 379; reproductions of pictures of the siege of, ii, 377, 379; siege of, iii, 218; iv, 57, 58, 59; v, 565; storming of, iii, 209, 212, 213, 215; surrender of, iii, 86; Trumbull's painting of the death of Montgomery before, iii, 197, 198.  
 Queen Anne's War, iv, 252, 378; v, 18.  
 Queen Elizabeth, i, 10.  
 Queen's Camel, Somersetshire, England, i, 559.  
 Queen's Guards, British Army, monument erected at Greensboro, N. C., to a Revolutionary officer of the Second, ii, 704, 709.  
 Queen's Light Dragoons in the Revolution, v, 601; photograph of memorial to an officer of the, v, 602.  
 Queen's Rangers of the British army, i, 737.  
 Queenstown, battle of, i, 740; Canada, v, 219; Ireland, i, 275; voyage of steamer "Lusitania" from Sandy Hook to, ii, 12.  
 Quenington, England, i, 522.  
 Quesada, ———, ii, 436.  
 Quesnal River, British Columbia, ii, 638.  
 Quincy, Dorothy, v, 7; portraits of, ii, 644, 645; iv, 55.  
 Quincy, Ill., ii, 250; Mass., photograph of Quincy-Butler mansion at, v, 7.  
 Quivira, kingdom of, i, 437; search of early Spanish explorers in America for, iii, 462, 463.



# R

- Rabi, Gen., ii, 437.  
 Rabsey's history of Tenn., iv, 545.  
 Raccoon Creek, Ohio, ii, 311, 312.  
 Radcliffe, Dr., iv, 449.  
 Radcliffe Library, Oxford University, England, iv, 449.  
 Radison, ———, explorations in Illinois by, ii, 213.  
 Radium, formation of, iv, 19.  
 Raes, Jacob, v, 396.  
 Raft River, ii, 149.  
 Ragged Row, Boston, Mass., iv, 376.  
 Ragnvald, Jarl of Moere, Norway, v, 182, 183.  
 Rahway, N. J., i, 165.  
 Railroad, first southern, iii, 615; opening of New York State's first, ii, 62; Tehuantepec, opening in Mexico of the, ii, 33.  
 Railroad in Mass., early, iv, 412.  
 Railroad rates, bills regulating, ii, 19.  
 Railroad rebates, i, 694.  
 Railroad strike in Chicago, ii, 33.  
 Railroad strike, threatened English, ii, 34.  
 Railroads, curtailing by Interstate Commerce Commission of power of the, ii, 16, 19, 20; early American travel by horse, ii, 131; introduction in New England of, iv, 416; suit commenced in the United States Court at Philadelphia to dissolve combination of anthracite, ii, 19, 20.  
 Rainbow, O., ii, 308.  
 Rain-in-the-Face, the Sioux chief, iii, 228.  
 Rainsford family, v, 363.  
 Raisuli, ii, 30.  
 Raleigh, Alice, iv, 367, 371.  
   Family, iv, 100.  
   John, iv, 367.  
   Walter (Sir), i, 565; iv, 249; American colony founded by, i, 213; iv, 74; relationship to Sir Humphrey Gilbert of, ii, 123.  
 Raleigh, N. C., i, 55, 565, 566, 567; iii, 240; iv, 544; memorial to Ensign Worth Bagley, first fallen in Spanish-American War, in Capitol Square at, i, 608; university at, i, 566.  
 Raleigh Tavern, Williamsburg, Va., photograph of memorial on site of, iv, 539.  
 Rall, Col., v, 53.  
   Johann Gottlieb (Col.), v, 64.  
 Ralph, Albert R. (Col.), iv, 558.  
   Alta M., ii, 597; iv, 553.  
   Jane (Caldwell), iii, 458.  
   John, iii, 458.  
   Mary (Cornell), iv, 557, 558.  
   Miles, iv, 557, 558.  
 Ramiques, Lord of, v, 404.  
 Ramney, Edward, iii, 117.  
   Ozias, iii, 117.  
 "Ramona," ranch which was the scene of the novel, v, 374; photograph of ranch which was the scene of, v, 382.  
 Ramsay, Allan, portrait by, ii, 399.  
   Dr., ii, 130.  
   Thomas, iii, 286.  
 Ramsey's History of Tennessee, v, 100, 102, 103.  
 Randall, ———, iii, 14.  
   George Maxwell (Bishop), i, 477.  
   Herbert, poem by, ii, 562-566, 569-577.  
   James Ryder, iii, 360; authorship of the patriotic poem, "Maryland, My Maryland" of, ii, 630; tributes to, ii, 630; death of, ii, 630.  
 Randolph, ———, ii, 472; iii, 235, 572; iv, 528; v, 135.  
   ——— (Jefferson), iv, 575.  
   Edmund, ii, 111; v, 430.  
   Elizabeth, iii, 288.  
   Family, ii, 647, 677; iv, 29, 100, 152.  
   Frances (Bland), v, 469.  
   John, i, 745; ii, 88; v, 469; appointment as U. S. Minister to Russia of, i, 370; descent from Pocahontas of, i, 370; description of, i, 370; silhouette of, i, 370; ii, 653.  
   Martha (Jefferson), ii, 178.  
   Miss, i, 758, 759.  
   Thomas, iv, 575.  
   M. (Mrs.), ii, 178.  
   William, iii, 288.  
 Randulfe, Earl, i, 523.  
 Rangers, Tryon Co. (N. Y.), iv, 556.  
 Ransom, ———, ii, 711.  
   Abbie Fosdick (Mrs.), i, 254.  
   Samuel, iv, 441.  
 Rapeljee, Capt., iii, 55.  
 Rapin's History of England, i, 184.  
 Raplee, Nehemiah (Gen.), iv, 558.  
 Rappahannock district of Virginia, dispute of the tobacco planters of, iii, 84, 85.  
 Rappahannock River, iv, 322; v, 439; early settlers on the, iii, 82; Civil War photograph of, iii, 260, 372.  
 Raritan Bay, iii, 306.  
 Raritan River, v, 440, 445; mention in rare manuscript describing New Netherlands of, iii, 154; reproduction of drawing of Long Ferry Tavern on the, v, 439.

# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- Rashleigh family, coat-of-arms of the, v, 597.  
 Mercy, i, 597.  
 Rasmussen, Knud, iii, 325.  
 Rasmusson, R. J., iv, 178.  
 Ratcliffe, ———, i, 208.  
     John, coming to Virginia of, i, 206.  
 Rath, Gen., Revolutionary victory of, iii, 208.  
 Rathbun, John (Capt.), i, 319.  
 Rathburn family, iv, 626.  
     John (Capt.), i, 319.  
 Rathcoole, Baron of, i, 544; Viscount of, i, 526.  
 Rattle Snake Creek, Wash., v, 500.  
 Ratzer, Bernard (Lieut.), ii, 396.  
 Ravenna, O., iii, 390.  
 Ravensworth, Va., plantation of, iv, 100.  
 Rawden, Lord, i, 462.  
 Rawles, John, i, 525.  
 Rawson, Abner, v, 418, 420.  
     Bridget (Warde?), v, 418.  
     Christopher, v, 418.  
     David, v, 418, 424.  
     Edmund, v, 420.  
     Edward (Sec.), v, 418, 424, 427.  
     Elizabeth (Howard), v, 420.  
     Family, v, 418, 420, 424.  
     Grindall (Rev.), v, 418, 424, 426.  
     Isabella (Craford), v, 418.  
     Margaret (Wilson), v, 418, 424.  
     Mary (Allen), v, 418, 420.  
     Rachel (Perne), v, 418, 427.  
     Rhoda, v, 418, 420, 424.  
     Richard, v, 418.  
     Susanna (Wilson), v, 418, 420, 424, 426.  
 Rawson's Lane, Boston, Mass., v, 418.  
 Ray, ———, ii, 190.  
     Joseph, school text books by, ii, 211.  
 Raymond, Lieut.-Col., ii, 516, 352, 516, 648, 652; iii, 57.  
 Ray's Wisdom of God in Creation, i, 184.  
 Read, Amos (Corporal), iii, 54.  
     Benjamin (Lieut.), Revolutionary service and death of, iii, 212.  
     Colonel, ii, 350; iii, 207; v, 72.  
     Family, iv, 149.  
     John, iii, 537, 538.  
     John J. (Rear Admiral), ii, 89, 95.  
 Reade, George, iii, 286.  
     Joseph, iv, 35.  
 Read River, i, 363.  
 Readfield, Dr., ii, 529.  
 Reading, Conn., i, 736, 738; Mass., iii, 49, 50, 122; v, 303; Pa., iv, 301; v, 448.  
 Real, Peter Francis, ii, 605.  
 Real de Minas de Pachuca, Mexico, iii, 179.  
 Reale Deputazione Sopra il Regolamento della Nobilita di Toscana, Florence, Italy, v, 337.  
 Rebellion, War of the, i, 565.  
 Recollet Fathers, early missionary work in Canada of the, ii, 378, 381.  
 Rectory, Gloucester Co., Va., old manor house of the, iii, 285.  
 Red Cliff House, iii, 325.  
 Red Cross Convention, iv, 7.  
 Red Cross Society, Civil War nurse of the, iii, 251; representation on a commission in aid of Cuba of the, ii, 406.  
 Red Lion Inn, near Philadelphia, Pa., drawing of, v, 435.  
 Red Man, organization of a patriotic society called, ii, 593.  
 Red River, N. Dak., i, 235; ii, 619.  
 Red River Valley, early exploration of the, iv, 180, 181, 182; floods in the, ii, 217.  
 Redd, Capt., v, 568.  
 Reddish, Manchester, England, v, 197.  
 Redlands, Cal., ii, 339.  
 Redstone Region, Pa., an early settler of the, iv, 603-606.  
 Reed, ———, i, 31; iii, 546.  
     Captain, iii, 381.  
     Colonel, ii, 186, 350, 514, 520.  
     James (Brig.-Gen.), ii, 190.  
     Joseph, iv, 442.  
     Newton, history of Amenias, N. Y., by, ii, 263.  
     W. B., oration on Hugh Mercer by, v, 71.  
 Reeder, Gov., iii, 628, 630.  
 Rees, Amos, iv, 515.  
 Reeves, Benjamin H. (Lieut.-Gov.), iii, 468.  
     Clayton, ii, 135, 136, 138.  
     Colonel, i, 100.  
     Robert, ii, 135, 136, 138.  
 Regicide, execution of a, i, 243.  
 Reginald, Earl of Cornwall, iv, 362.  
 "Regulators" of North Carolina, ii, 364; photograph of memorial to the, ii, 710; War of the, ii, 364.  
 Rehoboth, Mass., iv, 404; v, 197, 301, 311.  
 Rehoboth Cemetery and Church, Pa., iv, 605, 606.  
 Reichtag, the, ii, 2.  
 Reid, S. C. (Capt.), i, 14.  
     Whitelaw, conferring of honorary degree by Oxford University on, ii, 26.  
 Reigart, ———, i, 403.  
 Reilly, Richard M., i, 669.  
 Reinhard, ———, ii, 269.  
 Reinsch, Prof., iv, 6.  
 Reinsweiler, Bavaria, ii, 269.  
 Reld, Gabriel, iii, 604.  
 Religious Toleration, English Act of, iii, 82, 83, 85.  
 Remching, Elizabeth, v, 190, 191, 192, 198.  
     Family, v, 198.  
     Richard, v, 198.  
 Remsen, ———, v, 122.  
     Ira (Dr.), iii, 652.  
 Remsen's Mill, on the Wallabout, N. Y., v, 122.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- Reno, Jesse Lee (Maj.-Gen.), ii, 212; battalion of Gen. Custer's command under, iii, 228, 229; massacre by Indians of the battalion of, iii, 230, 231; finding of Custer's murdered battalion company under, iii, 232.
- Renshaw, ———, old Mansion House, Philadelphia, kept by, i, 748.
- Renwick, Prof., i, 418.
- Republic, Grand Army of the, iii, 251; voyage from England to America in early days of the, v, 247-269.
- Republican Party, ii, 347; iii, 459.
- "Resolute," Arctic experiences of the ship, v, 603-610.
- Resseguie, Abijah, photograph at old Keeler Tavern, of which he was the landlord of, ii, 294.
- Alexander, iv, 126, 127.
- Family, iv, 125, 126, 127, 131.
- James, iv, 127.
- Peter, iv, 126.
- Sara (Bontekoe), iv, 126.
- Timothy, journal written during service in British army in the Revolution by, iv, 127, 131.
- Resseguie Inn, Ridgefield, Conn., photograph of, ii, 294.
- Retirement, Va., estate of, v, 634.
- Retzmer, Col., ii, 354.
- Reuff, Abe, confessions regarding dishonest municipal administration in San Francisco made by, ii, 20.
- Revell, Anne, ii, 92.
- Dorothy, ii, 92.
- Edward (Capt.), the Royalist, ii, 92.
- Family, American descendants of the, ii, 96; arms of the, ii, 93; sketches of effigies on tomb of the, ii, 100.
- Hugh, granting of arms in the time of the Crusades to, ii, 93.
- Lionel, ii, 94.
- Randall, iv, 307.
- Ruth (Ely), ii, 94.
- Thomas, arrival in America of, ii, 91, 93; mention in the will of Joshua Ely of, ii, 94; public offices held by, 91, 92.
- Revell Grange, England, ii, 89, 94.
- Revere, Paul, i, 677; iii, 248; iv, 68, 136; bookplate, i, 304; coat-of-arms of, i, 304; photograph of home of, v, 8; photograph of pistol of, iv, 105; photograph of Bill for Services to Massachusetts in 1775 of, iv, 106; picture of the Boston Massacre engraved by, iv, 63; rare engraving by, iv, 257; House, Watertown, Mass., v, 8.
- Revolution, aid given by a French gentleman to the American, ii, 597-602; anecdote of an old gunner of the, ii, 224; Daughters of the American, i, 566; ii, 515; iii, 461, 462, 470; iv, 231, 542, 553; v, 121, 142, 146, 149, 171; Anna Warner Bailey Chapter of, v, 543; financial aid given by John Barker Church in the, ii, 48, 50, 52; first American, ii, 113; Ford's British Officers serving in the American, v, 54; French, iv, 190; Indian warfare in the, i, 55; officers and soldiers appearing in order book of Gen. Washington in the, iii, 275-280; reception of the Daughters of the American, ii, 280; reproduction of photograph of memorial erected by Daughters of the American, iii, 460; reproduction of photograph of memorial erected by Sons of the, iv, 368, 383; reproduction of photograph of memorial to Peter Salem erected by Sons of the American, v, 145; inscription on monument to Peter Salem erected by Sons of the American, v, 146; reproduction of print of flag preserved by Penn. Society of Sons of the, iv, 162; Sons of the, iv, 132, 341, 425; v, 97, 148, 149; Sons of the American, ii, 361, 647; iv, 137, 297, 595; v, 148; transcript of ode to Daughters of the American, iv, 446.
- Revolutionary Archives, State House, Boston, Mass., photograph of document preserved in, iv, 106.
- Revolutionary Army, an early dentist's services in the, i, 677; headquarters of the, iii, 285; countersigns of, iii, 54-58, 275-280, 582, 583; iv, 342, 348; officers and soldiers appearing in Gen. Washington's Order Book of the, iii, 54-58, 582, 583; officers of the, iii, 202-216; order preserved in the, ii, 184-190; organization as the Ohio Company of Associates for the purpose of acquiring land in the Middle West of the soldiers of the, ii, 299; uniforms of the, i, 127, 128.
- Revolutionary Headquarters, Pompton, N. J., reproduction of photograph of, iii, 609.
- Revolutionary officers, second settlement in Northwest Territory made by, ii, 299, 300.
- Revolutionary pensions, iii, 278.
- Revolutionary period, a printer of the, ii, 96; homesteads of the, iv, 135.
- Revolutionary soldiers, settlement of Northwest Territory by, iii, 221.
- Revolutionary War, i, 58, 72, 73, 74, 76, 77, 120, 123, 124, 126, 170, 218, 322, 323, 324, 342, 361, 371, 373, 374, 376, 378, 398, 434, 439, 441, 464, 485, 493, 515, 545, 563, 564, 565, 566, 583, 585, 614, 618, 669, 674, 678, 693, 697, 700, 704-713, 720, 721; ii, 112, 154, 210, 226, 299, 531, 593, 692; iii, 44, 94, 453, 454, 456, 539; iv, 111, 114, 126, 127, 250, 257, 290.

## (Revolutionary War)

353, 404, 411, 415, 452, 486, 512, 513, 516, 553, 555, 556, 580, 604, 606, 621; v, 17, 84, 85, 134, 140, 141, 142, 187, 195, 221, 226, 301, 314, 628; a decisive battle of the, iv, 543, 544; a famous spy of the, i, 504; a noted Indian fighter of the, ii, 55, 56; a soldier of the, iv, 109, 120, 121, 122; adjustment of the accounts of the Commissary Department of the American Army in the, ii, 52; aid from France in the, i, 672; alliance with France in the, ii, 627; American financier of the, iv, 114; American ships on the Delaware in the, i, 670; announcement in order book of treason of Benedict Arnold in the, iv, 350; annuity granted to "Molly Pitcher" for service in the, v, 87, 88, 89; attack on British ships on the Jersey coast in the, iii, 301, 303; attitude of Joseph Brant, war chief of Six Nations in the, iii, 378; Ball family in the, v, 297; Bancroft family in the, v, 303; Bank of North America organized during the, ii, 628, 629; battle claimed as first of the, v, 99; Battle of Bennington in, ii, 67; Battle of Brandywine in the, iii, 214; Battle of Lexington in, ii, 66; Battle of Cowpens in the, v, 111; Battle of The Keys in the, i, 671; Bergen County, N. J., in the, v, 478; biography of an officer of the, iv, 394; reproduction of portrait of an officer of the, iv, 395; British army in the, iii, 380; British prison in the Sugar House, New York City, in the, ii, 527, 528; British prison of the, i, 721; British prison ships on the Wallabout in the, iii, 309; Brooke and Brooks family in the, v, 634; Burgoyne's campaign in the, ii, 124; burning of the house of Gen. Schuyler in the, iii, 211; burning of New York City in the, iv, 30, 43; campaign in North Carolina of the, v, 100, 101; campaign of 1777, i, 505, 506; capture of Ft. Ticonderoga in the, iii, 603; celebration of an American victory in the, iii, 213, 214; changes of National capitol in the, i, 14; Cherry Valley Massacre in, iii, 202, 216; commencement in Pennsylvania of the, iii, 218, 219; Committee of Safety of the, ii, 471; commutation of five years' pay for officers of the, i, 725; comparison by an eye witness of American and British armies in the, v, 71; Conn. Line in, iv, 344, 345, 347; counter-signs of the, ii, 186, 187, 189, 351, 353, 355, 356, 514, 516, 517, 518, 519, 648, 650-652; currency in the, ii, 626, 628;

decisive battles of the, i, 58; ii, 277-283; declaration of peace at close of the, i, 732, 733, 735; dedication of memorial to heroes of battle of Ft. Griswold in the, v, 543, 544; defense of New Jersey in the, iii, 300-310; De Peyster family in the, v, 388; depredations of British soldiers in the, i, 457, 458, 500; iii, 300, 301; description by an American traveler of botany of the United States soon after the, iv, 572-579; description of social life at Newport, R. I., by a French officer of the, iv, 569, 570; destruction by the British of valuable historical and literary manuscripts collected by Thomas Prince in the, ii, 495; devastation of Princeton, N. J., in the, v, 51; diary of an American soldier in the Massacre of Cherry Valley in the, iii, 377-384; direction by daughter of Benjamin Franklin of women sewing for the Continental Army in the, ii, 180; discovery of original order book of George Washington used in the, ii, 183; Du Bois and Dubose family in the, v, 636; Dutchess Co., N. Y., militia in the, i, 500; editor's note on transcript from diary of an officer of the, iii, 201; Edwards family in the, v, 299; effect on schools of, i, 717; episode of the, v, 601; exchange of captured officers in the, i, 730; experience of a German immigrant in the, ii, 276; experiences of a Minute Man in the, iii, 297-310; experiences of an officer of the American Navy in the, iii, 435-440; fac-simile of account rendered against the Continental Government for money loaned in the, iii, 133; fac-simile of an American passport shortly before the, ii, 660; fac-simile pages from calendar showing mail routes just before the, v, 447-450; financial aid to the cause of independence in the, ii, 54; financing of the, ii, 625-629; first alarm in the, iv, 135, 136; first and last naval fights of the, i, 670, 673; first battle of the, i, 669; first decisive battle of the, ii, 704; first generals of the, v, 147-151, 154-163; first naval battle of the, i, 670; first public convention held in N. C. on the, i, 52; first raising of the American Flag in the, ii, 124, 125; Fisher family in the, v, 467; Ft. Edward in the, iii, 204; gambling and dissipation in the British army during the, i, 731-732; Georgia in the, ii, 225, 227, 229, 230, 231, 232; Gloucester Co., Va., in the, iii, 284; "Green Mountain Boys" in the, iv, 581, 586, 587; Griffith family in



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

the, v, 307; Hackensack, N. J., in the, ii, 292; Hodges family in the, v, 461; Holman family in the, v, 427; in Conn., iv, 623-629; in Rhode Island, ii, 216; in South Carolina, i, 373, 374, 375; iii, 438; in the South, i, 728, 732; in Virginia, ii, 675, 677; Indian massacres in the, iii, 431, 432, 433; Indian warfare in the, iii, 203-207, 214; inoculation for smallpox of soldiers of the, i, 720, 721; James family in the, v, 463; Jersey Prison Ship in the, ii, 527; iv, 262; Kentish Guards in the, ii, 510; landing of French allies in, i, 453; last naval battle of, i, 672, 673; letter giving account of first battle of, iv, 65; list of families entitled to membership in patriotic societies of the, iv, 149; Long Island in the, ii, 514, 520, 527; Loomis family in the, iv, 297; loyalist emigration to Nova Scotia after the, i, 737; making of bullets for the, iii, 293; Manning family in the, v, 295; manuscript of the experiences of an American soldier in the British Army during the, i, 441-464, 727-740; marauders during the, i, 497; march to Virginia of soldiers of the, i, 723; Martin family in the, v, 311; Massachusetts regiment in the, iii, 537; memoranda giving weights of officers of the, i, 711; memorial statue to the dispatch rider of the, i, 607; memorial in commemoration of, iv, 542; military defenses in Cal. at period of, iii, 110; military occupation of Ft. Ticonderoga in the, iii, 213; monument erected to a boy hero of the, ii, 706; monuments in the United States erected to British soldiers of the, ii, 704; naval defense of Philadelphia in the, i, 670; neutral ground of New York in, i, 500; New Jersey Line in the, v, 570; New York at the period of the, ii, 527, 528; iii, 430, 532-434; iv, 392, 395; New York Line in, iv, 341; New York volunteers in the, i, 730; North Carolina in the, ii, 364; obtaining of soldiers by British in, iv, 127, 128, 130, 131; occupation of Ft. Schuyler in the, iii, 209; officers and soldiers whose names appear in an order book of Gen. Washington in the, ii, 184-190, 514, 516-520, 648, 650-652; Official History of the Officers and Men of New Jersey in the, iii, 299; opening of the, ii, 65; organization of Mass. Militia before the, iv, 382; Osgood family in the, v, 305; page of Washington's military account in the, iv, 107; paintings by John Trumbull illustrating the, iii, 197, 198, 199;

Parker family in the, ii, 647; parole signed by Cornwallis at close of the, v, 4; part taken by Joseph Brant in the, iii, 429-434; pledge of patriots in, i, 503; post roads just before the, v, 443; prison ships in the, v, 121-128; punishment of tories in the, ii, 343-347; questions regarding land ownership in the, v, 285; record of Gen. Seth Pomeroy of the, v, 147-163; record of service of a General of the, iv, 244, 245; records of officers of the, iii, 378-382; reproduction of British battle diagram taken by Americans in the, iv, 258; reproduction of engraving of famous Physician-General in the, iv, 91; reproduction of engraving of incident of the, v, 40; reproduction of original chart of the battle of the Brandywine in the, ii, 695; reproduction of painting of surrender of Yorktown at close of the, v, 174, 175; reproduction of photograph of an American mansion at the time of the, iii, 605; reproduction of photograph of cannon of the, iv, 533; reproduction of photograph of cartridge box used in the, iv, 104; reproduction of photograph of currency of the, iv, 108; reproduction of photograph of first monument erected to a woman of the, ii, 702; reproduction of photograph of guard house of the, v, 81; reproduction of photograph of house famous in the, v, 8; reproduction of house where British troops were quartered in the, v, 271; reproduction of photograph of memorial at West Point to heroes of the, iv, 367; reproduction of photograph of memorial erected by societies of the, iv, 455; reproduction of photograph of memorial erected to an officer of the, iv, 368; reproduction of photograph of memorial on site where were made the first patriotic speeches of the, iv, 538; reproduction of photograph of memorial to soldiers and sailors of the, iv, 455; reproduction of photograph of memorial tablet showing names of American soldiers in the battle of Ft. Griswold in the, v, 548; reproduction of photograph of old Dutch house at the junction of two military roads of the, ii, 284; reproduction of photograph of old inn where British officers were held in the, iii, 407; reproduction of photograph of old tavern of the, iii, 606; reproduction of portrait and sketch of the life of an officer of the, ii, 664, 665, 666; reproduction of portrait of daughter of a surgeon in the, iv, 386; reproductions of print of first British flag cap-

## (Revolutionary War)

tured in the, iv, 158; American victories of the, iv, 159; reproductions of prints of only flags believed to have been captured by British in the, iv, 160, 161; reproductions of prints of American flags carried in the, iv, 162, 163; reproduction of print of only National Flag known to be in existence that was carried as regimental color in the, iv, 164; reproductions of colored prints showing uniforms of soldiers in the, iv, 193-196; reproductions of engravings of incidents of the, iv, 221, 222, 224, 225, 227-230, 234, 235; reproductions of historic heirlooms of the, iv, 104, 105; reproductions of photographs of home of "Molly Pitcher," heroine of the, v, 81, 82; reproduction of photograph of memorial erected to "Molly Pitcher" of the, v, 82; researches regarding "Molly Pitcher," heroine of the, v, 83-95; reproductions of photographs of grave of "Molly Pitcher" of the, v, 94, 96; reproduction of photograph of relic of the, v, 96; reproductions of photographs of monuments in commemoration of the victorious ending of the, iv, 537, 540; reproductions of photographs of places of interest in connection with the, iv, 498, 500, 505, 509, 510; reproductions of portraits of officers and statesmen of the period of the, iv, 52-64; revival of shipping industry at close of the, v, 500; Roosevelt family in the, v, 638; Secret Pact entered into by Colonists on the commencement of the, ii, 227; fac-simile of the Secret Pact signed by the Colonists on the commencement of the, ii, 235; secret service of the, i, 497-508; selling of negroes by British soldiers in the, i, 458; sending of supplies to Washington's Army in the, iii, 300, 301; separation of Church and State in the, iii, 286; service of a negro soldier in the, v, 143-146; service of Aaron Taft in the, v, 416; service of Gen. Artemas Ward in the, iv, 561-563, 565-567; service of grandfather of Abraham Lincoln in the, v, 192; service of Kosciuszko in the, ii, 367-374; service of Pomeroy family in the, iv, 375, 376, 378, 379-383; service of Ruggles family in the, v, 138, 140; service of Spooner family in the, v, 137; service of Steuben (Baron) in the, ii, 290, 292; Smith family in the, v, 476; societies founded in honor of the patriots of the, ii, 591; soldiers from Gloucester County, Va., in the, iii, 286;

Sons of Liberty in the, ii, 363, 364, 365, 366; Spanish in Florida during the, i, 732, 735; Streiter Corps in the, ii, 267; strong feeling against British adherents in the, i, 733, 734, 735, 736, 737; study of first American statesmen whose public utterances and writings were the forerunners of the, iv, 261, 272; tories during the, ii, 339-347; iii, 430-434; transcript from Gen. Washington's order book in the, ii, 350-356, 514, 516-520, 648, 650-652; iii, 54-58, 275-280, 581-583; transcript from journal of a British soldier in the, iv, 127-131; transcript from Journal of Congress giving appointment of eight Brig.-Generals in the, iv, 382; transcript from Order Book of the, iv, 491-494; transcript of correspondence between Gen. Washington and Rev. Jacob Duche in the, iv, 525-531; transcript of letter describing experiences of a Continental officer in the, i, 705-707; transcript of manuscript describing the experiences of a soldier in the, ii, 527-529; transcript of old song of the, iv, 552; transcript of order books of the, iv, 341-350; transcript of patriotic poem written in the, iv, 406; transcript of patriotic verses from an Orderly Book of the, iv, 632; transcript of pension of a soldier of the, ii, 47; transcript of poems by patriots of the, iv, 384, 594; transcripts from Order Book of the, v, 105-112; transcripts from original order book of George Washington in the, ii, 184-190, 350-356; treatment by the British of American prisoners in the, ii, 527, 528, 529; treatment of an American prisoner of the, i, 721; treatment of prisoners by British in the, iv, 341; treaty acknowledging independence of U. S. after the, v, 287; treaty between America and France in the, i, 671; treaty of peace after the, i, 672; iv, 46; tribute to brotherhood of United States and France cemented in the, v, 171, 173; Tucker family in the, v, 469; turning point in the, i, 670; unveiling of memorial to heroes of the, iv, 543; use of an old forge in the, ii, 292; use of anthracite coal before the, v, 115; use of explosive machines in the American Navy in the, i, 670, 671; 15th Vermont Militia of the, iii, 603; Virginia in the, ii, 363, 364; iii, 288; Washington's order regarding colors used to designate rank in the, ii, 514; Washington's retreat across New Jersey in the, ii, 290; western lands given to sufferers



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- (Revolutionary War)  
in the, iii, 386; Westmoreland County, Pa., in the, iv, 441-443, 445, Wilson family in the, v, 301; York Volunteers of the, i, 729.
- Reyburn, Col., i, 60.
- Reynolds, Alexander W. (Gen.), ii, 212.  
Charles, iii, 128.  
Family, i, 120.  
James, ii, 130, 134.  
Jonathan, iv, 452.  
Joshua (Sir), portrait of Charles Bulfinch by a pupil of, iii, 98.  
William, signing of the Providence Compact by, iii, 189.
- Reynolds Battery, Civil War photograph, iii, 368.
- Rhea, Mr., i, 343.  
John, iv, 549.
- Rhine River, i, 156, 292; ii, 266, 268; journey of early immigrants to America down the, ii, 457.
- Rhode Island, i, 12, 30, 121, 124, 269, 334, 335, 715, 672, 715, 726, 738; ii, 110, 248, 251, 307, 479; iii, 117, 213, 380, 431, 453, 502; iv, 22, 27, 28, 198, 442, 499; v, 23, 142, 152, 155, 262, 348, 353, 363, 364, 365, 367; allegiance to Great Britain first renounced in, ii, 216; ancestry of two governors of, iv, 629; announcement of publication of genealogy of ancestry and descendants of John Peckham of, v, 321; appointment of Revolutionary officer from, iv, 382; approval of the Declaration of Independence by General Assembly of, ii, 216; Bell family of, v, 141; British evacuation during Revolution of, i, 458; Channing family in, iv, 41; charters of, iv, 427; Clarke family of, ii, 503-513; Colonial mail service in, v, 441, 442, 451, 453, 455; Colonial Militia of, i, 121; early English expedition against Cartagena joined by troops from, ii, 319; early land deeds in, ii, 215; early settlers of, ii, 503-513; editor's note on article of Prof. Peckham on civil government in, iii, 185; first canal in, iv, 414; first settlement of, ii, 215; first Quaker in, iii, 186; governors of, ii, 215; iv, 569; v, 363, 367; industries of, ii, 216; journey of Roger Williams to, ii, 119; Lawton family of, iv, 569, 570; list of governors and lieutenant-governors of, ii, 511; Martin family in, v, 311; old Williams house in, iv, 135, 136; print of historic flag preserved in State House in Providence, iv, 163; Professor Peckham on establishment of civil government in, iii, 186-196; Quakers in, ii, 505, 509; religious liberty in, ii, 215, 216; Revolutionary War in, ii, 529; iii, 211; royal charters for the colony of, iii, 194, 195; settlement of Providence Plantation in, iv, 401; Smith family of, v, 476; Society of the Cincinnati in, ii, 510; iv, 425; State seal of, ii, 216; Supreme Court of, ii, 510; uniform of Revolutionary soldiers in, i, 127; visit of George Fox, the Quaker, to, ii, 91; Warwick Party in, iii, 189.
- Rhode Island Colony, iv, 427; v, 197; Providence Purchase of the, ii, 444.
- Rhode Island Historical Society, v, 369; old compass and sundial used by Roger Williams preserved in the, ii, 119; photographs of historic treasures of the, iv, 104; reproductions of historic relics preserved by, iv, 425-430.
- Rhodes, John, iv, 307.
- Rice, ———, i, 150; ii, 231, 409.  
Abigail (Cooke), iv, 376.  
Dan, ii, 132.  
Eliza G., iii, 621.  
Elizabeth (Holden), ii, 508, 512.  
Family, iv, 149; reproduction in color of coat-of-arms of the, iv, 463; George, iii, 117.  
Hiram, iv, 516.  
John, ii, 508, 512.  
Major, iv, 494; Nathaniel, iv, 376.  
Oliver (Maj.), ii, 307.  
Thomas, iii, 625.  
W. W., colonizing Liberia, Africa, with negroes by, iii, 621-626.
- Rice, introduction into the Carolinas of culture of, v, 476.
- Richard, Alice, v, 134.
- Richard I, i, 376; iv, 361, 363, 365; v, 191, 295; journey to the Holy Land of, iv, 555; II, v, 586; III, ii, 93; Coeur de Lion, i, 10; iv, 517; v, 187, 295; lord of Manor of Wick-Warre, Gloucestershire, England, iv, 142.
- Richard the Good, Duke, v, 176.
- Richards, ———, i, 422.  
Amy (Mrs.), inscription on tomb of, iii, 291.  
Family, arms of, iii, 291.  
John, iii, 538.  
J. H. (Judge), i, 301.  
John (Rev.), inscription on tomb of, iii, 291.  
Paul, iv, 34.  
Peter (Capt.), v, 548.  
Sergeant, iii, 56.
- Richardson, Capt., i, 55.  
H. A. (Senator), ii, 23.  
John, iv, 448.  
John (Sir), ii, 643.  
Martha (Mead), iv, 448.
- Richason, Ebenezer, iv, 243.  
Elizabeth, iv, 243.

# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- Richason John, iv, 243.
- Richelieu, Cardinal, empire of New France in America at the time of, ii, 43; triple portrait of, ii, 118.
- Richfield, N. Y., iii, 379.
- Richill, Robert, ii, 176.
- Richison, Lieut.-Col., ii, 353.
- Richland, Va., plantation of, iv, 100.
- Richlands, Cumberland County, Va., plantation of, ii, 647.
- Richmond, Col., v, 613.
- Duke of, v, 595; transcript of speech regarding the United States of, ii, 594; Peleg, autograph of, ii, 446.
- Richmond, Ind., iii, 514; Mo., iv, 521, 524; Staten Island, i, 456; in the Revolution, i, 453, 454.
- Richmond County, Va., v, 471.
- Richmond, Hollywood, Va., iv, 334.
- Richmond, Virginia, i, 155, 317, 318, 494; ii, 156; iii, 81, 416, 451, 459, 555; iv, 39, 46, 73, 74, 319, 331, 580; v, 5, 98, 614; reproduction of engraving of battle scene of Civil War before taking of, v, 48; reproduction of photograph of first building erected for Masonic purposes in America at, iv, 622; reproduction of photograph of historic chair preserved in State capitol at, v, 14; reproduction of photograph of home of John Marshall at, iv, 508; reproduction of photograph of old Bell Tower at, v, 16; reproduction of photograph of original Tobacco Proclamation of King Charles I in collection of Virginia Historical Society at, ii, 113; reproduction of photograph of sculpture in State Library at, iv, 333; reproduction of photograph of State Library at, v, 4; reproduction of statue of Jefferson Davis at, ii, 247; reproduction of photograph of statue of Washington at, iv, 478; reproduction of photograph taken just after the burning of, iii, 26; reproduction of portrait in Virginia State Library at, iv, 57, 58; reproduction of portrait of Abraham Lincoln taken about the time of the fall of, v, 206, 207; retreat of Cornwallis to, ii, 280; State Capitol at, i, 224; "Times-Dispatch," i, 380.
- Richupfen, ———, report on coal mines of China by, iii, 42.
- Rickands family, i, 204.
- Rickard, George, signing of the Providence Compact by, iii, 189.
- Ridge, John, the Cherokee Indian, iv, 301, 302.
- Ridgefield, Conn., Huguenot family of, iv, 126, 127; photograph of old tavern on the site of the present Library of, ii, 295; photographs of old taverns at, ii, 293, 294.
- Ridgefield Park, N. J., old Brinckerhoff house at, iii, 608.
- Ridgely, ———, i, 549.
- Ridgway, W., reproduction of engraving by, v, 47.
- Ridwari, Cornwall, England, manor of, iv, 362.
- Rige's Point, N. Y., i, 506.
- Riggs, J. M., i, 684.
- Reuben (Hon.), ii, 254.
- Riggs' disease, i, 684.
- Rignatz, Father, ii, 461.
- Rilers ferry, iii, 448.
- Riley, ———, i, 655; iv, 516.
- James, poem to American Flag by, iv, 84.
- Jane, iv, 600.
- Rinehard, ———, iii, 86.
- Riney, Zachariah, v, 193.
- Ringmann, ———, i, 202.
- Matthias, v, 333, 344.
- Ringo, Ind. Ter., iv, 600.
- Ringoe, N. J., v, 601.
- Ringwalt's "Development of Transportation in the U. S.," iv, 414.
- Rio Arriba County, N. Mex., ii, 206.
- Rio Bravo, v, 281.
- Rio Chama, early Spanish colony on the, ii, 206.
- Rio Colorado, ii, 39, 256, 525, 526; iii, 106.
- Rio Gila, ii, 39, 42, 256, 525, 526, 699.
- Rio Grande, i, 437; iii, 462, 617; iv, 212; boundary of Texas at the, 623; discovery of the, i, 202; ii, 669; early Spanish colony on the, i, 582; ii, 206; early Spanish explorer on the, ii, 670; irrigation of the valley of the, ii, 673.
- Rio Janeiro, Brazil, i, 306; publication of first ocean "Chart of Sailing Directions," used in voyage to, iv, 324.
- Rio Padrones, ii, 258.
- Rio Porciuncula, iii, 110.
- Rio San Ignacio, ii, 697.
- Rio Seco, N. Mex., iii, 547.
- Rio de Altar, ii, 526.
- Rio de Guadalupe, Cal., iii, 178.
- Rio de Horecasitas, ii, 697.
- Rio de Monterey, Cal., iii, 172, 173, 174.
- Rio de Oro, West Indies, iii, 73.
- Rio de San Antonio, Cal., iii, 172.
- Rio de San Francisco, Cal., iii, 108, 175, 178, 179, 395, 396.
- Rio de Santa Rosa, Cal., iii, 112, 171.
- Rio del Nacimiento, ii, 525.
- Rio del Norte, N. Mex., iii, 547; iv, 520.
- Rio del Pájaro, Cal., iii, 174.
- Rio del Tizon, ii, 42.
- Rio de la Plata, Spanish rule on the, i, 641.
- Rio de las Vergines, iii, 110.
- Riots, "Native American," i, 660.
- Ripley, Maj., ii, 186, 354.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- Ripon, England, Dean of, i, 416.  
 Rippon Lodge, Va., plantation of, iv, 100.  
 Riquaert, Jahn, v, 394.  
 Ritchie, William N., fac-simile of letter to ex-President Tyler from, v, 614, 615.  
 Rittenhouse, ———, i, 42.  
     David, i, 39; iii, 566.  
 Ritzemar, ———, ii, 350.  
 Ritzmer, Col., ii, 520; iii, 56, 279, 582.  
 River Avon, England, iv, 141; photograph of Roman bridge on the, iv, 138.  
 River Edge, N. J., ii, 291; photograph of old Dutch house at, ii, 284.  
 Rivera, Capt., iii, 109, 173, 174, 178.  
     Commandante, iii, 396, 398, 399.  
 Rivera y Moncada, Fernando Javier, biography of, iii, 398.  
 Rivers, citations of law cases regarding land bounded by, v, 277.  
 Rivers of the Middle West, v, 277, 279-281.  
 Riverside Drive, New York City, statue to be erected on, i, 601.  
 Rives, ———, i, 661; Virginia estate of, i, 662.  
 Roadtown, Virgin Islands, West Indies, iii, 71.  
 Roane family, iii, 286.  
 Roanoke College, Va., i, 679.  
 Roanoke Island, first English colony in America on, iv, 74; massacre of English colony at, i, 214; reproduction of engraving of landing of Federal troops on, v, 44.  
 Roanoke River, N. C., i, 60, 565; Virginia, i, 370, 745.  
 Robbins, Chandler (Rev.), i, 62.  
     Sarah, i, 556.  
 Roberdeau, Daniel (Brig.-Gen.), iv, 146, 148, 149.  
 Robert, Archbishop, v, 176; Duke of Normandy, iv, 554.  
 Roberts, ———, iv, 44; v, 217, 218.  
     Adaline B. Ellsworth, i, 63.  
     Ellwood, Ode to Peace by, iv, 48.  
     Family, iv, 149.  
     John, ii, 130.  
     John (Rev.), i, 468, 472, 473, 474, 475, 483.  
     Lieutenant, i, 273.  
     Lucy (Miss), i, 46.  
 Roberts' American Commonwealth, ii, 123.  
 Robertson, Charles, iv, 545, 548.  
     Dr., iii, 83, 84, 89.  
     James (Capt.), iv, 544, 545, 546.  
     James (Gov.), fac-simile of early American marriage certificate issued by, ii, 348.  
     Mrs., iii, 83.  
     Thomas B. (Hon.), iv, 303.  
 Robeson, Channel, iii, 346, 347.  
 Robespierre, ———, ii, 603.  
 Robie, Ebenezer, v, 144.  
 Robin, ———, iii, 121.  
 Robins, Sally Nelson (Mrs.), iv, 73.  
 Robinson, ———, ii, 157, 160; iv, 152, 271; v, 384.  
     ——— (Noriega), v, 384.  
     Bertha Louise, iv, 93.  
     Charles (Col.), i, 54, 55; iv, 98.  
     Corinne D. Roosevelt, ii, 226.  
     Douglas, ii, 226.  
     Family, iv, 149.  
     Isaac, iii, 604.  
     Johannis, iii, 266.  
     John, iii, 191, 498, 500.  
     John (Dr., Rev.), iv, 471, 472, 474, 479, 486; reproduction of decoration showing prayer on deck of the "Speedwell" by, iii, 496.  
     Lieutenant-Colonel, iv, 346.  
     Monroe D. Roosevelt, ii, 226.  
     Morgan Poitiaux, iii, 555.  
     Stewart D. Roosevelt, ii, 226.  
     Susan, i, 55.  
     Theodore Roosevelt, ii, 226.  
     William (Mrs.), v, 347.  
 Roby, ———, iii, 126.  
 Rochambeau, Count de, i, 677; ii, 52, 597, 602; iv, 569; v, 173; centennial ode to, i, 712, 713; photograph of old tavern visited by, ii, 293; statue at Washington of, ii, 612.  
 Rochdale, England, co-operative industries at, iv, 479.  
 Rochefaucault, ———, ii, 394.  
     Lincourt, Duke of, description of Ft. Niagara, by, ii, 398, 400.  
 Rochelle, France, iv, 125; v, 252.  
 Roches, Griffin, ii, 507.  
     Jane, ii, 507.  
 Rochester, Bishop of, iv, 31; v, 467.  
 Rochester, Mass., ii, 308; iii, 603; v, 139, 140; N. Y., ii, 51; reception to Lafayette at, ii, 62.  
 Rochester Historical Society, ii, 48.  
 Rochethulon, Marquis, v, 180.  
 Rock Castle, Ky., i, 666.  
 Rock Creek, Kan., iv, 83.  
 Rock Island Light, St. Lawrence River, v, 229.  
 Rockbridge County, Va., ii, 37; iii, 449.  
 Rockbridge Hills, Lexington, Va., iv, 336.  
 Rockefeller, John D., ancestry of, ii, 297; bequest to the University of Chicago of, ii, 15; gift of a bronze tablet to mark the old Avery house at Groton, Conn., by, ii, 314; largest bequest ever known made by, ii, 15; testimony in suit against the Standard Oil Company by, ii, 19.  
     Mrs. (Sr.), v, 233.  
 Rockfield, near Enniskillen, Ireland, Irvine family of, ii, 666.  
 Rockfish River, i, 663.

# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- Rockingham County, Va., iii, 449; v, 192, 193, 195; Vt., iv, 411.
- Rockwell, ———, i, 750.
- Joan, iv, 376.
- Rockwood, Mary, v, 420.
- Rocky Mountains, i, 226, 231, 467, 469, 617, 624; iii, 630; iv, 520, 616; v, 278, 279, 289, 500, 505, 516; Devil's Gate in the, ii, 143; early trappers in the, iii, 466; South Pass in the, ii, 144, 149.
- Rodeo Creek, Cal., iii, 178.
- Rodgers, Capt., ii, 301.
- Rodman, Anne (Coggeshall), ii, 509.
- Family, ii, 509, 510.
- Samuel, ii, 509.
- Thomas (Dr.), ii, 509, 510.
- W. W. (Dr.), iv, 375.
- William Logan (Lieut.-Col.), ii, 510.
- William Mitchell (Mayor), ii, 510.
- Rodney, Judge, v, 569.
- Rodrigan, Johanna (St. Aubyn), iv, 366.
- Otho, iv, 366.
- Rodriguez, Maj.-Gen., ii, 436.
- Roe, Capt., i, 414.
- Thomas (Sir), i, 536.
- Roebing, John A. (Col.), i, 600.
- Rofe, Barbara, iii, 604.
- Rogers, ———, i, 318, 549.
- (Rev.), iii, 124.
- Colonel, iv, 127, 128, 129.
- Frances (Moore), iv, 36.
- George, iv, 369.
- George W. (Col.), prints of only American flags captured in Revolution now in possession of, iv, 160, 161.
- Henry, iv, 36.
- John Rankin (Gov.), ii, 511, 512, 513.
- Katharine (Courtenay), iv, 369.
- Louisa Kendall (Mrs.), i, 565.
- Moses (Capt.), i, 260, 262, 263; portrait of, i, 264, 265.
- Sarah, iv, 601.
- Stephen, i, 264, 265.
- Thomas, iv, 369.
- Rogers and Fowle, printing of the first American Magazine by, ii, 490.
- Roger's Corps of Rangers in the French and Indian War, iii, 379.
- Rogue River War in the Northwest, v, 516, 521.
- Roine, Jules Edouard, bronze model for anniversary of Abraham Lincoln designed by, iii, 151.
- Rolf (Rollo), reproduction of last resting place of, v, 176; unveiling of statue to, v, 177; statue of, v, 182.
- Rolfe, Benjamin, iii, 124.
- Bermudas, iv, 75.
- Daniel, iii, 120.
- Ezra, iii, 125.
- Jane (Pierce), iv, 75.
- John, i, 212, 217, 220, 222, 223; painting of marriage of Pocahontas to, v, 242.
- Samuel, iii, 125.
- Rollins family, i, 49.
- Rollo Millennial Committee, v, 177.
- Rolls of the Exchequer, English, iv, 284.
- Roloff, ———, ii, 436.
- Rolph, ———, v, 217.
- Romaine, Benjamin, v, 124, 127, 128.
- Roman bridge, Wickwar, England, photograph of, iv, 138; historic account of, iv, 141.
- Roman Catholic Church, proposed ecclesiastical province in Cuba and Porto Rico of the, ii, 434.
- Roman Emperor, photograph of statue of a, iv, 457.
- Romans, Bernard, v, 159.
- Rome, Italy, ii, 116, 211, 389, 586; iii, 70, 461; iv, 141, 450, 451, 489; ancient documents regarding discovery of America in, iv, 167; galleries of, ii, 119; Millennial Celebration at, iv, 166; Pope of, iv, 328, 334.
- Rome, Onondago County, N. Y., ii, 389; iv, 111; site of Ft. Stanwix, afterward Ft. Schuyler, at, ii, 124; iii, 209.
- Romney, Julia, v, 297.
- Ronbiliae, ———, iv, 452.
- Ronjat, ———, portrait of Champlain by, ii, 119.
- Rook, George (Admiral, Sir), ii, 316.
- Roome, Lilian (Pike), iii, 90.
- Roosa family, v, 638.
- Roosebeke, battle of, v, 390.
- Roosevelt, ———, i, 44, 188; Alice Lee, ii, 226.
- Anna Eleanor, ii, 226.
- Antoinette, portrait of, iv, 389.
- Archibald Bulloch, ii, 226.
- Corinne, ii, 226.
- Cornelia (Hoffman), v, 638.
- Cornelius Van Shaack, ii, 226.
- Elliott, ii, 226.
- Ethel Carrow, ii, 226.
- Family, ii, 225, 226; iv, 393; v, 638; lineage of the, v, 638; arms of the, v, 639; reproduction in color of the coat-of-arms of the, ii, 198.
- Grace, ii, 226.
- Helena, v, 638.
- Isaac, ii, 226; v, 638.
- Jacobus, ii, 226; v, 638.
- James, v, 638.
- James Alfred, ii, 226.
- Johannes, ii, 226.
- John Ellis, ii, 226.
- Kermit, ii, 226.
- Margreta, v, 638.
- Nicholas, i, 36; ii, 226.
- Quentin, ii, 226.
- Robert Barnhill, ii, 226.
- Robert D., i, 36.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- (Roosevelt)  
 Silas, ii, 226.  
 Theodore, i, 18, 81, 379, 579, 581, 588, 611, 636, 639, 691, 694; ii, 2, 5, 16, 19, 20, 23, 24, 34, 96, 543; iii, 48, 359; ancestry of, ii, 225-227; v, 638; as the champion of American nationalism, ii, 191; autograph of, ii, 226; birthplace of the mother of, ii, 234; effect on finance of policies of, ii, 16; message to Congress of, ii, 24, 25; reproduction of photograph of medal awarded for service in construction of the Panama Canal by, iv, 460.  
 Theodore (Mrs.), iv, 311.  
 William Emlen, ii, 226.  
 Roosevelt's "Winning of the West," iv, 545; v, 99.  
 Root, Capt., ii, 188.  
 Edith (Miss), ii, 25.  
 Elihu (Secretary of War), ii, 25, 406; iii, 475, 652; address by, iv, 155.  
 Family, iii, 286; photograph of home of, iii, 287.  
 George F., ii, 215.  
 Jesse, iv, 442.  
 Russell C., Order of United Americans organized by, ii, 595.  
 Rorebeck, Edwin Fulton, i, 213.  
 Rosario Islands, British Columbia, ii, 636.  
 Rossas, President, rule in Argentine Republic of, ii, 419.  
 Rose, Agnes Mary (Irwin), ii, 665.  
 Howell, ii, 160, 161.  
 Robert H. (Dr.), early purchase of land in Luzerne Co., now part of Susquehanna Co., Pa., by, i, 748.  
 Thomas E. (Brevet Brig.-Gen.), death of, ii, 37.  
 William, ii, 665.  
 Rose Plantation, Ala., ii, 160, 161.  
 Rosebecque, battle of, v, 395, 400.  
 Roosevelt family, v, 638.  
 Rosewell, Ga., photograph of Bulloch Hall at, ii, 234; Gloucester Co., Va., old manor house of, iii, 285, 287, 290; description of, ii, 292; inscriptions on tombs at, iii, 294, 295; photograph of, iii, 295.  
 Rosewell Plantation, ii, 675, 676, 677; camp of Indian chief Powhattan at, ii, 676; first draft of the Declaration of Independence said to have been made by Thomas Jefferson at, ii, 677.  
 Ross, ———, i, 226; iv, 302.  
 Betsy, i, 13; making of the first American Flag by, iii, 51; v, 500.  
 Colonel, iv, 147, 149.  
 David, iv, 576.  
 Edward, i, 758.  
 Family, iv, 149.  
 G. P., death of, ii, 36.  
 Ross (Sen.), iii, 165; iv, 100.  
 George (Col.), iv, 148, 149.  
 Lewis, iv, 301.  
 Hercules, i, 746.  
 John, i, 755, 758.  
 Maj., i, 451.  
 Rosseel, Frank R., i, 745, 753, 755, 756.  
 John F., i, 755.  
 Joseph, correspondence of, i, 745; death of, i, 761; immigration to America of, i, 748; establishment of commercial house by, i, 751, 752; exploration of the wilderness of Pennsylvania and northern New York by, i, 748; house at Ogdensburg, N. Y., of, i, 761; journal of, i, 748, 750, 752; old lithograph of warehouse on St. Lawrence river, constructed by, i, 756; old photograph of, i, 753; visit to Morris Castle, Morrisania, N. Y., described by, i, 749.  
 Rossiter, ———, i, 245, 248.  
 Rosslyn, Va., iv, 99.  
 Rossnell, Ga., Bulloch Hall at, ii, 232.  
 Rotch, Mary Stockton, ii, 510.  
 Rotterdam, Holland, iv, 426; v, 388, 408; immigration to America from, ii, 266; journey of early immigrants to America from the Palatinate to, ii, 457, 460; sailing of German immigrants to America from, ii, 461, 463.  
 Rotz, ———, ancient maps of, ii, 126.  
 Roubedon, ———, i, 621.  
 Rouen, France, iv, 448; v, 183, 399; festival in commemoration of Norman foundations held at, v, 177; photographs of Cathedral, St. Owen's Church, and statue of Rollo at, v, 176, 181, 182.  
 Rough Riders, memorial at Prescott, Arizona, to, i, 611.  
 Roulstone, ———, i, 664.  
 Roumania, revolt in, ii, 33; iv, 6.  
 Rouse, Barker, ii, 308.  
 Bathsheba, teaching of first school of Ohio settlers by, ii, 305, 308.  
 Betsy, ii, 308.  
 Family, reproduction in color of coat-of-arms of the, iv, 153.  
 John, ii, 305, 308.  
 Michael, ii, 308.  
 Robert, ii, 308.  
 Ruth, ii, 308.  
 Stephen, ii, 308.  
 Rousseau, Jean Jacques, iv, 20.  
 Rowan, Andrew Summers (Lieut.), message from President McKinley to Garcia carried by, ii, 212.  
 John, i, 396.  
 Rowe family, iii, 286.  
 Rowell, Moses, i, 60.  
 Rowland, ———, iii, 121.  
 Rowley, Ebenezer, i, 286, 287.  
 Isaac, v, 548.  
 Ithamor (Capt.), i, 287.

# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- Roxburgh Castle, England, v, 471.  
 Roxbury, Mass., ii, 298; iv, 66, 67, 68, 299; v, 138, 139, 144, 155, 347, 360, 362, 363, 416, 510.  
 Royal American Regiment of Foot of British Regulars, ii, 397, 400.  
 Royal Battery, Louisburg, Canada, v, 26, 27.  
 Royal Historical Society, England, iii, 91.  
 Royal Society, iv, 451.  
 Roylston, Vt., v, 142.  
 Royce, Jeremiah, ii, 346, 347.  
   Nehemiah, ii, 342.  
 Royes, Col., ii, 672.  
 Royston Street, Boston, Mass., ii, 364.  
 Ruggles, Brigadier, iv, 264, 267, 271.  
   Chief Justice, iv, 264, 266.  
   Edward, v, 138, 140.  
   Elizabeth, v, 138, 140.  
   Hannah (Fowle), v, 138.  
   John, v, 138.  
   Lucy (Spooner), v, 138, 140.  
   Martha (Woodbridge), v, 138.  
   Mary (Curtis), v, 138.  
   Mary (White), v, 139, 140.  
   Rebecca, i, 515.  
   Samuel (Jr., Capt.), v, 138, 139.  
   Samuel (Mrs.), v, 139.  
   Sarah, i, 515.  
   Thomas, v, 138.  
   Thomas H. (Gen.), death of, ii, 36.  
   Thomas, (Rev.), i, 515.  
   Timothy, ii, 363; iv, 266, 267.  
   Timothy (Rev.), v, 139, 140.  
 Rumble, Bethia, i, 545.  
 Rump Parliament, Navigation Act passed by the, iii, 411.  
 Rumsey, James, i, 40, 395; invention of steamboat by, ii, 211.  
 Rumston, ——— (Rev.), ii, 151.  
 Runes, iv, 173-184.  
 Runestone, investigations regarding ancient Norse discovery of America shown by the Kensington, iv, 165-184; reproduction of photograph of Kensington, iv, 168.  
 Russell, Danbury, England, v, 243.  
 Rush, Benjamin (Dr.), i, 240, 674; ii, 111; v, 51, 67, 71, 72, 476; engraving of, iv, 91; secretaryship of the first anti-slavery society held by, ii, 592.  
   William, i, 164, 165.  
 Rusk, Jeremiah M., i, 28.  
 Ruskin, ii, 286.  
   James, iii, 384.  
 Russel, William (Capt.), ii, 279.  
 Russell, ———, ii, 150; v, 252.  
   Admiral, letter to the Earl of Nottingham describing English naval victory from, ii, 494.  
   Benjamin, i, 709.  
   John (Rev.), v, 132.  
   Lieutenant-Colonel, ii, 186, 354.  
   Lord, iv, 369, 370; v, 230.  
   W. H., death of, ii, 36.  
   Walter (Dr.), i, 241.  
 Russia, i, 370, 695; ii, 2, 368; iii, 474; iv, 190, 489; accumulation of wealth by, iii, 41; agreement to divide Persia into Russian and British spheres of influence for the purpose of maintaining peace in Afghanistan and Tibet, between England and, ii, 5; agreement to maintain international peace between Germany and, ii, 5; agreement to maintain peace in the Orient between Japan and, ii, 5; bond between the United States and, ii, 367; call for regulation of character of weapons used in war made by, iv, 7; Czar of, v, 226; death of minister of foreign affairs of, ii, 36; dispute with the United States regarding Oregon by, ii, 557; Dowager Empress of, ii, 546; Emperor of, i, 265, 759; iv, 328, 334; evacuation of Manchuria by, ii, 5; granting of a Constitution by the Czar of, ii, 29; honor shown to American scientist by, iv, 331, 332; honor shown to Kosciuszko by the emperor of, ii, 370; Huguenots in, iv, 125; international treaty to maintain integrity of Norway entered into by, ii, 5; Norse conquest of, iv, 352; opposition to universal peace of, ii, 6; political troubles in 1907 in, ii, 26, 29; purchase of Alaska by the United States from, ii, 633; railway administrations in, iv, 6; representation at meeting of Interparliamentary Union of Douma of, iii, 487; reproduction of photograph of work of a sculptor of, v, 272; settlements on the northwestern coast of America, ii, 39; United States Minister to, ii, 510; upholding in 1907 by a Socialistic Duma of terrorism in, ii, 29; U. S. Minister to, v, 423.  
 Russian Church, death of former head of the, ii, 36.  
 Russian sea fight in 1907, ii, 29.  
 Russian Turkestan, earthquake and landslide in, ii, 35.  
 Russo-Japanese War, i, 151; ii, 5.  
 Rutgers family, v, 638.  
   Henry, v, 125.  
 Rutgers College, i, 238.  
 Rutherford County, N. C., i, 50, 57, 58, 60; ii, 139; erection from Tyron (now Lincoln) Co. of, i, 57.  
 Rutherford, N. J., photographs of old houses at, iii, 606, 609.  
 Rutland, England, v, 189; Mass., ii, 307, 308, 309; iv, 68; v, 143; Vt., v, 449, 450.  
 Rutledge family, ii, 209.  
   Gov., i, 374.



INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- Ryan, Father, i, 30.  
    Thomas F., examination before New York  
        grand jury of, ii, 19.  
Ryckman, Peter, ii, 390.  
Rycote, England, v, 596.  
Rye, N. Y., iv, 433.  
Ryers, Joseph W., iv, 118.  
Ryland, J., old engraving by, v, 241.  
Rys, Lord, v, 307.  
Ryswick, Treaty of, ii, 167.

# S

- Saar Brucken, Rhenish Prussia, colliery explosion at, ii, 35.
- Sabaria, Hungary, v, 311.
- Sabine, Edward (Capt.), i, 418.
- Sabine River, ii, 553, 618, 619, 620; iii, 617.
- Sabino, Me., early English settlement at, i, 203.
- Sac Indian Reservation, Kan., iv, 82.
- Sacajawea, i, 465-484; descendants of, i, 472, 473, 475; grave of, i, 473, 475; statue of, i, 465, 466, 480.
- Sachem's Head Harbor, ii, 65.
- Sackett, ———, iv, 33.
- Sackett's Harbor, N. Y., i, 147, 750, 758; ii, 488; iv, 121; v, 226.
- Sackville Street, London, England, ii, 52.
- Sacramento, Cal., i, 619, 622; battle of, iv, 511, 522; immigration to the Klondike of the population of, ii, 634, 635.
- Sacramento River, ii, 211; search for gold in the valley of the, ii, 634.
- Sacramento Valley, i, 628.
- Safford, Robert (Col.), ii, 312.
- Saffron Hill, England, ii, 90.
- Saga manuscript, describing first Scandinavian settlement in America, ii, 114.
- Sagadehock River, New England, i, 31; iii, 95.
- Sagar, iv, 358.
- Sagas preserved in Royal Library at Copenhagen, Denmark, ii, 116.
- Sage, Col., ii, 520; iii, 278, 279.
- Comfort (Gen.), reproduction of old painting of, i, 701.
- Comfort (Mrs.), i, 711; rare miniature of, i, 701.
- General, i, 711.
- Russell, i, 691.
- Russell (Mrs.), establishment of foundation by, ii, 15.
- St. Albans, Viscount, iii, 410.
- St. Albans, Vt., ii, 43; iii, 512.
- St. Andrew's University, Scotland, ii, 667.
- St. Ann, church of, i, 359.
- St. Aubyn, Johanna (Chudleigh), iv, 366.
- John (Jr., Sir), iv, 366.
- St. Aubyns, Catherine, iv, 366.
- St. Augustine, Fla., i, 737; ii, 156; v, 452, 599; British garrison in the Revolution at, i, 731, 732; Colonial expedition from Carolina to, i, 693; Revolutionary fort near, i, 732; Sir Francis Drake's capture of, i, 650.
- St. Bartholomew, massacre of, iv, 124.
- St. Bavon, Ghent, Flanders, Abbot of, v, 401; Church of, v, 407.
- St. Bees Parish, Cumberland, England, v, 424.
- St. Benedict, Priory of monks of, i, 521.
- St. Benoit, Canada, Parish of, v, 225.
- St. Botolph's Church, Boston, England, v, 348, 350.
- St. Catharine, Miss., plantation of, v, 575.
- St. Catherine's Creek, Miss., i, 351.
- St. Charles, Canada, Parish of, v, 225; Mo. iii, 468.
- St. Christopher, Canada, v, 18; early woodcut of, i, 304; Island of, i, 643.
- St. Clair, ———, ii, 400.
- Arthur (Brig.-Gen.), ii, 190; investigation of administration of government in the old Northwest of, iii, 217-225; portrait of, iv, 56.
- General, i, 343; ii, 214; iv, 493; arrival in the Northwest Territory, as its first governor, of, ii, 299; evacuation of Ft. Ticonderoga by, iii, 213.
- Governor, i, 341; ii, 309; iii, 387.
- St. Clair Papers, iii, 220, 221.
- St. Clair-sur-Epte, treaty of, v, 179, 184.
- St. Clairsville, O., iii, 458, 459.
- St. Cloud, France, ii, 611; iv, 611, 613.
- St. Croix River, Me., iii, 538; v, 222; Northwest Territory bounded by, ii, 548, 553; West Indies, island of, ii, 71; iii, 70; iv, 205.
- St. David's Head, Wales, v, 249.
- St. Denis, Canada, Parish of, v, 225.
- Saint Dié, Lorraine, France, v, 169; college of, v, 202; portrait of maker of historic map at, v, 333; account of historic map produced at, v, 335-337; fac-simile of imprint mark of Gymnase Vosgien at, v, 338; portrait of geographer of the Gymnase at, v, 339; fac-similes of pages from missal preserved in Library at, v, 340, 341; map of the world made at, v, 342, 343; historic building and church at, v, 344, 345.
- St. Dogmael, Cardigan, Wales, Benedictine monastery at, v, 311.
- St. Domingo, city of, i, 644, 651.
- St. Dunstan's Church, London, England, iv, 448, 450.
- St. Edmunds, Salisbury, England, church of, i, 559.
- St. Elizabeth's Convent, Ghent, Flanders, v, 403.
- St. Elmo's Tapers, iii, 62.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- St. Eustache, Canada, Parish of, v, 225.  
 St. Eustatia, West Indies, i, 309.  
 St. Fee, New Mexico, i, 363.  
 St. Ferdinand, v, 584.  
 Saint Francis, iii, 403.  
 St. Francis Indians, iii, 379.  
 St. Gaudens, Augustus, death of the American sculptor, ii, 37; statue of Abraham Lincoln by, ii, 246.  
 St. Genevieve, Mo., i, 439; iii, 459; painting of death of, v, 175.  
 St. George, Bermuda, St. Peter's Church at, v, 469.  
 St. George Manor, L. I., v, 475.  
 St. Gregory, Sudbury, England, Church of, v, 240; College of, v, 240.  
 St. Helena, island of, i, 264, 310, 402.  
 St. Hilary, Cornwall, England, Parish of, iv, 361.  
 St. Iago, West Indies, i, 651.  
 St. Jacques' Church, Flanders, v, 402.  
 St. James' Church, London, England, ii, 62.  
 St. James, Court of, v, 303.  
 St. James Lake, Jefferson Co., N. Y., ii, 607;  
 St. John, John, iii, 96.  
 Matthias, announcement of publication of genealogy of descendants of, v, 321.  
 St. John, New Brunswick, i, 737.  
 St. John River, Liberia, Africa, iv, 205.  
 St. John, West Indies, island of, i, 491; iii, 70.  
 St. John Genealogy, announcement of publication of, v, 321.  
 St. John's Church, Providence, R. I., iii, 186; Roger Williams' settlement near the site of, iii, 193.  
 St. John's College, Cambridge University, England, iii, 119.  
 St. John's College, Md., i, 151.  
 N. B., Canada, i, 738; iii, 531.  
 St. Joseph, Miss., description of early town of, ii, 680; Mo., i, 619, 621; ii, 132; iv, 518.  
 St. Kitts, West Indies, i, 309, 643; iii, 71.  
 St. Lawrence County, N. Y., i, 718, 750, 751; iv, 39; land taken by French gentlemen in, i, 747.  
 St. Lawrence River, i, 739, 748, 751, 752, 755, 757; ii, 124; iii, 430, 505, 506, 517, 531; iv, 36, 249; v, 18, 216, 221, 222, 225, 229, 254, 500; description by one of the first Jesuit missionaries to America of the, ii, 45; early journey by sleigh over the frozen, i, 751; early smuggling on the, i, 752; early traffic on the, i, 745; exploration by Champlain of the, ii, 376; falling of the bridge over the, ii, 35; first commercial enterprises on the, i, 752; French pioneers on the, ii, 375; French possessions in America extending from the Mississippi River to the, ii, 297; French settlements on the, i, 582, 641; iv, 485, 487; isolation of early settlers on the, i, 760; Northwest Territory bounded by, ii, 548; old lithograph of one of the first warehouses on the, i, 756; photograph of site of the Battle of the Windmill on, v, 230; settlement of Tories on the, i, 754; severe storm of winter of 1809 on the, i, 753.  
 St. Leger, ———, iii, 381.  
 Barry (Col.), ii, 124; battle diagram, found at capture of Ft. Schuyler, of, iv, 258; Revolutionary attack on Ft. Schuyler by, iii, 209.  
 St. Louis, Mo., i, 347, 437, 439, 471, 474, 477, 479, 481, 483, 684, 688; ii, 137, 205, 309; iii, 90, 465, 466, 542; iv, 97, 249, 317, 521; v, 276, 515, 516; description of early, ii, 132; early journey from North Carolina to, ii, 130, 131; early mail route to California from, ii, 672; earthquake near, i, 350; Fair at, i, 472, 481; first settlement at, iii, 505, 508; foundation of, iv, 387; international balloon races at, ii, 12; reproduction of sculpture symbolizing the Apotheosis of, ii, 551; United States Arsenal at, ii, 132; United States Hotel at, ii, 132; Westminster Church at, ii, 132.  
 St. Lucia, West Indies, Island of, iii, 68.  
 St. Margaret's Church, London, England, v, 349.  
 St. Mark's Churchyard, New York City, iv, 126.  
 St. Martens-Laethem, Flanders, v, 396.  
 St. Martin, West Indies, island called by Columbus, iii, 70; v, 311.  
 St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, London, England, parish of, ii, 506; iv, 452.  
 St. Martin's le-Grand, England, ii, 96.  
 St. Martin's Vintry, London, England, Church of, v, 349.  
 St. Mary du Val, England, Abbey of, iv, 360.  
 St. Mary Magdalene, London, England, Church of, v, 418.  
 St. Mary Woolnoth, Lombard street, London, England, Church of, v, 349.  
 St. Maryleigh, Witheridge, England, iv, 358.  
 St. Mary's cemetery, Philadelphia, Pa., i, 674.  
 St. Mary's Clist, near Exeter, England, insurrection of 1549 at, iv, 369.  
 St. Mary's College, Montreal, Canada, ii, 43; Md., iii, 559, 561; iv, 304, 619.  
 St. Mary's Parish, La., iii, 621, 622.  
 St. Mary's River, ii, 150.  
 St. Maur, Earl, v, 595.  
 St. Maur family, v, 583, 584.  
 St. Maur, Joan (Damarel), v, 584.  
 St. Maur, Roger (Sir), v, 584.  
 William (Sir), v, 583, 584.

# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- St. Maurus, v, 583.  
 St. Michael's Mount, Cornwall, England, engraving of, iv, 361; governor of, iv, 369, 370.  
 St. Michael's Parish, Island of Barbadoes, iii, 95, 99.  
 St. Nicholas, English Priory of, iv, 362.  
 St. Omar, Baieux, Normandy, iv, 362.  
 St. Ouen's Church, Rouen, France, v, 177; photograph of, v, 181.  
 St. Pancras, London, England, Church of, v, 349.  
 St. Paul, Minn., ii, 76, 80, 534; iv, 595; v, 204, 351, 352; founding of, ii, 217; mural paintings at State Capitol at, ii, 217, 232; State Capitol at, iv, 165.  
 St. Paul's Cathedral, England, Prebendary of, v, 424.  
 Church, New York City, iv, 30, 394, 395.  
 St. Peter's Church, Philadelphia, Pa., iv, 526.  
 St. Peter's Church, Rome, Italy, ii, 389; St. Petersburg, Russia, i, 262, 265; ii, 25, 26, 29, 557, 655; photograph of work of a sculptor of, v, 272.  
 Saint-Pierre, Abbé, iii, 40.  
 St. Pierre les Brequets, Canada, iii, 506.  
 Saint Pierre, Martinique, West Indies, destruction by the eruption of Mount Pelée of, iii, 68.  
 St. Pierre, Myzene, West Indies, iii, 539.  
 St. Sebastian River, v, 599.  
 St. Segwell's Monastery, Cardigan, Wales, v, 311.  
 St. Thomas, West Indies, Island of, i, 726; iii, 70.  
 St. Thomas' Hospital, London, iv, 451.  
 St. Ubes, Portugal, i, 308.  
 St. Valery, Normandy, iv, 356.  
 St. Vandrilie, —, ii, 171.  
 Salem, Peter, service in the Revolution of, v, 143, 144, 146; photographs of site of home of and monument erected to, v, 145.  
 Salem, Mass., i, 11, 15, 81, 123, 302, 355, 509, 510, 518, 522, 537, 539, 540, 543; iii, 436; iv, 67, 263, 426, 486, 487; v, 130, 143, 191, 196, 197, 295, 353, 363, 454, 500; Colonial glass factory at, i, 514; early records of, i, 537; 538; fac-simile of old shipping bill preserved at the Essex Institute at, ii, 125; fac-simile of portion of early town records of, i, 540; journey of Roger Williams to Rhode Island from, ii, 119; organization of Massachusetts Bay Colony at, iii, 191; expulsion of Lollards from, iii, 196; Prescott and Higginson families of, iii, 49, 50; reproduction of photograph of old "Witch House" at, iv, 133; reproduction of photograph of room of an old house at, ii, 678; reproduction of portrait in Essex Institute at, iv, 57; reproductions of photographs of historic treasures preserved by Essex Institute at, iv, 104, 105; transcript from records of Provincial Congress of 1774 convened at, v, 150; witchcraft trials at, v, 465.  
 Salina, N. Y., salt springs at the, i, 750.  
 Salinas River, Cal., ii, 525; iii, 172, 173, 174.  
 Saline County, Mo., iv, 519.  
 Salisbury, England, i, 559; Mass., v, 305, 469; Provident Institution for Savings in, i, 686; N. H., i, 138, 368; N. C., battle of, v, 5.  
 Salisbury Mills, Orange Co., N. Y., iii, 454.  
 Salmagundi, 100th anniversary of founding of the, i, 613, 615.  
 Salmeron, —, ii, 409.  
 Salomon, search for the island of, ii, 582.  
 Salon, Paris, France, the, v, 174, 175.  
 Salonica, castle of, v, 297.  
 Salop, England, iv, 364.  
 Salt, trade in, ii, 72.  
 Salt City Business College, Hutchinson, Kan., ii, 251.  
 Salt Lake, Utah, i, 292, 620, 627; ii, 149.  
 Salt River, Island of Guadeloupe, West Indies, iii, 65.  
 Salter family, v, 195, 196.  
 Hannah, v, 192, 196, 197.  
 Jane (Frost), iv, 251.  
 Richard (Capt.), v, 192, 195, 196, 197.  
 Sarah (Bowne), v, 192, 196, 197.  
 William, iv, 247.  
 Saltillo, Mex., iv, 520.  
 Salton River, ii, 258.  
 Saltonstall, Col., iii, 583.  
 Gurdon, v, 456; birth and education of, ii, 82; ancestry of, ii, 82; services to America of, ii, 82; reproductions of autograph and portrait of, ii, 82.  
 Richard, v, 361.  
 Salvington, Va., plantation of, iv, 100.  
 Samoa, ceding to the United States of, ii, 558; protectorate over, ii, 425.  
 Samoset, cartoon representing first visit to the Pilgrims of the Indian, ii, 220.  
 Sampson, Admiral, ii, 411.  
 John (Capt.), i, 644, 651.  
 San Antonio, founding of the mission of, ii, 39.  
 San Antonio Creek, Cal., ii, 523; iii, 110; v, 372.  
 San Antonio Valley, Cal., iii, 396.  
 San Bernardino Valley, Cal., iii, 174.  
 San Blas, i, 633.  
 San Buenaventura, Cal., iii, 111; founding of the Mission of, iii, 111; photographs of buildings and churches of, v, 376, 377, 379.  
 San Buena Ventura River, v, 372.  
 San Buena Ventura Valley, Cal., v, 374.  
 San Benito River, Cal., iii, 174.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- San Blas, Cal., ii, 39.  
 San Carlos, Royal Pass of, iii, 108.  
 San Carlos Borromeo, Monterey, Cal., Mission of, ii, 525; iii, 403.  
 San Carlos del Carmelo, Cal., Mission of, iii, 173.  
 San Diego, Cal., i, 22; iii, 396, 398, 399, 402; v, 423; fortifying by Spain of the port of, ii, 39; founding of the mission of, ii, 39; massacre by Indians at the Mission of, iii, 106, 109, 172, 173; mission of, i, 22; ii, 700; old Mission of San Gavriel near, ii, 524.  
 San Diego Bay, iii, 179.  
 San Diego, Puerto de, ii, 522.  
 San Domingo, i, 643; ii, 175, 176, 322; iv, 205; colony left by Columbus on his first voyage at, iii, 64, 74, 75, 76; ancient character of the farm buildings on, iii, 66; description of products of, iii, 76, 78, 79, 80; ratification of 1907 of the treaty between the United States and, ii, 23; supervision of the United States inevitable in, ii, 407; attempted annexation to the United States of, ii, 420; demoralization of the government of, ii, 421; Sir Francis Drake's attack and conquest of city of, i, 645, 646; transcript of letter written by physician of Columbus' ship from the island of, iii, 60-80.  
 San Felipe de Sinaloa, ii, 697.  
 San Felipe River, ii, 261, 522; iii, 107.  
 San Fernando, Cal., College of, iii, 399; photograph of Cloister of, v, 377.  
 San Fernando Pass, Cal., v, 383.  
 San Fernando Valley, Cal., ii, 524; iii, 110.  
 San Fernando, N. Mex., iii, 468.  
 San Francisco, Cal., i, 21, 542, 696; iv, 126, 558; v, 370, 371, 372, 384; account of first overland journey to, iii, 395-403; account of the journey across the Colorado Desert of the founders of, iii, 103-112; Art Association of, iii, 169; Bohemian Club of, iii, 170; "Chronicle," i, 379; death of Denis Kearney, "Sand Lot Orator," in, ii, 36; development of, ii, 554; dishonest administration of the government of, ii, 20; earthquake at, iv, 127; emigration to the gold fields of the Northwest from, ii, 634, 635; establishment in Monterey, Cal., of the mission of, ii, 38; first European settlers in, ii, 697, 698; descendants of first European settlers in, ii, 698, 701; first white child born in, iii, 403; founding of, ii, 38, 255-261, 521, 526; iii, 387, 403; government stores at, i, 629; harbor of, ii, 255; journey across the Colorado Desert of the founders of, iii, 171-179; labor troubles in 1907 in, ii, 33; mission in Monterey, Cal., of, ii, 521; mission of, iii, 106, 397; presidio of, iii, 178, 398; monument erected to the memory of Francis Scott Key in, iii, 166; overland route from Missouri to, ii, 672; peninsula of, iii, 402; question of Japanese attendance in the schools of, ii, 2, 5; reproduction of painting of discovery of the Bay of, iii, 169; reproduction of photograph of Colorado River where the first Europeans crossed it on the journey to, ii, 696; founding of, ii, 696-701; reproduction of photograph of monument to American Navy at; iii, 534; reproductions of photographs of paintings of the discovery of the bay of, iii, 169, 170; arrival of Col. Anza's expedition at the bay of, iii, 174; engraving of first fort built by Europeans at, iii, 175; Fort Winfield Scott at, iii, 175; fortifying the harbor of, iii, 175; description of the site of, iii, 176, 177; origin of the Mission quarter in, iii, 176, 177; engraving of Golden Gate at, iii, 177; water supply of, iii, 177; Spanish explorations on the Bay of, iii, 178; school board of, ii, 2; school for Orientals established at, ii, 2; street car and telegraph strike in, ii, 34; voyage from New York City to, iv, 324.  
 San Francisco River, iii, 108, 173.  
 San Francisquito Creek, Cal., iii, 174, 178.  
 San Gabriel, early Spanish colony in New Mexico of, ii, 206; founding of the mission of, ii, 39; Mission of, iii, 109, 110, 173, 396, 399; mural painting of the arrival of eastern immigrants at the Mission of, iii, 102.  
 San Gabriel River, iii, 110.  
 San German, Porto Rico, i, 232.  
 San Giovanni di Dio, tablet to Amerigo Vespucci erected by monks of, v, 337.  
 San Gorgonic Pass, Sierra Madré, ii, 523, 525; iii, 108.  
 San Gregorio, iii, 107.  
 San Guadalupe, now San Jose, Cal., founding of the pueblo of, iii, 106.  
 San Jacinto, battle of, ii, 618, 620.  
 San Jacinto Lake, ii, 525.  
 San Jacinto Mountains, ii, 258, 261, 522, 523; photograph of Colorado Desert taken from the, iii, 105; photograph of oases on the Colorado Desert near the, iii, 107; photograph of the, iii, 111.  
 San Jacinto River, ii, 523; iii, 108.  
 San Joaquin, Cal., ii, 634; iii, 175, 176, 177.  
 San Joaquin River, iii, 179, 395, 396.  
 San Joaquin Valley, Cal., iii, 396; v, 383.  
 San Jose, Cal., i, 629, 631, 632; founding of, iii, 106.  
 San Jose Curperton, Cal., Arroyo de, iii, 174.

THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- San Jose de Guadalupe, Cal., establishing of the pueblo of, iii, 178.  
 San Juan Bautista, Cal., Mission of, iii, 174.  
 San Juan d'Ulloa, Mexico, Castle of, ii, 617.  
 San Juan, Porto Rico, i, 232; iii, 71.  
 San Juan Hill, charge of the Americans in the Spanish War on, ii, 315.  
 San Lazare, photograph of city of Cartagena from the old fortress of, ii, 323; attempted capture by the British of fortress of, ii, 327, 329.  
 San Lazaro, ii, 173.  
 San Leandro Creek, Cal., iii, 178.  
 San Luis Canon, Cal., iii, 171, 172.  
 San Luis Obispo County, Cal., iii, 171, 172; founding of the mission of, ii, 39, 525; iii, 172, 396, 399.  
 San Luis Rey, Cal., photograph of Church of, v, 380.  
 San Marcelo de Sonoitac, destruction of the Mission of, ii, 40.  
 San Martin, ———, ii, 421; iv, 102.  
 San Miguel, ii, 698.  
 San Miguel de Horcasitas, ii, 697; iii, 402.  
 San Miguel, Golfo de, i, 633.  
 San Pablo Bay, Cal., iii, 175, 178.  
 San Pedro y San Pablo de Bicumer, Mission of, iii, 398.  
 San Rafael Mountains, Cal., v, 383.  
 San Ricardo, iii, 395.  
 San Salvador, West Indies, i, 10; iv, 165, 208; landing of Columbus at, ii, 120.  
 San Sebastian, Cal., ii, 700; iii, 106, 108.  
 San Sebastian River, ii, 522, 523.  
 San Xavier del Bac, early Californian mission church of, ii, 698.  
 Sanape, Capt., iv, 377.  
 Sanchez, Capt., i, 630, 631, 632.  
 Inspector-Gen., ii, 436.  
 Sanskrit, first book in America printed in, i, 159.  
 "Sand Lot Orator," death of the, ii, 36.  
 Sanders, Frances, v, 242.  
 Harry (Mrs.), iii, 287.  
 Sanderson, Edward, i, 233.  
 Major, ii, 140, 141.  
 Sandow, Capt., v, 227.  
 Sandridge, England, iv, 367.  
 Sands St., Brooklyn, N. Y., v, 124.  
 Sandusky, Ohio, iv, 353; Indian massacre at, iv, 606.  
 Sandusky River, iii, 390.  
 Sandwich, Canada, v, 228.  
 Sandwich Islands, iv, 330; early missionary to, iv, 296, 297; first white child born in, iv, 297; pupils in an early Conn. mission school from the, iv, 300.  
 Sandwich and Madden, iii, 390.  
 Sandy Creek, ii, 141.  
 Sandy Hook, i, 735; ii, 12; iii, 114, 117, 154, 300, 308, 309; iv, 273, 275.  
 Sandys, Edwin (Sir), i, 526.  
 Sanford, Bridget (Hutchinson), v, 367.  
 Captain, i, 454, 455.  
 Esther (Levins), ii, 308.  
 Family, iii, 186; coat-of-arms of, ii, 513.  
 Frances, ii, 512.  
 Frances (Clarke), ii, 513.  
 Holsey, v, 548.  
 John, ii, 513.  
 John (Gov.), v, 363, 367.  
 Peleg (Gov.), ii, 513; v, 367.  
 Samuel, ii, 511.  
 Sanguili, ———, ii, 428.  
 Major-General, ii, 436.  
 Santa Ana, pueblo of, ii, 697.  
 Santa Ana River, ii, 523; iii, 109, 170, 399.  
 Santa Anna, Gen., ii, 619, 620, 622.  
 Santa Barabara, Cal., iii, 110, 111, 112, 171; v, 370, 371, 372, 374, 384, 385; channel, ii, 525; photograph of Mission church of, v, 380.  
 San Buenaventura Mission, Cal., ii, 524.  
 Santa Caterina, ii, 522.  
 Santa Clara, Cal., i, 629, 630, 631, 632; founding of the Mission of, iii, 106; old mission at, i, 629, 630.  
 Santa Clara River, iii, 110; valley of the, iii, 110, 174, 396; photograph of ranch house on the, v, 382.  
 Santa Cruz, now Saint Croix, West Indies, island of, iii, 70; v, 254.  
 Santa Cruz River, ii, 526.  
 Santa Fe, New Mexico, ii, 140, 673; iv, 520; destruction of the church of San Miguel in, ii, 206; early Spanish settlement at, ii, 206; early trade between the United States and, 461-470; Indian insurrection in, ii, 206; life of a Government official in 1851-2 at, iii, 542-554; life of a pioneer in, iii, 90; march of the Army of the West to, iv, 519; oldest church in the United States in, ii, 206.  
 Santa Fe Trail, ii, 249-252, 669-673; iii, 460, 461-470, 541-545; iv, 519.  
 Santa Inez Mountains, Cal., photograph taken at foot of the, v, 378.  
 Santa Inez River, ii, 524; iii, 112.  
 Santa Lucia di Ogni Santi, Florence, Italy, v, 337.  
 Santa Lucia Mountains, Cal., iii, 172.  
 Santa Margarita, Cal., iii, 172.  
 Santa Maria Magdalena, pueblos of, ii, 697.  
 Santa Olalla, ii, 259, 260, 261, 700.  
 Santa Paula Canon, Cal., v, 374.  
 Santa Rosa, Cal., iii, 106.  
 Santa Susanna Mountains, ii, 524; iii, 110.  
 Santa Susanna Pass, Cal., v, 384.  
 Santa Teresa, Cal., iii, 112.  
 Santee Canal, S. C., iv, 408.  
 Santee River, i, 463, 731.  
 Santiago, Cape Verse Island, capture by the English of, i, 643; Chile, ii, 549; Cuba,



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- ii, 409, 411; battle of, ii, 212; Rough Riders at, i, 611.
- "Santiago de Cuba," photograph of the gunboat, iii, 35; surrender at, i, 16.
- Sapeot, Johanna, iv, 369.
- John (Sir), iv, 369.
- Saragossa, Spain, early printing at, ii, 126.
- Sarah's Creek, Gloucester Co., old manor house of, iii, 285.
- Saratoga, battle of, i, 13; iii, 209, 215, 377; iv, 56, 159, 161, 341; v, 146; Burgoyne's march to, iii, 205, 210; Revolutionary movements at, iii, 206; Burgoyne's surrender at, iii, 208, 210; old Schuyler house in, iii, 211, 216; convention regarding Cuban affairs held at, ii, 434; description by a Revolutionary officer of the battlefield of, iii, 216; editor's note on transcript from diary written on the battlefield of, iii, 201; author's introduction to transcript from diary written on the battlefield of, iii, 202, 203; transcript from diary written on the battlefield of, iii, 203-216; headquarters of the Continental Army at, iii, 379; reproduction of Trumbull's painting of the surrender of Burgoyne at, iii, 198.
- Saratoga County, N. Y., iv, 131.
- Saratoga Heights, surrender of Burgoyne at, ii, 124.
- Sardinia, ii, 428; iv, 334.
- Sargasso Sea, first description of the, iii, 65.
- Sargeant, Peter, iii, 94.
- Mrs., iii, 94.
- Sargent, ———, portrait by, iv, 57.
- Sarles, E. Y. (Hon.), i, 235.
- Sartain, ———, reproductions of Arctic scenes engraved by, iii, 317-319.
- Satauket, Long Island, N. Y., i, 458.
- Saugatuck, L. I., iv, 379.
- Sault, Marshal, ii, 622.
- Saunders, Capt., i, 457, 460, 461, 462.
- Widow, iii, 120.
- Saunders' Island, iii, 326, 357.
- Saurin's Dissertations, i, 184.
- Sauvie's (Wapato) Island, Ore., v, 515.
- Savage, ———, i, 620; iii, 92, 564; v, 362, 363.
- Ann (———), iv, 75.
- Edward, old painting by Pine and completed after his death by, iv, 64; painting of Washington and his family by, iv, 88.
- Faith (Hutchinson), v, 367.
- Family, iv, 73, 75.
- James (Hon.), v, 354.
- The historian, v, 363, 367.
- Thomas, iv, 75, 363.
- Thomas (Maj.), v, 367.
- William III, iv, 250.
- Savannah, Ga., i, 30, 55, 260, 262, 263, 699, 700, 704, 705; ii, 72, 155, 162, 163; iv, 620; v, 446, 452; Bulloch family of, ii, 227, 232; captivity of Davis family in, iii, 241; Colonial Cemetery at, ii, 234; commencement of the Revolution in, ii, 227, 229, 230, 231; early journey to the North from, i, 703; early trade of, ii, 165; gift of Bonaventure Cemetery to, i, 700; high prices charged the Colonists for the necessities of life at the opening of the Revolution in, ii, 231; Liberty Pole in, ii, 229; meeting at the commencement of the Revolution at Tondoe's Tavern in, ii, 227; first reading to the people of the Declaration of Independence at Tondoe's Tavern in, ii, 229; receiving of the Declaration of Independence at, ii, 229; reproduction of painting in the library of the Georgia Historical Society at, ii, 233; the Battery in, ii, 229.
- Savannah Landing, now Amazonia, Mo., ii, 680.
- Savigne, Madame, iii, 284.
- Savings Banks, centennial of the, i, 685, 686; earliest American, i, 685; effect of panic of 1837-38 on, i, 686; "Five Cents," i, 686; in Canada, i, 686; in Holland, i, 686; in Japan, i, 686; in New York, i, 686; ingenious device for advertising early, i, 686; origin of present system of, i, 685; primitive, i, 685.
- Sawin, Manning, i, 366.
- Sawyer family, i, 40.
- Jonathan (Lieut.), Revolutionary service of, iii, 204.
- Saxe-Altenburg, photograph of Duke of, ii, 14.
- Saxe-Coburg, Count, ii, 692.
- Saxe-Meiningen, photograph of, ii, 18.
- Saxe-Weimar, Duke of, i, 656.
- Saxon Kings, American progeny of, i, 517, 520.
- Saxony, ii, 167; v, 295; announcement of Department of Journal of American History for Genealogical Research in, v, 322; congratulations to the American people from King of, ii, 4; Crown Prince George of, ii, 4; Elector of, v, 359; Fisher family of, v, 467; Frederick, King of, ii, 1; George, King of, ii, 4.
- Saybrook, Conn., i, 242, 540, 543; ii, 344; iii, 121; v, 441, 451, 554; allies of the Pequot Indians at, ii, 480; first settlers of, i, 699.
- Saye, Anne, v, 585.
- Sayer, Lieut.-Col., iii, 58.
- Sayler, Harry Lincoln, ii, 155.

- Sayles, Lucy B., ii, 485.  
 Scammel, Alexander, ii, 352.  
     Major, iii, 353; iii, 55.  
 Scandella, Dr., i, 237.  
 Scandinavia, manuscript describing American explorations of Vikings from, ii, 114.  
 Scandinavian method of determining days of the year, ancient, iv, 172, 173.  
 Scandinavian Nations, delegations at meeting of the Interparliamentary Union from parliaments of the, iii, 487.  
 Scarborough, Edmond (Col.), report of early expedition into Maryland by, iv, 303-308.  
 Scarburgh, Edward (Col.), iii, 416.  
 Schaffer, ———, ii, 135.  
 Scheerer, Jacob, ii, 460, 461, 462.  
 Schelde River, Belgium, v, 397.  
 "Schildt," British prison ship in the Revolution, the, v, 122.  
 Schenk, David (Judge), organization of work of erecting monuments to Revolutionary heroes by, ii, 704.  
 Schenck, Elizabeth Hubbell (Mrs.), i, 65; ii, 74.  
     Peter A., i, 418.  
 Schenectady, N. Y., i, 358; iv, 388; v, 106; Union College at, iii, 141.  
 Schermerhorn family, iii, 579; v, 395.  
     Jacob Janse, v, 395.  
 Scheussele, C., engraving of Arctic scene by, iii, 332.  
 Schiff, Jacob H., photograph of sculpture symbolic of Universal Peace presented to Metropolitan Museum of Art by, v, 272.  
 Schiller, iv, 20.  
 Schleusner, ———, i, 553.  
 Schley, W. S. (Admiral), ii, 315, 411, 429.  
 Schlieman, Dr., v, 137.  
 Schlossers, N. Y., v, 224.  
 Schmidt, Eugene (Mayor), ii, 20.  
 Schmoeder, ——— (Rev.), ii, 265.  
 Schneider, George, photograph of Lincoln taken for, v, 205.  
 Schoener, Johann, ii, 118.  
 Schofield, John M., ii, 215.  
 Schoharie, N. Y., iii, 380.  
 Schoharie settlement, N. Y., Indian raids on the, iv, 555.  
 Schoner, ———, globe of, i, 202.  
 School, first American mission, iv, 299-302.  
 Schoolcraft, Henry, i, 656.  
 Schools, American, iv, 14.  
 Schoonmaker, Theodore D., ii, 387.  
 Schouler, James, "History of the United States" by, ii, 619.  
 Schrader, Henry, ii, 266.  
     Jacob (Dr.), ii, 267.  
 Schuessele, C., rare engraving of Washington after painting by, iv, 527, 529.  
 Schuler, Hans, sculpture by, ii, 555; iii, 130.  
 Schurman, President, i, 691.  
 Schurtz, Carl, i, 440.  
 Schuyler, Angelica, ii, 50, 62.  
     Family, ii, 48; v, 633.  
     General, ii, 54, 62; iii, 434; iv, 587.  
     Margaret, ii, 50.  
     Peter (Col.), v, 388; photograph of old house of, iii, 612.  
     Philip (Gen.), ii, 50, 61; iv, 392; house of, iii, 379; occupation of Ft. Edward by, iii, 204; birth of, iii, 205; service in French and Indiana War of, iii, 205; service in the Revolution of, ii, 205; death of, iii, 205; Ft. Stanwix renamed in honor of, iii, 209; house in Old Saratoga of, iii, 211, 216.  
 Schuyler House, Saratoga, N. Y., iii, 211, 216.  
 Schuylerville, N. Y., surrender of Burgoyne in the Revolution on the site of, iii, 202.  
 Schwatka, Lieut., Arctic expedition of, v, 604, 605.  
 Schweizer, Otto J., photograph of sculpture by, iii, 480, 532, 533.  
 Scituate, Mass., i, 81; iv, 262; v, 192, 322, 350, 433, 634.  
 Scofield, John, ii, 95.  
 Seonce, or South Battery, Boston, Mass., print of, ii, 493.  
 "Scorpion," British prison ship in the Revolution, the, v, 122.  
 Scotch-Irish in America, iii, 81; iv, 543; v, 84.  
 Scotland, i, 11, 555, 634, 682, 746; ii, 81, 110; iii, 453; iv, 42, 284; v, 71, 73, 179, 183, 218, 303, 409, 475, 586, 634; Bruce family of, iii, 455; coal mines of, iii, 43; Cranston family of, ii, 513; early mail service to America from, i, 760; early newspapers in, ii, 492; folk songs of, i, 546; Irvine, Irwin, or Irving family of, ii, 665-667; McDougal's history of, v, 141; Montgomery family of, v, 473; Norse conquest of, iv, 352; Privy Council of, i, 398; photograph of Drum Castle in, ii, 663; Theodore Roosevelt's ancestry in, ii, 225.  
 Scott, ———, iii, 357, 552, 554.  
     ——— (Browne), iii, 186.  
     Catharine (Marbury) iii, 186, 195.  
     Charles (Col.), v, 65.  
     Daniel, iv, 242.  
     Drum Major, ii, 516.  
     Eleazer, iv, 242.  
     Family, iii, 186, 190; iv, 149; coat-of-arms of, ii, 513.  
     General, i, 655, 656, 707; ii, 184, 185, 187, 212, 350, 351, 353, 356, 520, 648, 652; iii, 55, 57, 58, 275; iv, 558.  
     George, v, 73.  
     Gershom, iv, 242.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- (Scott)  
H. W., v, 534.  
Hannah, ii, 508, 512, 513.  
Hannah (Hawks), iv, 237, 238, 240, 242;  
    photograph of gravestone of, iv, 241.  
John, iii, 125, 186; iv, 242.  
Jonathan, iv, 240, 242, 243; photograph of  
    gravestone of, iv, 241.  
Judge, iv, 445.  
Martha, iv, 242.  
Richard, ii, 508, 512, 513; signing of the  
    Providence Compact by, iii, 186, 189;  
    fac-simile of Providence Compact show-  
    ing signature of, iii, 188; letter to  
    George Fox from, iii, 190; settling at  
    Moshasuck, R. I., of, iii, 193, wife of,  
    iii, 186, 195; probable authorship of  
    Providence Compact by, iii, 195, 196.  
Thomas (Judge), ii, 211.  
Walter (Sir), i, 657; iii, 42; iv, 317; his-  
    toric mansion decorated with tiles il-  
    lustrating novels of, ii, 63; photograph  
    of old English estate described by, v,  
    239; historical sketch of estate de-  
    scribed by, v, 243, 244.  
Winfield B. (Gen.), ii, 554; v, 224, 229.  
Scott-Archer, ———, discovery of modern  
    photography by, iii, 37.  
Scottow, Joshua (Capt.), iii, 96.  
Scottow, Lydia, iii, 96.  
Scovell, John, iv, 243.  
Scovil, Samuel, i, 285.  
Scovill, James (Rev.), i, 515.  
Scoville, ———, iv, 127.  
Seudder, Jacob, v, 52.  
    Kenneth, i, 340.  
    Nathaniel, v, 52.  
    William (Col.), v, 52, 53.  
Sculpture in America, i, 163, 164, 165, 166,  
    332, 599-612; examples of American  
    sculpture, ii, 8, 9, 17, 21, 22, 27, 28, 31,  
    32, 555; iii, 5-11, 129, 130, 180-184,  
    341-343, 477, 479, 480, 484, 521-536; iv,  
    2, 4, 16, 101-103, 153, 445-460, 537; v,  
    2, 3, 11, 82, 167, 168, 263, 272.  
Seaford, Va., old manor house of, iii, 285.  
Searle, ———, iv, 412.  
    ——— (Rev.), iii, 123.  
Sears, Charles, i, 285.  
    Major, ii, 187, 518, 648; iii, 278.  
    William (Lieut.), iii, 286.  
Seattle, Wash., i, 228; iv, 72, 77, 341, 552.  
Seawell family, v, 465.  
    Gideon, v, 465.  
    Henry (Judge), v, 465.  
    James, v, 465.  
    Joseph, v, 465.  
    Martha (Macon), v, 465.  
    Molly Elliot, v, 465.  
    Thomas, iii, 286.  
Seawell Point, Va., v, 465.  
Sebago Lake, iv, 413.  
Sebastian, Senator, iv, 602.  
Sebastopol, the Crimea, v, 608.  
Seccomb, ———, iii, 120, 123, 406.  
Second Avenue, New York City, iv, 126.  
Second Creek, Miss., v, 575, 577.  
Secret, William Torrey, iv, 239.  
Secret Pact, formation on the opening of the  
    Revolution by the Colonists of a, ii,  
    227; fac-simile of the, ii, 235; Service,  
    editor's note on reproductions of col-  
    lection of Civil War photographs taken  
    under protection of the, iii, 251; re-  
    productions of photographs of the Civil  
    War taken under protection of the, iii,  
    18-36, 200, 250, 252-264, 344, 361-376;  
    article by Edward Bailey Eaton on his  
    collection of photographs taken under  
    protection of the, iii, 37, 38, 359, 360.  
Sedgefield, County Durham, England, v, 415.  
Sedgwick, ———, iii, 630; history of Sharon,  
    Conn., by, ii, 264.  
See, T. J. J. (Dr.), i, 439.  
Seelie, Thomas (Capt.), i, 644.  
Segar, William (Sir), i, 205.  
Segers, ———, v, 395.  
    Cornelis, v, 395.  
Sehoy, ii, 158, 162.  
Seiler, ———, i, 553.  
Seine, France, General Council of the, iv, 427.  
Seine River, ii, 598; v, 179.  
Selden family of Virginia and Allied Fam-  
    ilies, iv, 100; announcement of publica-  
    tion of, v, 321.  
    Samuel, photograph of powder horn of, iv,  
    104.  
Seldon, Col., ii, 190, 529; iii, 86, 87.  
Selin's Grove, Pa., iii, 448, 451.  
Selisia, announcement of Department of  
    Journal of American History for Gen-  
    ealogical Research in, v, 322.  
Selkirk, Lord, i, 235.  
Selkirk region, exodus of colonists from the,  
    ii, 217.  
Sellen, ———, ii, 436.  
Selma, Miss, estate of, v, 576.  
Semar, iv, 359.  
Seminole War, i, 60; ii, 211.  
Semmes, Admiral, iv, 209.  
    Raphael (Capt.), i, 228.  
Senate, account of life of one of first mem-  
    bers from Tenn. of the U. S., v, 99-104.  
Sendall, Thomas, i, 204.  
Seneca Indians, famous chiefs of the, ii, 389,  
    390; French expeditions against the, ii,  
    388; in the Revolution, iii, 432, 433,  
    434; treaty of peace with the, ii, 396.  
Seneffe, Count of, v, 404.  
Senftenberg Castle, Bohemia, Austria, i, 759.  
Senlac, battle of, iv, 356.  
Seoul, Korea, anti-Japanese rioting at, ii, 30.

# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- Separatists, the, v, 352; in America, iv, 471, 473, 474, 476, 477, 479-484; in early Conn., iv, 402; in early Mass., iv, 403.
- Serafin, ———, ii, 436.
- Sergeant, ———, i, 709.
- Colonel, ii, 184, 519, 520; iii, 57, 58, 275, 278, 280, 582.
- Commandant, ii, 520.
- Jonathan Dickinson, iv, 442; v, 51, 52, 53.
- Mrs., v, 51.
- Seric, iv, 358.
- Serle, the Abbot, iv, 362.
- Serra, Junipero (Fray), ii, 525; iii, 173, 179, 399; founding of the Mission of San Buenaventura by, iii, 111.
- Serrano Indians, ii, 522, 526; iii, 173.
- Servia, ii, 714; congratulations to the American people from King of, ii, 3; Peter, King of, ii, 1; photograph of King of, ii, 3.
- Sesma, Gen., ii, 619.
- Seven Years' War, i, 305; iii, 204, 218.
- Seven Mile Ford, Va., iv, 543.
- Sever, W., v, 156.
- Severn River, England, iv, 141; Va., ii, 675.
- Seyn Road, iii, 284.
- Sevier, ———, i, 566; ii, 150.
- Catherine (Sherrill), iv, 546.
- Colonel, i, 58; v, 100, 101.
- John (Col.), ii, 279, 280.
- John (Lieut.), iv, 543, 544, 545, 546.
- Valentine, iv, 544.
- Seville, Spain, iv, 571, 574; v, 336; Archbishop of, iii, 61; tower of Giralda at, iii, 79; transcript of letter written by the physician on Columbus' ship, descriptive of the New World, addressed to the Municipal Council of, iii, 60-80.
- Sewall, Abigail (Tilley), ii, 485.
- Dr., iv, 269.
- Family, ii, 485; arms of the, v, 464; lineage of the, v, 465.
- Hannah (Hull), ii, 485.
- Henry, v, 465.
- Joseph, i, 95; v, 465.
- Judge, v, 135; diary of, v, 139.
- Judith, ii, 486.
- Mary (Gibbs), ii, 485, 487.
- Samuel (Chief Justice), v, 465; character and life of, ii, 485; transcript from diary of, ii, 485-487; fac-simile of autograph, which appeared on a copy of the first American magazine, of, ii, 489; mention of a Colonial newspaper which was suppressed by the government in the diary of, ii, 494; mention of the Boston News-Letter, the first permanent newspaper in America, in the diary of, ii, 495; reproduction of portrait of, ii, 499.
- Stephen (Chief Justice), v, 465.
- Sewall's Falls Canal, iv, 413.
- Sewall's Point, Va., photograph of early post office and prison at, v, 13.
- Sewanee Review, the, iii, 233.
- Seward, William H., iv, 208, 213; v, 223, 228, 229; effecting of the Alaskan Purchase by, ii, 557; photograph of, v, 211.
- Sewel, William, v, 465.
- Stephen (Chief Justice), iv, 263.
- Sewell's History of Woburn, Mass., iv, 413.
- Sexton, Elijah, iv, 109, 120, 121, 122.
- John L. (Hon.), iv, 109.
- William, i, 525.
- Seymour, ———, iii, 452.
- Algernon, Duke of Northumberland, v, 595.
- Algernon Percy Banks, v, 595.
- Anne (Stanhope), v, 586, 598.
- Arabella (Stewart), v, 595.
- Baron, v, 583.
- Captain, v, 608, 609.
- Catherine (Filliol), v, 586, 595.
- Charles, 6th Duke of Somerset, v, 595.
- Charles J., reproductions of pages of Psalms of David from Bishop's Bible in possession of, v, 579, 582.
- Edward (Duke of Somerset), v, 583, 585, 586, 595, 597, 598.
- Elizabeth (Champernown), v, 595, 596.
- Elizabeth (Darell), v, 584.
- Family, iv, 370, 371, 379; reproductions of pages from Bible inherited in the, v, 587, 591; reproductions of pages from family Bible showing coat-of-arms of the, v, 590, 594; blazon of coat-of-arms of the, v, 597; royal lineage of the, v, 583-586, 595-598.
- George (Vice-Admiral, Sir), v, 608.
- Hannah (Hawkins), iv, 379.
- Henry, v, 595.
- Horatio (Gov.), iv, 122.
- John, v, 584, 587, 595, 597.
- Katherine (Parr), v, 585.
- Richard, iv, 379.
- Roger (Sir), v, 584.
- Thomas (Lord), i, 525; iv, 371; v, 585.
- William, v, 548, 586, 595.
- William (Marquis of Hertford), i, 398.
- Shackelford, ———, iii, 86.
- Benjamin (Capt.), iii, 286.
- Shaday, Col., i, 93.
- Shades of Death, swamp called, iii, 432.
- Shaeffer, ———, ii, 140.
- Shaftesbury, iii, 481.
- Earl of, Parliamentarians in England under political lead of, ii, 341.
- Shakespeare, William, i, 213; ii, 74, 534; iii, 340, 392, 428, 492; iv, 522; v, 175, 234; origin of character in play of, v, 98.
- Shalford, Essex County, England, photographs taken at, iv, 281, 282; record of marriage of an American emigrant in Parish Church at, iv, 286.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- "Shallow, Justice," origin of Shakespearean character of, v, 98.  
 Shanghai, China, closing of the opium dens of, ii, 12.  
 Shank, Capt., i, 451.  
 Shannon, ———, iii, 630.  
     Emily A., iv, 237.  
     Governor, iii, 632.  
 Shannon Island, iii, 643.  
 Shapinsha, Island of, Irving family of, ii, 666.  
 Shapley, Adam (Capt.), v, 548, 549, 551, 552, 553.  
 Shark River, iii, 309.  
 Sharon, Conn., ii, 262, 263; v, 476; families of, ii, 204.  
 Sharp, Elias, iii, 99.  
     Family, v, 307.  
     Governor, ii, 90, 392, 394.  
 Sharpas, Williams, v, 435.  
 Sharpless, James, portrait of Washington by, iv, 88; portraits by, iv, 56, 58.  
 Sharp's Sermons, i, 184.  
 Shattuck, James, iii, 126.  
     Samuel, iii, 127.  
 Shaw, Albert (Dr.), v, 211.  
     Bernard, iv, 20.  
     Commodore, v, 568.  
     General, i, 447.  
     Lieutenant, i, 452.  
     Major, v, 567.  
     Secretary, ii, 24.  
 Shawnee Indians, ii, 209; iii, 564.  
 Shawnee Mission, Kan., iii, 629.  
 Shays's Rebellion, iv, 566, 567.  
 Shea, Col., iii, 279, 583; v, 106.  
 Sheafe family, iii, 95.  
 Shed, ———, iii, 122.  
 Shee, Col., ii, 520; iii, 275.  
 Shelby, ———, i, 566.  
     Colonel, ii, 279, 280; iv, 546; v, 100, 101.  
     Evan (Capt.), ii, 278; iv, 543, 544.  
     Isaac (Gov.), iv, 544; birth of, ii, 278; expedition against the Northwest Indians by, ii, 278, 279; participation in the battle of King's Mountain of, ii, 279, 280; reproduction of engraving of, ii, 281; marriage of, ii, 282; election as first and second Gov. Kentucky of, ii, 282; reproduction of engraving of home of, ii, 282; expedition against the Indians of the Northwest commanded by, ii, 283; death of, ii, 283.  
     Joseph (Gen.), i, 440.  
     Susanna (Hart), portrait of, ii, 282.  
 Sheldon, Col., ii, 520.  
     Chauncey, v, 228.  
     George, iv, 240.  
     George L. (Hon.), i, 437.  
     John (Ensign), iv, 240.  
     Isaac, iv, 378.  
     Mindwell, iv, 378.  
 Shelley, Col., i, 58.  
 Shelby, Gloucester County, Va., plantation of, iii, 292, 293; Page estate, Powhatan's camp supposed to be at, ii, 676, 677.  
 Shenandoah Valley, Va., actions of Civil War in, iii, 459.  
 Shepard, ———, iii, 49, 50, 502.  
     James, account of tories in Connecticut by, ii, 342, 343.  
     John, ii, 308.  
     Lieutenant-Colonel, ii, 186, 309.  
 Sheperd, Calvin, ii, 309.  
     R. O. Spencer, ii, 309.  
 Shepherd, Thomas, ii, 209.  
 Sheppard, Col., ii, 353.  
     Lieutenant-Colonel, ii, 516.  
     Morris F., iv, 557.  
 Sheppard's "Life of Samuel Tucker," iii, 436.  
 Sherbern, Maj., i, 376.  
 Sherburne, Mary, iii, 100.  
 Sherburne Hill Cemetery, Chenango Co., N. Y., iv, 122.  
 Sherhorn, Col., iv, 344.  
 Sheridan, iii, 430; iv, 522.  
     Jane Georgiana, v, 595.  
     Philip (Gen.), i, 27, 228; v, 521; celebrated ride of, iii, 459.  
 Sherman, ———, iii, 52.  
     Captain, i, 421.  
     General, i, 27, 228, 567, 653; ii, 193; iii, 239, 367; iv, 297; famous "Field Order No. 17" of, iv, 213; photograph of Battery, iii, 361.  
     George C., v, 228.  
     John, i, 653, 656.  
     Josiah (Rev.), iii, 51.  
     Lieutenant-Colonel, iv, 492.  
     Major, ii, 188.  
 Rebecca (Prescott), iii, 47, 49, 50; making of first American Flag in Connecticut by, iii, 51; anecdote of, iii, 52.  
 Roger, eulogy by a Revolutionary officer of, i, 702; fac-simile of title page of almanac of 1753, edited by, iii, 45; photograph of statue of, iii, 46; marriage of, iii, 51; photograph of chair of, iii, 141.  
     Roger Minot, i, 547.  
     Susan Tyng (Mrs.), ii, 597.  
 Sherrill, Catherine, iv, 546.  
     Samuel, iv, 546.  
 Sherwood, William, iv, 98.  
 Sherwood Forest, Charles City Co., Va., estate of, v, 611, 613; transcript and fac-similes of letters written by ex-President Tyler from, v, 624, 626-628, 630-632.  
 Shields, William B., v, 568.  
 Shiloh, engraving of battle of, v, 47.  
 Ship, 300th anniversary of building of first American, i, 395.

# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- Ship railroad, plan for building in Mexico of  
a, i, 637.
- Shipley, Elizabeth, v, 193.  
Family, v, 195.  
Lucy, v, 193, 195.  
Mary, v, 192.  
Nancy, v, 192, 193.  
Robert, v, 195.  
Sarah Rachael (—), v, 195.  
Widow, iii, 122.
- Shippen, Edward, v, 186.  
Peggy, portrait of, iv, 54.
- Shippensburg, Pa., i, 238; iii, 448, 451.
- Shipping Bill, fac-simile of old, ii, 125.
- Shirland Church, Derbyshire, England, sketches of effigies on the tomb of the Revell family at, ii, 100.
- Shirley, Anne, i, 522.  
Colonel, ii, 400.  
Governor, iii, 100; iv, 380, 381; v, 22, 24, 94, 151; Provincial Regiment of, ii, 401.
- Shirley, Me., iii, 537; Va., v, 98.
- Shirt Tail Creek, ii, 634.
- Shoffe, John, ii, 662.
- Sholes, Nathan (Corp.), v, 548.  
Stanton (Capt.), i, 564.
- Shonts, Theodora (Miss), ii, 25.
- Shoreffer, —, ii, 139.
- Short, Joseph, i, 230.
- Shorter, Pomp, amusing anecdote contained in an old letter of, iii, 49, 50.
- Shovel, Cloudesley (Sir), ii, 316.
- Shrewsbury, Mass., photograph of Ward homestead at, iv, 559.
- Shriech, Lieut.-Col., iii, 279.
- Shrieve, William P., ii, 250.
- Shrove Tuesday, keeping in early Virginia of, iii, 89.
- Siam, burning of the capital of, ii, 35; early journey to, ii, 585.
- Siberia, area of, iii, 42.
- Sibley, George C. (Maj.), iii, 468.
- Sibley, Mo., iii, 468.
- Sicilians, iv, 189.
- Sicily, ii, 428.
- Sideling Hill, iii, 565.
- Sidney, N. Y., first settler of, iii, 378; Ohio, ii, 136, 151, 153.
- Sierra de Santa Lucia, ii, 525.
- Sierra Estrella, ii, 699.
- Sierra Madre, ii, 523; iii, 173; first sight of the first Europeans to cross the Colorado Desert of the, iii, 105.
- Sierra Nevada Mountains, i, 628; ii, 681; journey across the, ii, 154.
- Sierra Pinecate, ii, 40.
- Sierra Pinto, ii, 40.
- Sigel, Franz (Gen.), i, 601.
- Sigfried, v, 183.
- Sigloo, —, iii, 352.
- Signal Service, U. S., iv, 326.
- Sigourney, Lydia Huntley, poem on the American Indian by, iii, 180, 181.
- Silbeck, Ann, iv, 99.  
William (Col.), iv, 99.
- Sildenna, or Dildene (Sheldon in Hairidge), England, iv, 358.
- Silhouette, Etienne de, i, 367.
- Silhouette, reproduction of a, iii, 602; an early American, iii, 603.
- Silhouettes, i, 150, 367; of American Presidents, ii, 653-658; reproductions of, ii, 304, 305; v, 185, 186.
- Silliman, Col., ii, 189, 354, 520, 618; iii, 55, 56, 57, 275, 279, 582.  
Commandant, ii, 520; iii, 54, 278.  
Benjamin (Prof.), i, 271, 679; v, 369, 372, 373.
- Justus M., v, 599.
- Silsby, —, i, 312.
- Silver, photographs of old English, ii, 90-96.
- Silver Service, photograph of an historic, ii, 674; iv, 331.
- Simcoe, Col., i, 452, 453, 454, 458; iv, 128, 129, 130, 131.  
Governor, ii, 398; iv, 128.  
Major, i, 450, 451.
- Simmons, —, i, 737.
- Simms, —, "Frontiersmen of New York" by, iii, 383.
- Simons, William, i, 206.
- Simpson, —, i, 447.  
Family, iv, 149.  
Samuel, iv, 148.
- Simsbury, Conn., i, 46.
- Sing Sing, N. Y., iv, 33.
- Singing School, Boston, Mass., i, 173.
- Singleton, Esther, i, 495, 513.  
Henry, iii, 286.  
Thomas, iv, 450.
- Sinking Creek, Tenn., iv, 545, 548.
- Sioux Cheyenne Indians, i, 480, 621, 623; ii, 139, 250, 686, 687; cholera among the, ii, 138; massacre of Custer's battalion by, iii, 227-232.
- Sisar Creek, Cal., v, 373.
- Sitting Bull, Sioux chief, i, 469, 482; iii, 228.
- Six Nations, Indian tribes of the, ii, 392; iii, 121; iv, 111; portraits by Trumbull of two chiefs of the, ii, 400; biography of Joseph Brant, war chief of the, iii, 378, 379; council held with the, iv, 434; land deeds to settlers given by, iv, 436; in the Revolutionary War, iii, 430-434; Onondago tribe of, iv, 122; participation in expedition against Crown Point of Indians of the, v, 152, 153; participation in the Revolutionary War of the, iii, 378, 430-434; Penn's treaty with, iv, 110; purchase by Susquehanna Company of land from the, v, 117; settlement of land claims of,



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

## (Six Nations)

- iv, 114; treaty made by Commission from Penn. with the, iv, 111, 112, 113, 115; treaty of peace with the, ii, 83; iii, 564; treaty of William Penn with the, iv, 110, 120.
- Skelton, Joseph, v, 55.
- Skene, Maj., iii, 210.
- Skenesborough, now Whitehall, N. Y., Revolutionary garrison at, iii, 210.
- Sketchley, Leicestershire, England, v, 130.
- Skewan, Edward (Capt.), iii, 424.
- Skinner, Abraham, iii, 388.
- John S., iii, 165.
- Skipwith, Lelia, v, 469.
- Peyton (Sir), v, 469.
- Sknakes Indians, ii, 147.
- Skraelings, iv, 168.
- Slade, William Gerry (Mrs.), iv, 468; memorial to American soldiers from photograph made for, iv, 532.
- Slaughter (Col.), i, 54.
- Slave, bill of sale of a, i, 94; iii, 131; photograph of advertisement for a runaway, iv, 107; sale of a, i, 440.
- Slave States bounded by Mason-Dixon Line, iii, 556.
- Slave Trade, abolition of the, ii, 592; Brussels (Belgium) Conference for suppression of, iv, 7; petition sent to Congress for the abolition of the, ii, 592.
- Slavery, i, 59; ii, 370, 554, 617; abolishment in British colonies of, v, 219; abolition of, i, 155, 156; attempt to sell early German emigrants into, ii, 460; controversy regarding, ii, 250; founding of societies for the abolition of, ii, 592, 596; in Colonial Maryland, iv, 619, 620; in early New England, iv, 626, 627, 628; in Kansas, struggle concerning, iii, 627-635; in Massachusetts, iii, 92; in Mississippi, i, 353; in the old Northwest, iii, 222; in the South, article describing condition of, iii, 233-246; in Virginia, iii, 89; Ordinance of 1787 prohibiting, v, 286; passage of the Ordinance of Eighty-seven to prevent, ii, 531, 532; prevention of extension into Oregon of, ii, 211; protest in early New England against, ii, 485.
- Slaves, attempts made in United States to deport freed, iv, 107-213; bringing to America of the first shipload of, ii, 596.
- Slayton, Phineas, i, 378.
- Sligo County, Ireland, Taaffe family of, v, 413, 414.
- Sloan, Samuel, death of, ii, 37.
- Sloat, Commodore, i, 622.
- Slocum, Frances, v, 119.
- Joseph, v, 119.
- Sarah (Fell), v, 119.
- Sluman, Joseph, iv, 440.
- Smale, Anne (Bird), v, 190.
- Smallwood, Brig.-Gen., iv, 344.
- Col., ii, 185, 187, 350, 352, 514, 518, 520; iii, 56, 276, 582, 583.
- Smart, William, i, 50.
- Smead, Thankful, iv, 240.
- Smeets, Katherine, v, 407.
- Smith, ———, i, 667; ii, 362, 381, 382; iii, 381, 424, 448; v, 266.
- Abigail (Adams), v, 476; portrait of, ii, 179; inscription on tomb of, iii, 290.
- Abraham (sergeant), i, 230.
- Andrew, iv, 31, 34.
- Anne, iv, 512.
- Asa, ii, 347.
- Ashbel, birth and education of, ii, 622; medical practice of, ii, 623; service in the Mexican War of, ii, 623; representation of Texas by, ii, 623; "Reminiscences of Texas Republic" by, ii, 623.
- Benjamin (Gov.), v, 476.
- Caleb B. (Sec.), photograph of, v, 210.
- Calvin (Lieut.-Col.), Revolutionary service of, iii, 208.
- Chief Justice, iv, 45; v, 388, 390, 550.
- Colonel, ii, 188, 352, 354, 355, 397, 514, 516, 518, 519, 520, 648, 650, 651; iii, 54, 55, 56, 278, 582.
- Cotton Mather (Rev.), v, 476.
- David (Gen.), i, 270; v, 476.
- Delazon (Hon.), i, 18.
- Edward, ii, 512; v, 475.
- Elihu Hubbard (Dr.), i, 237.
- Elisha, ii, 508, 512.
- Elliott (Dr.), i, 676.
- Family, i, 204, 538, 539; iv, 149, 512; arms of the, v, 474, 480; lineage of the, v, 475, 476.
- Frances M., announcement of publication of work on Colonial Families of America by, v, 293, 320, 459.
- Francis Gurney, i, 656.
- Francis (Lieut.-Col.), i, 124, 538.
- Frank, i, 265.
- George (Sir), v, 476.
- Gersham, v, 109.
- Goldwin, ii, 616.
- Hoke (Governor), ii, 12, 532.
- Hugh, v, 248.
- Israel (Capt.), v, 476.
- James (Gov.), v, 476.
- James (Lieut.), i, 713.
- Jane (———), v, 475.
- Jesse, announcement of publication of genealogy of ancestors and descendants of, v, 321.
- John (Capt.), i, 120, 122, 207, 208, 213, 214, 216, 221, 222, 264, 285, 525-528, 530, 531, 533, 534, 538, 539, 544, 747; ii, 68, 70, 354, 670; iii, 286; iv, 31, 249, 250, 586; v, 348, 475, 476; adventures in war

# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- (Smith, John)  
 with the Turks of, i, 200; arms conferred on, i, 205; autobiography of, i, 204; bust of, i, 211; coming to Virginia of, i, 206; map of Virginia made by, iii, 557, 561, 562; portrait of, i, 199, 212; reproduction in color of arms of, i, 191; reproduction of engraving of rescue by Pocahontas of, iv, 232; rescue of, ii, 676; iii, 284, 293; settlement of Jamestown, Va., by, i, 565; statue of, i, 225; three hundredth anniversary of American explorations of, i, 225.
- John Cotton, ii, 88.  
 John Stafford, composition of the music of the National anthem, "The Star Spangled Banner," by, iii, 165.  
 Joseph, surrender of the Mormon, iv, 519.  
 Josiah (Corp.), v, 548.  
 Junius, i, 261, 270, 271, 273, 283.  
 L. Bertrand, announcement of publication of genealogy by, v, 321.  
 Lawrence, iii, 286.  
 Major, ii, 187, 355, 517.  
 Mary (Barker), ii, 508, 512.  
 Mary Hunter (Mrs.), iv, 299.  
 Mary (Stephens), v, 476.  
 Matilda (Stone), ii, 308.  
 Matthew, v, 475.  
 Miles (Dr.), ii, 347.  
 Nehemiah, v, 475, 476.  
 Philemon Harkness (Prof.), ii, 112.  
 Reuben, iv, 273.  
 Robert, v, 476.  
 Ruth Hitchcock, i, 270.  
 Samuel, iv, 239; v, 475.  
 Samuel Francis, birth of, ii, 200; death of, ii, 200; fac-simile of original manuscript of National hymn "America" by, ii, 204; missionary hymn by, ii, 200; National hymn written by, ii, 200.  
 Sarah, v, 476.  
 Secretary, ii, 104, 105, 107; iv, 204, 205, 206, 208.  
 Silvanus (Lieut.), v, 476.  
 Simeon (Maj.), v, 476.  
 Stephen, ii, 308.  
 Stephen (A. M., M. D., LL. D.), announcement of publication of "The City That Was" by, v, 315.  
 Susannah (Hinckley), v, 475.  
 T. P., ii, 107.  
 Thomas, i, 538.  
 Thomas (Judge), v, 475.  
 Thomas (Sir), v, 476.  
 W. A. (Senator), ii, 23.  
 William, v, 438, 475.  
 William (Gov.), iv, 512; v, 476.  
 William H., ii, 151.  
 William L., iv, 515.  
 William (Rev.), ii, 181.  
 William (Rev. Dr.), iv, 32.  
 William S., ii, 353.  
 William (Sir), i, 544.  
 William Stephen (Col.), ii, 179; iii, 286; v, 476.  
 Smithe, Edward, i, 230.  
 Smithsonian Institution, Washington, D. C., i, 42; iii, 59; iv, 166, 208; reproduction of photograph of memorial erected at, iv, 454.  
 Smock, Barnes (Col.), iii, 305.  
 Smock house, Monmouth Co., N. J., iii, 305.  
 Smollett, ———, ii, 392.  
 Smoot, Reed, acceptance by the United States Senate of the election of, ii, 23.  
 Smuggling operations, early, i, 752.  
 Smuke, ———, i, 402.  
 Smybert, ———, iii, 101.  
 John, i, 168, 170.  
 Smyth, Andrew, iv, 38, 39.  
 Egbert C. (Prof.), i, 558.  
 Frederick (Chief Justice), v, 475.  
 John, i, 527, 529, 530, 531, 532, 534, 535, 536, 537, 539; iv, 39, 40.  
 Susannah (Moore), iv, 39.  
 Society for the Prevention of Cruelty to Animals, photograph of birthplace of the founder of, iv, 568.  
 Society for the Propagation of the Gospel in Foreign Parts, iv, 299.  
 Society of American Wars, iv, 132.  
 Society of Americans of Royal Descent, i, 520.  
 Society of Colonial Governors, i, 520.  
 Society of Colonial Wars, iv, 132, 137, 237, 421; v, 17, 97; bronze tablet erected by, iv, 102.  
 Society of Mayflower Descendants, poem by founder of, iv, 132.  
 Society of Sons of the American Revolution, iv, 297.  
 Society of the Cincinnati, ii, 510, 664; biography of original member of the, iv, 394; founding of the, ii, 366; membership at the close of the 19th century of the, ii, 366; portrait of original member of the, iv, 395.  
 Society of Southampton Hundred, v, 98.  
 Society of War of 1812, iv, 132; v, 97; founding of the, ii, 593.  
 Solem, Douglas Co., Minn., affidavit regarding unearthing of Runestone made in, iv, 178.  
 Soleure, Switzerland, death of Kosciuszko at, ii, 370, 374.  
 Solferino, battle of, iv, 7.  
 Somer, George (Sir), i, 412.  
 Sommerfield, Kent, England, v, 436.  
 Somerset, Anne Stanhope, Duchess of, v, 586.  
 Somerset, Dukedom of, v, 309, 586, 595; Earl of, iv, 370, 371; Edward Seymour, Duke of, v, 583, 585, 586, 595, 597, 598; pages



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- (Somerset, Duke of)  
from Bible showing arms granted to, v, 590, 594.
- Somerset County, Me., iii, 537; Md., iv, 308; N. J., iii, 572; v, 53, 69, 74, 299, 443.
- Somerset Domesday Book, iv, 354.
- Somerset Landing, Pa., ii, 266.
- Somersetshire, England, i, 559, 645; iv, 371, 373, 469; v, 299, 309, 427, 428, 469, 585, 595; Lincoln family of, v, 191; Mead family of, iv, 448.
- Somerville, ———, iv, 412.
- Sonpin, John, i, 573.
- Sons of America, organization of the, ii, 595, 596; v, 83, 93.
- Sons of Liberty, iv, 438; founding of the patriotic organization of, ii, 363; committee to drive British soldiers from the streets of New York at outbreak of Revolution formed by, ii, 364; supposed destruction of the tea in Boston harbor by the, ii, 365; disbanding of the, ii, 366.
- Sons of Norway, iv, 165.
- Sons of the American Revolution, ii, 403, 647; iv, 137, 595; v, 148; photograph of monument to Peter Salem erected by, v, 145; inscription on monument to Peter Salem erected by, v, 146.
- Sons of the Revolution, iv, 132, 341, 425; v, 97, 148, 149; photograph of memorial erected by, iv, 368; account of memorial erected by, iv, 383; print of flag preserved by Penn. Society of the, iv, 162.
- Sorbonne, Paris, excerpt from speech of Theodore Roosevelt before the, iv, 315, 461, 462.
- Soto, Francisco Jose de los Dolores, iii, 403.
- South, photograph of sculpture symbolic of heroism of women of the, iv, 153.
- South Africa, agreement between Great Britain and Germany to respect each other's rights in, ii, 5; Boer War in, ii, 37.
- South Amboy, N. J., i, 454.
- South America, i, 305, 575, 633, 634; ii, 559; iii, 482; iv, 249; v, 336, 343; action brought by King of Spain against early American financier claiming duties on exports to, i, 758; discontinuance of direct mail service between the United States and, ii, 33; discovery and exploration of north coast of, iii, 60; discovery of gold in, iv, 449; early Conn. trade with, iv, 629, 630; earthquakes in, iii, 68; importation of hides in U. S. from, iv, 119; opposition to international peace of, ii, 6; plan for deportation of freed negroes to, iv, 199, 201, 203, 204; political development of, iv, 18; progress in the countries of, ii, 33; reproduction of photograph of sculpture of incident in conquest of, iv, 102.
- South Branch Manor, Va., Lord Fairfax's estate of, ii, 209.
- South Carolina, i, 12, 30, 50, 51, 76, 170, 726; iv, 204, 212, 213, 575; v, 219, 576; anecdote of Gen. Green in, i, 703; battle of the Cowpens in, v, 111; Bell family of, v, 141; Bulloch plantation of "Pon Pon" in, ii, 225; Caldwell family of, iii, 454; Colonial mail service in, v, 452, 453; Colony of, iv, 29, 32, 433; death of "Reconstruction" Governor of, ii, 36; Dragons in the Revolution, i, 463; fac-simile pages from colonial calendar showing post road stations from New York to, v, 447-450; first canal in, iv, 408; governor of, v, 476; march in the Revolution of Lord Cornwallis through, ii, 703; patriotic organizations of the Regulators at the Revolutionary period in, ii, 364; Regiment in the Revolution, i, 731; Revolutionary battle in, iv, 37; Revolutionary campaign in, iii, 208, 209; Revolutionary War in, i, 58, 373; iii, 438; v, 100, 101; uniform of Revolutionary soldiers in, i, 128.
- South Church, Boston, Mass., i, 559; iii, 94.
- South Dakota, v, 291; laws regulating railroad rates in, ii, 19; Society of the Sons of the American Revolution in, iv, 595.
- South Farms, Conn., i, 724.
- South Hadley Canal, iv, 409-411.
- South Hadley Falls, Co., organization of the, iv, 410.
- South Kensington Museum, England, i, 496.
- South Mountains, Md., battle of, ii, 212.
- South Pacific Ocean, i, 309.
- South Sea, iv, 433, 434, 520; Bubble, the, i, 687; exploring expedition to the, iv, 322; Islands, i, 62, 63.
- South Week, Lefton, England, iv, 358.
- Southampton, Mass., v, 158, 159.
- Southern Methodist Church, iii, 237.
- Southern Pacific Railroad, ii, 523; accidents on the, ii, 34, 35.
- Southwest, development of the, ii, 205; transcript of letters from a Government in the, iii, 541-554.
- Sowams, now Barney'sville, Mass., photograph of colonial home of Myles Garrison at, ii, 450.
- Sowams Proprietary, treaty of Gov. Edward Winslow and Massasoit, the Indian chief, regarding land at, ii, 441; fac-simile of title page of book containing records of purchase of lands by the Plymouth Colony at, ii, 442; researches of Hon. Thomas Williams Bicknell regarding, ii, 443; fac-simile of original agreement of purchase of, ii, 445; fac-

# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- (Sowams, Proprietary)  
 similes of signatures of proprietors of,  
 ii, 446, 447; fac-simile of last page of  
 record book concerning, ii, 453.
- Sowams River, photograph of colonial house  
 on the, ii, 448; reproduction of field  
 which was the site of an early Baptist  
 church on the, ii, 454.
- Spafford, Amos (Maj.), iii, 387.
- Spahr, Peter, v, 89, 93.
- Spain, i, 654, 745; ii, 155, 167, 428, 547, 557,  
 586; iv, 124, 249; v, 74, 275, 283, 287;  
 account of ancient document regard-  
 ing conservation in America recently  
 found in, iv, 571-580; diminishing of  
 territory of, iv, 188; Joseph Bonaparte,  
 King of, ii, 605; iii, 540; Papal grant  
 of America to, i, 641; portrait of first  
 minister to the United States from, iv,  
 27; rule in Western Continent of, i,  
 438; Sir Francis Drake's expedition  
 against, i, 650; struggle for supremacy  
 in western America by, iii, 463; war  
 with the Moors of, iii, 60, 79.
- Spaniards in California, i, 629, 630, 621, 632;  
 in Florida at the Revolutionary period,  
 i, 732, 735.
- Spanish-American War, i, 15, 151, 608, 638;  
 ii, 403; iii, 44; iv, 290; Cuban league  
 formed during the, iii, 297; decennial  
 of the, ii, 315.
- Spanish Armada, i, 213, 650.
- Sparks, Gov., request for United States  
 troops in the mining district of Ne-  
 vada, during a strike by, ii, 34.
- Sparks, Jared, ii, 402; editor's note on tran-  
 scription of diary of an officer of the  
 Revolution collection of manuscripts  
 of, iii, 201; author's introduction and  
 transcript of diary of an officer of  
 the Revolution from collection of man-  
 uscripts of, iii, 202-216.
- President, i, 553.
- Sparks "Life of Arnold," by, iii, 209.
- Sparrow, Elizabeth (Shipley), v, 193.
- Thomas, v, 193.
- Spaulding, Mrs., v, 516.
- William, iii, 127.
- Spear, ———, iii, 443, 444.
- Albert Moore (Hon.), i, 73.
- J. W., i, 187.
- Speatman, Capt., ii, 351.
- Specht, Joseph, iv, 97.
- Spectroscope, use of the, iv, 13, 15.
- Spectrum Analysis, discovery of principles  
 of, iv, 13.
- Speed, James (Attorney-General), photo-  
 graph of, v, 211.
- "Speedwell," coming of Separatists to New  
 England on the ship, iv, 481.
- Spellman family, v, 236.
- Spelman, Alcey (French), v, 238, 244.
- Clement, v, 242.
- Ela (de Narburgh), v, 240, 242.
- Family, v, 232-246.
- Frances (Sanders), v, 242.
- Henry (Sir), v, 240, 242; v, 232.
- John (Sir), v, 242; photograph of memo-  
 rial shrine to, v, 235.
- Mary (Baker), v, 244.
- Richard, v, 234, 239.
- Richard (Jr.), v, 236; photograph of birth-  
 place of, v, 238, 240, 244; photograph  
 of church in which took place baptism  
 of, v, 246; photograph of gravestone  
 of, v, 246.
- Thomas, v, 242, 244.
- Thompson, iii, 117.
- William (Sir), v, 242.
- Spelman Genealogy, announcement of pub-  
 lication of, v, 321.
- Spencer, ——— (Rev.), iii, 121.
- Cornet, i, 451.
- Elihu (Dr.), v, 75.
- General, ii, 185, 187, 519, 648, 652; iii, 55,  
 56, 58, 276, 277, 582, 583.
- Joseph (Maj.-Gen.), ii, 190, 350, 352; iv,  
 382; v, 155.
- Mr., i, 319.
- R. O., ii, 309.
- Joshua, v, 228.
- Spicer, Samuel, iii, 117.
- Spileman family, v, 236.
- Katherine, v, 240.
- Matilda, v, 240.
- Matilda (De Sarum), v, 236.
- Peter, v, 236.
- William (Sir), v, 236, 240.
- Spilman, Agnes (Bereman), v, 243.
- Alice (———), v, 244.
- Anthony (Sir), v, 242, 243.
- Barbara (Stabell), v, 243.
- David, v, 240.
- Elizabeth (Herward, or Harward), v, 243.
- Family, v, 232, 236; photograph of Eng-  
 lish home of the, v, 237, 240; old en-  
 graving of Chelmsford, England, home  
 of the, v, 241, 242.
- Henry, v, 240.
- John, v, 240, 242, 243.
- John (Jr.), v, 243.
- John, English home of, v, 237.
- Lucy (Spyte), v, 243.
- Magery (———), v, 243.
- Richard, v, 243.
- Richard (Jr.), v, 243, 244.
- Robert, v, 240, 242.
- Robert (Jr.), v, 240.
- Stephen, v, 240, 242.
- Thomas, v, 237, 242, 243.
- William, v, 242.
- Spilman's-place, England, photograph of, v,  
 237, 240.
- Split Rock, Pelham Bay Park, New York



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- (Split Rock)  
 City, memorial to Anne Hutchinson on, v, 347; photograph of, v, 356; memorial to Anne Hutchinson on, v, 357; account of home of Anne Hutchinson near, v, 366, 367.
- Spooner, Daniel (Deacon), v, 137, 138, 140.  
 Experience (Wing), v, 137.  
 Family, v, 137.  
 Hannah (Pratt), v, 137.  
 John C., i, 28.  
 John C. (Senator), ii, 24.  
 Lucy, v, 137, 138, 140.  
 Samuel, v, 137.  
 William, v, 137.
- Spooner Act regarding building of the Panama Canal, i, 638.
- Spotswood, Alexander (Gov.), iii, 83, 84; iv, 98, 99; v, 438, 439, 443.
- Spotsylvania County, Va., i, 372; iv, 320; v, 295; deed recorded in, iii, 99.
- Sprague, ———, iii, 121.  
 Dr., i, 546.  
 Governor, iv, 629.  
 John Francis, iii, 537.  
 Peleg (Hon.), eulogy on Adams and Jefferson by, iii, 437.
- Springfield, Ill., excerpt from speech of Abraham Lincoln at, iv, 200; photographs of Abraham Lincoln taken at, v, 202, 203, 204, 208; residence of Abraham Lincoln in, ii, 245.
- Springfield, Mass., i, 376, 515, 516; ii, 647; iii, 121, 134; iv, 321, 378, 415; v, 131, 132, 297, 448, 452; Armory, iv, 380; founding of, i, 510; Brady-Gardner photographs at, v, 201, 203, 205-207, 210, 211, 214.
- Springfield, N. J., Revolutionary engagement at, ii, 529.
- Sprout, Maj., ii, 652; iii, 57.
- Spurr, John (Maj.), iii, 211.
- Spylman family, v, 236.
- Spyte, Lucy, v, 243.
- Squeb, Capt., iv, 374.
- Squires, Capt., v, 92.
- Staats, Samuel (Dr.), v, 388.
- Stacey, John, ii, 301.  
 Philip, ii, 301.  
 William (Col.), Revolutionary services of, iii, 216.
- Stacy, Col., iii, 379, 382.  
 Family, ii, 89-91, 93-97; American descendants of, ii, 95, 96; photographs of old silver engraved with the arms of the, ii, 90, 93, 94, 95, 96.  
 John, letters sent from relatives in the Colony of New Jersey to, ii, 97-100.  
 Mahlon, ii, 90, 97, 98; v, 73.
- Stacy family, arms of the, ii, 95.  
 Evelyn (Rev.), ii, 94, 95.
- Stafford County, Va., i, 372; iii, 415; iv, 98, 99; v, 471.
- Stafford Court House, Va., iv, 98.
- Stafford, Joseph, ii, 508.  
 Sarah (Holden), ii, 508.  
 T. E., i, 186.
- Staffordshire, England, i, 514; iv, 97, 448; v, 475; Dudley family of, v, 139; photograph of Colonial tea-pot made in, iv, 608.
- Stage coach, photographic reproduction of old, i, 619.
- Stage Coach Routes, fac-similes of advertisements of Colonial, v, 444, 455.
- Stagg, Capt., iv, 447.
- Stamford, Conn., i, 81, 445, 734, 738; iv, 448; v, 432, 433, 550.
- Stamp Act, iv, 224; v, 159, 305; passage of the, iv, 266; Colonial Congress convened to oppose the, iv, 266, 267; repeal of the, iv, 267; passing of the, ii, 363; championship in Parliament by Charles Townshend of the, ii, 363; first market for sale of American manufactures open soon after passage of the, ii, 363; mobbing of official in charge of stamps in North Carolina after passage of the, ii, 364.
- Standard Oil Company, ii, 36; indictment of the, ii, 16, 19.
- Standing Rock Indian Agency, iii, 228.
- Standish, Miles (Capt.), i, 120, 122; iv, 486, 473, 481, 486; fac-simile of Plymouth Colony record showing name as a proprietor of Sowans of, ii, 445; reproduction of portrait of, ii, 456; first exploration by the Colonists of Cape Cod made by, ii, 456; reproduction of photograph of house built by son of, iv, 133.
- Stanford, ——— (Moore), iv, 37.
- Stanford University, Cal., i, 617; iii, 174.
- Stanhope, Anne, v, 586, 598.  
 Earl of, i, 396, 402.  
 Edward (Sir), v, 586.  
 Hester (Lady), ii, 613.
- Stanley, the explorer, i, 467; ii, 38; iii, 395.
- Stanton, ———, iii, 240, 630; iv, 205.  
 Amos (Capt.), v, 548, 552.  
 Daniel (sergeant), v, 548, 559.  
 Captain, ii, 516; iii, 116.  
 Edward, v, 548.  
 Edward M. (Sec.), photograph of, v, 210.  
 Edwin M., i, 27.
- Elizabeth Brandon, ii, 101, 643; v, 565, 570, 576.
- Enoch (Lieut.), v, 548, 553, 559.
- Family, ii, 509; photograph of home of the, v, 564; photographs of ancient seal showing coat-of-arms of the, v, 574.
- Frederick, v, 574.
- Huldah M., v, 570.

# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- (Stanton)  
 Jane R. (Chapline), ii, 643.  
 Richard (Capt.), i, 644.  
 Samuel Ward, i, 407.  
 William, v, 574.  
 William (Sr.), v, 576.
- Santon, Wiltshire, England, v, 139.  
 Stanway, England, i, 522.  
 Stanwix, ———, ii, 400.  
 Colonel, v, 85.  
 John (Gen.), iii, 209; iv, 36.
- Staples, Hannah Thatcher Otis (Mrs.), re-  
 searches into life of James Otis and  
 statesmen of the famous trial of  
 Writs of Assistance by, iv, 261-272.
- Star, Esther (Southmayd), iii, 113.
- Star Spangled Banner, photograph of bronze  
 tablet in commemoration of the writ-  
 ing of the National hymn, the, iii, 164;  
 article on the, iii, 165, 166; transcript  
 of the, iii, 166; fac-simile of manu-  
 script of the, iii, 167, 168.
- Stark, ———, i, 74, 75.  
 General, v, 105.  
 James (sergeant), v, 109.  
 John (Gen.), birth of, iii, 379; French and  
 Indian War service of, iii, 379; Revo-  
 lutionary service of, iii, 379; death of,  
 iii, 379; portrait of, iv, 58.
- Starks, Maj., i, 446.  
 Brigadier-General, iv, 344, 349.
- Stark's "Navigation of the Merrimac River,"  
 iv, 412.
- Starr, Caleb Allen, iii, 113.  
 Daniel, iii, 113.  
 John, v, 548.  
 Nicholas (sergeant), v, 548.  
 Thomas (Jr.), v, 548.  
 William (Lieut.), v, 548; editor's note on  
 transcript of journal of, iii, 113; tran-  
 script of journal describing experiences  
 as a marine of the expedition of Amer-  
 ican Colonists against Cuba in 1762  
 of, iii, 114-117.
- Starr Fort in the Revolutionary War, ii,  
 353.
- Stars and Stripes, controversy regarding  
 first raising in battle of the, ii, 124.
- State House, Boston, Mass., Archives pre-  
 served at, v, 158; Gov. William Brad-  
 ford's account of the Plymouth Plan-  
 tation at, ii, 117; photographs of his-  
 toric treasures preserved at, iv, 105,  
 106, 107; reproduction of portrait of  
 Charles Bulfinch, architect of the, iii,  
 98; reproduction of rare engraving  
 from collection at, iv, 257.
- Staten Island, N. Y., i, 427, 442, 454, 455,  
 456, 457, 737; ii, 664; iii, 154, 160, 162;  
 iv, 30, 41, 131; v, 69, 205, 440, 444, 550.
- States-General of the Netherlands, v, 402,  
 403.
- Statesman, the, i, 709.
- Staube, John, i, 525.
- Staunton, John, ii, 513.
- Staunton, Augusta Co., Va., iii, 449, 619.
- Steam engine, first American, i, 399, 400.
- Steam ferries, first New York, i, 408.
- Steam navigation, application for first pa-  
 tent for, i, 40; century of, i, 33, 395-  
 432; iv, 459; in Nebraska, i, 437; in-  
 ventor of, i, 392; John Morrison's his-  
 tory of, i, 418; patent from George  
 Washington for, i, 42.
- Steam propelling, invention of, i, 30.
- Steam Warship, the first, i, 42; launching  
 of, i, 43.
- Steamboat, advertisement of first, i, 417;  
 100th anniversary of first western, v,  
 169; "Clermont," i, 410, 416, 417, 418;  
 compass used on first American, i,  
 407; early Hudson River mail service  
 by, i, 431; early travel by, i, 659; fac-  
 simile page from log of first Atlantic,  
 i, 263; "Fanny," old print of, i, 419;  
 first English, i, 396; first Long Island  
 Sound, i, 429; "Hendrick Hudson" of  
 Albany Day Line, colored print of, i,  
 424, 425; invention of the, iv, 393; log  
 of first Atlantic, i, 263; mail service  
 by, i, 417; "Oseola," old print of, i,  
 420; picture of modern, i, 429; picture  
 of world's first, i, 407; postal ser-  
 vice by, i, 268, 277; "Raritan," de-  
 signed by Fulton, model of, i, 410;  
 "Rip Van Winkle," old print of, i, 419;  
 trial trip of the first, i, 37.
- Steamships, i, 260-262, 273-276, 279, 281-283,  
 308; record trips made by, ii, 12, 13.
- Stearn, ———, iii, 120.
- Stearns, ———, iii, 123.
- Stebbins, ———, iv, 127, 128.  
 William, i, 148.
- Stedman, John (sergeant), v, 548.
- Steel, ———, ii, 147, 150.  
 Family, iv, 149.
- Steel industry in the United States, iii, 42,  
 43.
- Steele, ———, i, 253; ii, 144, 152, 479; iii, 451.  
 John (Gen.), v, 119.
- Steendam, Jacob, translation of poem in  
 praise of New Netherlands written  
 by, iii, 162.
- Steers, George, i, 281.
- Steiner, Dr., i, 675.  
 Walter, R. (Dr.), i, 241.
- Stella Matutina College, Feldkirch, Austria,  
 v, 336.
- Stenney, ———, i, 173.
- Stephens, ———, ii, 693; ———, History of  
 Georgia by, ii, 229, 232  
 Alexander H., i, 30.  
 General, i, 721.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- (Stephens)  
 Henry, announcement of publication of genealogy of descendants of, v, 321.  
 Mary, v, 476.  
 Samuel, iii, 427.  
 Stephens, Samuel (Mrs.), iii, 427.  
 Stephens-Stevens Genealogy, announcement of publication of, v, 321.  
 Stephenson, Capt., i, 451.  
 George (Maj.), chart of the battle of the Brandywine made by, ii, 695.  
 Isaac (Senator), ii, 24.  
 Stephenson's invention of the locomotive, iv, 414.  
 Stephentown, N. Y., i, 377.  
 Stepney, London, England, iv, 448-451.  
 Sterling, Lord (Brig.-Gen.), ii, 190, 185, 186, 187, 350, 353, 354, 356, 514, 518, 519, 520, 650; iii, 56; v, 53.  
 Thomas (Lieut.-Col.), v, 53.  
 Sterna, ———, iv, 273.  
 Steuben, Baron, iv, 344, 394; estate at Utica, N. Y., of, ii, 290; founding of the Society of the Cincinnati at the headquarters of, ii, 366; presentation of house by the New Jersey legislature to, ii, 290, 292.  
 Steuben County, N. Y., iv, 113, 114, 117; great fair held in 1795 in, iv, 115.  
 Steunenbergh (Gov.), murder of, ii, 34.  
 Stevens, Alexander H., v, 223.  
 Breese (Mrs.), i, 337.  
 Colonel, i, 44, 431.  
 Elizabeth, v, 469.  
 Emeline Douglas (Ashley), iii, 603.  
 Family, iii, 603.  
 George T. (Mrs.), announcement of publication of genealogy by, v, 322.  
 Harriet Weeks Wadhams, announcement of publication of genealogy by, v, 322.  
 Henry (Ensign), iii, 286.  
 Isaac Ingalls, i, 227.  
 John, i, 418; iii, 572.  
 John F., ii, 24.  
 Plowdon, announcement of publication of genealogy by, v, 321.  
 Thomas, iii, 121.  
 Stevens' Castle, Hoboken, N. J., i, 268.  
 Stevens College, i, 511.  
 Stevenson's work on civil engineering of North America, iv, 408, 413.  
 Steward, ———, iv, 273.  
 Capt., ii, 184, 355.  
 John, iii, 99.  
 Stewart, ———, iv, 444.  
 Alexander, ii, 365.  
 Anne Matilda, ii, 57.  
 Arabella (Lady), v, 595.  
 Captain, i, 454, 455.  
 Charles, i, 673; iv, 436.  
 Charley, ii, 686.  
 Daniel, ii, 232.  
 Family, ii, 57.  
 James, iii, 117.  
 John, iii, 96.  
 Joseph, v, 229.  
 Lazarus, iii, 431.  
 Lieutenant, iii, 582.  
 Martha, ii, 232.  
 Stewart, Mrs., i, 220, 545, 552.  
 Peggy, ii, 365.  
 Walter (Gen.), ii, 51, 57.  
 Walter (Mrs.), ii, 51.  
 William, ii, 56.  
 Drummond (Sir), i, 479.  
 Stienrod, Capt., ii, 190.  
 Stiles, ———, iii, 387.  
 ——— (Taylor), v, 134.  
 Ezra (President), iii, 386.  
 Family, v, 463.  
 Stiles, Isaac (Rev.), v, 134, 135.  
 Mrs., iii, 387.  
 President, i, 551; v, 134, 135.  
 Stiles' "Ancient Windsor," iv, 378.  
 Still River, Mass., photographs of old homesteads in, iii, 404, 406, 407, 408.  
 Stillingfleet's "Origines Sacra," i, 184.  
 Stillman, Samuel, v, 548.  
 Stillwater, Revolutionary battle of, iii, 211, 212.  
 Stillwell, Judge, iii, 542.  
 Stirling, Gen. Lord, iv, 345; v, 53, 388.  
 Stockton family, v, 54.  
 Frank R., v, 83.  
 Joseph, v, 66.  
 Richard, ii, 510; v, 75, 457.  
 Robert, ii, 209; v, 53, 75.  
 Thomas, v, 75.  
 Stoddard, ———, ii, 56.  
 Rev., iv, 379.  
 Benjamin, ii, 111.  
 John, i, 541.  
 Mary (Foote), i, 541.  
 Solomon (Rev.), i, 178; v, 132.  
 Widow, i, 541.  
 Stoddert, Ben, ii, 106.  
 Stoke, England, v, 424.  
 Stokeley Pomeroy, Manor of, iv, 364, 366, 367, 369.  
 Stokes, Grace, iii, 604.  
 Stolypin, ———, ii, 26, 29.  
 Stone, ———, i, 252; ii, 140, 141, 150.  
 Augustus, ii, 308.  
 Benjamin Franklin, ii, 307, 308.  
 Betsy, ii, 308.  
 Captain, murder by Pequot Indians of, ii, 480.  
 Columbus, ii, 308.  
 Dr., ii, 132, 133, 135, 138, 145, 146, 152, 153.  
 Edward E., v, 607.  
 Family, ii, 306, 307; iv, 149.  
 Harriet, ii, 308.  
 Henry, i, 485.  
 Hiram (Rev.), ii, 527.

- (Stone)  
 Israel (Capt.), ii, 308.  
 Jasper, ii, 308.  
 John, ii, 176.  
 Jonathan (Capt.), ii, 302, 306.  
 Lydia, ii, 308.  
 Mary, i, 81.  
 Mary (Mrs.), ii, 64, 71.  
 Matilda, ii, 308.  
 Rufus Putnam, ii, 307.  
 Samuel, ii, 307.  
 Samuel (Rev.), v, 350.  
 Sardine, ii, 308.  
 Simon, iii, 406.  
 Stephen, i, 485.  
 Thomas, manuscript describing his experiences in the Revolutionary War by, ii, 527-529.  
 William, ii, 176.  
 William L. (Col.), ii, 364.  
 Stonehouse Creek, Kan., iii, 634.  
 Stoney Brook, N. J., v, 51, 59, 65.  
 Stoney Creek, Tenn., iv, 544.  
 Stonington, Conn., i, 305, 314, 315; ii, 298, 299; iv, 625; v, 476, 543, 559; announcement of publication of genealogy of descendants of Henry Stephens of, v, 321; events of the War of 1812 in the vicinity of, ii, 223, 224.  
 Stonington Point, Long Island Sound, battle of the War of 1812 at, ii, 223, 224.  
 Stony Point, i, 711; engraving of capture of, iv, 221; siege of, ii, 616.  
 Stopford, George (Mrs.), iv, 59.  
 Store, Benjamin, iii, 54.  
 Storer, ———, iii, 99, 123.  
 Storkey, George, i, 242.  
 Storm, Gustav (Prof.), iv, 168.  
 Storrs, Augustus, trading expedition to Santa Fé under, iii, 468, 469.  
 Story, Daniel (Rev.), ii, 306.  
 Judge, statements regarding Massachusetts Bay Colony by, iii, 191.  
 Stoughton, Israel, v, 361.  
 Thomas, iv, 575.  
 Stout, Cobe, i, 36, 38.  
 Stover, ———, ii, 131.  
 Stow, ———, iii, 448.  
 Jabez (Lieut.), v, 548.  
 Stow Hall, England, photograph of, v, 237, 240.  
 Stowe, ———, ii, 190.  
 Harriet Beecher, i, 558.  
 Strachan, Bishop, v, 217.  
 Strachey, ———, iv, 74.  
 Strafford, Earl of, iii, 498.  
 Straits of Magellan, construction of a railroad from the, ii, 33.  
 Straits of Malacca, iv, 279.  
 Strasburg, Germany, v, 333.  
 Stratford, Fairfield Co., Conn., i, 440, 545.  
 Stratford-on-Avon, England, Holy Trinity Church in, iv, 97.  
 Stratford, Va., i, 81; iii, 22.  
 Strathwaite House, England, v, 116.  
 Straumfjord, Iceland, iv, 168.  
 Strawberry Creek, ii, 144.  
 Strawberry Hill, Philadelphia, Pa., estate of, i, 673.  
 Street Raleigh, in Whimble, East Budleigh, England, iv, 358.  
 Streiter Corps in the Revolutionary War, ii, 267.  
 Stretton, England, iv, 448.  
 Strickland, Miss, i, 157.  
 Strike, Austrian railroad, ii, 34; electrical workers', ii, 34; extensive telegraphic, ii, 34; longshoremen's, ii, 33; Nevada miners', ii, 34; New Orleans dock laborers', ii, 34; of the building trade workers in Washington, D. C., ii, 34; railroad, ii, 33; street car and telegraph, ii, 34; threatened English railroad, ii, 34.  
 Stringer, Col., iv, 304.  
 Strode family, v, 471.  
 Strode Manor, Devonshire, England, v, 471.  
 "Stromboli," British prison ship in the Revolution, the, v, 122.  
 Strong, ———, iv, 439.  
 Abigail, iv, 376.  
 Colonel, ii, 520.  
 Eleanor, v, 140.  
 Hannah, iv, 378.  
 John (Elder), iv, 376.  
 Major, ii, 517.  
 Nathaniel, iv, 273.  
 Richard, v, 140.  
 Stroop, William, ii, 209.  
 Strother, ———, v, 471.  
 Agatha, v, 471.  
 Benjamin, v, 471.  
 Dorothy (———), v, 471.  
 Family, v, 463; arms of the, v, 470; lineage of the, v, 471.  
 French, v, 471.  
 James, iii, 99; v, 471.  
 Jane, v, 471.  
 Jeremiah, v, 471.  
 Joseph, v, 471.  
 Margaret, v, 471.  
 Margaret (Thornton), v, 471.  
 Margaret (Watts), v, 471.  
 Robert, v, 471.  
 Sarah, v, 471.  
 William (Jr., Capt.), v, 471.  
 Stroudsburg, Pa., iv, 434.  
 Struklin, Johannes, iii, 117.  
 Strutt, Joseph, v, 244.  
 Stryker, William Scudder (Gen.), v, 49; history of battles of Trenton and Princeton, by, v, 49, 55, 57, 60, 63, 64, 66, 67, 71; publication of official history of



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- (Stryker)  
soldiers of the Revolution in New Jersey by, iii, 299; paper on capture of Block House at Tom's River, N. J., by, iii, 307.
- Stuart, Arabella (Lady), i, 398.  
Betty, i, 545.  
Elizabeth, i, 558.  
Family, i, 545, 546, 547.  
Gilbert, portrait of Washington by, iv, 88; portraits by, ii, 177; iv, 27, 50, 56.  
Governor, v, 5.  
Isaac William (Prof.), i, 545, 558.  
James (Lieut.-Col.), monument erected at Greensboro, N. C., to, ii, 704, 709.  
Job, Civil War photograph taken after the raid on Federal supplies by, iii, 255.  
Moses (Prof.), i, 545, 546, 547, 548, 550, 552, 555, 556, 558; influence of German philosophy on, i, 553; opposition to Unitarianism by, i, 554; reminiscences of, i, 557; theological studies of, i, 551.
- Stubens, John, iv, 624.
- Stuger, James (Col.), i, 55.
- Sturgeon family, arms of the, v, 242.
- Stuyvesant family, reproduction in colors of the coat-of-arms of the, iii, 146.  
Peter (Gov.), iii, 411, 560; v, 394; old print of New York City in the time of, iii, 576, 577; reproduction in colors of the coat-of-arms of, iii, 146.
- Styner and Cist, v, 60.
- Styward, Catherine, v, 240.  
Thomas, v, 240.
- Sub-Treasury, New York City, site of the, iv, 126.
- Sudbury, Mass., i, 330; iv, 562, 564; Howe Tavern at, iv, 68; reproductions of drawings of the Wayside Inn at, v, 429, 433; Wayside Inn at, iv, 68.
- Sudbury, Suffolk, England, v, 424.
- Sudeley, Baron, i, 542.  
Harold, Baron of, i, 521.  
Lord, i, 519, 520, 523, 524, 542.
- Sudeley Coat-of-Arms, i, 520, 521, 542.
- Sudlege, Gloucestershire, England, i, 521.
- Suete, Sylvanus, v, 228.
- Suez Canal, building of, i, 636; opening of the, ii, 579.
- Suffield, Conn., i, 147, 270; iii, 113; v, 134; settlement of, iv, 378; transcript from land records of, iv, 379.
- Suffolk, Duke of, v, 576.
- Suffolk, England, iii, 410; iv, 98; v, 297, 424, 584.
- Suffrage, attitude in New Zealand on woman, ii, 11; extension of the, ii, 11; granting in Austria of universal manhood, ii, 11; granting to women of Finland of the, ii, 11; Norway's extension to women of the, ii, 11.
- Sugar Creek, iv, 116.
- Sugar House, New York City, Revolutionary prison in, ii, 527, 528; iii, 302, 307, 309.
- Sugar industry, development in Louisiana of the, i, 652, 660.
- Sugar Trust, the, ii, 37.
- Suisun Bay, Cal., iii, 396; Spanish explorations on, iii, 178, 179.
- Sullivan, Gen., ii, 187, 190, 350, 352, 353, 514; iv, 382, 631; v, 155; expedition against the Indians under, iv, 114; expedition to avenge Indian massacres of the Revolution under command of, iii, 433, 434.  
James, Amory's Life of, iv, 412.
- Sullivan County, N. C., v, 100-102; Pa., iv, 119; Tenn., ii, 143, 146.
- Sully, John, i, 693.
- Sully, painting of Jonathan Trumbull by, ii, 85.  
Thomas, i, 656; portrait by, iv, 58.
- Sully-Prudhomme, death of the French poet, ii, 37.
- Sulphur Spring, Pa., iii, 448.
- Sultana, Civil War photograph taken before the destruction of the steamer, iii, 376.
- Sulu, visit to America of the Sultan of, iv, 485.
- Summer, Jethro (Gen.), photograph of monument erected to, ii, 708.
- Sumner, ———, iii, 630; ———, "The Finances of the Revolution," by, ii, 629.  
Charles, v, 3.  
Colonel, military rule in New Mexico of, iii, 542, 543, 546, 549, 550, 551, 552, 553.  
Roger, v, 469.  
Waitstill, v, 469.  
William Graham, "Andrew Jackson" by, ii, 619.
- Sun, astronomical discoveries regarding the, iv, 15.
- Sunday, observance of, i, 692.
- Sunderland, Peleg, iv, 586.
- Sunderland, Mass., v, 135; Vt., ii, 66, 67.
- Sundford, Ind., explosion on a railroad train at, ii, 34.
- Sungravures, i, 131, 132, 134.
- Superior, Wis., fire in the Great Northern Elevator at, ii, 35.
- Superstition among the early German immigrants in America, ii, 467, 468.
- Supreme Court of United States, painting of first Chief Justice of, iv, 92.
- Surface, George Thomas (Ph. D.), iv, 214.
- Surgery, dental, i, 675-684; first use of anaesthesia in, i, 684; practice by barbers in early times of, i, 677; use of sulphuric ether in, i, 684.
- Surinam, iv, 205.
- Surnames, English, iv, 142.
- Surrey, England, Heron family of, v, 195.

# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- Surrey County, Va., grievances before Bacon's Rebellion of, iii, 416.
- Susquehanna Case, the, iv, 438.
- Susquehanna Company, iv, 434, 436; colonization of Wyoming Valley by the, v, 117, 118.
- Susquehanna River, iii, 430, 432, 448, 451, 564; iv, 110, 112, 114, 115, 116, 117, 118, 119, 120, 434, 439, 440, 442; v, 116, 117; controversy between Pennsylvania and Connecticut regarding land on the, ii, 308; emigration from New England to valley of the, iv, 596.
- Sussex County, England, Peckham family of, iii, 186.
- Sutter, Capt., i, 629.
- Swaffham, Norfolk, England, v, 240.
- Swain, David (Gov.), i, 567.
- Swallow, ———, iii, 122.  
Benjamin, iii, 120.
- Swamp Fort Battle, King Philip's War, historic study of the, iv, 421-424.
- Swan Tavern, Yorktown, Va., photograph of old, v, 12.
- Swanendael, Province of Maryland (now Delaware), Dutch settlement at, iii, 560, 561.
- Swangenin, ———, iii, 458.  
Anne (Caldwell), iii, 458.
- Swansea, Mass., v, 311; burning of, iii, 186; photograph of colonial home of Myles Garrison at, ii, 450.
- Swanson, Claude A. (Gov.), i, 438; ii, 529.
- Swanton Morlie, England, v, 190.
- Swanton, Vt., iii, 511, 514.
- Swarthmore College, Pa., bequest on condition of giving up intercollegiate athletics made to, ii, 15.
- Swartout, Jacobus (Col.), i, 500.
- Swartwout Abraham (Capt.), journal kept in the Revolution by, ii, 124; making of the first American flag raised in the Revolution from the military cloak of, ii, 125.
- Swathmoor Hall, England, home of the Fell family, v, 113.
- Swearingen, Thomas, ii, 209.
- Sweden, ii, 167, 547; iv, 168, 328, 334; celebration of fiftieth wedding anniversary of king and queen of, ii, 33; death of King Oscar of, ii, 37; Gothenberg system of governing the liquor trade in, ii, 12; runes of, iv, 173, 174.
- Swedes in America, ancient explorations of, iv, 172.
- Swedish Colony in Delaware, iii, 560.
- Swedish Company, iv, 431.
- Swedish emigration to gold fields of northwestern America, ii, 635.
- Swedish settlement on the Delaware River, iv, 487.
- Sweet Water River, ii, 143, 144.
- Swettenham, ———( resignation of governorship of Jamaica by, ii, 2.
- Swift, Col., i, 711.  
Jonathan (Dean), i, 687; v, 349.  
Family, i, 398.  
James, i, 526.  
John (Rev.), v, 144.  
Seth, i, 719.
- Swiss Compact, ii, 534.
- Switzerland, ii, 423; announcement of Department of Journal of American History for Genealogical Research in, v, 322; direct legislation in, iv, 18; Huguenots in, iv, 125, 126; international conference on railway transportation in, iv, 6; railroad in the mountains of, iii, 69; Savings Banks of, i, 686.
- Sycamore Shoals, Tenn., iv, 543, 547, 550; photograph of monument to first settlers erected at, iv, 542; treaty of, iv, 543, 544, 547.
- Sycamore Shoals Chapter of the Daughters of the American Revolution, iv, 541.
- Sydenham, Philip (Sir), i, 645.
- Sydney, New South Wales, ii, 154.
- Sylvester family, old homestead of the, iv, 260.
- Symington, William, i, 396.
- Symmes, Betsy (Oliver), ii, 309.  
Daniel (Hon.), ii, 309.  
Judge, i, 343.  
Zachariah (Rev.), v, 350, 351.
- Symonds, Deputy-Governor, iii, 99.  
Family, iii, 96.  
Rebekah (Madame), iii, 99.  
Samuel, i, 244, 256, 258.
- Syracuse, N. Y., i, 337, 750; v, 135, 225; photographs of memorials at, iv, 455; v, 167, 168.
- Szechenyi, Ladislaus (Count), ii, 25.



# T

- Tabb, Augustine (Capt.), iii, 288.  
 Edward, inscription on tomb of, iii, 289.  
 Family, iii, 286; photograph of home of, iii, 287; prominent members of the, iii, 288.  
 John, iii, 280.  
 Martha (—), iii, 289.  
 Philip (Lieut.), iii, 286.  
 Thomas (Ensign), iii, 286.
- Table Mountain, Cal., iii, 325; mining of gold in, ii, 634.
- Tacitus, iv, 317, 521, 522; v, 175.
- Taclou, M., ii, 46.
- Tacoma, Wash., i, 228.
- Tadousac, Canada, ii, 376, 380, 381, 382; early French post at, ii, 45.
- Taaffe, James, v, 414.  
 John (Archbishop), v, 413.  
 John (Jr.), v, 413, 414.  
 John (Sir), v, 414.  
 Nicholas, v, 413; reproduction of arms borne by, v, 417.  
 Nicholas (Sir), v, 413.  
 Patrick, v, 413, 414.  
 Richard, v, 413.  
 Theobald (Earl of Carlingford), v, 414.
- Taft, Aaron, v, 416, 420, 424.  
 Alphonso (Hon.), v, 423, 427.  
 Charles Phelps, v, 423.  
 Charles Phelps (Jr.), v, 424.  
 Elizabeth (Cheney), v, 415, 416.  
 Elizabeth (Emerson), v, 415.  
 Family, Pilgrim ancestry of the, iv, 487; study of lineage of the, v, 413-428; drawing of arms of the, v, 417.  
 Fanny (Phelps), v, 423.  
 Helen (Herron), v, 424.  
 Henry Waters, v, 423.  
 Horace Dutton, v, 423.  
 Huldah, v, 420.  
 Israel, v, 420.  
 Joseph (Capt.), v, 415.  
 Lorado, photograph of sculpture by, iii, 526.  
 Louisa Maria (Torrey), v, 420, 423, 427.  
 Mercy (Aldrich), v, 420.  
 Patty, v, 418.  
 Peter (Capt.), v, 415, 416.  
 Peter Rawson (Judge), v, 420, 423.  
 Polly, v, 418.  
 Rhoda (Rawson), v, 418, 420, 424.  
 Robert, v, 414, 415, 420.  
 Robert Alphonso, v, 424.  
 Samuel, v, 416.  
 Samuel Davenport, v, 423.
- Sylvia (Howard), v, 420, 423.
- William Howard (President), i, 18; ii, 25, 712; iii, 251; iv, 465, 469, 485; v, 177; administration of, v, 215, 247; ancestry of, v, 413-428; reproductions of portraits of, v, 421, 428; announcement of publication of ancestry of, v, 187, 320; diplomatic mission to the Philippine Island of, ii, 579; diplomatic visits to foreign countries by, iv, 10; first National assembly of the Filipinos held in the presence of, ii, 11; photograph of, iii, 157; speech-making of 1907 of, ii, 23; transcript of patriotic address by, iv, 3, 4; trip around the world in the interests of peace of, ii, 25.
- Taggart, —, i, 619.
- Tableguah, Ind. Ter., iv, 600.
- Tailfer, Dr., title page of early narrative of Georgia by, ii, 123.
- Tailor, Col., expedition against Port Royal from New England under, iii, 93.
- Tainter, Joseph, inventory of estate of, i, 80.
- Taintor, Charles M., iv, 377.
- Takahira, Ambassador, ii, 5.
- Tala (Higher Tale, Hairidge), England, iv, 358.
- Talapoosa River, ii, 158.
- Talbot, Maj., iv, 345.  
 Matthew, iv, 545.  
 Colonel, ii, 517, 520; iii, 279.  
 Family, iv, 121.  
 Harvey, iv, 121.  
 Joshua, iv, 121, 122.
- Taliaferro family, iii, 286; photograph of old manor house of the, iii, 289; photographs of estates of, iii, 296.  
 Richard, photograph of monument erected to, ii, 709.
- Tallmadge, Benjamin (Col.), iv, 341.  
 Samuel (Ensign), iv, 348, 349; transcript of a war song of the Revolution written on orderly book of, iv, 72; transcript of patriotic verses from Revolutionary Orderly Book of, iv, 632; transcript of Revolutionary War order books of, iv, 341-350; transcript of Revolutionary war song from orderly book of, iv, 552; transcripts from Revolutionary Order Book of, iv, 491-494; v, 105-112.  
 — William, iv, 341.

# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- Tallyrand, Prince de, ii, 548; flight to America after the French Revolution of, ii, 52; flight to London, England, after the Revolution of, ii, 52; negotiations for purchase of Louisiana with, iv, 609-616; provision to flee to America after the French Revolution made for, ii, 48, 52; return from America to France of, ii, 59.
- Talmege, Benjamin (Brigade Maj.), ii, 648.
- Tamaroa Indians, Jesuit mission to the, ii, 213.
- Tamaulipas, Mexico, ii, 619.
- Tamer, ———, v, 461.
- Tammany, political society of, ii, 366, 591, 592; v, 127; burial of remains of American prisoners on British prison ships of the Revolution under the auspices of, v, 124-128.
- Tampa, Fla., ii, 436.
- Tanks of the Blackhead Butte, ii, 40, 41.
- Tanneries, first American, iv, 119, 120.
- Tanner's "American Traveller," iv, 413; work on canals and railroads of the U. S. by, iv, 408.
- Taos, N. Mex., iii, 467, 541, 546, 547, 548, 549, 554; Valley of the, iii, 468.
- Tapp, Lieut., iii, 280.
- Tappahannock, Va., v, 223.
- Tappan, Abraham, iii, 389.
- Tappan, N. Y., iv, 43.
- Tappen, ———, iii, 391.
- Tapper, Col., iv, 45.
- Tarabel, ———, ii, 522.
- Sebastian, ii, 257, 258, 261; iii, 104.
- Tarbell family, v, 303.
- Tariff, agreement between United States and Germany regarding, ii, 5, 6; effect on Cuba of the United States', ii, 438; plan to establish between Great Britain and her Colonies preferential rates of, ii, 26; President Roosevelt's message to Congress decrying the revision on the eve of a Presidential election of the, ii, 25.
- Tariffs, international union for publication of customs, iv, 7.
- Tarleton, ———, Morgan's defeat of, iii, 212.
- Colonel, i, 58, 567; engraving of duel between Col. Washington and, iv, 230.
- Tarleton's Dragoons in the Revolution, ii, 706; photograph of memorial to a boy bugler killed by, ii, 710.
- Tarragona Province, Spain, Benedictine Monastery in, iii, 69.
- Tarrytown, N. Y., i, 506; iv, 491.
- Tartary, Great, v, 80.
- Tatham, William (Col.), iv, 545; transcript of manuscript on botany of the U. S. by, iv, 571-580; fac-simile of page of manuscript of, iv, 574.
- Tatnell, Harriette, i, 700.
- Josiah (Gov.), i, 700.
- Taunton, England, v, 140; Mass., iii, 538; v, 140, 433; Provident Institution for Savings in, i, 686.
- Tavern song, old, i, 77.
- Taverns, early American, i, 321-331; in early New York City, announcement of publication descriptive of, v, 315; drawings of Colonial, v, 429, 433-435, 437-439, 441, 444, 446, 452, 454, 456.
- Taylor, ———, ii, 212; iv, 378.
- Alice, v, 130.
- B. L. (Senator), ii, 23.
- Brigade Maj., iii, 279.
- Captain, iv, 44.
- Dr., i, 550.
- E. C. (Dr.), election as candidate of Good Government Party to office of mayor of San Francisco of, ii, 20.
- Edward (Rev.), transcripts from diary and sketch of descendants of, v, 129-135.
- Eldad (Hon.), v, 134, 156.
- Elizabeth (Fitch), v, 133.
- Elizabeth (Taylor), v, 135.
- (Terry), v, 134, 135.
- Esther (Allen), v, 135.
- Family, v, 471, 129-135.
- Fielding Lewis (Mrs.), iii, 287.
- Frank Dwight, v, 129.
- Harriet, v, 135.
- Henry Wyllys, v, 135.
- Jabez Terry, v, 135.
- James, v, 130.
- (Rev.), v, 135.
- John, ii, 209; v, 156.
- Captain, iv, 378.
- John (Rev.), v, 134, 135.
- Laura (Winchell), v, 135.
- Lydia, iv, 379.
- Martha C. (Masters), v, 135.
- Mary, v, 135.
- Nathaniel, iii, 386.
- Nathaniel Terry, v, 135.
- Phebe (Leach), v, 135.
- Richard (Col.), v, 471.
- Ruth (Wyllys), v, 133, 134.
- Thankful (Day), v, 134.
- Tom (Col.), v, 219.
- Samuel, ii, 209; v, 130.
- Sarah (Strother), v, 471.
- William, ii, 132, 133, 134, 137, 147.
- Zachary (President), i, 655, 656; v, 471.
- Tazewell, Tenn., i, 664, 665.
- Tea, burning before the Revolution in Providence, R. I., of, ii, 216.
- Teadaghton Creek, iv, 110.
- Tecumseh, the Indian Chief, ii, 282; command in the battle of the Thames, War of 1812, by, ii, 283.
- Tedes, ———, i, 286.
- Tedwitz, Lieut-Col., ii, 518.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- Tehuantepec Railroad, Mexico, opening of transcontinental, ii, 33.
- Teignbride, England, iv, 359.
- Telegraph corps, reproduction of photograph of Civil War, iii, 253.
- Telegraph Pass in the Gila Mountains, ii, 41.
- Telegraph Union, establishment of the, iv, 6.
- Telegraphy, i, 119; wireless, iv, 6.
- Telephone, wireless, invention of, ii, 15.
- Telford, Alexander, ii, 37; transcript of will of, ii, 37.
- David, ii, 37.
- Elizabeth, ii, 37.
- James, ii, 37.
- Jean, ii, 37.
- John, ii, 37.
- Mary, ii, 37.
- Robert, ii, 37.
- William, ii, 37.
- Temperance, promotion of, ii, 11, 12.
- Temple, —, ii, 190.
- Temple Church, London, England, iv, 451.
- Ten Broeck family, v, 633.
- Ten Eyck, Egbert, i, 749.
- "Ten Families," settlement, N. Y., v, 367.
- Ten Mile Lake, iv, 181.
- Tenneck, N. J., photograph of colonial house at, ii, 291; description of colonial house at, ii, 291, 292.
- Ten Years' War, ii, 405.
- Tennessee, i, 14, 343, 353, 656; ii, 141, 158, 692; iii, 530; iv, 153, 200, 202, 204, 301, 302, 515, 600; v, 104; account of life of first U. S. Senator from, v, 99-104; account of life of one of the first U. S. Senators from, v, 99-104; admission into the Union of, i, 14; American frontier in, ii, 278; appointment of first U. S. Senators from, v, 103; Daughters of the American Revolution of, i, 566; early settlement in, ii, 278; early settlers of, iv, 320; East, journey in 1835 through, i, 653, 658; immigrants to California gold fields from, ii, 132, 143, 150, 153; first printing press in, i, 664; first settlements in, iv, 543-551; Hawkins County in, ii, 143; Old Wilderness Road in, i, 659; organization as a State of, iv, 549; Ramsey's History of, v, 100, 102, 103; reproduction of Civil War photograph of the attack on Farragut by the Confederate ram, iii, 376; reproduction of engraving of Civil War battle in, v, 47; scenery of East, i, 665; Scotch-Irish Congress held in, iii, 81; settlers from N. C. in, iv, 544; Sullivan County in, ii, 143, 146; United States Senator elected in 1907 from, ii, 23; United States Senator from, ii, 211.
- Tennessee River, i, 344, 663, 665; ii, 130, 131; iv, 576, 602.
- Tennessee Warrior, Indian Chief, iv, 547; work on Bench and Bar of, v, 104.
- Tennyson, Alfred, iii, 384; iv, 20, 169; transcript of lines by, iii, 340.
- Terhune, John, reproduction of photograph of old house of, iii, 608, 609.
- Terranate, Presidio of, iii, 106.
- Terre Haute, Ind., iii, 514, 515.
- Terrell, Joseph M. (Hon.), i, 29.
- Territories, government in the United States of, ii, 430, 431.
- Terrorism in Russia, upholding by the Socialistic Duma of 1907 of, ii, 29.
- Terry, Abiah (Dwight), v, 134.
- Ann (Collins), v, 134.
- Elizabeth, v, 134, 135.
- Ephraim (Maj.), v, 134.
- Family, v, 134.
- General, iii, 228, 232.
- Harriet (Taylor), v, 135.
- John Taylor, v, 129.
- Nathaniel (Col.), v, 134.
- Roderick, v, 135.
- Terryville, Conn., iv, 209.
- Tete de Morte River, iii, 508.
- Tetsworth, Oxfordshire, England, iv, 448.
- Tetuan Bay, Africa, i, 311.
- Tewksbury, England, i, 523, 525; Abbey of, i, 523; battle of, v, 309.
- Texan invasion of New Mexico, ii, 206.
- Texan revolution, ii, 608, 622; v, 223; reproduction of photograph of monument in commemoration of soldiers of the, ii, 192.
- Texas, i, 14, 24; iii, 453, 552; iv, 171, 212, 601; v, 6, 291; a history of, ii, 620; admission into the Union of, i, 14, 435; American wars in, i, 436; annexation to the United States of, ii, 553, 554, 557, 558, 623; iii, 617; Bohemians in, i, 435; boundaries of, ii, 619; Catholic missions in, i, 435; claim of Spain to, i, 435; development of, ii, 205; first European settlement in, i, 435; French settlement in, i, 435; Germans in, i, 435; immigration to, i, 435; laws regulating railroad rates in, ii, 19; Mexicans in, i, 435; Mission de los Tejas in, i, 435; origin of name of, i, 435; population of, i, 435; public schools of, i, 436; possession by the United States of, ii, 615; question of a European Protectorate in, ii, 623; Rangers, statue to memory of, i, 602; republic of, ii, 553, 623; seal of State of, i, 435; secession from Mexico of, i, 15; separation from Mexico of, i, 435; Spanish settlers in, i, 435; University of, ii, 211; Waters-Pierce Oil Company of Missouri ousted from, ii, 19.
- Thacher, —, v, 131.
- , Military, Journal of, iii, 213.

# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- (Thacher)  
 Anthony, i, 559; shipwreck of, i, 560, 561, 562; letter to his brother, Rev. Peter Thacher, i, 559-562.  
 C. C. (Miss), i, 559.  
 Edith, i, 562.  
 Family, i, 559; iv, 261, 263.  
 Peter (Rev.), i, 559, 560, 562.  
 Thomas, i, 559.  
 Oxenbridge opposition to measures of British government and speech at famous trial of Writs of Assistance by, iv, 263.  
 William, i, 562.  
 Thacher's Island, Mass., i, 562.  
 Thatcher, ———, Indian Biographies by, ii, 391.  
 Thames, battle of the, ii, 283, 693, 694; reproduction of diagram of the battle of the, ii, 283.  
 Thames River, v, 184.  
 Thames River, Canada, battle of the War of 1812 on the, ii, 283; Conn., iv, 623, 624; v, 549; England, ii, 52, 176; iv, 449.  
 Thanet, Isle of, v, 471.  
 Thank God Harbor, iii, 346.  
 Thanksgiving, institution of festival of, iv, 483.  
 Thaw, Harry K., trial of, ii, 25.  
 Thaxted, Essex, England, iv, 284; engraving of, v, 237; historical sketch of, v, 242, 243.  
 Thayendanegea (Joseph Brant), account of, iii, 429-434.  
 Thayer, Ameda G. Williams, iv, 427.  
 Captain, iii, 203.  
 David, iv, 427.  
 Edward James, iv, 427.  
 Eli, iv, 205.  
 Ferdinand, v, 420.  
 Harriet, iv, 428.  
 Huldah (Hayward), v, 420.  
 James, iv, 427.  
 Major, iv, 346.  
 Rebecca (Williams), iv, 427.  
 William, iv, 428.  
 Williams (Dr.), iv, 427.  
 Theatre, first Philadelphia, iii, 539.  
 Theobald Park, Herfordshire, England, Prescott family of, iii, 47.  
 Third Street, Philadelphia, Pa., iv, 30.  
 Thirty Years' War, iv, 5.  
 Tholuck, ———, i, 554, 556.  
 Thomas, ———, i, 739.  
 Abram, i, 374.  
 Amos, v, 307.  
 Captain, i, 345, 346.  
 Colonel, i, 504.  
 Dan, v, 307.  
 E. R., disruption of chain of national banks organized by, ii, 15, 16.  
 Evan, v, 307.  
 Family, i, 373, 375; iii, 286.  
 Gabriel, v, 73.  
 Jane, i, 373.  
 Jannetje Samuels, v, 638.  
 John, iii, 604.  
 Brigadier-General, iv, 382; v, 150, 154, 155, 156; 162.  
 John (Rev.), i, 373.  
 Josie C. (Mrs.), iv, 545.  
 Levi, v, 307.  
 Mrs., i, 374, 375.  
 Owen, v, 307.  
 Peleg, i, 182.  
 Rebecca, v, 307.  
 Robert, i, 374.  
 Samuel, v, 638.  
 William, i, 375.  
 Thomas à Becket, murder of, i, 521.  
 Thomaston, Conn., ii, 343, 344.  
 Thomlinson, Benjamin, i, 230.  
 Samuel, i, 230.  
 Zachariah, i, 440.  
 Thompson, ———, i, 147, 657; iii, 448.  
 A. W., iv, 207, 208.  
 Benjamin (Sir), iii, 93.  
 Captain, iii, 301, 302, 303, 309, 310.  
 Catherine R., iii, 459.  
 Colonel, i, 731; ii, 520; iii, 56, 57.  
 Family, iii, 603; iv, 149.  
 James, iii, 452.  
 John (Sergt.), v, 107.  
 Secretary, iv, 594.  
 Thompson's Rifle Battalion of Pennsylvania, iii, 382.  
 Thompsonville, Conn., i, 147.  
 Thomson, Ann, iv, 99.  
 Captain, i, 87; iv, 127, 128.  
 Joseph (Sir), iv, 19.  
 Stevens, iv, 99.  
 Thoreau, H. D., iii, 584; fac-simile of manuscript of, iii, 596.  
 Thorfinn, discovery of America by, i, 201, 202.  
 Thorne, ———, i, 534.  
 William (Capt.), iv, 305, 306, 307.  
 Thornton, Elizabeth Jane, iv, 518.  
 Family, ii, 647; iii, 286.  
 Frances, v, 471.  
 Francis, v, 471.  
 Jesse Quinn (chief justice), prevention of extension of slavery into Oregon by, ii, 211.  
 Margaret, v, 471.  
 Matthew (M. D.), v, 32.  
 William (Dr.), i, 39, 40, 41, 396, 399, 406, 427, 432; ii, 647.  
 Thorpe, ———, i, 526.  
 George, i, 527, 534, 535, 536.  
 Lieutenant, iii, 381.  
 Thothmes III, iv, 186, 187.  
 Thousand Islands, the, i, 751.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- Thousand Springs Valley, i, 627.  
 Three Rivers, Canada, first settlement at, ii, 382; district of, iii, 506.  
 Throckmorton, ———, i, 527; v, 98.  
     Anne, i, 519, 520, 522, 523, 543.  
     Family, iii, 286; v, 366, 367.  
     Margaret, i, 520, 521, 522; v, 98.  
     Rebecca, iii, 195.  
     Thomas (Sir), i, 522, 543.  
     William, photograph of Virginian manor house of, iii, 282.  
     William (Sir), i, 527, 534, 536; v, 98.  
 Throg's Neck, N. Y., iv, 38, 39, 46; v, 367.  
 Throop, Zebulon, killing by Indians of, ii, 301.  
 Thucydides, iv, 521, 522.  
 Thurber, Francis B., death of, ii, 36.  
 Thurlow, Lord, iv, 438.  
 Thurman, Allen G., i, 27.  
 Thurston, ———, ii, 413.  
     Family, ii, 509; iii, 286.  
     Hannah, v, 415.  
     John, v, 415.  
     Margaret (———), v, 415.  
 Thwaites, Reuben Gold (LL. D.), v, 280.  
 Tiadaghton Creek, iv, 110, 111, 115, 116, 118.  
 Tiberius, Emperor, i, 495.  
 Tibet, agreement between England and Russia to maintain peace in, ii, 5.  
 Tichborne, Roger (Sir), v, 595.  
 Ticknall, Henry, iii, 604.  
 Ticonderoga, i, 125; ii, 66, 527; battle of, iv, 553, 555; v, 158, 159, 161; battle between the Five Nations and French under Champlain at, ii, 378; capture of, i, 669; expedition against, iii, 204.  
 Ticonderoga Ft., iii, 119; ruins of, iii, 213.  
 Tidball, John C. (Gen.), ii, 212.  
 Tides, generation of electricity by, i, 577.  
 Tienhoven Street, now Pearl, New York City, old print of Capt. Kidd's house on, iii, 576.  
 Tierra Bomba, Island of, i, 646; ii, 173, 322.  
 Tiffany, Ebenezer, autograph of, ii, 446.  
     Family, reproduction in color of coat-of-arms of the, iv, 1; reproduction of coat-of-arms emblazoned by, iv, 564.  
 Tiffin, Edward (Gov.), ii, 210; iii, 388.  
 Tift, Solomon, v, 548.  
 Tiger River, i, 375.  
 Tigh, Capt., iii, 304, 305, 306, 307, 308.  
 Tigre Island, seizure by the British of, i, 635.  
 Tigris River, iv, 186.  
 Tilbury, Baron of, i, 522.  
 Tilbury, England, i, 526.  
 Tilden, Daniel, iii, 54.  
 Tilghman, ———, iii, 58; iv, 528.  
     Edward (Assistant Brigade Maj.), ii, 514.  
 Tilly family, iv, 149.  
 Tilly, ———, ii, 505, 506.  
     Abigail, ii, 485.  
     Sergeant, iv, 130, 131.  
 Tillingham, England, v, 244.  
 Tillotson's Works, i, 184.  
 Tilney, John (Maj.), iv, 307.  
 Tilson's map of Kentucky, iii, 454.  
 Tilton, Clate (Capt.), iii, 302, 303.  
     Clayton, iii, 301.  
     Theodore, death of, ii, 36.  
 Timber Neck, Gloucester Co., Va., old manor house of, iii, 285; transcripts of inscriptions on tombs at, iii, 289.  
 Timoteo Canon, Cal., ii, 525.  
 Timothy, ii, 76.  
 Timotsk (Jake Hunt), photograph of, v, 514.  
 Tin mines of Britain, ancient, iii, 41.  
 Tinaga Pass in the Gila Mountains, ii, 41.  
 Tinajas del Cerro de la Cabexa Prieta, ii, 40, 41.  
 Tindell, Thomas, iii, 559.  
 Ting, Col., iii, 122.  
 Tingley, ———, ii, 149.  
 Tinker, Capt., ii, 516.  
     John, i, 246, 258.  
 Tioga, N. Y., iii, 433.  
 Tioga County, Pa., iv, 109, 113, 114, 115, 116, 117, 118, 119.  
 Tioga Point, i, 749; iv, 120, 122.  
 Tioga River, iv, 113, 114, 116, 117, 118, 119.  
 Tioyne, Elizabeth, v, 634.  
 Tippet, James, iv, 278.  
 Tippecanoe, battle of, ii, 282; engraving of battle of, v, 41.  
 Titcomb, ———, v, 27.  
     General, ii, 531.  
 Titicut, Mass., Baptist Church, iv, 404.  
 Tittleford, Dorsetshire, England, iv, 367, 371.  
 Titulia, ceding to the United States of the Island of, ii, 558.  
 Titus family, iv, 149.  
 Titusville, Pa., bronze statue at, ii, 238.  
 Tiverton, England, iv, 358, 359.  
 Tiviotdale, Livingston Manor, N. Y., i, 421.  
 Tobacco, early work on culture of, iv, 580; planters in Virginia, dispute of the, iii, 84, 85; Proclamation, reproduction of photograph of King Charles I's, ii, 113; raising in early Manhattan Island of, iii, 154, 155; trade, i, 663; Colonial, iii, 412, 413; early 19th century, i, 318.  
 Tobacco Trust, suit brought in New York against the, ii, 20.  
 Tobago, island of, iii, 72.  
 Tobast, Francois, v, 404.  
 Tochman, G., ii, 367.  
 Tod, Isaac, i, 359.  
 Todd, ——— (Rev.), i, 76.  
     Charles Henry (Dr.), ii, 277.  
     Charles S. (Col.), diagram of battle of the Thames, War of 1812, drawn by, ii, 283.

THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- (Todd)  
 Christopher (Capt.), inscription on tomb of, iii, 288.  
 David (Prof.), astronomical photographs secured by, ii, 15.  
 Elizabeth (———), iii, 289.  
 Family, inscriptions on tombs of the, iii, 288, 289.  
 Francis, inscription on tomb of, iii, 288.  
 John, ii, 179.  
 John (Col.), ii, 213.  
 Thomas, iii, 286; will of, iii, 288; inscription on tomb of, iii, 288-289.  
 Toddington, Gloucestershire, England, i, 519, 521, 522, 523, 524; ancient prints of the manor of, i, 518, 519, 523; Britton's chart of, i, 523, 526; by Britton, photographic reproduction of two pages from, i, 521, 522; castle, old print of drawing room in, i, 523; Lord of, i, 519, 520, 521; manor-house of, i, 523, 542; old print of drawing room in, i, 523.  
 Toddsbury, Gloucester Co., Va., old manor house of, iii, 285; inscriptions on tombs at, iii, 288, 289.  
 Tokio, Japan, ii, 5; v, 175; mail rates to, iv, 6.  
 Toledo, Ohio, iv, 381; v, 151; development of, ii, 205; transportation of iron ore to, iii, 42.  
 Tolney, Frith, Scotland, iii, 453.  
 Tolstoy, iv, 20.  
 Tombigbee River, ii, 158, 159; descendants of Creek Indians and French and English traders in the valley of the, ii, 162.  
 Tombs Prison, New York, i, 405.  
 Tomochiche, i, 30.  
 Tompkins, ———, i, 324.  
     Daniel D., i, 427; v, 222.  
     Family, i, 618; iii, 286; v, 420; photograph of manor house of, iii, 285.  
     John, v, 420.  
     Mehitable, v, 420.  
     Sara (Mrs.), i, 618.  
     Sarah (Woodman), v, 420.  
 Tom's River, N. J., iii, 303, 306, 307, 308.  
 Tom's River Inlet, N. J., iii, 300.  
 Tonawanda, N. Y., v, 224.  
 Tondee's Tavern, Savannah, Ga., meeting at commencement of the Revolution at, ii, 227; first public reading of the Declaration of Independence at, ii, 229.  
 Tone, Wolfe, i, 656.  
 Tonge, Elizabeth, iv, 143.  
     George, iv, 143.  
     Margery (———), iv, 143.  
     Mary, iv, 143.  
 Tonkhanock River, iii, 448.  
 Tonkin, Peter, iv, 275, 279.  
 Tonti, ———, ii, 394.  
 Tontine Coffee House, New York City, old, i, 751.  
 Toole, Joseph (Hon.), i, 234.  
 Toombs, ———, ii, 693.  
     Robert, i, 30.  
 Toothaker, Margaret, iii, 604.  
     Roger, iii, 604.  
 Topeka, Kan., i, 76; iii, 629, 631, 632, 634; iv, 77, 78, 79, 84, 511; founding of, iii, 628.  
 Topsfield, Mass., photograph of Capen House at, v, 9.  
 Tories, i, 377, 443, 497; iii, 441; attempt to capture Gen. Schuyler by the, ii, 50; Cherry Valley Massacre of the Revolution by Indians and, iii, 377-384; during the Revolution, ii, 339-347; eviction from Great Tybee Island, Ga., of, ii, 231; flight to Canada after the Revolution of, i, 738; in Canada, i, 738, 754; iii, 430; in Connecticut, i, 323, 324, 441; in New England, iv, 67; in New Jersey, iii, 299-310; in Pennsylvania, iv, 111; in Revolutionary period, i, 733-737; in the Carolinas, i, 58, 375; in the Revolutionary War, iii, 430-434; list of Connecticut, ii, 342; punishment during the Revolution of, ii, 343-347; settlement on the St. Lawrence River of, i, 754.  
 Torilandi (probably Lodecota, Tremington), England, iv, 358.  
 Toronto, Canada, i, 441; v, 217, 220, 221, 226; burning of McGill University at, ii, 35.  
 Torpedo, Fulton's invention of, i, 402, 404.  
 Torr Abbey, England, v, 309.  
 Torrey, Alice (———), v, 427.  
     Agnes (———), v, 427.  
     Angell, v, 427.  
     Anna (Davenport), v, 420, 425, 427.  
     Delia (Chapin), v, 427.  
     Dr., v, 372.  
     Family, v, 420, 427, 428; drawing of homestead of the, v, 425.  
     Jane (———), v, 427.  
     Joseph, v, 427.  
     Louisa Maria, v, 420, 423, 427.  
     Margaret (———), v, 427.  
     Philip, v, 427.  
     Samuel Davenport, v, 420, 423, 427; drawing of birthplace of, v, 425.  
     Susan Holman (Waters), v, 427.  
     William, v, 420, 425, 427, 428.  
 Torrington, Conn., i, 162.  
 Tortola, West Indies, island of, iii, 71.  
 Tory Den, Burlington, Conn., old, ii, 340-347; in Connecticut, a, iv, 128; origin of the name, ii, 341; party in America, ii, 366.  
 Totman, Lieut.-Col., ii, 355.  
 Totnes, England, iv, 355.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- Totten, John Reynolds, iii, 148.  
 Professor, ii, 711.  
 Tottenham, i, 685.  
 Toulon, France, iii, 453; explosion on a war-  
 ship at, ii, 35.  
 Toulouse, France, iv, 126; v, 174, 175.  
 Toulouse Plantation, Ala., ii, 157, 158, 160.  
 Touraine, France, v, 584.  
 Tournay, France, v, 398, 399, 400; siege of, v,  
 584.  
 Tourgee, Albion, i, 27.  
 Tournout, Count of, v, 404.  
 Tours, France, ii, 601; v, 311.  
 Tovi, iv, 358.  
 Towanda, Bradford Co., Pa., iv, 116.  
 Tower, Charlemagne (Hon.), article on inter-  
 national peace by, iv, 11.  
 Tower and Sword, photograph of decoration  
 of the, iv, 333.  
 Tower Hill, England, iv, 371.  
 Tower of London, iv, 371; photograph of  
 Crown jewels deposited in the, v, 172.  
 Tower Rock, Mo., photograph of, v, 276.  
 Town, Z. B. (Gen.), i, 657.  
 Towne, General, i, 653.  
 Townner, Jerusha, i, 286.  
 Joseph, i, 285.  
 Townsend, ———, iv, 436.  
 Captain, ii, 332.  
 Charles, i, 525.  
 Dr., i, 750.  
 Elijah, i, 503.  
 Elisha, i, 499.  
 Family, v, 363; genealogy announcement  
 of publication of, v, 322.  
 Gregory, iv, 44.  
 Homer M., iv, 558.  
 Horace, iv, 557.  
 Rebecca (Cornell), iv, 557.  
 Solomon, fac-simile of autographs of, ii,  
 446, 447.  
 Townshend, ———, iii, 124.  
 Charles, championship of the Stamp Act  
 in Parliament by, ii, 363.  
 George (Gen.), portrait and autograph of,  
 ii, 397.  
 Townshend, Mass., iii, 126; Windham Co.,  
 Vt., v, 416, 418, 420, 423.  
 Tracey, Barbara (Lucy), v, 98.  
 William (Sir), v, 98.  
 Traci, William (Sir), i, 524.  
 Tracy, Abigail (Adgate), i, 541.  
 Alice, i, 522.  
 Anne, i, 522.  
 Anthony, i, 522.  
 Benjamin Franklin (Gen.), i, 544.  
 Charles Hanbury (Lord Sudeley), i, 523,  
 542.  
 Daniel, i, 541.  
 Dorothy, i, 522.  
 Dwight (M. D., D. D. S.), i, 517.  
 Edward, i, 522.  
 Eleanor, i, 522.  
 Elizabeth, i, 522.  
 Elizabeth (Leffingwell), iv, 401, 402, 403.  
 Family, coming to Va. of immigrant an-  
 cestors of the, i, 517-544; arms of the,  
 i, 520, 521, 524; reproduction in colors  
 of coat-of-arms of the, ii, 1; gene-  
 alogical chart of lineage of, i, 521,  
 522.  
 Francis, i, 522.  
 Frederick Palmer (Judge), i, 542.  
 Giles, i, 522.  
 Hannah (Backus), i, 541.  
 Henry, i, 520, 521, 522.  
 Henry de (Sir), i, 520, 539; will of, i, 520,  
 522.  
 James J., v, 147, 154, 155.  
 John, i, 521, 522.  
 John (Jr.), iv, 401.  
 John (Rt. Hon.), i, 544.  
 John (sergeant), i, 541.  
 John (Sir), i, 519, 520, 521, 522.  
 Jonathan (Lieut.), i, 541.  
 Joyce, i, 523, 531, 537, 544.  
 Lord, ancient print of manor of, i, 518.  
 Louise, ii, 501.  
 Lydia (Huntington), i, 541.  
 Margaret, i, 524.  
 Mary, i, 522, 523, 525, 537.  
 Miriam, i, 541.  
 Nicholas, i, 522.  
 Rathecoole (Viscount), i, 522.  
 Oliver, i, 521, 524.  
 Ralph, i, 522.  
 Richard, i, 522.  
 Robert, i, 522, 544.  
 Samuel, i, 541.  
 Sarah (Bliss), i, 541.  
 Solomon (Dr.), i, 541.  
 Stephen, i, 544.  
 Thomas, i, 519, 520, 521, 522.  
 Thomas, i, 523, 531, 534, 535, 537, 538, 539,  
 540, 541, 542, 543.  
 William, i, 517, 518, 519, 520, 521, 522, 523,  
 524, 525, 526, 527, 528, 533, 534, 535,  
 536, 537, 538, 539, 540, 543, 544; ap-  
 pointed governor of Virginia, i, 534,  
 535, 536; arms borne by, i, 542; ar-  
 rival in America of, i, 531; autograph  
 letters of, i, 529, 530, 532; early Vir-  
 ginia land grant to, i, 526; old print  
 of birthplace of, i, 518.  
 Tradaughton Creek, iv, 112.  
 Trade, Acts of, iv, 262; between the United  
 States and Santa Fe, first, iii, 466,  
 467; coasting, i, 317, 318; dangers from  
 privateering in early American, v, 251,  
 252; development in the United States  
 of, iv, 116, 117, 118, 119; early, ii, 255;  
 early American, ii, 70, 71, 72; of the  
 American Colonies. restrictions im-  
 posed by England on the, ii, 99.

# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- Trading Station, photograph of an early American, iv, 495.
- Trafalgar, battle of, i, 311; ii, 212; v, 607.
- Trafalgar Square, London, England, iv, 452.
- Trahairn Goch, v, 307.
- Trail, Robert, ii, 262.
- Trained Bands, i, 120, 121, 122, 123, 124.
- Transportation, early American, i, 751; facilities in early New York State, ii, 61; in the United States, iv, 407-416; invention of monorail car for, ii, 15; railway freight, iv, 6.
- Trans-Siberian Railway, ii, 25.
- Transvaal, the, ii, 26; self-government in the, ii, 6.
- Transylvania, Colony of, v, 99; purchase from Cherokee Indians of, iv, 543, 544, 547-550.
- Traquair, Earls of, ii, 513.
- Trask, ———, iii, 50.
- Travel, Colonial, i, 704; description of early American, iii, 447-452.
- Travers, Raleigh, iv, 100.
- Travis, Jemina, announcement of publication of descendants of, v, 322.
- Treadwell, John, birth and education of, ii, 86; services to America and in the cause of missions of, ii, 86; reproductions of autograph and portrait of, ii, 86.
- Treason, early American trial for, ii, 465, 466.
- Treat, Gov., v, 432.
- Malachy, iii, 279.
- Robert (Maj.) iv, 422.
- Treaties between England, France and Spain, reproduction of map of Mississippi River, showing land changes which affected, v, 283; regarding western settlement between U. S. and England, v, 505.
- Treaty between the United States and San Domingo, ii, 23.
- Treaty of Aix-la-Chapelle, v, 32.
- Treaty of Berlin, ii, 425.
- Treaty of Gaudaloupe Hidalgo, ii, 206, 669, 670.
- Treaty of Ghent, iv, 467; v, 215; centennial of signing of the, iv, 467.
- Treaty of Paris, ii, 395, 547, 553; v, 18, 287; French possessions in the New World ceded to Great Britain by, ii, 213.
- Treaty of Sycamore Shoals, iv, 543, 544.
- Treaty of Utrecht, ii, 316; v, 18, 19.
- Treaty of Versailles, v, 215, 222.
- Tregoney Castle, Cornwall, England, iv, 364; engraving of, iv, 365, 366, 367.
- Trelawney, Gov., ii, 318.
- Trelghar, Cornwall, England, iv, 364.
- Trematon, Cornwall, England, manor of, iv, 364; photograph of Castle of, iv, 365.
- Tremington, England, iv, 358.
- Tremont House, Boston, Mass., v, 218.
- Tremont Theatre, Boston, Mass., i, 155.
- Tremper, David (Capt.), i, 419.
- Trenton, Hunterdon Co., N. J., i, 41, 338, 427; iii, 572; v, 69, 84, 443, 444, 454, 457, 601; arbitration of claim of Conn. to Penn. lands at, iv, 112; battle of, i, 670; iii, 379; iv, 56, 441; v, 64, 65, 66, 81, 87; court to settle land claims of Penn. and Conn. convened at, iv, 442, 443, 444, 445; English settlement on the site of, ii, 90, 97; eulogy of Washington at the battle of, ii, 97; letters sent to England from early settlers at, ii, 97-100; Provincial Congress of New Jersey in session at, iii, 299; reproduction of drawing of Colonial post-office at, v, 443; reproduction of drawing of old City Tavern at, v, 444; reproduction of painting of Washington before, iv, 89; statue to be erected at, i, 600; transcript of lines by a Revolutionary soldier written after the battle of, iv, 632; transcript of verses by a Revolutionary soldier after surrender of British at, iv, 632.
- Trenton and Princeton, Stryken History of the battles of, v, 49, 55.
- Treseleux, France, iv, 126.
- Tresoyle, Agnes (Pomeroy), iv, 371.
- Thomas, iv, 371.
- Trevelyan, ———, i, 670.
- Trevon of Trevalyn, house of, v, 307.
- Trevor, John (Capt.), ii, 333.
- Robert (Capt.), ii, 332.
- Thomas, ii, 332.
- Trial for treason, early American, ii, 465, 466.
- Tribune, remarks of Horace Greeley appearing in the, iv, 201.
- Trichelle Family, i, 49.
- Trimble, Alice M., ii, 691; iii, 603.
- C. A. (Capt.), iii, 614.
- Colonel, report on favorable conditions in Texas for annexation by, iii, 617, 618.
- General, ii, 691.
- Governor, ii, 694; iii, 618.
- John Allen, recollections of early American political life transcribed from manuscript of, iii, 613-619; transcript from the journal describing early American political campaigns of, ii, 691-694.
- Trinidad, West Indies, island of, iii, 72; iv, 199.
- Trinity Church, Boston, Mass., i, 511; iii, 100.
- Trinity Church, Newport, R. I., old, ii, 509.
- Trinity Church, New York City, i, 395, 694; iii, 266; iv, 30, 41, 44; burial of Alexander Hamilton in the graveyard of, ii, 56; Livingston family vault at, ii,



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- (Trinity Church)  
 62; old engraving of, i, 430; reproduction of old print of, iii, 580.  
 Trinity College, Dublin, Ireland, i, 241; iii, 266; iv, 513; Hartford, Conn., i, 516.  
 Trinity River, Texas, i, 435.  
 Tripoli, war with, i, 673.  
 Trist, ———, ii, 472.  
 Trois Rivières, Revolutionary engagement of, v, 85.  
 Trollope, Mrs., i, 667.  
 Troops Act, the, iv, 40.  
 Tropics, early American trade with the, i, 745.  
 Trostle's House, reproduction of photograph taken on Gettysburg battlefield near, iii, 371.  
 Trotter, Capt., iii, 114.  
 Troup, Col., i, 758.  
 Trout Run, Pa., iv, 114.  
 Trowbridge, ——— (Rev.), iii, 120, 122, 124, 125, 126, 127.  
   Captain, ii, 351.  
   Lieutenant, iii, 381.  
   Sarah, iv, 567.  
 Troy, ancient, iv, 426; v, 137; Bradford Co., Pa., iv, 116; N. Y., iii, 215; Ohio, ii, 37.  
 Truax, Charles (Judge), v, 633.  
   Family, v, 633.  
 Truckee Indians, i, 628.  
 Trueblood, Benjamin F., i, 151.  
 Trujillo, ———, ii, 436, 437.  
 Truman, Thomas (Maj.), iii, 415.  
 Trumbull, ———, i, 11, 181.  
   Anne, v, 461.  
   Colonel, i, 339, 340; ii, 52; v, 144.  
   Family, iii, 385.  
   John, painting of the surrender of Cornwallis by, iii, 197; service in the Revolution of, iii, 197; education of, iii, 197; study of art by, iii, 197; paintings illustrating the Revolutionary War by, iii, 197; collection of the paintings of, iii, 197; birth and death of, iii, 197; paintings by, iii, 198, 199; iv, 49, 52; portrait by, iv, 26; painting of the Signing of the Declaration of Independence by, iii, 48; iv, 64; two portraits of Indian chiefs by, ii, 400.  
   Jonathan (Gov.), i, 121, 176-182, 385; iv, 45, 46, 439; v, 549, 551; birth and education of, ii, 85; services to America of, ii, 85; reproductions of autograph and portrait of, ii, 85.  
   Lyman, ii, 215.  
   Mary, i, 182.  
 Trumbull County, Ohio, iii, 387, 388; Orviatt family of, iv, 599.  
 Trumbull's History of Northampton, Mass., iv, 409, 410; painting of battle of Bunker Hill, v, 144.  
 Trusts, laws passed to control, ii, 19, 20.  
 Tryon, Gen., i, 324, 505.  
   Governor, i, 72, 499, 506; ii, 364; iv, 44, 585.  
 Tryon County, N. C., v, 100; N. Y., iii, 378, 382; 5th Militia Regiment and Rangers of, iv, 556.  
 Tubac, Ariz., ii, 697, 698; early Spanish presidio of, ii, 39; Presidio of, iii, 173, 397.  
 Tucker, ———, iii, 284; v, 108, 109, 110.  
   Andrew, iii, 436.  
   Daniel, v, 469.  
   Elizabeth (Allen), v, 469.  
   Elizabeth (Gill), v, 469.  
   Elizabeth (Stevens), v, 469.  
   Family, arms of the, v, 468; lineage of the, v, 469.  
   Frances (Bland), v, 469.  
   H. St. George (Hon.), i, 209.  
   Joanna (Dow), v, 469.  
   Joseph (Lieut.), Revolutionary record of, iii, 381.  
   Josiah, iii, 120.  
   Lelia (Skipwith), v, 469.  
   Manasseh, v, 469.  
   Mary (Gatchell), iii, 436.  
   Morris, v, 469.  
   Moses (Capt.), v, 469.  
   Prof., ii, 472.  
   St. George, v, 469.  
   Samuel (Commodore), services in the American Navy in the Revolutionary War of, iii, 435-440.  
   Waitstill (Sumner), v, 469.  
   William, iii, 559.  
 Tuckerman, ———, iv, 209, 210; "Life of Philip Schuyler" by, iii, 205.  
 Tucson, Ariz., ii, 698, 699; pueblo of, ii, 526.  
 Tuder, ———, transcripts from writings on pre-Revolutionary times in Massachusetts by, iv, 267, 270.  
 Tudor, Trevor, v, 299.  
 Tule desert, ii, 40, 41.  
 Tumwater, Wash., i, 227.  
 Tunadilla, now Unadilla, N. Y., iii, 380, 381.  
 Tunacliffe, John, iii, 379.  
 Tunbridge Wells, England, ii, 63.  
 Tungan, iii, 334.  
 Tunguses, the, v, 80.  
 Tunkhannock, Pa., iv, 116.  
 Tupper, ———, i, 656.  
   Aurelius, ii, 301.  
 Turk, Rudolph Samuel (Mrs.), announcement of publication of genealogy by, v, 320.  
 Turkey, ii, 544; iv, 489; early journey to, ii, 585; representation at meeting of Interparliamentary Union of first parliament of, iii, 487.  
 Turks, iv, 189.  
 Turnbull, George (Capt.), i, 361.  
 Turner, ———, ii, 135, 137, 142.  
   Bishop, iv, 213.

THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- Turner, Captain, iv, 239.  
 Charles Y., v, 175.  
 George (Hon.), iv, 576.  
 K. M., iv, 617.  
 Kerenhappuch (Mrs.), photograph of monument erected to, ii, 702; heroism in the Revolution of, ii, 704, 706.  
 Sharon, iii, 187.  
 Turnham family, iv, 517.  
 Thomas, iv, 517.  
 Joel (Major), iv, 517.  
 Tuttle, Joel, ii, 342, 346.  
 Major, iii, 279, 583.  
 M. C., portrait of Lincoln by, v, 204.  
 Rebecca, v, 463.  
 Sarah, iii, 100.  
 Simeon, ii, 342.  
 Twain, Mark, i, 439; honorary degree conferred on, ii, 26.  
 Twickenham, England, iii, 427.  
 Twineham, England, Christ Church Parish in, v, 240.  
 Twining, S., ii, 224.  
 Twitty, Mr., i, 54.  
     William, i, 53; iv, 549.  
 Two Harbors, Minn., iii, 42.  
 Tyadaghton Creek, iv, 110.  
 Tybe Light House, i, 263.  
 Tyburn, England, iv, 369.  
 Tyler, ———, iv, 254.  
     Abraham, i, 285.  
     Andrew, iv, 251.  
     Colonel, ii, 520; iii, 54, 55, 56.  
     Ezera, i, 286.  
     Family, v, 141.  
     Hannah, ii, 298.  
     Hannah (Messenger), v, 141.  
     Hepsibah, v, 142.  
     Hopestill, v, 141.  
     James (Capt.), ii, 298.  
     Jane Pepperrell, iv, 251.  
     Job, v, 141.  
     John, i, 368.  
     John (Captain), v, 141.  
     John (President), i, 210; v, 229; administration of, ii, 667; reproduction of silhouette of, ii, 657; education of, ii, 657; service in Congress of, ii, 657; governorship of Virginia of, ii, 657; description of, ii, 657; eulogy on the death of Thomas Jefferson of, ii, 657; birth and death of, ii, 657; transcript of private correspondence just before the Civil War of, v, 611-632.  
     Lieutenant-Colonel, ii, 350, 353.  
     Lyon G. (Dr.), iii, 287, 290.  
     Miriam (Bailey), v, 141.  
     Miriam (Pepperrell), iv, 251.  
     Moses (Jr.), v, 141, 142.  
     Mrs., v, 614.  
     Prudence (Blake), v, 141.  
     S. F., iii, 448.  
     Samuel, v, 141.  
     William, iv, 251.  
 Tyler County, W. Va., iii, 456.  
 Tyndal, John (Sir), ii, 127.  
 Tyner, Delilah, iv, 600.  
     Eliza, iv, 600.  
     Jackson, iv, 600.  
     Jane (Carter), iv, 600.  
     Lee, iv, 600.  
     Nathaniel, iv, 600.  
     Reuben, iv, 600.  
     Ruth, iv, 600.  
 Tyng, Edward (Capt.), v, 24.  
 Typhoons, ii, 35.  
 Tyrone, Abbey of, v, 311.  
 Tyrone County, Ireland, ii, 667; iii, 454; v, 141.



# U

Ulman, G., engravings of Arctic scenes by, iii, 321, 322.

Ulward, iv, 358; v, 299.

Underhill family, v, 363.

John (Capt.), i, 246; v, 366.

United States, i, 583, 727; iv, 487; accumulation of wealth by, iii, 41; acquisition of territory by the, ii, 543-559; address of an officer of the Cabinet of the, iv, 5-9; adoption of international code for navigators in the, iv, 6; agricultural, industrial, and commercial periods in the, iii, 44; aid for deportation of freed negroes given by government of the, iv, 203-213; annexation of Cuba to the, ii, 407, 409, 414, 424, 426-440; annexation of Hawaii to, ii, 428; annexation of Porto Rico to the, ii, 424, 425, 433; annexation of the Philippine Islands to, ii, 424; appeal for the annexation of Cuba to the, ii, 543; army, iii, 381, 382; arsenal at St. Louis, Mo., ii, 132; article by President of the, iv, 3, 4; article by Sec. of State of the, iv, 5-9; Article of Confederation of the, iii, 46; bank, ii, 87; barracks, Carlisle, Pa., v, 87; battleships, authorization in 1907 of two new, ii, 23; botany at the Revolutionary period of the, iv, 571-580; boundaries between Mexico and the, ii, 619; bringing of first negroes to the, ii, 596; Brussels Conference called by, iv, 326; ceding by Connecticut of western lands to the, iii, 386; celebration of 100 years of peace between England, France, and, v, 171, 173; census, v, 14; Chinese and Japanese immigration to, ii, 553; commission for survey of old Santa Fe Trail, iii, 468; commission of Fish and Fisheries, i, 260; commission to settle state accounts after the Revolution with the, ii, 664; congratulations from King Edward VII to the, i, 579; Congress, first chaplain of, iv, 525; Constitution, New Jersey Plan for the, iii, 569, 570, 571, 572; constitution of, i, 188, 189; ii, 366, 430, 431, 542; iii, 46; iv, 404; v, 184, 305; Court at Philadelphia, suit to dissolve railroad combination commenced in the, ii, 19, 20; Court of Appeals of, ii, 210; crime census in the, iv, 189; Cubans naturalized as citizens of the, ii, 436; death of former comptroller of the

currency of the, ii, 36; delegation at meeting of Interparliamentary Union from Congress of the, iii, 487; development of credit and investment system in, i, 687; diplomatic relations in 1907 of the, ii, 25; discontinuance of direct mail service between South America and the, ii, 33; discussion in Vermont of the Constitution of the, iii, 603; dispute between Mexico and the, v, 281; District Court at Chicago, decision against Standard Oil Company by, ii, 16; Dr. Avery's History of the, iv, 107, 257, 259; early banker in England for the, iii, 540; early boundary between Mexico and the, iii, 465; early currency of the, iii, 466; early exploration on the boundary line between Mexico and the, ii, 40; early financiering of the government of the, ii, 48; early State boundary disputes in the, v, 275-292; early trade between Santa Fe and the, iii, 465-470; early western boundary of the, ii, 135; editor's note on article on future of the, iv, 185; Future of the, iv, 186-190; education in early times in the, i, 717-726; education in the, iv, 14; efforts to maintain international peace at the Peace Congress at The Hague made by, ii, 6; emigration to the, i, 584; ii, 265, 438; encircling of the globe by the fleet of the, iii, 39; establishment of boundary between Canada and the, iv, 467; first appeal for universal peace made in the, iii, 39; first canal in the, iv, 408-411; first census of the, ii, 596; first commerce of the, iv, 273-280; first Maj.-Gen. of the, iv, 561; first Minister to England from the, iv, 554; first Navy of the, ii, 101-112; first Postmaster General of the, v, 305; first Secretary of the Treasury of the, ii, 55; first Vice-President of the, ii, 55; Flag, act of Congress regarding adoption of, i, 12; French spoliation claims before court of the, iv, 277; genealogical researches in the, iv, 151, 152; Geodetic and Coast Survey, iii, 568; Geographer-General of, i, 352; gift to the Dey of Algiers from the, ii, 108; Government, loan to, i, 745; government of the Territories of the, ii, 430, 431; growth of the, i, 575; Harper's Encyclopedia of the, v, 83; histories of

(United States)

the, ii, 619; History, Harpers' Cyclo-  
pedia of, iv, 382; holding up in early  
19th century by British men of war  
of ships of the, i, 748; immigration  
to the, ii, 554, 558, 594; intervention  
in behalf of Cuba of the, ii, 432; in-  
tervention in Cuba's struggle for inde-  
pendence of, ii, 403; iron and steel in-  
dustry in, iii, 42, 43; labor troubles  
in 1907 in the, ii, 33; Legation in Eng-  
land in 1784, v, 476; legislation in the,  
iv, 18; lottery authorized by Congress  
in the Revolution which gave prizes of  
bonds of the, ii, 627; manufacturing  
of, ii, 544; merchant marine, i, 673;  
mining in, ii, 544; minister to England,  
v, 607; mint, establishment of, i, 693;  
movement to secure world's peace in,  
iii, 39-44; National Library of the, iv,  
334; nationalism of the Constitution  
of the, ii, 193-197; organization of the  
banking system of the, ii, 629; organ-  
ization of the first bank of the, ii,  
628, 629; origin of great wealth and  
development of natural resources in  
the, iv, 109-122; participation in Peace  
Conference of the, iv, 8; peace be-  
tween England and the, i, 672; pioneer  
life in the, i, 61; possession of New  
Mexico taken by, ii, 206; possibility of  
war in 1807 between England and, i,  
739; possibility of Cuba's annexation  
to the, ii, 406, 407; presentation of  
statue of Rollo of Normandy to, v, 177;  
privateering in early days of the, v,  
251, 252; production of gold in, ii,  
129; production of tobacco by, ii, 544;  
production of wheat by, ii, 544; pur-  
chase of Louisiana by the, iv, 609-616;  
ratification in 1907 of the treaty be-  
tween San Domingo and the, ii, 23;  
ratification of the Constitution of the,  
iii, 572; reference and distance map  
of the, iv, 408; religious freedom in,  
i, 190; representation at first Pan-  
American Congress refused by, i, 634;  
representation of Texas in the, ii, 623;  
representatives at the 300th anniver-  
sary of the city of Quebec from the,  
ii, 359; reproduction of engraving of  
first naval victory of the, iv, 222; re-  
production of photograph of memorial  
of the first representative assembly  
held in the, ii, 710; reproduction of  
portrait of first Secretary of the  
Treasury of the, iv, 57; reproduction  
of portrait of first Spanish minister to  
the, iv, 27; reproductions of paintings  
of early Presidents and officials of  
the, iv, 85, 86, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92; repro-  
ductions of silhouettes of Presidents

of the, ii, 653-658; residence of Joseph  
Bonaparte in, iii, 540; restoration to  
England of Arctic ship by the, v, 603-  
610; Savings Banks in, i, 685, 686;  
stock speculation in the, i, 695; tariff  
peace between Germany and the, ii,  
5, 6; temperance movement in, ii, 12;  
tenth census of the, ii, 499; transcript  
of address by President of the, iv, 3, 4;  
Treasury, bringing of specie after the  
Revolution for the, i, 672; treaty be-  
tween England, Germany and, ii, 425;  
treaty between Great Britain and the,  
v, 287; treaties regarding western set-  
tlement between England and the, v,  
505; union with other nations to set-  
tle questions in China by, ii, 536; Vir-  
ginia Plan for the, iii, 569, 571; voy-  
age from England in 1794 to the, v,  
247-269; Western Boundary Question  
of 1783 of the, ii, 547; work on canals  
and railroads of the, iv, 408; work on  
commerce of the, iv, 413.

United States Naval Academy, Annapolis,  
Md., photographs taken at, iii, 182,  
183, 184.

United States Navy, ii, 36; iii, 345, 485; iv,  
296; aid proffered to Kingston, Ja-  
maica, at time of earthquake by, ii, 2;  
early text book in the, iv, 322; first  
commander-in-chief of, ii, 110; first  
commission issued in, i, 669; first ves-  
sel of the present, i, 673; Revolution-  
ary patriot of, iii, 435-440; secretary  
of, iv, 298.

United States Northwest, investigation of  
administration of government in the  
old, iii, 217-225.

United States of America, adoption of name  
of, i, 12.

United States Sanitary Fair, iv, 428.

United States Senate, account of life of one  
of first members from Tennessee of  
the, v, 99-104.

United States Senators, election in 1907 of,  
ii, 23, 24.

United States Signal Corps, flight of balloon  
of the, ii, 12.

United States Supreme Court, i, 27; ii, 191.

United States War Department, iii, 537;  
first commission issued by, i, 673.

United States warships, visit to Pacific Wa-  
ters of, ii, 2, 15.

United Trans-Atlantic Society, iv, 213.

Universal Brotherhood of Mankind, 100th an-  
niversary of pioneer of, iv, 153.

University of Edinburgh, Scotland, ii, 667.

University of Kansas, iii, 627.

University of Michigan, iii, 627.

University of Pennsylvania, iv, 573.

University of the Pacific, Cal., i, 632.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- University of Virginia, iv, 214, 220; historic prints of, iv, 417-420.
- Updyke, Daniel; (Attorney-General), ii, 510.
- Mary (Godfrey), ii, 509.
- Upham, ———, iii, 120, 121.
- Warren (Dr.), iv, 166, 179, 180.
- Uplowman, Tiverton, England, iv, 359.
- Upottery, Axminster, Haytor, England, iv, 359.
- Upper Creedy, West Budleigh, England, iv, 358.
- Upper Marlboro, Md., iii, 165.
- Upper Ojia, Cal., v, 372.
- Upse, Erik (Bishop), v, 177, 179.
- Upson, Major, i, 104.
- Urbana, O., ii, 152; v, 136.
- Usher, ———, i, 253.
- J. P., iv, 209, 210, 211; v, 211.
- Utah, i, 14, 24, 25; iv, 479; v, 291; acceptance by the United States Senate of the election of Senator from, ii, 23; admission into the Union of, i, 14; agriculture in, i, 26; beet sugar industry in, i, 26; European immigration to, i, 26; mining in, i, 26; Mormon church in, i, 25; population of, i, 25; stock-raising in, i, 26.
- Utica, N. Y., i, 617, 618, 749, 751; ii, 613; v, 227; Bagg's Hotel in, iv, 122; early days of, i, 745; early stage route from Albany to, i, 751; early trade of, i, 749; estate of Baron Steuben, the Revolutionary general at, ii, 290; Indian reservation near, iv, 121, 122.
- Utie, Nathaniel (Col.), mission to Dutch from Lord Baltimore of, iii, 560, 561.
- Utrecht, Holland, iv, 451; treaty of, ii, 316.
- Utter, Sophia Livingston (Mrs.), ii, 183, 349, 515.
- Utterby Manor, Lincolnshire, England, ii, 95.
- Uxbridge, Mass., iii, 186; v, 415, 416, 420.
- Uyterweer, Cornelis, historic study and reproduction of ancient watch made by, iv, 425-430.

# V

- Vaccination, early use of, ii, 276; in America, early, ii, 267, 464, 468.
- Vacher, ———, portrait of, iv, 386; aid given in building church by, iv, 393.  
John Francis (Dr.), portrait of daughter of, iv, 386; brief biography of, iv, 394; portrait of, iv, 395.
- Vail, ———, i, 396.  
Captain, i, 491.  
Minister, i, 396.
- Valencia, Dolores, iii, 106.  
Juan Ignacio, ii, 259.
- Valenciennes, France, v, 395, 399.
- Valentine, ———, iv, 80, 81, 82.  
D. M. (Mrs.), pioneer life in Kansas of, iv, 77-84.  
Elizabeth (Gooch), iii, 100.  
Edward V., photograph of sculpture by, iv, 333; photograph of statue by, ii, 247.  
John, iii, 100.  
Judge, iv, 82, 84.  
Mary (Lynde), iii, 100.  
Thomas, iii, 100.
- Valentino Hotel, ii, 598, 600.
- Valois, Philip of, v, 392.
- Valparaiso, Chili, appropriation for the rebuilding of, ii, 33.
- Valle Ameno de San Jose, iii, 108.
- Valley Forge, Pa., i, 13; iv, 297; battle field of, ii, 703; encampment of Continental Army at, iv, 620; Gen. Washington at, i, 671, 701; reproduction of engraving of American patriots encamped at, iv, 229; reproduction of photograph of Washington's camp bed at, iv, 105; reproduction of photograph of proclamation issued by Washington at, iv, 107; Washington's campaign at, iii, 226.
- Van Artevelde, v, 390.  
Jacob, v, 394, 395, 396, 398; Philip, v, 398, 400; Van Campen, John, ii, 387.  
Moses (Maj.), exploration of large tract of land in New York State by, ii, 55, 56; grave of, ii, 62; John Stearns Minard's Life and Adventures of, ii, 48.
- Van Boerum family, iv, 385, 393; arms of the, iv, 394.  
Simon, iv, 394.  
William Jacobse, iv, 394.
- Van Booraem, Hannah Radley (Morrell), portrait of, iv, 385.
- Van Buren, Martin (President), ii, 622, 630, 693, 694; iii, 613.
- Van Buren County, Mo., ii, 146.
- Van Bus Kirk house, Hackensack, N. J., photograph of old, iii, 610.
- Van Cortlandt family, v, 638; announcement of publication containing chapter on the, v, 316.
- Van Courtland, Col., iii, 280.
- Van Dam, Rip, v, 442; assumption of duties of Acting Governor of New York by, ii, 362; quarrel between the colonial government and, ii, 362, 363.
- Van Daur, Isaac, iii, 96.
- Van de Bogaerdt, Hermani Mynderts (Dr.), i, 241.
- Bogart, Phebe (Cornell), iv, 557.
- Van de Voorde family, v, 407.  
Jeanne, v, 407.  
Pierre, v, 407.
- Van den Bossche family, v, 390, 397.  
Peter, v, 397, 398.
- Van der Beke family, v, 404.  
Gerard, v, 404.  
Philippe (Rev.), v, 404.  
Philippine (De Peyster), v, 404.  
Rogier, v, 404.
- Van der Donck, ———, early map of, iv, 433.
- Van der Donck, map of New Netherlands, fac-simile of, iv, 591.
- Van der Haghen, Christophe, v, 403.  
Marie (De Peyster), v, 403.
- Van Deursen, Abraham Pieterse, announcement of publication of genealogy of descendants of, v, 322.
- Van Dieman's Land, v, 225, 228, 229.
- Van Dresven, James, v, 106.
- Van Dyke, Capt., ii, 516.  
Colonel, iii, 205.  
Henry, lines by, iii, 384.
- Van Egmond, Col., v, 217, 221.
- Van Eps, Jean Baptist, ii, 391.
- Van Eura, ———, ii, 394.
- Van Haestrecht family, v, 463.  
Jacob, v, 463.  
Roger, v, 463.
- Van Hoebosch, Jan, v, 394.
- Van Horn, Annetje, iv, 392.
- Van Horne, John, iii, 96.
- Van Meter, Isaac, ii, 209.  
Jacob, ii, 209.
- Van Ness family, v, 633.  
John P. (Gen.), iii, 618, 619.
- Van Norden, Warner, iii, 148.
- Van Norman, Louis, ii, 368.
- Van Olinda, Hilletje, ii, 391.
- Van Opdam, ———, iii, 561.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- Van Pottelsberghe, Josse, v, 406.  
 Van Rensselaer family, ii, 48; announcement of publication containing chapter on the, v, 316; coat-of-arms of the, ii, 535.  
     Kiliaen, ii, 535; colonizing in New York by, iv, 388.  
     Rensselaer, v, 224, 225, 229.  
     Solomon, v, 229.  
     Stephen (Gen.), i, 745; ii, 50.  
 Van Rosenveldt Claes Martenszens, portrait of daughter of, iv, 389.  
 Van Rosenveldt family, ii, 226.  
     Claes Martenszen, ii, 226.  
     Jonnetje S. (Thomas), ii, 226; v, 638.  
     Klaes Martenszen, v, 638.  
 Van Sanvoord, Commodore, i, 414, 420.  
 Van Shaaek, Mary Helen, ii, 226.  
     Colonel, iii, 209.  
     Goose (Brevet Brig.-Gen.), Revolutionary service of, iii, 381.  
 Van Slichtenhorst family, announcement of publication containing chapter on the, v, 316.  
 Van Swearingen, ———, ii, 209.  
 Van Sweringer, Thomas, ii, 662.  
 Van Tilburgh tavern, Kingston, N. J., drawing of, v, 446.  
 Van Twiller, Wouter, iv, 390.  
 Van Vechten family, v, 633.  
 Van Vegthen, Tobias (Lieut.), Revolutionary record of, iii, 205.  
 Van Vorst, ——— (Vacher), iv, 393, 394; portrait of, iv, 386.  
     Annetje (Van Horn), iv, 392.  
     Antoinette (Roosevelt), portrait of, iv, 389.  
     Claesje (De Mott), iv, 392.  
     Cornelis (3d), iv, 392, 395.  
     Cornelius, portrait of wife of, iv, 389; immigration to America of, iv, 390; death of, iv, 391.  
     "Faddy," iv, 392, 393, 394.  
     Garret, iv, 391.  
     Ide, iv, 391.  
     John, portrait of, iv, 396.  
     John (Mrs.), portrait of, iv, 386; aid in building a church given by, iv, 393.  
 Van Vorst Park, Jersey City, N. J., iv, 394.  
 Van Wickle family, ii, 59.  
     Evart, ii, 56.  
 Van Wyck, Mrs., i, 78.  
 Van Zandt, Charles Collins (Gov.), ii, 511, 512, 513.  
 Vanbiber family, iii, 286.  
 Vance family, iv, 149.  
     Dr., i, 60.  
     Nannie M., ii, 226.  
 Vancouver, British Columbia, arrival of California gold seekers at, ii, 635; journey to the valley of the Fraser from, ii, 636.  
 Vanderbilt, Commodore, 268, 282, 427; first steamboat line of, i, 428; organization of transit route across Nicaragua by, i, 636.  
     Gladys, ii, 25.  
 Vanderbilt University, ii, 211.  
 Vanderlyn, ———, old engraving from painting by, v, 33.  
 Vandyke, Col., ii, 527.  
 Vandervoort, William, i, 417.  
 Vane, Henry (Gov.), v, 353, 354, 359, 360, 361, 368.  
     Henry (Sir), iv, 427; autograph in Providence, R. I., town records of, iii, 187; defeat in election in Massachusetts Colony for governor of, iii, 192; return to England of, iii, 192.  
 Vanegas, ———, ancient map of, ii, 40.  
 Vann, Joseph, iv, 302.  
 Vansan, ———, ii, 310.  
 Vanscout, Maj., murder by Indians in the Revolution of, iii, 207.  
 Vanvater, Capt., i, 92.  
 Varick family, v, 638.  
 Varina, Va., iv, 575.  
 Varney, John (Capt.), i, 644.  
 Varnum, Col., ii, 520.  
 Vasa, Gustavus, i, 702.  
 Vattel, v, 288.  
 Vauban, ———, iv, 570; v, 19.  
 Vaughan, Chief Justice, iv, 450.  
     Frances (Clarke), reproductions of gravestone of, ii, 503, 504.  
     John (Capt.), i, 644.  
     William (Rev.), ii, 506, 507, 513.  
     William (Lieut.-Col.), command at siege of Louisburg under, v, 21, 22, 25, 26, 28.  
 Vedel, ancient work by, iv, 176.  
 Veintimilla, Gen., ii, 419.  
 Veltstraet, Ghent, Belgium, the, v, 407.  
 Venable, William Henry, poem to America by, iv, 150.  
 Venables, Col., iv, 450.  
 Venango County, Pa., iv, 113, 115, 119.  
 Vendome, Duke of, ii, 167; Lord of, v, 404.  
 Venezuela, iv, 204; article by a United States minister to, iv, 10; immigration to gold fields of northwestern America from, ii, 635; fining of the New York and Bermudez Asphalt Company by a court of, ii, 33; Indians found by early explorers in, iii, 71; Matos revolution in, ii, 33; revolution in, ii, 419; checking of English aggression in, ii, 426.  
 Venice, Italy, v, 392; ancient documents regarding discovery of America in, iv, 167; international tribunal at, i, 577.  
 Vennard, John, iv, 254.  
 Vennor, Thomas (Capt.), i, 644.  
 Ventross, Daniel, i, 286.  
 Ventura, Cal., iii, 111; v, 384, 385; photo-

# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- (Ventura, Cal.)  
graphs of buildings and churches of, v, 376, 377, 379.
- Ventura County, Cal., photographs of landmarks and scenery of, v, 375-379, 381, 382.
- Venus, first American astronomer to observe transit of, ii, 531.
- Vera Cruz, Mexico, early journey to, ii, 586.
- Verbena, medicinal use in fevers of the, iv, 577.
- Verder, Daniel Hugh (M. A.), sonnet by, ii, 347.
- Vere, Horatio (Sir), i, 522, 520.  
Thomas, iv, 450.
- Verendrye, ———, early exploration in North America by, iv, 166, 171, 180, 181, 184.
- Verendrye Stone, the, iv, 166, 180, 181, 184.
- Vermillion Range, Mich., iii, 42.
- Vermont, i, 13, 319, 352, 549, 748; ii, 66, 71; iii, 514, 516; v, 137, 141, 142, 144, 224, 225; admission into the Union of, i, 13; an early revivalist in, ii, 67; Allen family of, iii, 298; Ashley family of, iii, 603; Bell family of, v, 141; Bennington Battle Monument in, iv, 588; biography of a founder of, iii, 603; canals in, iv, 411; Central Railroad, indictment of the, ii, 16; colonial houses in, ii, 289; colonial mail service in, v, 449, 450; commencement of the Revolutionary War in, iv, 586, 587; Constitution of, iv, 588; Dewey family of, iii, 603; early militia of, ii, 67; expedition against Ft. Ticonderoga from, v, 159, 161; expedition to defend, iv, 381; first Governor of, iv, 588; first letter written from the territory now known as, ii, 43-47; first settlement in, ii, 43; frontier life during the Revolution in, ii, 67; Hemenway's Gazetteer of, v, 477; Historical Society, iv, 587; Howard family of, v, 420; land dispute between New York and, iv, 581-594; Loomis family of, iv, 297; Manning family of, v, 295; petition to Congress for recognition as a State by, iv, 588, 589, 590; Phelps family of, v, 423; reproduction of print of flag captured in Revolution from soldiers of, iv, 161; Revolutionary fort at Mt. Independence in, iii, 213; Revolutionary regiment of 15th militia of, iii, 603; settlers in Penn. from, iv, 114, 116; Society of the Sons of the American Revolution, ii, 43; special number of the Journal of American History devoted to State of, v, 482; Taft family of, v, 416, 418, 420, 423.
- Vernon, ———, iv, 415; v, 451.  
Edward (Capt.), ii, 316.
- Edward (Admiral), ii, 315; birth of, ii, 316; portrait from an old engraving of, ii, 317; expedition against Cartagena, South America, of, ii, 317, 318; Washington's estate of Mount Vernon named for, ii, 319; transcript of original instructions issued to the English fleet by, ii, 332-338.
- James, ii, 316.
- Verona, Oneida Co., N. Y., iv, 131.
- Verplank House, founding of the Society of the Cincinnati at the, ii, 366.
- Verplank's Point, Hudson River, iv, 45, 491.
- Verrazzano, i, 633.
- Versailles, France, iv, 59; v, 595; French States General assembled at, ii, 592; Treaty of, v, 215, 222.
- Vespucci, Americus, discovery of America by, i, 202; America named in honor of, ii, 118, 119; map made by, ii, 118.
- Amerigo, iii, 60, 536; account of map on which the New World was first named for, v, 335-337; fac-simile of page of *Cosmographiae Introductio* which contained suggestion that New World be named for, v, 338; reproduction of map of the world showing portrait of, v, 342, 343; reproduction of family tree of, v, 346.
- Anastasio, v, 337.
- Elizabeth (Mini), v, 337.
- Juliano, v, 337.
- Simone Petro di, v, 337.
- Vest House, Williamsburg, Va., photograph of old, iv, 505.
- Vestry, election in Colonial Virginia of the, iii, 413.
- Vesuvius, i, 292.
- Veteran Reserve Corps, iv, 631.
- Veterans, measure to pension Civil War, ii, 23.
- Viall, Nathaniel, fac-simile of autograph of, ii, 446.
- Vicksburg, Miss., iii, 235, 239, 245; photographs of the Civil War at, iii, 361, 369; Volunteer Southerners, iv, 558.
- Victor's "Early Indian Wars of Oregon," v, 521.
- Victoria, Queen, v, 218, 230; Jubilee of, ii, 423; presentation by the U. S. of ship "Resolute" to, v, 603-610; reign of, iv, 17.
- Victoria and Albert Museum, London, ii, 90, 92, 94, 96.
- Victoria Head, iii, 346.
- Victoria, Vancouver Island, arrival of gold seekers at, ii, 635; lack of supplies at, ii, 636.
- Vignaud, Henry, ii, 128.
- Vigo, i, 643.
- Vigue, Pedro, i, 646.
- Vikings, iii, 313; American foundations



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

## (Vikings)

traced to the, v, 177-184; photograph of Saga manuscript describing the American explorations of the, ii, 114; voyage to the New World of the, iv, 487.

Vilas, William F., i, 28.

Villa Belvidere, home of John Church, the, ii, 49, 59, 60; reproduction of photograph of, ii, 63; description of, ii, 63.

Villacorta, ———, iii, 60.

Villiers, George (Duke of Buckingham), i, 241.

Vincennes, Ind., iii, 227; University, iii, 227.

Vincent, ———, i, 453.

Vineyard Sound, Norse explorers in, iv, 352.

Vinland, i, 202; iv, 182, 184; Norse expeditions to, iv, 170; Sagas regarding, iv, 172; Norse expeditions to, iv, 179.

Violet Bank, Gloucester Co., Va., old manor house of, iii, 285.

Virgil, i, 153; iv, 521.

Virgin Islands, West Indies, iii, 71.

Virginia, i, 10, 12, 49, 59, 76, 120, 122, 125, 164, 213, 438, 585, 661, 665, 668, 670, 700, 726, 758; ii, 54, 111, 392, 693; iii, 92, 200, 500, 502, 560, 614, 618, 619, 627; iv, 46, 114, 115, 142, 212, 216, 217, 218, 249, 250, 301, 332, 335, 403, 417-420, 442, 515, 516, 539, 543, 544, 545, 546, 576, 577, 580, 621; v, 4, 101, 104, 155, 265, 284, 285, 286, 348, 521, 525, 570, 611, 613, 626, 632; account of Bacon's Rebellion in, iii, 409-428; Allen family of, iii, 298; announcement of publication of genealogies of families of, v, 321; annulment of Charters of first Colony in, iii, 558; annulment of the purchase of Kentucky from the Cherokee Indians by the legislature of, ii, 282; appointment of Revolutionary officer from, iv, 382; Bacon family of, iii, 410; "Bacon's Assembly" in, iv, 98; Bell family of, v, 141, 297; Berkeley Hundred Plantation in, i, 527; Beverley's History of, iii, 428; Bishop Meade's Old Churches and Families of, iii, 286, 290; Botanic Gardens at the Revolutionary period in, iv, 575; boundary of, iii, 560; brief biography of Hon. R. M. T. Hunter of, v, 223; Caldwell family of, iii, 453, 454; Caldwell Settlement in, iii, 454; Campbell's History of, iii, 428; Capt. John Smith's history of, i, 544; map of, iii, 557, 561, 562; Cary family of, v, 309; Cavaliers of, i, 163; ii, 219, 675; Church of England in, iii, 185; claim to Northwest Territory of, iv, 445; Colonial governors of, v, 436, 438, 439; Colonial mail service in, v, 433-439, 443, 453, 454; Colonial Militia of, i, 122, 123; ii, 278; colonial trade

colonization by the Ohio Company of western, iv, 99; colonization of, i, 526, 527, 528; coming of Lord Delaware to, ii, 112; completion of Mason-Dixon Line by Commission from, ii, 565; contemporary thought in, i, 380; Continental soldiers from Gloucester county in, iii, in, iii, 411; Colonial wars of, v, 461; 286; County Records of, iii, 99; dangers from Indians on the American frontier in, ii, 98; delegates to the National Convention of 1787 from, ii, 472; description of a journey in 1805 from New York to, iii, 447-452; development of, ii, 529; dispute between House of Burgesses and governor concerning levy for defense of, iii, 84; dispute of tobacco planters of, iii, 84, 85; dissolving by Colonial governor of the legislature of, ii, 278; driving back to Cornwallis into, ii, 277, 280; early Bishop in, v, 636; early counselors of, i, 526; early division of territory of, ii, 675; early emigrants to, i, 517, 520, 522; early emigration to the West from, ii, 468; early English dramas on, i, 219; early English expedition against Cartagena joined by troops from, ii, 319; early expedition against Quakers in, iv, 304-308; early families of, v, 463; early Indian trade in, iii, 558; early journey through, i, 653, 658; early jurisdiction over Kentucky of the legislature of, i, 668; early land patents of, v, 98; early records of, i, 526, 527; early report of an expedition into Maryland from, iv, 303-308; early settlers of, v, 98, 99; editor's note on transcript of diary of an early emigrant to, iii, 81; transcript of the diary of an early emigrant to, iii, 82-89; Edwards family of, v, 299; election of vestries in Colonial, iii, 413; emigrants to the gold fields of California from, ii, 132; English origin of prominent families of, iv, 449; estate of Gen. Daniel Morgan in, iii, 212; exploration of water ways in, iii, 558, 559; expositon in, i, 654; extent of first Colony in, iii, 557; extent of New Netherlands from New England to, iii, 154; families of Gloucester county in, iii, 286-295; first American agriculture in, v, 169; first Charter of first Colony in, iii, 556; first emigrants to, iv, 73-76; first English colony in, i, 206-218, 527; iv, 74, 75; first governor of, iv, 137, 142; photograph of English home of first governor of, iv, 138; first naval battle of the Revolution off the cape of, i, 670; first opposition to the Stamp Act by,

## (Virginia)

ii, 363, 364; first ship built on western continent, the, i, 395; Fitzhugh family of, iv, 98; founders and history of Gunston Hall in, iv, 93-100; founding of, iv, 388; Gen. Gates' residence in, iii, 208; Gould family in, ii, 75; government of James I in colony of, iii, 558, 559; governors of, ii, 210; grant of land from George II to planters of, ii, 297; granting of the second charter of, ii, 123; grants of Charles II in, iii, 413, 414; Griffith family in, v, 307; Hanks family of, v, 194, 195; Herring family of, v, 195; historic homes of Gloucester county, ii, 675-677; Hodges family of, v, 461; House of Burgesses of, i, 124; iii, 284; Indian Massacre in, iii, 558; Indians in, ii, 676; intention of Pilgrims to settle in, iv, 470, 473; James family of, v, 463, 471; King and Queen Co. in, iii, 288; lack of public schools in early, iv, 299; Lake Drummond in, iii, 418; land dispute between Transylvania Colony and, iv, 550; Legislature of, iii, 459; Lewis family of, v, 471; Lincoln family of, v, 192, 193; "Long Parliament" in, iii, 416; Lord Fairfax's estate in, ii, 209; Madison family of, v, 471; making a Royal Province of first colony of, iii, 558; Manning family in, v, 295; March of Revolutionary Army to, i, 723; Mason family of, iv, 93-100; Maury family of, iv, 320, 322; photographs of historic heirlooms of Maury family of, iv, 328, 329, 331, 333; photograph of homestead of Maury family of, 335; members of Colonial Council of, iii, 417; mention by an early French missionary of, ii, 47; Middlesex County in, iii, 294; Minor family of, iv, 320; Montgomery family of, v, 473; Moore family of, iv, 29; naming of, i, 214; Nansemond County in, iii, 291; Natural Bridge in, iii, 449; Northern Military District of, i, 122; Ohio County in, iii, 459; old families of, ii, 675-677; old manor house of, iii, 282-296; Old Petsworh Church in, iii, 286; original grants of land in, i, 526; Page family of, ii, 675-677; Parker family of, ii, 646, 647; physicians in early, i, 241; pioneer settlers of, i, 584; planters, i, 759; possession of old French dominion of Louisiana by, ii, 213; preliminary struggle for American independence at Point Pleasant in, ii, 277, 278, 279; President of, iii, 289, 290, 294; prominent families of, iv, 100; proprietary grant of, iii, 413, 414; Provisional Army of, ii, 282; publication by Thom-

as Jefferson of a geography of, iv, 215, 216; ratification of Federal Constitution by, iii, 572; religious dissent in, iii, 82, 85, 86; the English Act of a Religious Toleration in, iii, 82, 83, 85; reproduction of coat-of-arms of Cooke and Lawson families of, v, 386; reproduction of drawing of old post road inn, of, v, 438; reproductions of photographs of historic buildings in, iv, 495, 496, 498-510; reproductions of photograph of historic Speaker's Chair used by House of Burgesses of, v, 14; of old Warming Machine used by House of Burgesses of, v, 15; reproductions of photographs of Masonic buildings in, iv, 621, 622; reproductions of photographs of old Abingdon Church and old Ware Church in, iii, 282; accounts of Abingdon and Ware churches, in, iii, 286; inscriptions on tombs at Ware church in, iii, 291, 292; reproductions of photographs of old landmarks, v, 12, 13, 16; Revolutionary State Line of, iii, 288; 11th Revolutionary Regiment of, iii, 212; Rockbridge County in, ii, 37; Russell County in, iii, 447; Scotch-Irish families in, ii, 665; iii, 81; second Charter of first colony in, iii, 557; Secretary of, iii, 294; settlement of, i, 526, 527; Sewell family of, v, 465; Shipley family of, v, 195; slavery in, iii, 89; Smith family of, v, 476; Society for Preservation of Antiquities of, i, 210, 218, 224, 225; Southern, i, 10; Spilman or Spelman family in, v, 232, 234, 240, 242; speech of Patrick Henry before Assembly of, iv, 266; State Library of, iii, 411, 425; reproductions of portraits in the, iv, 57, 58; statute for religious freedom in, i, 663; Strother family of, v, 471; Taylor family of, v, 471; tercentenary celebration of settlement at Jamestown, i, 581-588; third charter of first colony in, iii, 557; tobacco trade in, i, 663; ii, 113; transcript of lines by a Revolutionary patriot of, iv, 384; Tucker family of, v, 469; two early families of, iv, 512; "Two-Penny Act" in, iii, 85; two Presidents of the United States from, ii, 656, 657; uniform of Revolutionary soldiers in, i, 127; University of, i, 663; iv, 214, 220; Washington family of, v, 297; William and Mary College in, iii, 83.

Virginia and Her Neighbors, Fiske's Old, iv, 142.

Virginia Antiquities, Association for Preservation of, iv, 535.

Virginia Assembly, engraving of Patrick Henry addressing the, iv, 224.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- Virginia Bill of Rights, v, 4.
- Virginia Company, iv, 431; v, 98, 461; facsimile of page of record of, i, 531; first plan for a university in America made by the, iv, 417; records of, i, 523, 526, 531, 534.
- Virginia Continental Regiment in the Revolution, v, 65.
- Virginia "Gazette," iii, 428.
- Virginia Historical Register, iii, 428.
- Virginia Historical Society, iv, 73; photograph of original Tobacco Proclamation of King Charles I in collection of, ii, 113.
- Virginia in the Revolution, ii, 675, 677.
- Virginia Magazine, iii, 410.
- Virginia Military Institute, iv, 327, 330, 332, 336.
- Virginia troops in Revolution, iv, 343.
- Virginians, memorials erected to, ii, 704.
- Viscaino, i, 22.
- Vizecaino, discovery of the port of Monterey, Cal., by, ii, 39.
- Vladivostock, Siberia, ii, 25.
- Voce, Thomas, i, 230.
- Vogelbach, Bavaria, ii, 269.
- Voight, Harry, i, 39.
- Volcanic formation of land in western America, ii, 40, 41.
- Volcano Lake, ii, 258.
- Volda, Henry (Hon.), i, 205.
- Volga River, ii, 559.
- Volkarna, Dalarn, Sweden, i, 169.
- Voluntown, Conn., iv, 143.
- Von Bieberstein, Baron Marschall, ii, 6.
- Von Bulow, Prince, iii, 486.
- Von der Leyen, Duchess, ii, 458.
- Von Grunbach, Duke, ii, 458.
- Von Humboldt, Alexander, ii, 120; iv, 326, 334; oldest known map of the world discovered by, ii, 116; transcript from work on American Indians by, iii, 68, 71.
- Von Moltke, Kuno (Count), i, 655; ii, 30.
- Von Parmelee, Belgian Baronial House of, ii, 176.
- Von Schoultz, Nils (Col.), v, 225, 226, 227, 228.
- Von Senftenberg, Baron, i, 754.
- Von Steuben, Friedrich (Gen.), photograph of monument to, iv, 456.
- Von Taaffe, Eduard (Count), v, 414.
- Vosburg, Abraham Pieter, v, 633.
- Maritje Abrahamse, v, 633.
- Vosges, France, celebration of naming of America held in department of the, v, 335.
- Vowell, Agnes (Drewell), v, 426.
- Agnes (Cole), v, 426.
- Agnes (Pomeroy), iv, 371.
- Alice (Hooker), v, 426.
- Jago, v, 426.
- Jenaph, v, 426.
- John, v, 426.
- Margaret (Duke), v, 426.
- Margery (Bolter), v, 426.
- Robert, v, 426.
- Thomas, iv, 371.
- Voyage across the Atlantic in early days of the Republic, v, 247-269.
- Voyage to England in 1784, transcript of letters written on a, iii, 441-446.

# W

- Wabash River, iii, 390, 515; battle of Tippecanoe on the, ii, 282; French settlement on the, iii, 221; wanderings of the Creek Indians from Mexico to the, ii, 162.
- Wabbequasset Country of New England Colonies, iv, 424.
- Waddell, ———, iii, 87.  
James (Rev.), iii, 87, 88.  
Mollie (Gordon), iii, 88.
- Wadham, John, announcement of publication of genealogy of descendants of, v, 322.
- Wadhams Genealogy, announcement of publication of, v, 322.
- Wadsworth, ———, v, 88.  
Brigade Major, iii, 280.  
Captain, ii, 355.  
Colonel, ii, 52.  
Family, ii, 56.  
Fenn (Brigade Maj.), iii, 583.  
General, ii, 185, 189, 350, 352, 518, 519, 520, 648; iii, 275, 276, 277, 280, 582, 583.  
E., i, 478.  
John, v, 469.  
Mrs., ii, 682, 685.  
W. W., ii, 680, 681, 682.
- Wafer, Lionel, i, 634.
- Wager-Smith, Elizabeth, v, 215, 230.
- Wailaptu, Wash., Indian massacre at, i, 227.
- Wainwright, ———, murder by Tories of, iii, 308.  
Mrs., iii, 140, 142.
- Wait, Jonathan, iii, 126.
- Waite, Morrison R., i, 27.
- Waitsfield, Vt., i, 366.
- Wakarusa War in Kansas, iii, 629.
- Wake, Anne, v, 596.
- Wake County, N. C., v, 465.
- Wakefield, Mass., ii, 123.
- Wakeman, Samuel, ii, 480.
- Walckenaer, Baron, oldest known map of the world discovered in the library of, ii, 116.
- Walcot, ——— (Secretary of the Treasury), ii, 104, 111.
- Walcott, Henry, ii, 480.
- Waldburg, Prince, account of discovery of historic map in library of, v, 336; reproduction of map found in library of, v, 342, 343.
- Waldburg-Wolfegg, Prince, ancient maps in the library of, ii, 118.
- Waldemar, King, runes of, iv, 174.
- Walden, Vt., v, 141.
- Waldo, Col., v, 23.  
Family, v, 303.
- Waldo, Fla., capture of Jefferson Davis at, v, 599.
- Waldoboro, Me., iii, 439.
- Waldseemüller, Martin, ancient maps of, ii, 118; painting of, v, 333; account of historic map made by, v, 335, 337; map of the world made in 1507 by, v, 342, 343; building where map of the world was made by, v, 344; name America first suggested by, ii, 118, 119.
- Waldy, Henry, v, 431.
- Wales, ii, 109, 278, 643; iv, 284, 362, 364, 426; v, 307, 583; Arnold family of, iii, 190; coal mines of, iii, 43; Edwards family of, v, 299; Griffith family of, v, 306, 307; James family of, v, 463; Jones family of, v, 471; Prince of, i, 499; iv, 369, 623; address on the celebration of 300th anniversary of founding of Quebec by, ii, 382; congratulations of King Edward VII to the city of Quebec extended by the, ii, 359; expressions of good will at the 300th anniversary of the city of Quebec extended by Vice President Fairbanks of the United States to, ii, 360; Rhys, Prince of, v, 311; royal tribe of, i, 335; Smith family of, v, 476; Soave-rigg, Parish Llombrissonet, Glamorganshire, in, 11, 109; Taaffe family of, v, 413; arms of Taaffe family of, v, 417; Tucker family of, v, 469.
- Walker, ———, i, 636, 730; iii, 630.  
Betsy, i, 58, 59.  
Captain, ii, 316.  
Elvira, i, 51.  
Family, ii, 209; iii, 286.  
Felix, iv, 548.  
George, i, 50.  
Jacob, i, 51.  
Robert, painting of Gov. Edward Winslow, of Plymouth Colony by, ii, 127.  
Samuel, iv, 254.  
Thomas, i, 50, 51; iii, 286.  
Timothy (Judge), ii, 226.  
William Isaac, i, 51; iii, 148.
- Wall paper, photograph of ancient, ii, 678.
- Wall Street, N. Y. City, i, 689, 690, 694; iv, 126; v, 638; bronze tablet in commemoration of founding of, iv, 102; old print of, iii, 580; old print of first City Hall near, iii, 576; Panic, ii, 16.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- Wallabout, erection of a sepulchre for remains of American prisoners of the Revolution on the, v, 124, 125.
- Wallabout Bay, British prison ships of the Revolution in, iii, 309; v, 121-128.
- Wallace, ———, ii, 472.
- Benjamin, ii, 355.
- Dr., i, 576.
- Family, iv, 149.
- Lew, ii, 684.
- William Henry, ii, 579.
- Wallamet, Ore., v, 533.
- Wallenpaupac River, iv, 596, 600.
- Waller, Ben, iii, 85.
- Walleran, Earl of, iv, 363.
- Wallingford, Conn., i, 549; iv, 376.
- Walnut Creek, Cal., iii, 179, 544.
- Walpole, Robert (Sir), European peace accomplished by, ii, 316.
- Walruff, John, iv, 83.
- (Mrs.), iv, 83.
- Walsh, ———, i, 709; iii, 630.
- Walshe family, arms of the, v, 595.
- John, v, 595.
- Mary, v, 595.
- Waltemeyer, John, attempt to capture Gen. Schuyler by, ii, 50.
- Walter, Dr., i, 345.
- Howard Arnold, i, 128, 508.
- Walters, ———, i, 271.
- Robert, v, 388.
- Walthworth, Chancellor, i, 542.
- Sylvester, v, 548.
- Wampage, v, 367.
- Wampanoag, treaty of Edward Winslow with the Indian tribe of, ii, 441.
- Wampanoag Indians, iv, 426.
- Wankowicz, Ladislas, ii, 367.
- Vladislaus, ii, 367.
- Wansuc, Tom, v, 548.
- Wanton family, ii, 509.
- Hannah (Rodman), ii, 509.
- Joseph (Gov.), ii, 509.
- Mary (Godfrey), ii, 509.
- Philip, ii, 509.
- William (Gov.), ii, 509, 511, 512, 513.
- Wapato Island, Ore., v, 515.
- Wappin, Duck Creek, Pa., land called, iii, 99.
- War balloon, French dirigible, ii, 12.
- War Department of the United States, iii, 537.
- War of 1812, i, 15, 147, 151, 226, 318, 378, 653, 654, 655, 657, 660, 673, 709; ii, 112, 267, 510, 511, 598, 604; iii, 390, 391, 400, 454, 458, 627; iv, 86, 116, 244, 279, 280, 290, 297, 413, 416, 558, 568, 630; v, 104, 217, 221, 301, 505, 559, 628, 634; attempt to obtain possession of Canada by, v, 222; bombardment of Ft. McHenry, Md., in the, iii, 165; writing of the national anthem, "The Star-Spangled Banner," during the bombardment of Ft. McHenry in the, iii, 165, 166; declaration of the, ii, 282; battle of Tippecanoe in the, ii, 282; battle of the Thames, near Detroit, Mich., in the, 283; first combat of the, ii, 109; heroine of the, v, 559; old engraving of the, v, 42; pensions after the, iii, 614; photograph of memorial to American prisoners of the, iv, 532; photograph of memorial to Americans in the, iii, 527; photograph of memorial to soldiers of the, iv, 534; photographs of church built by prisoners of the, iv, 468; service of Pomeroy family in, iv, 375, 376; Society of the, iv, 132; v, 97.
- War of 1859 between France and Austria, iv, 7.
- War photographers, world's first, iii, 251; pictures taken by world's first, iii, 250, 252-264.
- War ships, authorization in 1907 of two new, ii, 23; first United States, ii, 101-112.
- Ward, ———, iii, 125, 126, 127; iv, 382.
- Artemas (Gen.), v, 143, 148, 150, 154, 155, 156; photograph of birthplace of, iv, 559; engraving of, iv, 560; ancestry of, iv, 562; service in French and Indian War of, iv, 562; service in the Revolution of, iv, 562, 563, 565-567.
- Colonel, ii, 350, 353, 520; iii, 56, 57, 275.
- Elizabeth Stuart Phelps (Mrs.), i, 558.
- Family, ii, 510; iv, 562; coat-of-arms of the, iv, 564.
- J. G. (Sir), ii, 26.
- Marcus L. (Gov.), photograph of Abraham Lincoln presented to, v, 203.
- Nahum (Col.), iv, 562.
- Sarah (Trowbridge), iv, 567.
- William, iv, 562, 564.
- William Greene (Gen.), ii, 510.
- Warde, ———, ii, 479.
- Bridget, v, 418.
- Wardwell, ———, iii, 186, 357.
- Ware, Va., iii, 291, 292.
- Ware Church, Va., photograph of, iii, 282; account of, iii, 286; inscriptions on tombs at, iii, 291, 292.
- Ware River, Va., ii, 675.
- Wareham, John (Rev.), iv, 374, 375.
- Wareham, Gloucester Co., Va., old manor house of, iii, 285.
- Warehouse Point, Conn., i, 511.
- Warfield, Gov., iv, 310.
- Warin, Lord of, v, 404.
- Warm Springs, of the French Broad River valley, ii, 130.
- Warne family, announcement of publication of genealogy of the, v, 322.
- Warner, ———, iii, 116.
- Anna, v, 559.
- Augustine, iii, 284, 286, 416; inscription on tomb of, iii, 287.

# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- (Warner)  
 Capt., i, 489, 490, 491.  
 Colonel, iii, 425.  
 Elizabeth, inscription on tomb of, iii, 287.  
 Family, photograph of interior of home of the, ii, 590; inscriptions on tombs of the, iii, 287, 288.  
 Fred. M. (Hon.), i, 23.  
 Governor, ii, 19.  
 John, iii, 117; signing of the Providence Compact by, iii, 189; Providence "Combination" drawn up by, iii, 193.  
 Major, iv, 128.  
 Mildred (—), iii, 287.  
 Olin Levi, ii, 27, 31; bronze medallions of Indian Chiefs by, ii, 243.  
 Seth, iv, 584, 585, 586.  
 Thomas, iv, 349; announcement of publication of genealogy of descendants of, v, 322.  
 William, iii, 120.  
 Warner Hall, Va., iii, 284, 285; tombs at, iii, 287, 288.  
 Warre, John (Sir), iv, 140, 141, 142.  
 Warren, —, iii, 214; iv, 380.  
 Benjamin (Capt.), diary written in the Revolutionary War by, iii, 377-384; editor's note on transcript from diary of, iii, 201; introduction by author to transcript from diary of, iii, 202, 203; transcript from diary on the battle-field of Saratoga of, iii, 203-216; birth, ancestry, service in the Revolution, and death of, iii, 202, 203.  
 C. M. (Prof.), v, 369, 373.  
 Commodore, v, 152; expedition against Louisburg, Canada, under command of, v, 24, 28, 29, 30, 31.  
 Family, iii, 202, 203.  
 Gen., i, 73; iv, 382, 565; diary of, iv, 341.  
 Gideon (Col.), iii, 603.  
 H. F., photograph of Lincoln from negative by, v, 209.  
 J., v, 156.  
 Joseph (Gen.), iv, 563; portrait of, iv, 56, 57.  
 Maj.-Gen., v, 155.  
 Mrs., iii, 203.  
 Peter (Sir), iv, 34.  
 Richard, iii, 202.  
 Warren, O., iv, 596, 599; Pa., iv, 116.  
 Warren Street, New York City, iv, 392.  
 Warrington-on-Otter, Hemy, England, iv, 358.  
 Warsaw, Ill., ii, 680; Poland, grave of Kosciuszko at, ii, 368; military school at, ii, 369.  
 Warwick, Earl of, iv, 427.  
 Warwick, R. I., ii, 510; compact of American settlers signed at, ii, 508; royal charter granted to citizens of, iii, 194, 195; Co., Va., iii, 427; v, 309.  
 Warwickshire, England, i, 521, 524; iv, 97, 362; Clarke family of, ii, 506; Sewall family of, v, 465.  
 Washburn, —, i, 31.  
 Mabel Thacher Rosemary, v, 187, 413, 583; announcement of publication of genealogies of two American Presidents by, v, 320, 321.  
 Washburne, Eleazer, iii, 117.  
 Elihu B., ii, 215.  
 Washington, Augustine, i, 614; v, 297.  
 Betty, portrait of, iv, 89.  
 Booker T., i, 20; iii, 244; v, 144.  
 Catherine (Whiting), inscription on tomb of, iii, 288.  
 Charles, i, 372.  
 Corbin, i, 372.  
 Elizabeth, inscription on tomb of, iii, 288.  
 Family, iii, 284; iv, 100; v, 297; old homestead of, iii, 286, 288; coat-of-arms of the, i, 12; iii, 288.  
 George, i, 11, 12, 13, 14, 24, 51, 63, 77, 78, 122, 123, 125, 126, 135, 136, 164, 182, 321, 350, 372, 400, 401, 451, 456, 504, 505, 506, 563, 567, 586, 614, 659, 673, 674, 677, 678, 699, 701, 712; ii, 102, 194, 342, 400, 422, 534, 557, 626, 646, 647, 677; iii, 186, 214, 219, 225, 284, 307, 379, 437, 440; iv, 66, 93, 94, 96, 99, 219, 220, 249, 383, 502, 503, 512, 513, 560, 604, 606, 622, 627; v, 6, 83, 85, 87, 101, 107, 147, 163, 173, 291, 299, 305, 309, 475, 476, 478, 500, 516, 549, 550, 565, 634; a British adherent's interview with, i, 735, 736; a noted portrait of, iii, 48; address made at the time of the Whiskey Insurrection by, iv, 603; administration of, ii, 110; administrator of Presidential oath to office to, iv, 609; aid given by an American merchant at the commencement of the Revolution to, iii, 133; ancestral families of, v, 297; anecdotes of, i, 701; v, 92; appointment as Commander-in-Chief of Continental Army of, ii, 54; iv, 561, 563, 565, 566; v, 155; appointment of John Quincy Adams as Minister Plenipotentiary to Portugal by, ii, 655; as an exponent of American nationalism, ii, 191; assumption of command of Continental Army by, i, 669; autograph letter of, i, 385; birthplace and early home of, i, 661, 662; campaign at Morristown, N. J., of, iii, 209; command of the Continental Army at Brandywine by, iii, 214; conference with Alexander McGillivray regarding the Creek Indians of, ii, 156, 163; conquest of Ft. Duquesne by, iii, 82; death of, ii, 54; description of voyage from England to America in administration of, v, 247-269; discovery of original



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

## (Washington, George)

order book in the Revolution of, ii, 183; Divine service after surrender of Yorktown ordered by, i, 724; early steamboat tested in the presence of, ii, 211; editor's note on transcript of Revolutionary Order Book of, iii, 581; transcript of Revolutionary Order Book of, iii, 582, 583; election as president-general of the Society of the Cincinnati of, ii, 366; election as President of the United States of, iii, 539; encampment at Williamsburg, Va., of, i, 723; eulogy by a Revolutionary officer of, i, 702; expedition to avenge the massacre of Cherry Valley and Wyoming sent by, iii, 433, 434; extract from a letter of James Wilson to, ii, 193; fac-simile of invitation to ball in honor of birthday of, iv, 245; fac-simile of invitation in hand writing of, iv, 245; farewell message of, iv, 3; first administration of, ii, 87; first aids and private secretaries to, ii, 85; first instance of naming any political division after, iv, 545; first monument erected to the memory of, ii, 708; first public recognition of, i, 614; funeral of, ii, 53, 54; grave of the mother of, i, 662; home and tomb of, i, 661; inauguration of, ii, 265; inscription on the back of a miniature of himself of, ii, 51; laying of memorial stone to mark the birthplace and early home of, i, 661, 662; letters preserved in the Church family from, ii, 63; making of the American Flag by Betsy Ross by order of, iii, 51; anecdote of, iii, 52; mention in poem by a Revolutionary soldier of, iv, 594; military training on the frontier of, ii, 297; mother of, i, 372; naming of Mount Vernon, the estate of, ii, 315, 319; naval inquiry during administration of, ii, 101; order books of, iv, 341; order respecting treatment of the sick in the Continental Army by, ii, 184; original draft of the farewell address of, ii, 55; Peale's portrait of, v, 71; plan to erect at the National Capital a memorial building to, iii, 652; presentation to Congress after the battle of Yorktown of, iii, 10; prophetic words spoken of, iii, 85; reception of Kosciuszko by, ii, 369; reinforcement at Cambridge, Mass., of, iii, 212; reproduction of a rare engraving of, iv, 527; reproduction of an ancient miniature of, ii, 49; reproduction of engraving of encampment at Valley Forge of, iv, 229; reproduction of old engraving of the marriage of, ii, 190; reproduction of old print of

house in New York originally built for, iii, 574; reproduction of photograph of Colonial tea-pot bearing design of tomb of, iv, 608; reproduction of photograph of early home of, iv, 504; reproduction of photograph of equestrian statue of, iii, 8; reproduction of sketch of Ft. Cumberland made by, ii, 402; reproduction of statue of, i, 165; ii, 244; reproduction of the writing of, ii, 51; reproduction of Trumbull's painting of resignation of his commission by, iv, 49; retreat across New Jersey of, i, 670; ii, 290; iv, 441; retreat from Fort Lee of, ii, 292; Revolutionary campaign in New Jersey of, v, 49-75; rules regarding card playing and sanitation in the Revolutionary Army made by, ii, 353; Secretary of War in cabinet of, iii, 209; sending of the key of the Bastille by Gen. Lafayette to, ii, 592; silhouette of, i, 367; strategy in the Revolution of, iv, 625; surrender of Lord Cornwallis to, ii, 704; transcript of correspondence between Rev. Jacob Duche and, iv, 525-531; transcript from letter of Benjamin Franklin to, ii, 602; transcript of letter from, ii, 54; transcript of letter to Samuel Taft from, v, 416, 418; transcript of lines by a Revolutionary soldier written after battle of Trenton in honor of, iv, 632; transcript of words regarding use of heraldry of, v, 459; transcripts from Revolutionary order book of, ii, 184-190, 350-356, 514, 516-520, 648, 649, 650-652; iii, 54-58, 275, 280; transportation in administration of, iv, 407, 409; veneration of American patriots for, i, 727.

Hannah, i, 372.

John, iii, 288; v, 297.

John Augustine, iv, 100.

John (Col.), iii, 286; immigration to America of, iii, 415; expedition against the Indians led by, iii, 415; membership in Virginia Assembly of, iii, 416.

John (Lieut.-Col.), iv, 98.

John (Maj.), iii, 288.

Lawrence (Col.), iii, 458; iv, 99; expedition against Cartagena, joined by, ii, 315, 319; organization of a Virginia company which acquired land in the Middle West by, ii, 297.

Martha (Dandridge), i, 63, 343; ii, 51; iii, 539; iv, 507; v, 416, 418; reproduction of portrait of, ii, 181; iv, 50; reproduction of portrait of granddaughter of, ii, 178; reproduction of silhouette of, v, 186.

Mary (Ball), iii, 84; v, 297; reproduction of photograph of home of, iv, 504; re-

- (Washington, Mary Ball)  
production of photograph of memorial to, iv, 536; will of, i, 372.
- William (Col.), engraving of duel between a British officer and, iv, 230.
- Washington, D. C., i, 65, 120, 137, 156, 369, 403, 406, 427, 494, 656, 661; ii, 74, 105; ii, 2, 5, 233, 406, 430, 491, 692; iii, 90, 390, 415, 462, 469, 475, 552; iv, 37, 93, 94, 166, 218, 297, 298, 326, 330, 523, 601; v, 5, 124, 148, 171, 614, 616, 622; Andrew Carnegie's additional endowment of the Carnegie Institution at, ii, 25; arbitration between Central American Republics at, ii, 5; assassination of Abraham Lincoln at, ii, 245; Bureau of Pensions at, v, 88; burning of, ii, 267; capture in 1814 by the British of, iii, 165; Civil War Collection at, v, 201; Congressional Library at, i, 649; Department of Education at, i, 151; description in early 19th century of, i, 749; draft of ordinance of Thomas Jefferson preserved in the State Department at, ii, 531, 532; early diplomatic society in, i, 758; early journey from Kentucky to, iii, 615; early peace conference held at, iv, 521; establishment of Navy Department at, ii, 101; Handy and Rice Collection at, v, 201; photographs of Lincoln from Handy and Rice Collection at, v, 209, 212; historic relic preserved at, v, 609, 610; house where Abraham Lincoln died at, v, 201; Library of Congress at, ii, 367; memoirs of an early politician at, iii, 613-619; monument in memory of Gen. McClellan at, i, 606; National Museum at, i, 407, 410; Navy Yard at, ii, 107, 111; painting of marriage of Pocahontas at, v, 242; painting of Revolutionary battle in rotunda of capitol at, v, 144; Pennsylvania Ave. in, iii, 234; photographs of memorials erected at, iv, 454, 456; reproductions of Civil War photograph of defenses of, iii, 252; reproductions of engravings of bronze doors of the Congressional Library at, ii, 22, 27, 28, 31, 32; reproductions of photographs of Abraham Lincoln from Oldroyd Collection at, v, 205, 209, 213; reproductions of photographs of historic treasure preserved in the Library of Congress at, iv, 107; reproductions of portraits from Lincoln Museum at, v, 209, 213; reproduction of print of historic American Flag preserved in National Museum at, iv, 157; reproduction of sculpture on bronze doors of National Capitol at, ii, 545; revision of international signal code for navigators revised at, iv, 6; conference on navigation routes at, iv, 6; Smithsonian Institution at, iii, 59; iv, 166; statue of Count Rochambeau at, ii, 612; strike of the building trade workers in, ii, 34; transcript of records in the Navy Department at, ii, 106, 107; Trumbull's paintings at the Capitol at, iii, 197; United States' Census published at, ii, 499; War Department at, iv, 297.
- Washington Co., Me., iii, 537, 538; Md., transcript of an early will made in, ii, 661, 662; N. C., i, 54; iv, 545, 548; v, 100, 101; N. Y., Stone's History of, iii, 210.
- Washington, State of, i, 226, 227, 228, 229, 230; admission into the Union of, i, 14, 227; Agricultural College of, i, 230; agriculture in, i, 228, 229; Army Posts in, i, 228; creation of Territory of, i, 227; dispute with Great Britain regarding boundary of, i, 228; early explorations on coast of, i, 226; first American expedition to, i, 226; first missionaries in, i, 227; fisheries of, i, 228; Governor of, ii, 508; mining in, i, 228; population of, i, 228, 229; railroads in, i, 228, 229; School of Science of, i, 230; schools in, i, 229, 230; seal of, i, 226; University of, i, 230.
- Watauga, Tenn., i, 58.
- Watauga Association, iv, 545.
- Watauga Old Fields, Tenn., iv, 544.
- Watauga River, ii, 279; iv, 543, 544, 546, 548, 551, 576; v, 99.
- Watauga Settlement, N. C., ii, 279; iv, 543-546, 550, 551.
- Watauga Valley, Tenn., iv, 542.
- Watch of Roger Williams, historic study and reproductions of the, iv, 425-430.
- Watches, early inventions of mechanism for, iv, 428.
- Water House, England, photograph of, v, 237, 240.
- Water Shed, great North American, iv, 118.
- Water Street, New York City, iv, 30, 33; v, 457.
- Waterbury, Conn., i, 286; iv, 237, 240, 242, 243.
- Waterford, N. Y., iii, 214; site and early name of, iii, 215; Ohio, ii, 308.
- Waterloo, Battle of, i, 654; ii, 605, 616; iv, 14, 489.
- Waterman, ———, iii, 214.
- Bethia, ii, 508.
- Josiah, iii, 209.
- Miriam (Tracy), i, 541.
- Richard, iii, 190.
- Thomas (Ensign), i, 541.
- Waterqueechy Canal, iv, 411.
- Waters, Abraham, ii, 342.
- Asa, v, 427.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- (Waters)  
 Susan Holman, v, 427.  
 Watertown, Conn., iv, 237, 240, 241, 242; Taft School in, v, 423; Mass., i, 80, 233, 251, 537, 538, 539, 540; ii, 308; iii, 123; iv, 69; v, 157, 454, 634; arms ascribed to Ephraim Child of, v, 386; photograph of Revere house at, v, 8; sessions of Provincial Congress held at, iv, 383; N. Y., ii, 597, 599, 607, 610, 613; iv, 553; v, 225.  
 Waterville, Me., ii, 200.  
 Watkins, ———, iv, 255.  
   Dorothy (Pepperrell), iv, 251.  
   John, iv, 251.  
 Watkins Point, Va., iv, 304.  
 Watling Island, Bahamas, landing of Columbus at, ii, 120, 122.  
 Watson, ———, iv, 575.  
   Captain, ii, 332.  
   Elizabeth, i, 51.  
   Family, i, 51.  
   Jacob, iv, 44.  
   James (Capt.), ii, 527.  
   James Tompkins (Col.), i, 617; iv, 123.  
   John, i, 169.  
   John (Dr., "Ian Maclaren"), death of, ii, 36.  
   Matthew, photograph of colonial home of, ii, 448.  
   Samuel, autograph of, ii, 447.  
   Titus, i, 324.  
   William, poem to America by, iii, 226.  
 Watson's Annals of Philadelphia, iii, 540.  
 Watt, James, i, 399, 400.  
 Wattles Ferry, iii, 452.  
 Watts, Dr., i, 95; iii, 124, 125, 127, 550.  
   Family, iv, 149.  
   John (Hon.), iv, 36.  
   Margaret, v, 471.  
 Waugh, Elizabeth, iv, 98.  
   John (Rev.), iv, 98.  
   Family, iv, 100.  
   Lorenza, ii, 211.  
 Waverly, Gloucester Co., Va., old manor house of, iii, 285.  
 Wayne, Anthony (Gen.), ii, 616; iv, 31, 105, 221, 224, 311, 513, 695.  
 Wayside Inn, Sudbury, Mass., iv, 68; drawings of the, v, 429, 433; tap room of, i, 330.  
 Weardale, Lord, iii, 486.  
 Wearthley, Col., ii, 695.  
 Weather Bureau, U. S., iv, 326.  
 Wethersfield, Conn., iii, 121; England, reproduction of photograph of road to, iv, 281.  
 Weaver, Clement, ii, 508.  
   Elizabeth, ii, 508.  
   Family, iv, 149.  
   Thomas, v, 388.  
 Webb, ———, i, 531; v, 162.  
 Colonel, ii, 184, 186, 350, 352, 520; iii, 278.  
 Elizabeth, iv, 379.  
 Joseph (Rev.), i, 65; ii, 74; iv, 379; transcript of sermon by, i, 66-72.  
 Mary L., iv, 602.  
 Nathaniel, iii, 54.  
 Samuel B. (Col.), ii, 527.  
 Sidney, iv, 18.  
 William H., i, 281.  
 Weber, Charles (Capt.), i, 631.  
 Webster, ———, ii, 691, 693; iv, 522, 523; v, 6, 314.  
   Daniel, i, 135, 138, 330, 656; ii, 532; iii, 16, 235, 613; iv, 470, 490; v, 163, 523; appointment as Secretary of State of, i, 368; description of, i, 368; excerpt from speech before Congress regarding acquisition of western territory made by, v, 522; journey on the first railroad train to pass through the State of New York of, ii, 62; silhouette of, i, 368; ii, 653.  
   Family, v, 303.  
   General, ii, 706.  
   H. Daniel, photograph of sculpture by, v, 11.  
   John R., reproduction of drawing of map by, v, 277, 281.  
   J. W., fac-simile of a letter written by Noah Webster to his nephew, iii, 132.  
   Levi, iii, 54.  
   Lieutenant, i, 757.  
   Noah, ii, 74; fac-simile of a letter written by, iii, 132; birth of, iii, 132; education of, iii, 132; first American spelling book written by, iii, 132; first American dictionary written by, iii, 132; photographs of spelling book and dictionary of, iii, 134; photograph of bust of, iii, 134; reproduction of portrait of, iv, 588.  
 Webster's spelling books, i, 725.  
 Wedderburn, ———, iv, 438.  
 Weden, Col., iii, 58.  
 Wedger, Joseph, v, 548.  
 Weeden, Col., iii, 582.  
 Weedon, Sarah, ii, 513.  
   General, iii, 285.  
 Weehawken, N. J., settlements near, iv, 390, 392.  
 Weehawken Ferry, Hudson River, iv, 43.  
 Week, Mrs., i, 251.  
 Weekes, Anna, iii, 604.  
   John, iii, 604.  
 Weeks, Francis, signing of the Providence Compact by, iii, 189.  
   Lyman Horace, ii, 490, 491, 530.  
   Repent, iv, 377.  
 Weeting, Norfolk Co., England, v, 189.  
 Weightman, Maj., iii, 552.  
 Weights and Measures, unification of standards of, iv, 7.

- Weinman, Adolph A., photograph of sculpture by, iii, 521, 524, 525, 527.  
Adolph, sculpture by, iv, 101, 102.
- Weisce, Arthur James, "Swartwout Chronicles" by, ii, 124.
- Weisenfels, Lieut.-Col., iv, 345; v, 106, 107.
- Weiser, Conrad, ii, 391.
- Weister, George M., v, 495.
- Weld, J. Edward, v, 347.
- Joseph, v, 347, 362.
- Welde, ———, v, 364.  
Family, v, 360.  
Thomas (Rev.), v, 360, 361, 368.
- Welding, Hannah, v, 117.
- Welles, Gideon (Hon.), iv, 298; photograph of, v, 211.  
Thomas, v, 548.
- Wellesley College, iv, 311.
- Wellesley Island, St. Lawrence River, v, 225.
- Welley, Thomas, iii, 117.
- Wellington, Duke of, i, 271, 283, 685; ii, 427; v, 218.
- Wellman, Walter, plan to reach the North Pole by airship of, ii, 12.
- Wells, Ann, iv, 379.  
Clark H., v, 607.  
Horace, i, 675, 684; sculpture commemorating discovery of anaesthesia by, iv, 103.  
Hugh, iv, 624.  
John, i, 165.  
Lieut.-Col., ii, 185.  
Major, ii, 189; iii, 56.  
Rebecca, iv, 624.  
Robert W., iv, 515.  
Thomas (Gov.), iv, 379.
- Wellsboro, Tioga Co., Pa., iv, 116, 118.
- Welsh, burning of Hereford, England, by the, i, 521; English wars with the, iv, 364; Fusileers, i, 74.
- Welton, Bela A., ii, 340.  
John J., ii, 344.  
Nancy Graves, ii, 344.  
Noah, ii, 347.  
Alanson (Rev.), ii, 339.
- Wendell, Abraham, v, 633.  
Ariaantje (———), v, 633.  
Catharine, v, 633.  
Evert, Jansen, v, 633.  
Family, lineage and blazon of arms of the, v, 633.  
Jan, v, 633.  
Maria, v, 633.  
Maritje Abrahamse (Vosburg), v, 633.  
Susanna (Du Trieux), v, 633.
- Wendell street, Albany, N. Y., v, 633.
- Wendon Lofts, English estate of, iv, 448.
- Wendover, England, ii, 52; Mass., i, 685.
- Wenham, English estate of, iv, 448.
- Wentham, Mass., iii, 49, 50.
- Wentworth (Anne Saye), v, 585.  
Benning (Gov.), iv, 582, 583, 588.
- Daniel F., i, 129, 130, 133.  
Family, royal descent of, v, 584, 585.  
General, ii, 315.  
Governor, v, 22.  
Henry (Sir), v, 584, 585.  
John, v, 585.  
John (Jr.), v, 584.  
John (Sir), v, 217.  
Margaret (Le Despencer), v, 584, 585.  
Mary (Clifford), v, 585.  
Philip (Sir), v, 585.  
Roger, v, 584, 585.  
Thomas, iv, 373.  
Thomas (Brig.-Gen.), ii, 319, 322, 323, 326, 327, 329, 334, 338.  
William, v, 585.
- Werden, John (Sir), v, 432.
- Were, England, iv, 369.
- Werowocomico, Gloucester County, Va., iii, 293; camp of the Indian chief, Powhatan, at, ii, 676, 677; Indian village of, iii, 284.
- Wertmuller, ———, i, 169.
- Wesley, John, i, 30; iii, 83; v, 297, 348.
- Wesleyan Female College, Ga., i, 30.
- Wesson, Lieut.-Col., ii, 352; v, 105.
- West, Benjamin, i, 392, 399, 401, 405; ii, 53, 381, 382; iii, 197; iv, 54.  
Charles E. (LL. D.), v, 121.  
Eben, i, 182.  
Francis (Gov.), iii, 559.  
Mary, ii, 226.  
Robert, iii, 195.  
Thomas (Lord Delaware, Gov.), iv, 137, 138, 142.
- West Barrington, Mass., ii, 449.
- West Boxford, Mass., v, 141.
- West Brookfield, Mass., v, 441.
- West Cornwall, Conn., iv, 299.
- West India Company, iv, 388, 390, 391, 431, 487; an organizer of the, ii, 535.
- West Indies, i, 170, 215, 269, 305, 309, 358, 493, 678; ii, 306, 617, 643; iii, 539, 540; iv, 252; v, 20, 73, 74, 250, 252, 260; American fleet in the, i, 673; animals of the, iii, 73; bringing of first ship-load of slaves to the, ii, 596; dangers from negroes in the, ii, 68-70; Danish possessions in the, iii, 70; discovery of gold in, iv, 449; Dutch possession in the, iii, 70; early American trade with the, i, 745, 758; early importation of materials for building from the, ii, 287, 289; early trade with New England of, iii, 92; early trade with the, ii, 70, 71, 72, 165; early voyages to the, ii, 65, 67-73; English expedition against Spanish in, iv, 450; English expedition against the, ii, 317, 318; English in, iv, 450; English trading expeditions in the sixteenth century to the, i, 642; expedition against Canada from, iv,



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

## (West Indies)

- 380; expedition against Louisburg, Canada, from, v, 24; expedition sent by Oliver Cromwell against the Spanish in the, ii, 441; extract from published account of Sir Francis Drake's voyage to the, i, 644; first English mail service in the, v, 436; first European settlements in, iv, 449; French expedition to, ii, 170; French possessions in the, iii, 63, 70; gold found by the Spanish in the, iii, 70, 75-77, 79, 80; hopes of American colonists of adding to the British domain in America the, ii, 99; Mead family in the, iv, 450; phosphate mines in the, iii, 69; products of the, iii, 76, 78-80; reproduction of old engraving of ship of Columbus in the, v, 34; sixteenth century English trading expeditions to, i, 642, 643; Spanish colony left by Columbus in the, iii, 64, 70, 74, 75, 76; supervision of the United States inevitable in the, ii, 407; trader with the, i, 705; transcript of letter written by the physician of Columbus' ship from the, iii, 60-80; Tucker family of, v, 469; villages, idols and customs of the early Indians in the, iii, 66-71, 76-80; voyage of Drake and Hawkins to the, i, 650.
- West Jersey, v, 435; affairs in the Colony of, ii, 92, 98, 99, 100; old letter describing political situation in Colony of, ii, 95, 98, 99, 100.
- West Liberty, Va., iii, 456, 458.
- West New Jersey, v, 73.
- West Point, i, 431, 704, 711; ii, 102, 368; iii, 22, 24, 382; iv, 32, 33, 36, 37, 38, 43, 320, 348, 492, 493, 494; Board of Visitors to, i, 655; in Revolution, i, 500; U. S. Military Academy at, ii, 115, 212, 245; iii, 251, 359; iv, 259; photograph of memorial at, iv, 367; account of memorial at, iv, 383; print of historic flag preserved at U. S. Military Academy at, iv, 158; Revolutionary fort at, i, 458; ii, 369, 370; iv, 627; Revolutionary headquarters at, v, 105; tablet erected to Revolutionary officer at, v, 148; photograph of tablet to Revolutionary officer at, v, 149; transcript from order book of the Revolution of announcement of Benedict Arnold's attempt to deliver to the British fort at, iv, 350; window (memorial), in chapel at Academy, iv, 466.
- West Virginia, i, 14, 573; ii, 314; iii, 232, 455; iv, 204, 519; v, 99; admission to the Union of, i, 14; ii, 210; annals of, ii, 205-212; appointment by President Lincoln of United States Judge for the district of, ii, 211; bill regulating railroad fare in, ii, 19; boundary of, iii, 560; development of, ii, 209-212; early settlements of, ii, 209, 210; early settlers of, ii, 209; early statistics of, ii, 210; expedition against the Indians of the Northwest from, ii, 278; fac-simile of autograph of governor of, ii, 209; German settlement in, ii, 209; immigration to, ii, 210; Indian troubles in, iii, 456; 458, 459; industries of, ii, 210; Lord Fairfax's estate in what is now, ii, 209; Mill Creek Magisterial District in, ii, 209; mine explosion at Fairmont in, ii, 35; petroleum in, iv, 120; reproduction of State seal of, ii, 209; settlement of Eastern Panhandle in, ii, 209, 210; Shawnee Indians in, ii, 209.
- Western, John, i, 264.
- Western Continent, acquisition of territory by the United States on the, ii, 543.
- Westervelt, F. A. (Mrs.), engravings from collection of, iv, 85, 86, 90, 91, 92; house, Bergenfield, N. J., photograph of old, iii, 609.
- Westfield, Mass., i, 376; iv, 376, 377, 415; v, 131, 132, 133, 135, 303.
- Westfield River, i, 511; iv, 415.
- Westford, Mass., iii, 122.
- Westminster Abbey, England, i, 135; iv, 451; v, 232, 242, 309; photograph of coronation chair in, v, 170.
- Westminster School, England, iv, 32.
- Westminster, Vt., opening of the Revolutionary War at, iv, 586, 587; declaration of independence at, iv, 588.
- Westmoreland, N. Y., i, 618.
- Westmoreland County, Pa., i, 338; iv, 146, 148, 440, 604, 605; early settlement from Conn., iv, 439, 440; in the Revolution, iv, 441-443, 445; County, Va., i, 661, 662; v, 309; early families of, v, 242, 463.
- Weston, Baron, ii, 506.
- Edward P., walking tour, ii, 15.
- Eunice (Mrs.), i, 75.
- Joseph, i, 75.
- Lord, ii, 506.
- Manor of, ii, 507.
- Westover, Va., churchyard, v, 98.
- Westport, Conn., photograph of statue to memory of Revolutionary soldiers at, v, 11.
- Westward, —, ii, 479.
- Wethersfield, Conn., i, 46, 540, 541; ii, 480; iii, 141; iv, 273, 277, 447, 624; v, 321, 322, 475; first government of, iv, 286.
- Wetmore homestead, Middletown, Conn., picture of, i, 700.
- Wetumpka, Indian village of, ii, 156, 157, 160, 161, 163, 164.
- Wexford Co., Ireland, i, 669, 674.

# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- Weyanoke, Va., v, 98.  
Weyburn, Samuel, announcement of publication of genealogy of ancestors and descendants of, v, 322.  
S. Fletcher, announcement of publication of genealogy by, v, 322.  
-Wyborn Genealogy, announcement of publication of, v, 322.  
Weycroft, in Axminster, in Haytor, England, iv, 359.  
Weymouth, Mass., i, 559; ii, 181; v, 198, 311, 427.  
Whale Sound, iii, 327.  
Whaley, ———, iv, 204.  
Whaley, Abbot, i, 525.  
Whalley, Judge, v, 467.  
Wharton, Richard, i, 251.  
Wheaton, Mary (Rockwood), v, 420.  
Wheeler, John H., i, 407.  
D. D., i, 479, 481.  
Shubial, poem to American Liberty written at the Revolutionary period by, iv, 406.  
Wheeling, Va. (now W. Va.), ii, 110, 212, 265, 693; iii, 456, 458, 459, 615; Caldwell family of, iii, 455, 456; Prof. Harding's Academy at, iii, 459.  
Wheeling Creek, W. Va., iii, 455.  
Wheelock, Eleazur, i, 179, 180, 183.  
Ralph, i, 180.  
Wheelwright, ———, iii, 192.  
John (Rev.), v, 350, 354, 360.  
Mary (Hutchinson), v, 350, 354.  
Wheelwright party in Salem, Mass., iii, 191, 192.  
Wherwell, England, v, 305.  
Whig National Convention, last American, iv, 288.  
Whig, origin of the name, ii, 341.  
Whig Party, ii, 615; iii, 459; iv, 128.  
Whig Party in America, ii, 366.  
Whig Party in President Van Buren's administration, v, 223.  
Whillock, Capt., i, 737.  
Whimble, East Budleigh, England, iv, 358.  
Whipple, Abraham (Commodore), ii, 307.  
John (Jr.), iii, 196.  
William, iv, 442.  
Whiskey Insurrection, iv, 244, 603, 605; v, 85, 92.  
"Whitby," British prison ship in the Revolution, the, v, 122.  
Whitechurch, Hampshire, England, v, 634.  
Whitecomb, J. L., v, 522.  
John (Maj.-Gen.), v, 154, 155, 156.  
Mary, v, 140.  
Nathaniel, v, 140.  
White, ———, ii, 225, 229, 234; iii, 127; iv, 45, 202, 204; v, 103.  
A. H., ii, 224.  
Aaron, v, 144.  
Andrew D., iv, 10.  
Anthony W., v, 72.  
B., v, 156.  
Benjamin, v, 139.  
Bridget (Allgar), iv, 286.  
Eliza M. Chandler (Mrs.), v, 121.  
Family, ii, 146.  
G., engravings of Arctic scenes by, iii, 330, 331.  
Henry (Capt.), i, 644.  
Henry (Hon.), iv, 44.  
Israel Losey, ii, 367.  
James, v, 103.  
James (Hon., M. D.), iv, 576.  
James T., transcript of poem by, iii, 358.  
John, ii, 308.  
John (Rev.), iv, 374.  
Julian Le Roy, v, 171, 175.  
Lieut., iii, 381.  
Mary, iii, 146; iv, 282, 283, 286, 290; v, 139, 140.  
Matilda (Leonis), ii, 308.  
Norman (Hon.), i, 685.  
Peregrine, fac-simile of Plymouth Colony record showing name of, ii, 445.  
Peter, iii, 42.  
Resolved, ii, 445.  
Robert, iv, 286.  
Samuel S., i, 683.  
Stephen (Rev.), i, 182.  
Susanna (Mrs.), ii, 441.  
William C., ii, 224.  
William J. (Dr.), ii, 96.  
William (Rt. Rev., D. D.), i, 371; ii, 653.  
White Chapel Church, Va., iii, 86.  
White Hall, Va., old manor house of, iii, 285.  
House, N. Y., meeting between Indians and white men at, ii, 56, 57.  
White House, photograph of army stationed near Lee estate in Virginia called, iii, 18.  
White Plains, N. Y., i, 445, 453, 505, 720, 722; ii, 529.  
White Sulphur Springs, Va., v, 620.  
Whitefield, George, iii, 83, 87.  
Whitfield, George, v, 23.  
Henry (Rev.), i, 245; ii, 176.  
Whiting, Catherine, inscription on tomb of, iii, 288.  
Charles, ii, 352.  
Daniel (Lieut.-Col.), Revolutionary service of, iii, 204, 214.  
Family, photograph of home of the, iii, 287; transcripts of inscriptions on tombs at the home of the, iii, 288; coat-of-arms of the, iii, 288.  
Henry (Col.), iii, 286, 288; v, 152.  
James, iii, 286.  
John (Capt.), iii, 286.  
Major, iii, 380, 383.  
Mary, ii, 473.  
Nathan (Col.), i, 90.  
Samuel, iv, 46.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- Whiting, Thomas (Lieut.-Col.), iii, 286.  
 Thomas (Lieut.-Col.), iii, 286.  
 William (Col.), iii, 93.
- Whitley, Lieut.-Col., iii, 582.
- Whitlock, Brand (Mayor), ii, 20.  
 William H., i, 45.
- Whitman, John (Ensign), v, 198.  
 Marcus, i, 227; v, 506, 516.  
 Narcissa (Prentiss), v, 516.  
 Sarah, v, 192, 198.  
 Walt, iv, 20.
- Whitney, ———, iii, 357.  
 Eli, i, 30, 427.  
 Josiah, iii, 386.  
 Marion P. (Miss), iii, 139.
- Whitston, Devonshire, Church of, iv, 366.
- Whittaker, ——— (Rev.), iii, 85.  
 John (Gov.), reproduction of photograph of, v, 539.
- Whittelsey, H., i, 711.  
 John, v, 548.  
 Stephen, v, 548.
- Whittemore, Margery (Pepperrell), iv, 251.  
 Peletiah, iv, 251, 254.
- Whittier, John G., iii, 584; fac-simile of manuscript of poem by, iii, 590-592.
- Whittier, John Greenleaf, first edition of poems of, i, 613.
- Wiccomaco River, v, 437.
- Wichin (Wichim), iv, 358, 359.
- Wichita, Kan., ii, 205; v, 290; College, ii, 251.
- Wick, fac-simile of page of Doomsday Book relating to Manor of, iv, 140; historic account of Manor of, iv, 141, 142.
- Wickam, Stephen, v, 109.
- Wickenden, William, signing of the Providence Compact by, iii, 189.
- Wickford, Mass., Colony, iv, 423, 424.
- Wickham, ———, iv, 129.  
 Barbara, ii, 508.  
 Benjamin (Col.), ii, 510.  
 Captain, i, 451, 452, 453, 455, 456, 457.  
 Samuel, ii, 508, 510.
- Wickwar, Gloucestershire, England, photographs taken at, iv, 138, 139; historic account of, iv, 141, 142.
- Wickware family, iv, 152.  
 John (Jr.), iv, 143.  
 Mary (———), iv, 143.  
 Mary (Tonge), iv, 143.
- Wick-Warre, fac-simile of page of Doomsday Book relating to Manor of, iv, 140; historic account of Manor of, iv, 141, 142.  
 Family, investigations into history of, iv, 137-143; reproduction of arms of the, iv, 144.  
 Jane, iv, 143.  
 John, iv, 142.  
 Thomas (Jr.), iv, 142.
- Wickwire, Arthur Manley (A. B., LL. B.), iv, 137, 141.  
 Family, iv, 137-143; arms of the, iv, 144.
- Widdescombe-in-the-Moor, Haytor, England, iv, 359.
- Widener, P. A. B., investigation of methods employed in railway finance in New York City by, ii, 19.
- Widford, Chelmsford, England, v, 243.
- Wigacrosta (Weycroft), in Axminster, in Haytor), England, iv, 359.
- Wigendon, William, iii, 195.
- Wigglesworth, Edward (Rev.), i, 246.
- Wilberforce, iii, 481.
- Wilbour family, v, 363.
- Wilbraham, Mass., v, 321.
- Wilbur, Hannah, ii, 509.
- Wilcocks, Hannah, ii, 513.
- Wilecox, Cadmus M. (Gen.), i, 657.  
 Clotilda, i, 81; ii, 64, 65.  
 Ella Wheeler, poem by, ii, 578.
- Wilderness, photograph of artillery of the Civil War battle of the, iii, 33.
- Wilderness Road to Kentucky, iv, 548.
- Wiles, Daniel, iii, 96.  
 Daniel (Mrs.), iii, 96.
- Wilford, ———, iii, 427.
- Wilkes, John (Sir), iv, 430.
- Wilkes Barre Mountain, v, 116.
- Wilkes Barre, Pa., iii, 448; iv, 443; v, 120; early citizen of, v, 119, 120; first utilization of anthracite coal in, v, 115, 116, 118; origin of name of, iv, 436; settlement of, v, 118.
- Wilkie, David (Sir), iv, 29.
- Wilkins, ———, "Principles of Natural Religion" by, i, 184.  
 ——— (Secretary of War), i, 437.  
 Isaac (Rev.), ii, 343.  
 Richard, v, 430.
- Wilkinson, Gen., i, 343.  
 James (Gen.), iv, 616.  
 Major-General, v, 567, 568.
- Will of an American citizen in 1790, ii, 37.
- Willamette River, v, 515, 521, 527.
- Willard, ———, ii, 495.  
 Captain, iii, 120.  
 Colonel, iii, 121.  
 Dorcas (———), iii, 405.  
 Frances E., ii, 215.  
 Henry, photograph of old house of, iii, 404; transcript from deed of house of, iii, 405.  
 Joseph, description of entertainment of guests at first ordination at Harvard at the house of, iii, 406, 407; photograph of old house of, iii, 408.  
 Luther, photograph of old house of, iii, 408.  
 Samuel, iii, 405.  
 Simon (Maj.), Still River farm of, iii, 405; estate of a son of, iii, 407.
- Willecrosta (probably Pinney Wood, Axminster), England, iv, 359.

THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- Willet, Annie Lee, memorial window designed by, iv, 466.
- Willett, Marinus (Lieut.-Col.), reinforcement of Fort Stanwix in the Revolution by, ii, 124.
- Lieutenant-Colonel, iv, 345.
- Mary, ii, 509.
- Thomas (Col.), ii, 509.
- William and Mary College, Va., i, 210; ii, 657; iii, 83, 85; iv, 501; v, 469.
- William and Mary College Quarterly, iii, 287, 288, 290, 428.
- William Longsword (Duke of Normandy), iv, 354; v, 184.
- William the Conqueror, i, 519, 520, 521, 523; iv, 141, 351, 352, 353, 365, 370, 553, 554; v, 134, 139, 177, 181, 184, 189, 236, 299, 305, 311, 348, 467, 473, 583; Doomsday Book of, iv, 137; fac-simile of page of Doomsday Book of, iv, 140; English manors of companions in arms of, iv, 357; Queen of, iv, 141, 142; tablet in Church of Dives inscribed with names of companions in arms of, iv, 354, 356.
- Williams, ———, i, 183, 374.
- Betsy, old house of, iv, 135, 136.
- Captain, i, 449, 451.
- Charles, iv, 42.
- Colonel, i, 58; ii, 279; iv, 381.
- Daniel, v, 548, 554.
- Dr., i, 170.
- E., iii, 386.
- Eleazur, i, 179, 180, 183.
- Elisha, i, 178.
- Ephraim (Col.), i, 182; v, 152, 153.
- Eunice, i, 317.
- Family, v, 301.
- Frederick H. (Dr.), i, 568.
- Henry, ii, 353.
- Henry (Lieut.), v, 548.
- Isaac, iii, 120.
- Israel (Col.), v, 152.
- John, i, 179, 180, 181, 183, 711; iv, 547; v, 548, 552.
- John (Rev.), iv, 377, 379.
- John Sharp (Senator), ii, 23.
- Major, iii, 279.
- Mary (———), iv, 426.
- Mercy, iii, 123.
- Nathan, iii, 386.
- Oliver Cromwell, iv, 427.
- Parson, i, 180.
- Rebecca, iv, 427.
- Richard, v, 307.
- Robert (Gov.), transcript of proclamation for apprehension of Aaron Burr issued by, v, 576, 577.
- Roger, i, 246, 251; iii, 189, 502; iv, 135, 401, 474, 499; v, 353, 363, 364, 366, 367, 368; banishment from Massachusetts of, ii, 215; brief biography of, iv, 426; compasses used by, iv, 428; editor's note on article by Prof. Peckham regarding, iii, 185; first settlement of Rhode Island made by, ii, 215; founding of Providence, R. I., by, ii, 215; historic sketch and reproductions of relics of, iv, 425-430; Indian deed for land in Rhode Island obtained by, iii, 193; deed to proprietors of Providence, R. I., from, iii, 193; journey from Massachusetts to Rhode Island of, ii, 119; letter to Gov. Winthrop of, iii, 189; marriage of the daughter of, ii, 508, 512, 513; obtaining a royal charter for Rhode Island by, iii, 194; purchase of land in Rhode Island from the Indians by, ii, 215; reproduction of decoration of founding of Rhode Island by, iii, 497; reproduction of photograph of compass and sundial used by, ii, 119; reproductions of historic timepiece of, iv, 429, 430; signing of the Providence, R. I., "Combination" by, iii, 189, 194; study of the law under Coke by, ii, 479; transcript of poem by, iv, 428.
- Rufus, v, 473.
- Sanford, v, 548.
- S. C., iv, 541, 544.
- Seth, i, 656.
- Solomon (Rev.), i, 177, 178, 179, 180, 181, 182, 183, 184.
- Thomas, ii, 184; iii, 120; v, 548.
- Thomas (Dr.), i, 182.
- William, i, 182, 183.
- William (Rev.), i, 178, iv, 379.
- Williamsburg, Va., i, 218, 723; ii, 282; iii, 83, 88, 288, 292, 419; iv, 217; v, 99, 100, 439, 454, 469; announcement of publication descriptive of old Post Road to Georgia via, v, 314; photograph of ancient powder house at, iv, 475; photograph of building of first Masonic Temple in America at, iv, 621; photograph of Gen. Washington's headquarters at, iv, 510; photograph of headquarters of Gen. Lafayette at, iv, 509; photograph of old Blair homestead at, v, 13; photograph of old Cooz House at, iv, 507; photograph of old court house at, v, 12; photograph of old Vest House at, iv, 505; photograph of original monument government building at, iv, 506; photograph of patriotic memorial erected at, iv, 538, 539; photograph of William and Mary College at, iv, 501.
- Williamsburg Bridge, New York City, i, 695.
- Williamsburg, Ky., i, 665, 666, 667.
- Williamsburg, Washington Co., Md., iii, 449.
- Williamson, ———, iii, 458.
- Ann, iii, 604.
- Charles (Gen.), iv, 114, 115, 118.
- Elizabeth (Caldwell), iii, 458.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- Williamsport, Md., iii, 619; Pa., ii, 145; iii, 449, 451; iv, 114.
- Williamstown, Mass., i, 542; ii, 67.
- Willing, ———, miniature of Washington painted by, ii, 49, 51.
- Ann, iii, 540.
- Family, i, 669; ii, 49.
- Willis, Ann (———), inscription on tomb of, iii, 291.
- Colonel, ii, 189.
- Family, arms of, iii, 291.
- Francis, iii, 284, 286, 291.
- John (Capt.), iii, 286.
- Williston, Ralph (Rev.), v, 126.
- Willott, Thomas, Plymouth Colony record showing name of, ii, 445.
- Willoughby, family, i, 204.
- Willoughby, England, v, 348.
- Willoughby, Warwickshire, England, Clarke family of, ii, 506.
- Willow Pass., Cal., iii, 179.
- Willow Springs, ii, 142.
- Wills, study of early Maryland, iv, 617-620.
- Willson, Augustus E. (Gov.), ii, 20.
- Willtown, S. C., ii, 225.
- Wilmington, Del., ii, 154; iii, 384, 560, 615; v, 452; Mass., iv, 412; N. C., ii, 225, 364; Ohio, ii, 691, 692, 694.
- Wilmot, ———, ii, 190.
- Edward (Sir), iv, 451.
- Wilmot Proviso, incorporation in the act admitting Oregon as a State of the, ii, 211.
- Wilna, Jefferson Co., N. Y., ii, 605.
- Wilson, ———, i, 674, 733; ii, 134, 139, 429.
- (Dunwiddie), v, 301.
- (Rev.), v, 353, 354, 359.
- Captain, ii, 344, 345.
- Chief Justice, ii, 194.
- Colonel, ii, 135, 137.
- Edward (Rev.), iv, 448.
- Elizabeth, iv, 448.
- Elizabeth (Mansfield), v, 301.
- Family, v, 424, 425, 426, 427; coat-of-arms of the, v, 300; historical sketch of the, v, 301.
- Gertrude, iv, 602.
- Ganon, v, 301.
- Gowen, v, 301.
- James, ii, 193; iv, 442; v, 301; signing of the Declaration of Independence by, ii, 629.
- James Grant (Gen.), iii, 148.
- John (Jr.), v, 301.
- John (Rev.), iii, 192; v, 301, 420, 424, 426.
- Lieutenant-Colonel, ii, 516.
- Margaret, v, 418, 424.
- Mary E. (McCleaster), v, 94, 95.
- Robert (Dr.), v, 301.
- Roger, v, 301.
- Samuel, v, 301.
- Sarah (Hooker), v, 420, 424, 426.
- Thomas, v, 301.
- William, v, 119.
- William L. (Hon.), ii, 210.
- William (Rev.), v, 301, 424.
- Woodrow, ii, 126.
- Wilson's Creek, Gloucester Co., Va., old manor house of, iii, 285.
- Wilson's Creek, Mo., engraving of Civil War battle at, v, 45.
- Wilton, Conn., i, 443, 545, 547; old academy at, i, 547.
- Wiltshire, England, iv, 142, 367, 371; v, 139, 194, 234, 297, 305, 584; engraving of early manor house in, v, 239.
- Winchell, Benjamin F., i, 440.
- Laura, v, 135.
- N. H. (Prof.), archaeological investigations in Minnesota by, iv, 166, 179, 180, 182.
- Winchester, Hope Gordon, ii, 512.
- James (S. S.), v, 103.
- Katherine Griswold (Pratt), ii, 512.
- Winchester, Va., i, 40; ii, 468; iii, 212, 449, 451, 459.
- Winder papers, iii, 411, 425, 428.
- Windham, Conn., i, 179, 288, 541; ii, 474.
- Windmill, battle of the, v, 216, 226-230; reproduction of photograph of site of battle of the, v, 231.
- Windsor, Conn., i, 45, 47, 48, 81, 678, 684; ii, 480; iii, 121; iv, 238, 286, 293, 294, 295, 298, 375, 376, 377, 378, 624; v, 321, 461.
- Windsor Castle, England, ii, 52; iii, 91, 92; iv, 452; v, 301.
- Windward Islands, West Indies, iv, 450; discovery of the, iii, 72.
- Windy Hill Manor, Natchez, Miss., ii, 101, 643; photographs of, v, 564, 571; detention of Aaron Burr at, v, 570, 575-577; Osmun family of, v, 570; Stanton family of, v, 574, 576; Brandon family of, v, 576.
- Wine, French measure to suppress adulteration of, ii, 29; growers, uprising of French, ii, 29.
- Wineland, v, 80.
- Winfield's "History of Hudson County," iv, 388.
- Wing, Experience, v, 137.
- Mary (Oliver), ii, 309.
- Oliver, ii, 309.
- Wingfield, Edward M., i, 206, 214.
- Winkle, Jacob, i, 422.
- Wimmer, ———, work on Runes by, iv, 174.
- Winslow, Edward (Gov.), i, 328; ii, 126, 127, 445; iii, 96, 500; iv, 471, 481, 624; v, 634; portrait of, ii, 441; treaty with the Indian chief, Massassoit, of, ii, 441; marriage of, ii, 441; first exploration into the interior made by the Pilgrims under, ii, 441; sending by Cromwell as head commissioner to the West

- (Winslow, Edward)  
 Indies of, ii, 441; death of, ii, 441;  
 statement regarding purchase of land  
 from the Indians made by, ii, 444.  
 Elizabeth, v, 634.  
 John, iv, 624; fac-simile of Plymouth Col-  
 ony record showing name of, ii, 445.  
 Josiah (Gov.), portrait of, ii, 452; soldiers  
 in King Philip's War under command  
 of, iv, 422, 424.  
 Kenelm, fac-simile of Plymouth Colony  
 showing name of, ii, 445.  
 Mary, i, 541; iv, 402.  
 Mary (Chilton), iv, 624.  
 Susanna, iv, 624.  
 Susanna (White), ii, 441.  
 Winsor, ———, i, 674.  
 Joshua, signing of the Providence Com-  
 pact by, iii, 189.  
 Justin (Prof.), work on Christopher Co-  
 lumbus by, iii, 67.  
 Winsor's Memorial History of Boston, iv,  
 412, 413.  
 Winston, Joseph (Col.), photograph of mon-  
 ument erected to, ii, 709.  
 Winter, Edward (Capt.), i, 644.  
 Family, iv, 149.  
 John, i, 169.  
 William E., photograph of old house of, iii,  
 608.  
 Winters, ———, i, 352.  
 Captain, i, 346.  
 Winthrop, ———, i, 328; ii, 381.  
 Beekman (Gov.), i, 232.  
 Elizabeth (Tonge), iv, 143.  
 Family, i, 242, 243.  
 Fitz John (Gov.), i, 250, 251; ii, 81, 492;  
 iii, 195, 502; iv, 143; v, 301, 430, 431;  
 letter of Roger Williams to, iii, 189;  
 Massachusetts colony of, iii, 192.  
 Henry, i, 243.  
 John, ii, 127, 298, 492; iv, 433, 624; v, 156.  
 John (Dr.), i, 241, 242, 245, 257.  
 John (Gov.), v, 348, 350, 351, 353, 354; re-  
 production of portrait of, v, 358, 359,  
 360, 361, 362, 364, 365, 367, 368.  
 Mary, iv, 143.  
 Mme., i, 250; account of Judge Samuel Sew-  
 all's courting of, ii, 485, 486, 487.  
 Robert C., transcript and fac-simile of let-  
 ter to ex-President Tyler from, v, 614,  
 616, 617.  
 Samuel, i, 244.  
 Stephen, i, 244, 258.  
 Thomas, i, 252.  
 Wait, i, 243, 244, 250-253-256.  
 Wirt, ———, i, 662, 663; v, 314.  
 William, ii, 372, 373; iii, 87.  
 Wiscasset, Me., iii, 439, 440.  
 Wise, Henry A. (Gov.), i, 209.  
 John, iv, 307.  
 Wiseman, ———, iii, 358.  
 Wister, Francis (Capt.), ii, 510.  
 Sarah Logan, ii, 510.  
 Wiswall, Capt., i, 421, 431.  
 Witchcraft, belief of early German immi-  
 grants to America in, ii, 467, 468; ex-  
 posure by an early German physician  
 of Maryland of the falsity of early be-  
 lief in, ii, 468; photograph of old land-  
 mark of, iv, 133; trials in Mass., v, 465.  
 Witch house, Salem, Mass., reproduction of  
 photograph of, iv, 133.  
 With, Joannes, i, 169.  
 Mary, iii, 604.  
 Witheridge, England, iv, 358.  
 Witherspoon, John (Dr.), v, 51, 57, 60, 75;  
 photograph of statue of, iii, 11.  
 Mrs., v, 51.  
 Withie, Robert, iii, 604.  
 Susan, iii, 604.  
 Withrow, ———, v, 229.  
 Wittman, ———, ii, 464.  
 Wittogan, i, 477.  
 Woburn, Mass., ii, 647; iii, 51, 124; iv, 413; v,  
 634; Sewell's History of, iv, 413.  
 Wolcott, Abigail (Cornell), iv, 557.  
 General, v, 23.  
 John D. (Capt.), iv, 558.  
 Oliver, iv, 630; birth of, ii, 83; services to  
 America of, ii, 83; signing of Declara-  
 tion of Independence by, ii, 83; repro-  
 ductions of autograph and portrait of,  
 ii, 83; Oliver (Jr.), birth of, ii, 87;  
 services to America of, ii, 87; political  
 difficulties of, ii, 87; reproductions of  
 autograph and portrait of, ii, 87.  
 Walter (Dr.), iv, 557.  
 Walter (Jr.), iv, 558.  
 Wolf Creek, ii, 681.  
 Wolf Creek Mills, O., ii, 302.  
 Wolf Hall, Wiltshire, England, v, 584.  
 Wolf Island, Mississippi River, v, 283, 284,  
 285.  
 "Wolf Meetings" in Oregon, v, 528.  
 Wolfe, E., ii, 334, 338.  
 Frederick Henry, iii, 426.  
 General, ii, 379, 400; iii, 86, 215, 505, 519;  
 iv, 58, 231.  
 Wolfegg, Castle of, Wurtemberg, Germany,  
 ii, 118; account of discovery of his-  
 toric map at, v, 336; reproduction of  
 historic map found at, v, 342, 343.  
 Wolstenholme Sound, iii, 316, 325, 326.  
 Woman Suffrage, granting in Finland of, ii,  
 11; granting in Norway of, ii, 11; in  
 New Zealand, ii, 11.  
 Womanhood, photograph of sculpture sym-  
 bolic of American, iv, 153.  
 Woman's College of Baltimore, Md., iv, 525.  
 Women's Christian Temperance Union, death  
 of first president of the, ii, 36.  
 Woman's Magazine, first woman editor in  
 the United States of a, ii, 37.



# INDEX TO FIRST FIVE VOLUMES

- Wonford, England, iv, 358.  
 Wood, C. E. S., assistance in obtaining bronze medallions of prominent Indian Chiefs given by, ii, 243.  
   Charles (Rt. Hon.), v, 606.  
   Elizabeth, iii, 604.  
   General, transmission by President McKinley of appeal for aid to Cuba to, ii, 406.  
   Henry A., ii, 130, 135.  
   Jeremiah, fac-simile of marriage certificate of, ii, 348.  
   John, iii, 604.  
   Moses, iii, 124.  
   William, ii, 67.  
   Wilton, iii, 604.  
 Woodbridge, Benjamin (Rev.), v, 138.  
   Christopher, v, 548.  
   Colonel, iii, 216.  
   Family, v, 138, 139.  
   Henry, v, 548.  
   John (Rev.), v, 138, 139.  
   Martha, v, 138.  
   Mercy (Dudley), v, 138, 139.  
   William C., ii, 200.  
 Wood-cut, earliest known, i, 304.  
 Woodfield, County Mayo, Ireland, v, 414.  
 Woodford, Brig-Gen., iv, 349.  
   Vice-General, iv, 344.  
 Woodford, Witheridge, England, iv, 358.  
 Woodhal, Elizabeth (Grindall), v, 424, 427.  
   Isabel, v, 424.  
   John, v, 424.  
 Woodhouse, Grace, ii, 226.  
 "Woodlands," British prison ship in the Revolution, the, v, 122.  
 Woodleefe, Capt., i, 535.  
 Woodman, Sarah, v, 420.  
 Woodmansee, Joseph (Ensign), v, 548.  
 Woodruff, ——— (Dr.), iii, 279.  
   Ensign, iv, 349.  
   Jonah, v, 227, 228.  
   Joseph, i, 440.  
   Martin (Col.), v, 225, 226, 228.  
   Mary A., i, 440.  
   Mary R., i, 320.  
 Woods, Jonathan, iii, 126.  
   Leonard (Dr.), i, 558.  
   Lovely (Caldwell), iii, 458.  
   Robert (Col.), iii, 458.  
 Woodson, ———, iii, 629, 630; Governor, iii, 632.  
 Woodstock, Conn., v, 456; Shenandoah Co., Va., iii, 449, 451.  
 Woodward, Bezeleel, iv, 592.  
   Charles Guilford, iii, 133.  
   Dr., iv, 451.  
   Experience, iv, 376.  
   Family, ii, 264.  
   Henry, iv, 376.  
   John, iv, 451.  
   Mary R. (Mrs.), ii, 262.  
 Woodworth, Asel, v, 548.  
   Thomas, v, 548.  
   Zibe, v, 548.  
 Wool, Gen., iv, 520.  
 Woolaston, ———, reproduction of portrait by, iv, 88.  
 Woolcott, Gen., ii, 356, 518, 520, 650, 651; iii, 280.  
 Woolsey, President, v, 135.  
   Prof., ii, 621.  
 Wooster, David (Brig-Gen.), ii, 66; iv, 382; v, 155.  
   Jesse, i, 230.  
   Mrs., making of first American flag in Connecticut by, iii, 52.  
 Worcester, Henry, first Marquis of, iv, 448.  
   Sarah Alice, v, 136.  
   William, iii, 99.  
 Worcester, England, battle of, iv, 97, 98.  
 Worcester, Mass., ii, 498, 499; iii, 120, 121, 123; iv, 68, 264, 414, 566, 567; v, 146, 158, 441; American Antiquarian Society at, ii, 491, 499; Lincoln's History of, iv, 68; Historical Society at, ii, 176; original copy of the first newspaper established in North America in American Antiquarian Society at, ii, 128.  
 Worcestershire, England, blazon of arms of Pomeroy family of, iv, 372; Taaffe family of, v, 413; reproduction of arms of Taaffe family of, v, 417.  
 Word, John, iii, 122, 123.  
 World, journey in 1697 around the, ii, 580-586; progress in 1907 of the, ii, 1-37.  
 World's Columbian Exposition, iv, 335.  
 World's Good Templars, death of the chief of the, ii, 36.  
 Worley, John, i, 525.  
 Worm, Ole, iv, 172, 173.  
 Wormeley, Judith, inscription on tomb of, iii, 294, 295.  
   Mrs., iii, 83.  
   Ralph (Sec.), iii, 294, 295.  
 Wortendyke house, Hillsdale, N. J., photograph of old, iii, 611.  
 Worth, Maj., iv, 492.  
 Worthies of Droon, v, 297.  
 Worthington, Thomas (Gov.), ii, 210.  
 Wotton, Thomas, i, 208, 241.  
 Wotten-under-Edge, England, iv, 143.  
 Wright, ———, iii, 87, 123.  
   Amos, i, 288.  
   Captain, i, 705.  
   Charles, i, 285.  
   Isaac, i, 308.  
   James (Sir), i, 728; ii, 231.  
   John, ii, 209.  
   Joseph, i, 163.  
   Joshua, ii, 97.  
   Josiah, v, 135; Mary, portrait of, i, 705.  
   Mary (Taylor), v, 135.

# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- (Wright)  
 Mrs., i, 164; old portrait of, i, 705.  
 Orville, photograph of medal awarded to, iv, 458.  
 Persis, ii, 308.  
 Philo, v, 228.  
 Rebecca (Stacy), ii, 97.  
 Robert, iv, 98.  
 S., i, 95.  
 Silas (Gov.), iv, 122.  
 Simeon, ii, 308.  
 Stephen, v, 229.  
 Steven A. (Lieut.), i, 630.  
 Tobias Alexander, iii, 148.  
 Wilbur, photograph of medal awarded to, iv, 458.  
 Wurtemberg, Germany, ii, 118; v, 336, 342, 343.  
 Wyatt family, iii, 286.  
 Mayor, iii, 388.  
 Wyborn, Thomas, announcement of publication of genealogy of ancestors and descendants of, v, 322.  
 Wyca or Wiche (South Week in Lefton), England, iv, 358.  
 Wyckliffe, —, iii, 187.  
 Wyckliffites in England, iii, 186; in New England, iii, 192, 196.  
 Wyckoff, N. J., photographs of old houses at, iii, 606, 608, 610.  
 Wyeth, —, i, 437, 479, 483.  
 Wykeham, Burgess Hill, Sussex, England, prints of only American flags captured in Revolution now at, iv, 160, 161.  
 Wylie, —, v, 569.  
 Wyllis, Brigade-Maj., ii, 353.  
 Colonel, ii, 350, 351, 353, 354, 355, 514, 516, 518, 650; iii, 54.  
 John Polgraves (Brigade-Maj.), ii, 184, 185, 189.  
 Wyllys, Gov., v, 134.  
 Ruth, v, 133, 134.  
 Wyman, —, ii, 363.  
 Wymes, Maj., i, 449, 450.  
 Wynd, Col., ii, 514.  
 Wynne, Robert (Speaker), iii, 416.  
 Wynton, England, Court Wood Gate, in parish of, ii, 507.  
 Wyoming, Pa., ii, 308, 309, 557; iv, 116, 616; v, 291; Historical and Geological Society, medal in honor of 100th anniversary of discovery of anthracite coal in Penn. issued by, v, 120; transcript of original letter and extracts from records describing discovery of utilization of anthracite coal from archives of the, v, 115, 116, 118.  
 Wyoming Valley, claim of Connecticut to, iv, 111, 112, 113; early disputes regarding land in, iv, 431-445; Indian Massacre in, iii, 377, 431, 432; iv, 114; New England settlers in the, iii, 431, 432; Pennamite War in, v, 118; purchase of lands in, iv, 116; reproduction of old engraving of the, iv, 432; reproduction of old print of Massacre of, iv, 432; account of the massacre of, iv, 441; settlement from Conn. in the, iv, 436, 438-445; v, 117, 118, 119; transcripts of original documents regarding first utilization of anthracite coal in the, v, 115, 116, 118; treaty with Six Nations made by Commission from Pennsylvania for the purpose of settling the, iv, 111, 112, 113, 115.  
 Wyselnfelse, Lieut.-Col., ii, 353, 354; iii, 279, 583.  
 Wysenfelt, Lieut.-Col., iii, 279, 583.  
 Wythe, Chancellor, photograph of home of, iv, 510.  
 Wythe County, Va., iii, 450.  
 Wythe Court House, Va., iii, 450.



# Y

- Yadkin River, i, 58.  
 Yakima, Wash., i, 228; v, 516, 521.  
 Yale, Elihu, painting of, iii, 144.  
 Yale College, i, 159, 165, 168, 178, 182, 183, 510, 515, 547, 548, 552, 558; early Commencement at, ii, 263; University, i, 140, 271, 401, 675, 676, 690, 706, 719; ii, 622, 658, 667; iii, 132, 213, 349, 386, 459, 627; iv, 185, 214, 284, 297, 379, 417, 501; v, 134, 135, 423, 424; bequest to, ii, 15; collection of paintings by John Trumbull in the art galleries of, iii, 197; early expenses of a student at, ii, 224; early graduates of, ii, 83, 86, 87, 88; editor's note on and manuscript written by the fifth president of, ii, 473-478; founder of, iii, 144; painting of Elihu Yale in possession of, iii, 144; Library of, ii, 473, 479; iv, 100; portrait of Gurdon Saltonstall at, ii, 82; reproductions of paintings in Trumbull Gallery at, iv, 49, 52; transcript from diary of an early minister describing journey from Massachusetts to attend the Commencement at, iii, 120, 121; transcript of a student's bill of indebtedness to, ii, 224.  
 Yalu River, Cal., i, 617.  
 Yamamoto, Admiral, ii, 2.  
 Yamatos people, i, 576.  
 Yancey County, N. C., ii, 150.  
 Yangtse Kiang, burning of Japanese steamer "Tafu" on the, ii, 35.  
 Yankton, S. Dak., i, 100; iii, 227.  
 Yantic, Conn., iv, 402.  
 Yara, Cuba, uprising at, ii, 427.  
 Yarborough, Lord, v, 277.  
 Yardley, George (Sir), i, 526, 527.  
 Yarnall, Mary, iii, 459.  
 Yates, ———, ii, 472.  
     Lieutenant, v, 72.  
     Richard, ii, 215; iv, 45.  
 Yates County, N. Y., iv, 556, 557.  
 Yeardbury, West Budleigh, England, iv, 358.  
 Yeardley, Temperance (———), iv, 75.  
     Family, iv, 73, 76.  
     Argall, iv, 75.  
     Elizabeth, iv, 75.  
     Francis, iv, 75.  
     George (Sir), iv, 75.  
     Lady, iv, 75.  
 Yeates, Bartholomew (Lieut.), v, 71.  
 Yeaton, ———, iv, 412.  
 Yellow fever, ii, 70, 71; at Philadelphia, Pa., ii, 111; works on, ii, 211.  
 Yellowstone Expedition, iii, 227, 228.  
 Yellowstone River, i, 234; v, 516; Indian fight on the, iii, 227.  
 Yeo, Hugh, iv, 307.  
 Yerba Buena, Cal., founding of San Francisco at, iii, 178.  
 Yoakum, H., "History of Texas" by, ii, 620.  
 Yoho Valley, i, 292.  
 Yokohama, Japan, iv, 297.  
 Yorba, Antonio, iii, 106.  
     Bernado, iii, 106.  
 Yorba, Maria Josefa (Grijalva), iii, 106.  
 York, Duke of, ii, 341; iv, 433, 582; v, 295, 432; charter of lands in America granted to, v, 73; conquest of New Netherlands by, iii, 561; patent granted for Colony of New York to, iii, 162.  
 York County (now Toronto), Canada, v, 219, 220.  
 York District, S. C., i, 58, 59.  
 York Island, iv, 43; Revolutionary battle of, i, 706, 707, 720.  
 York peninsula, Va., uprising in Bacon's Rebellion of, iii, 416.  
 York River, Va., ii, 675, 676; iii, 292, 425, 426; iv, 575; old manor houses on the, iii, 282-296; Revolutionary fort on, i, 723; headquarters on, iii, 285.  
 York Road, Gloucester Co., Va., iii, 284.  
 Yorkshire, England, i, 170; v, 196, 295, 305, 584, 585; families and estates of, ii, 89-96; letters sent from early settlers in New Jersey to, ii, 97-100; Prescott family of, iii, 47.  
 Yorkshire Spit Light, Va., ii, 675.  
 Yorktown, Va., i, 58, 672, 723; iii, 292; v, 99; battle of, ii, 278, 280, 606; iii, 10, 226; iv, 56, 57, 512; battlefield of, ii, 703; Civil War photograph showing breastworks before, iii, 254; Nelson House at, ii, 677; parole signed by Cornwallis at, v, 4; photograph of epaulets worn by Washington at battle of, iv, 105; photograph of mural painting of surrender at, v, 171, 173, 174, 175; photograph of old tavern at, v, 12; photographs of monuments in commemoration of surrender of Cornwallis at, iv, 537, 540; siege of, iv, 297; surrender of Cornwallis at, i, 723, 724; ii, 277, 280, 628, 675; iv, 196, 510; Trumbull's painting of the surrender of Lord Cornwallis at, iii, 197.  
 Yosemite Valley, i, 292, 294.  
 Young, ———, i, 506, 737; iii, 427.

# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- (Young)
- Ewing, v, 527.
- John P., i, 379.
- Richard, iii, 286.
- Young Sachem, Chief of the Six Nations, reproduction of portrait of, ii, 400.
- Younger, W. J. (Dr.), i, 676.
- Younglove, Margaret, iii, 604.
- Samuel, iii, 604.
- Young's House, iii, 381.
- Young's Lake, N. Y., iii, 380.
- Youngstown, Ohio, ii, 625; iii, 387.
- Yport, France, v, 174.
- Ypres, Flanders, v, 397, 400.
- Ypsilanti, Mich., iv, 297.
- Yuba River, i, 628; ii, 634.
- Yuba Springs, Cal., ii, 261.
- Yucatan, iv, 204.
- Yucca or Spanish Bayonet plant, v, 383, 384.
- Yukon, beginning of the tide of travel to the gold fields of the, ii, 633-642; photograph of Fraser Pass on the journey to the, ii, 631.
- Yuma Indians, ii, 41, 42, 256, 257, 258, 260, 522, 525, 526, 699, 700, 701; iii, 398, 400, 401.
- Yuma River, ii, 40.
- Yverdon, ———, ii, 395.



# Z

- Zabriskie, Abram, description of colonial house built by, ii, 290; photograph of colonial house built by, ii, 292.
- Zane family, iii, 455.
- Ebenezer (Col.), iii, 458.
- Zanesville, Ohio, ii, 693; iii, 542, 615.
- Zannekin, Nicholas, v, 393.
- Zedo, Fermin, iii, 60.
- Zeeland, Holland, Van Rosenvelt family of, ii, 226.
- Zeger, v, 395.
- Zelaya, President, attempt to form confederation of Central American Republics by, ii, 5.
- Zeltner, ———, ii, 373.
- Zeppelin, Count, iv, 407.
- Zimm, ———, i, 481, 482.
- Bruno Louis, i, 465, 472.
- Zinger, John Peter, opposition to colonial government in New York by, ii, 362, 363.
- Zoeltner, ———, ii, 374.
- Zola, iv, 20.
- Zolkowski, Charles, ii, 370.
- Zoroaster, ii, 534.
- Zuchwil, Switzerland, monument in memory of Kosciuszko at, ii, 368, 369.
- Zulu War, i, 151.
- Zurich, Switzerland, Congress to repress white slave trade at, iv, 7.
- Zwartsuster Straat, Ghent, Flanders, v, 401.
- Zweibruecken, Bavaria, ii, 266, 268, 270, 271, 273.
- Zweibruecken, Duke of, ii, 275.

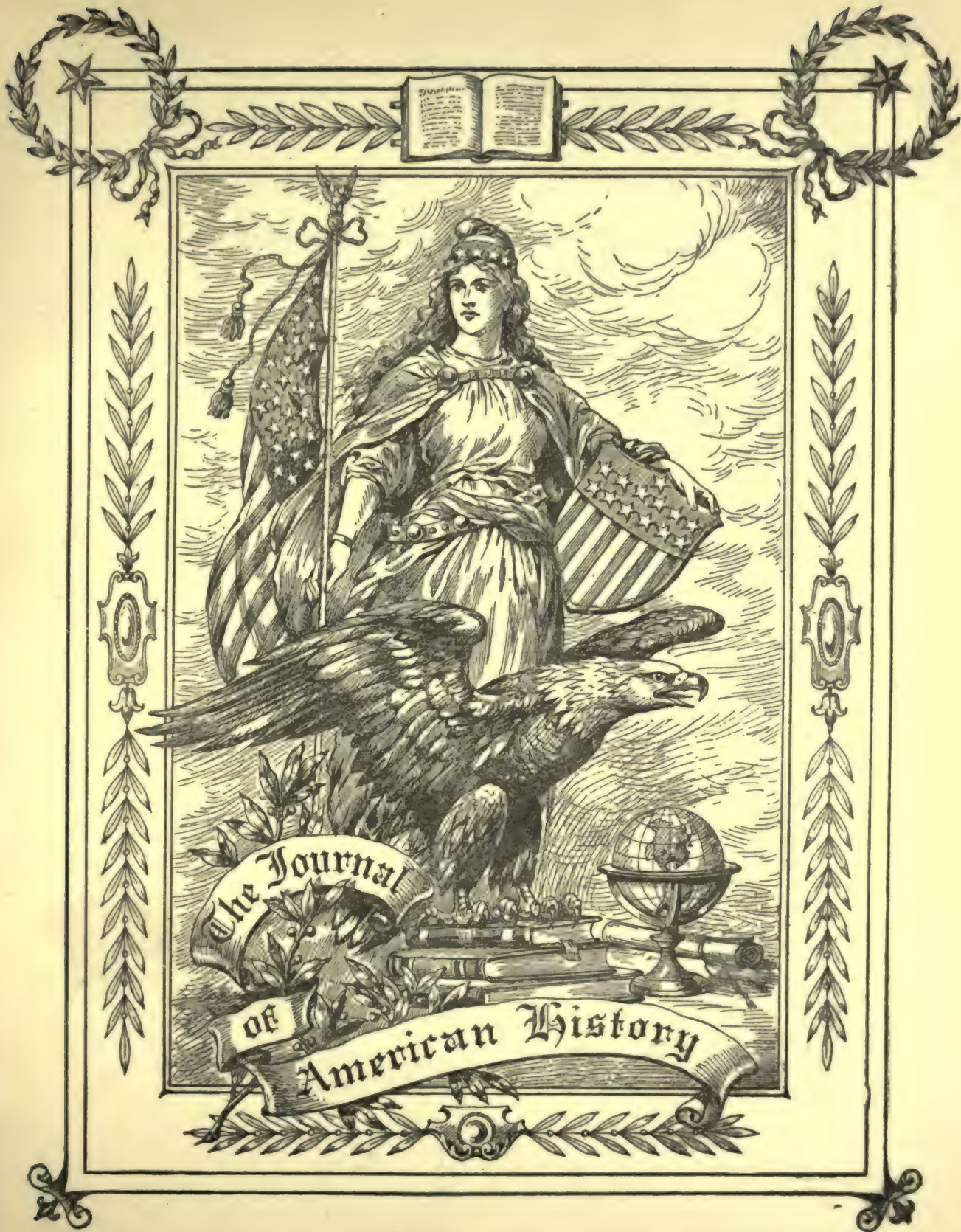












**Index and Syllabus of Volume Six**  
**The Journal of American History**  
**1912**



## Index and Syllabus of Volume Six

### A

- ALLEN, ETHAN. By Burton Hiram Allbee ..... 209
- ALLEN, ETHAN. Bust, by H. F. Perkins, in the Hall of the Daughters of the American Revolution, at Washington, D. C. . . . 211
- ALLEN, ETHAN. Drawing of His Birthplace, at Litchfield, Connecticut ..... 214
- ALLEN, ETHAN, MOUNT. Engraving in Sepia of the Magnificent Range of Mountains, Including Mount Ethan Allen, More Commonly Known as "Camel's Hump," Which Is the Property of Mr. Joseph Battell, Who Contemplates Presenting It to the State of Vermont as a State Park. Mount Ethan Allen Was by Champlain Called "Le Lion Couchant" ..... 176
- ALLEN, ETHAN, TOWER, NEAR BURLINGTON, VERMONT ..... 173
- AMERICAN ARMADA OF THE HUDSON RIVER, THE
- A Mighty Manifestation of Energy and Expenditure. An Object-Lesson With Its Powerful Argument Spurring on the Patriotic American Movement for International Peace. By the Editor of The Journal of American History ..... 113
- AMERICAN WARS, ANNIVERSARY YEAR OF TWO. 1912, the Centennial of the War of 1812, and the Semi-Centennial of 1862, the "Year of Battles" in the Civil War ..... 509
- ANCESTRY, ENGLISH, OF AMERICAN FAMILIES. Their Social, Political, and Physical Conditions in Feudal Times. By Alphonzo Benjamin Bowers ..... 329
- ASFORDBY COAT-OF-ARMS. Arms of William Asfordby, Sheriff of Ulster County, New York, in the Seventeenth Century ..... 616

### B

- BARTOW COAT-OF-ARMS. Arms of the Bartow Family of Devonshire. Ascribed to Reverend John Bartow, New York, 1702 ..... 322
- BASSETT COAT-OF-ARMS. Arms Emblazoned on the Tomb
- of Colonel William Bassett, Who Came to Virginia Before 1665, and Was a Burgess, Councillor, and County Lieutenant ..... 642
- BECKWITH COAT-OF-ARMS. Arms of Beckwith, Quartered With Heselton, Ancestral Fam-

# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

ilies of a Number of Southern Families of the United States, Among them the Carys and the Ritchies .....	416	Ancient Roman Fortress ....	573
		Bower Hall, Steeple Bumpstead, Near Haverhill, Essex .....	579
		A Scene in Iwerne Minster....	581
		Iwerne Minster—The Church..	584
BLAIR COAT-OF-ARMS. Arms of Blair of County Antrim, Ireland, Ascribed to Several Branches of the Family in America .....	481	BRISSOT, JACQUES PIERRE. Portrait of the Leader of the Girondists in the French Revolution, Who was the Author of a Three-Volume Work on the United States, Which He Visited Soon After Our War for Independence. He is Believed to Have Been Instrumental in the Appointment of "Citizen" Genet as Minister from France to America .....	485
BOWER COAT-OF-ARMS IN COLORS. No. 3 .....	Front Cover	BURES FAMILY. See Article, "The Bower-Bower-Bures Family in England" .....	565
BOWER FAMILY. See Article, "The Bowers - Bower - Bures Family in England" .....	565	BURGOYNE'S SURRENDER AT SARATOGA. Fac-Simile of a Page of the Articles of Capitulation, Written by Colonel Giles Jackson of the American Army and Signed by General Burgoyne. This Historic Document of Interest to All Americans Was Handed Down to Descendants of Colonel Jackson and is Shown for the First Time to the People of the United States by The Journal of American History .....	133
BOWERS - BOWER - BURES FAMILY. Illustrations. Main Village Street, Iwerne Minster .....	564	BURGOYNE'S SURRENDER AT SARATOGA. A Second Fac-Simile Page .....	136
Coat-Armor of the Bowers-Bower-Bures Family. Plate I .....	567		
Coat-Armor of the Bowers-Bower-Bures Family. Plate II .....	574		
Coat-Armor of the Bowers-Bower-Bures Family. Plate III .....	589		
Coat-Armor of the Bowers-Bower-Bures Family. Plate IV .....	593		
Saint Giles' Church, at Bowes, Yorkshire .....	568		
Bowes Castle, Built in the 12th Century, on the Site of an			

## C

CABELL, COLONEL EDWARD A. Portrait of .....	700	CABELL, OLD PLANTATION, A BIT OF THE .....	711
CABELL, MARY GARLAND. Portrait of the Great-Granddaughter of Sarah Henry (Patrick Henry's Mother).		CALDWELL COAT-OF-ARMS. Coat-Armor of the Caldells of Glasgow, Scotland and Borne, According to Tradition, by the	



# INDEX AND SYLLABUS OF VOLUME SIX

- Caldwells of Pennsylvania and Virginia ..... 483
- CAMPAN, MADAME, NEE JEANNE LOUISE HENRIETTE GENET. Portrait of the Famous Sister of "Citizen" Genet, Minister from France to the United States. The Friend of Marie Antoinette, Her Memoirs Are an Authority on the Court Life of the Period ..... 349
- CARTER COAT-OF-ARMS. Coat-Armor of the Family Descending from John Carter, Burgess for Upper Norfolk County, Virginia, 1649, and for Lancaster County, 1664 ..... 643
- CHARLEMAGNE. Reproduced from an Old Engraving ..... 516
- CIVIL WAR, PLAN OF EX-PRESIDENT TYLER TO PREVENT. See Article, "John Tyler's Plan to Prevent the Catastrophe of the Civil War".... 73
- CLINTON, CORNELIA. Portrait of the Daughter of Governor George Clinton, Who Was the Wife of Edmond Charles Genet ..... 760
- CLINTON, GEORGE. Portrait of the First Governor of the State of New York, Who Was Vice-President of the United States Under Jefferson and Madison.. 757
- CONDORCET, MARIE JEAN ANTOINE NICOLAS CARI-TAT, MARQUIS DE. Portrait of the Leader of the Girondist Faction at the French Revolution, Who Was Secretary of the French Legislative Assembly in 1792, When Edmond Charles Genet Was Sent as Minister to the United States ..... 497
- CONNECTICUT VALLEY, THE. Engraving in Sepia, Showing the Beautiful Hills and Meadows, Looking Towards Ascutney Mountain, Vermont .... 306
- CORNWALLIS IN NORTH CAROLINA. Episodes of the Revolutionary Period. The British Occupation of the Lanier Mansion. Cornwallis and the Moravians. English Military Despatches Recently Found. By Ida Clifton Hinshaw ..... 385
- COWDREY COAT-OF-ARMS IN COLORS. No. 2...Front Cover
- COWDRAY CASTLE, ENGLAND. View of the Inner Front 392
- COWDRAY CASTLE, ENGLAND. View of the Quadrangle ..... 393
- COWDRAY CASTLE, ENGLAND. The West View..... 398
- COWDRAY CASTLE, ENGLAND. The Northeast View.. 399
- CRACROFT COAT-OF-ARMS. Arms of a Lincolnshire Family With American Descendants... 608

# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

## D

- DALLAS, ALEXANDER JAMES. Portrait of the Secretary of State of Pennsylvania from 1791 to 1801, Who Was Appointed Secretary of the Treasury of the United States by President Madison in 1814.. 744
- DARTMOUTH COLLEGE, PORTRAIT OF REVEREND ELEAZAR WILLIAMS, ITS FIRST PRESIDENT. Reproduced from an Old Print..... 156
- DILLINGHAM, WILLIAM PAUL. Portrait of the United States Senator from Vermont.. 193
- DULUTH, MINNESOTA, AND SUPERIOR CITY, WISCONSIN, MAP OF THE HARBOR OF. Illustrating the Article, "Interstate Controversies" 100

## E

- ELIZABETH, QUEEN, AT COWDRAY CASTLE. History of a Stately Mansion and Its Sumptuous Life. Masques and Pageants for the Royal Guest. Annals of an Ancient Line Whose Name Was Brought to the American Colonies in the Seventeenth Century. By Mary Bryant Alverson Mehling..... 391
- EVANS COAT-OF-ARMS. Coat-Armor Ascribed to Lott Evans, Philadelphia, 1681 ..... 612
- FIRING A SALUTE. Drawing Made for The Journal of American History by Edna M. Owings 112
- FITZHUGH COAT-OF-ARMS. Arms of the Virginia Fitzhughs, Descendants of Colonel William Fitzhugh, Born in Bedford, England, 1651 ..... 118
- FLEET PASSING OUT TO SEA FROM THE HUDSON. Drawing Made for The Journal of American History by Edna M. Owings ..... 117

## F

- FOSTER, DAVID J. Portrait of the Representative from Vermont in the United States Congress ..... 190

## G

- GENEALOGICAL ESSAYS BY CHILDREN: OUR ANCESTORS AND THEIR HOMES. Two Prize Essays Written by Public School Children of Bergen County, New Jersey. Practical Studies in Local History by a Boy of Eleven and a Girl a Little Older. An Example of the New Idea in Teaching His-



# INDEX AND SYLLABUS OF VOLUME SIX

- tory as Advocated by The Journal of American History. By Katherine W. Burr and Fred Jarvis ..... 107
- GENET, EDMOND CHARLES. First Minister Plenipotentiary from the Republic of France to the United States. His Family, His Career, and the Reasons for His Recall. Part I. By Louis Franklin Facio Genet ..... 345
- GENET, EDMOND CHARLES. Part II. By Louis Franklin Facio Genet ..... 489
- GENET, EDMOND CHARLES. Part III. By Louis Franklin Facio Genet ..... 737
- GENET, EDMOND CHARLES. Portrait of the First Minister from the French Republic to the United States ..... 488
- GENET, EDMOND CHARLES. Portrait Reproduced from an Old Silhouette ..... 741
- GOLD-FIELDS OF FORTY-NINE, TO THE, BY WAY OF CAPE HORN. By Margaret D. Plympton ..... 605

## H

- HAMLIN COAT-OF-ARMS.... 641
- HARDING COAT-OF-ARMS .. 484
- HART COAT-OF-ARMS. Arms Ascribed to the Hart Family of Massachusetts ..... 118
- HENRY, PATRICK. Patrick Henry's Mother. A Lady of Virginia in the Eighteenth Century, Whose Virtues Still "Smell Sweet and Blossom in the Dust." How Three Women, for Their Childhood's Memories, Brought Honor to Her Grave. By Jean Cabell O'Neill ..... 695
- HENRY, PATRICK. View of Winton House, the Home for Eleven Years of Patrick's Mother ..... 711
- HILL, THE. A Poem by Frank Allaben ..... 776
- HINGHAM TOWER. Reproduction in Sepia of the Bell-Tower, Whose Architect is William Roger Greeley, Which is to Com-
- memorate the Two Hundred and Seventy-fifth Anniversary of the Town of Hingham, Massachusetts. In Honor of the Occasion, the Town of Hingham, County Norfolk, England, Whence Many of the Colonists Came to New Hingham, Presented a Large Block of Flint, Probably Used as a Mounting-Stone, and Which for Hundreds of Years Has Stood in the Market Place of Old Hingham. His Excellency, James Bryce, Ambassador from Great Britain to the United States, Presented the Ancient Stone on Behalf of the English Town ..... 714
- HUNGATE COAT-OF-ARMS. Coat-Armor of the Hungate Family of Yorkshire, in England, and of the United States.. 721
- HUNGATE FAMILY, THE. By John H. Hungate ..... 725
- HUNGATE FAMILY. Picture of the Gateway of Steeton Hall,

# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

England, on Whose Stone Archway the Hungate Arms Are Emblazoned .....	724	Hungate, Who Was Privy Councillor Under Queen Mary.....	729
HUNGATE FAMILY. Engraving in Sepia of the Church at Sherburn, Yorkshire, England. Sherburn Manor Was Granted by King Henry VIII to William		HUNGATE FAMILY. Engraving in Sepia of the First Home in America of Charles Hungate, Founder of the American Branch of the Family. Built in 1746 in Augusta County, Virginia.....	732
<b>I</b>			
ILLINOIS SANITARY CANAL AT CHICAGO, SHOWING BEAR-TRAP DAM. Illustrating the Article, "Interstate Controversies" .....	92	INDIAN BIBLE. Fac-Simile of Title-Page of the First Edition of the Complete Bible in the Indian Tongue Issued by John Eliot, 1663 .....	151
ILLINOIS SANITARY CANAL AS SEEN AT WILLOW SPRINGS, LOOKING WEST. Illustrating the Article, "Interstate Controversies" .....	89	INDIAN MINISTER, THE FIRST. Portrait, from an Old Mezzotint, of Reverend Samson Occom, a Mohican Indian, Who, in 1749, Was Ordained a Minister, and Who Did Much for the Advance of Education Among His Own People .....	153
ILLINOIS WATERWAYS, MAP SHOWING THE. Illustrating the Article, "Interstate Controversies" .....	91	INDIAN, THE NORTH AMERICAN, THE MYTHOLOGY OF. By Imogene Fontaine....	597
IMMIGRANT, THE, OUR DUTY TO. Address Delivered Before the Connecticut Daughters of the American Revolution at New London, October, 1911, and Contributed for Permanent Record to The Journal of American History. By the Honorable Terence V. Powderly, Chief of the Division of Information, Department of Commerce and Labor .....	119	INDIAN SCHOOLS IN COLONIAL DAYS. Early Attempts to Educate Indian Children in New York, Virginia, Massachusetts and Connecticut. Henricus College, the Boyle School, Eliot's Work, Harvard Indian College, the Work of Wheelock, and the Founding of Dartmouth College. By Florence L. Ferris.....	141
INDIANS, THE APOSTLE TO. Fac-Simile of Autograph Letter of John Eliot .....	146	INDIAN SCHOOLS IN COLONIAL DAYS. Fac-Simile of Letter from Reverend Eleazer Wheelock, First President of Dartmouth College, to Governor Benning Wentworth, of New Hampshire, 4 June, 1762.....	140
INDIAN BIBLE. Fac-Simile of Title-Page of the First Edition of the Indian New Testament. Issued by John Eliot .....	149		



# INDEX AND SYLLABUS OF VOLUME SIX

INDIAN SCHOOLS IN COLONIAL DAYS. Portrait, from an Old Print, Preserved in the New York Public Library, of the Honorable Robert Boyle, Who Who Erected and Endowed Brafferton School, for the Indians, at William and Mary College, Where the Building Still Stands ..... 143

INTERSTATE CONTROVER-  
SIES ARISING FROM IN-  
JURIES TO COMMERCE,

NAVIGATION, AND PUB-  
LIC HEALTH. Famous Legal  
Conflicts Between American  
Commonwealths and the Princi-  
ples Resulting from the Deci-  
sions of the Courts Thereon. The  
Chicago Drainage Canal Suit.  
Controversy Regarding Wheel-  
ing Bridge. Texas Embargo  
Against Louisiana. Wisconsin  
and Harbor Improvements at  
Duluth. Dispute Over the Har-  
bor at Savannah. By George  
Cowles Lay ..... 87

## J

JACKSON, COLONEL GILES,  
OF THE REVOLUTION. An  
Eminent Jurist of Colonial Mas-  
sachusetts, Who Served His  
Commonwealth in Civic Affairs,  
and America in Her Great Strug-  
gle for Independence. Rare  
Documents of the Revolution-  
ary Period Handed Down  
Through His Descendants. By  
James H. Jackson, M. D. .... 131

JACKSON, COLONEL GILES,  
HOME OF. View of the Old  
House at Monterey, Formerly  
Tyringham, Massachusetts,  
Which Was the Residence of  
This Revolutionary Soldier and  
Distinguished Citizen ..... 137

JACKSON, COLONEL GILES,  
MONUMENT TO. Memorial  
to This Brave Officer of the  
Revolution and Eminent Jurist  
of Massachusetts, at Tyringham,  
Now Monterey, Massachusetts.. 137

JEFFERSON'S PLAN FOR  
THE DEVELOPMENT OF  
AMERICAN AGRICULTURE 603

JOSCELYN-JOSLIN FAMILY.  
By Laura Elmendorf Skeels.... 517

JOSLIN FAMILY. See Article,  
"Joscelyn-Joslin Family" ..... 517

JOSLIN FAMILY. Reproduc-  
tion from a Wash Drawing of  
the Abbey du Bec. Gilbertus  
Joscelinus, the First of the Fam-  
ily to be Born in England, Was  
Lord of the Castle and Lands of  
Le Bec in Normandy ..... 532

JOSLIN FAMILY. Engraving of  
the Chateau de Jocelin, Brabant,  
Where Lived in the Middle Ages  
the Ancestors of the Joscelyn-  
Joslin Family ..... 537

JOSLIN FAMILY. Engraving  
Showing a Modern Room in the  
Ancient Chateau de Jocelin.... 540

# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

## L

- LANDEN COAT-OF-ARMS ... 644 Family. Reproduced from an Old French Engraving ..... 521
- LANGTON COAT-OF-ARMS. This Coat-Armor, Quartered With Mumby, Was Borne by Ancestors of the Beatty Family of Maryland ..... 368
- LE BRUN, CHARLES FRANCOIS. Portrait of the Member of the Provisional Executive Council of the French Republic, Who Signed the Letter of Credence of "Citizen" Genet as Minister to the United States.....
- LOUIS IV, KING OF FRANCE. The Son of Charles III, "The Simple," and One of the Many Royal Ancestors of the Joscelyn-Joslin Family. Reproduced from an Old French Engraving..... 524
- LOUIS XVI, THE KING OF FRANCE WHO HELPED AMERICA TO GAIN HER FREEDOM. Engraving in Sepia ..... 325
- LEXINGTON, THE, OF THE SEAS. By John Francis Sprague ..... 403
- LOUIS I, Emperor of the Holy Roman Empire. He Was the Son of Charlemagne, and an Ancestor of the American Joslin
- LOVE-LETTER OF 1756. A Charming Epistle Redolent with the Breath of Romance of the Olden Time. Contributed to The Journal of American History by the Great-Great-Grandson of the Writer. By Francis Townsend Underhill ..... 543

## M

- MAINE HISTORY. See Article, "The Lexington of the Seas".. 403
- MAINE, LOUIS AUGUSTE DE BOURBON, DUC DE. Portrait of the Son of Louis XIV and Madame de Montespan.... 341
- MAINE, DUCHESS DE. Portrait in Sepia ..... 344
- MARIE ANTOINETTE, QUEEN OF FRANCE. Engraving in Sepia ..... 328
- MARYLAND WILLS, GLIMPSES OF COLONIAL LIFE IN ..... 609
- MASON AND DIXON LINE, THE ..... 617
- MAYFLOWER, THE, PASSING THE WARSHIPS IN THE HUDSON. Drawing Made for The Journal of American History by Edna M. Owings... 111
- MEAD, JOHN ABNER, GOVERNOR OF VERMONT, PORTRAIT OF ..... 181



# INDEX AND SYLLABUS OF VOLUME SIX

- MEAD, JOHN ABNER, GOVERNOR OF VERMONT. A Descendant of Four of the "Mayflower" Pilgrims. Soldier of the War to Preserve the Union, Physician, Man of Business, and Statesman ..... 241
- MEAD, JOHN ABNER, GOVERNOR OF VERMONT. View of His Birthplace ..... 242
- MECKLENBURG DECLARATION OF INDEPENDENCE, THE. By Archibald Henderson, M. A., Ph. D. .... 781
- MICHIGAN, EARLY. A FORGOTTEN SETTLEMENT IN. By Emeline Jenks Crampton.... 559
- MIDDLE WEST, EIGHTY YEARS AGO IN THE. How a Marylander Led an Indian Nation from Ohio to Arkansas. Old St. Louis. "Indiana Must Become One of the Finest States in the Union." Letters Written by George Washington Gist to His Father, Colonel Joshua Gist, and Offered for Permanent Record in The Journal of American History. By Margaret Gist..... 505

## N

- NAPOLÉON'S IMPERIAL SCHOOL AT ECOUEN. Engraving in Sepia of the Educational Institution Founded by the Emperor, at Whose Head He Placed Madame Campan, the Sister of "Citizen" Genet, Minister from France to the United States ..... 352
- NEW HAMPSHIRE GRANTS, THE. The Vermont and New York Feud Over Land Titles. The Settlement of the Controversy and Some Account of the New York Land Claimants Who Received Cash Payments. By Walter Hill Crockett, Secretary and Historian of the Vermont Society of the Sons of the American Revolution, and Editor of the "Montpelier Daily Journal" 203
- NEY, MARSHAL. Portrait of the Famous Soldier of Napoleon 357
- NEY, MADAME. Potrait of the Wife of the Great Marshal, Who Was Born Eglie Auguie, a Niece of "Citizen" Genet, Minister from France to the United States.. 360
- NORTH CAROLINA HISTORY. See Article, "Cornwallis in North Carolina" ..... 385
- NORTHWEST TERRITORY, THE CONTROVERSY OVER. By George Cowles Lay 761
- NORTHWEST TERRITORY. Outline Map Showing Claims of Virginia to the Northwest Territory, and the Conflicting Claims of Massachusetts, Connecticut, and New York. Prepared by George Cowles Lay.. 775

O

- OHIO RIVER, LARGEST TOW-  
BOAT ON THE. Illustrating  
the Article, "Interstate Contro-  
versies" ..... 95
- OSBORNE COAT-OF-ARMS. Arms  
of the Osborne Family of Coun-  
ty Kent, England. John Os-  
borne of Long Island Came from  
Kent ..... 118

P

- PAGE, CARROLL S. Portrait  
of the United States Senator  
from Vermont ..... 184
- PAGEANT OF PATRIO-  
TISM. An Elaborate and Sig-  
nificant Presentation of Histor-  
ical Scenes on the Shores of Sab-  
batia Lake, in Taunton, Massa-  
chusetts. A Novel Method of  
Imparting American Ideals and  
Inspiring Love of Our Country  
and Its History in the Newer  
Element of Our Population. By  
Ralph Davol ..... 445
- PAGEANT OF PATRIOTISM.  
Illustrations of Historic Scenes:  
The Landing of Columbus ..... 425  
Conversion of the Natives..... 428  
Christopher Columbus, as Rep-  
resented in the Taunton Pag-  
eant ..... 429  
Indians at Home ..... 432  
The Landing of the Mayflower 433  
Elder Brewster Offering Thanks  
to God for the Preservation of  
the Mayflower Pilgrims..... 436  
The Pilgrims ..... 437  
The Indian Princess ..... 440  
The First "Liberty and Union"  
Flag ..... 441  
Elizabeth Pole Buys Taunton  
With a Peck of Beans..... 444
- Queen Charlotte, King George,  
and Benjamin Franklin, as  
Represented in the Taunton  
Pageant ..... 445  
Father Time and the Fairies... 448
- PATRIOTISM, ITS DUTY AND  
VALUE. By Archbishop Ire-  
land ..... 545
- PEACE, THE TRIUMPH OF.  
Allen G. Newman's Inspirational  
Sculpture. Erected in Atlanta,  
Georgia, by the Gate City Guard,  
to Commemorate the Visit of  
Friendship Made by the Regi-  
ment to Cities of the North in  
1879 ..... 561
- PECKHAM, EDWARD LEWIS,  
A PAINTER OF OLD PROV-  
IDENCE. Biographical Sketch  
of the Artist-Chronicler of the  
Providence of Bygone Genera-  
tions, Whose Exquisite Water-  
Color, Sepia, and Black-and-White  
Drawings, a Collection of Nota-  
ble Historical Importance, as  
Well as of Artistic Beauty and of  
Charm to the Lover of Nature,  
Are Now, for the First Time,  
Reproduced, for The Journal of  
American History. By Stephen  
Farnum Peckham ..... 649



# INDEX AND SYLLABUS OF VOLUME SIX

PECKHAM, EDWARD LEWIS. Portrait .....	653	PROVIDENCE, RHODE IS- LAND. Descriptive Notes on Water-Color Sketches of Old Providence, Written by the Ar- tist, Edward Lewis Peckham, and His Nephew, Stephen Far- num Peckham .....	891
PERKINS COAT-OF-ARMS ..	482	PROVIDENCE, RHODE IS- LAND. Fox Point from Fort Hill. From the Sepia Drawing of Edward Lewis Peckham	656, 657
PETTUS COAT-OF-ARMS. Coat-Armor of the Pettus Fam- ily of Virginia, Descended from Colonel Thomas Pettus of James City County, 1643 .....	324	PROVIDENCE, RHODE IS- LAND. Fox Point Shore. From the Water-Color of Edward Lewis Peckham .....	684
PIERCE COAT-OF-ARMS. Coat- Armor Borne by Franklin G. Pierce, President of the United States .....	118	PROVIDENCE, RHODE IS- LAND. The Head of the Har- bor. From a Drawing Made in 1840 by Edward Lewis Peck- ham .....	689
PITTSBURGH, THE RIVER FRONT. Showing Modern Method of Navigation Down the Monongahela, Thence to the Ohio River. Illustrating the Ar- ticle, "Interstate Controversies"	97	PROVIDENCE, RHODE IS- LAND. India Point from Fox Point Shore. From a Drawing Made in 1832 by Edward Lewis Peckham .....	665
PLUMLEY, FRANK. Portrait of the Representative from Ver- mont in the United States Con- gress .....	187	PROVIDENCE, RHODE IS- LAND. Market Square. From the Water-Color Drawing of Ed- ward Lewis Peckham.....	648
PRE-REVOLUTIONARY SEN- TIMENT IN ENGLAND. Dis- cussion at a Political Club in England in 1770, Bearing on the Conditions Which Caused Our War for Independence. Extracts from These Debates Copied from an English Periodical of the Eighteenth Century, The London Magazine, for The Jour- nal of American History. By Carlos Parsons Darling .....	417	PROVIDENCE, RHODE IS- LAND. The Observatory. From the Water-Color of Edward Lewis Peckham .....	676
PROVIDENCE, RHODE IS- LAND. The American House. From a Drawing Made About 1845 by Edward Lewis Peck- ham .....	668	PROVIDENCE, RHODE IS- LAND. Providence Before 1850. First Settlements by Wil- liam Blackstone, Richard Scott, William Carpenter, and Others. The Coming of Roger Williams. Providence of the Early Nine- teenth Century, With Its Sim- plicity of Life, Its Beginnings of Modern Business, and Its Still	
PROVIDENCE, RHODE IS- LAND. The Cove. From the Water-Color of Edward Lewis Peckham .....	673		

## THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- Charmingly Rural Environs,  
Fair With Flowers and Restful  
With Solitude. The Days of the  
Great Merchants, Whose Ships  
Sailed Every Sea. Transition  
Period and the Beginning of the  
New Providence, the Second  
Banking City of New England.  
By Stephen Farnum Peckham.. 661
- PROVIDENCE, RHODE IS-  
LAND. Providence from a Mile  
and a Half Down the Bay. From  
the Sepia Drawing of Edward  
Lewis Peckham ..... 660
- PROVIDENCE, RHODE IS-  
LAND. Providence from Two  
Miles Down the Bay. From the  
Water-Color of Edward Lewis  
Peckham ..... 645
- PROVIDENCE, RHODE IS-  
LAND. The Providence Prints.  
An Announcement and an Offer 686
- PROVIDENCE, RHODE IS-  
LAND. SEAL OF THE  
CITY OF, IN COLORS. No.  
IV ..... Front Cover
- PROVIDENCE, RHODE IS-  
LAND. Slate Rock. From the  
Water-Color of Edward Lewis  
Peckham ..... 681
- PROVIDENCE, RHODE IS-  
LAND. Windsor Place. From  
a Drawing by Edward Lewis  
Peckham ..... 692
- ### R
- REVOLUTION, WAR OF THE.  
See Article, "Cornwallis in  
North Carolina" ..... 385
- REVOLUTION, WAR OF THE.  
See Article, with Illustrations of  
Remarkable Historical Interest,  
"Colonel Giles Jackson of the  
Revolution" ..... 131
- REVOLUTION, WAR OF THE.  
Fac-Simile of Agreement Signed  
By Colonel Giles Jackson and  
Other Patriots of Tyringham,  
Massachusetts, to "Defend by  
Arms the United American Colo-  
nies" ..... 127
- REVOLUTION, WAR OF THE.  
Fac-Simile Report of the Offi-  
cer of the Day, 8 May, 1777, at  
Saratoga, Where in the Follow-  
ing October Burgoyne Was to  
Surrender to Gates ..... 130
- REVOLUTION, WAR OF THE.  
See Article, "The Lexington of  
the Seas" ..... 403
- REVOLUTION, WAR OF THE.  
See Article, "The Mecklenburg  
Declaration of Independence" .. 781
- REVOLUTION, WAR OF THE.  
See Article, "Pre-Revolutionary  
Sentiment in England" ..... 417
- ROLFE COAT-OF-ARMS. Arms  
Borne by John Rolfe of Virginia,  
Whose Wife Was the Indian  
Princess, Pocahontas ..... 321



# INDEX AND SYLLABUS OF VOLUME SIX

## S

- SCEAUX, CHATEAU DE. Re-  
production in Sepia from an Old  
Engraving of the Residence of  
Colbert, the Famous Minister of  
Louis XIV, and Later of the  
Duc de Maine ..... 337
- SCEAUX, CHATEAU DE,  
COURT OF THE DUCHESSE  
DE MAINE AT. Reproduction  
in Sepia from an Old Engraving,  
Showing a Typical Salon Under  
the Ancien Regime in France of  
the Eighteenth Century ..... 340
- SHERIDAN MONUMENT. Re-  
production of Gutzon Borglum's  
Splendid Bronze-Work Erected  
in the City of Washington by  
the United States Government,  
and Representing General Sher-  
idan Re-assembling His Troops  
and Ordering Them Back to the  
Front ..... 513
- SIMONS COAT-OF-ARMS.  
Arms of the Simons Family  
Seated at Ullesthorpe, Leicester-  
shire, England ..... 323
- SLACK, LEIGHTON P., LIEU-  
TENANT-GOVERNOR OF  
VERMONT. Portrait of ..... 196
- SLAVERY IN THE UNITED  
STATES. See Article, "A Sou-  
venir of the Days of the 'Un-  
derground'" ..... 613
- STEAMER, THE FIRST THAT  
NAVIGATED THE OHIO  
AND MISSISSIPPI RIVERS,  
ONE HUNDRED YEARS  
AGO. Illustrating the Article,  
"Interstate Controversies" ..... 97
- STEBEN, BARON, THE  
NEW JERSEY HOME OF... 542
- SUSPENSION BRIDGE OVER  
THE OHIO RIVER AT  
WHEELING, WEST VIR-  
GINIA. Illustrating the Article,  
"Interstate Controversies" .... 94

## T

- TAUNTON, MASSACHU-  
SETTS, HISTORICAL PAG-  
EANT. See Article, "A Pag-  
eant of Patriotism" ..... 445
- THANKSGIVING PROCLA-  
MATION, THE FIRST, OF  
THE UNITED STATES. Is-  
sued by the Continental Congress  
in Session at York, Pennsyl-  
vania, 1777-1778. An Inspiring  
Witness to the Christian Faith  
and Christian Patriotism of the  
Founders of Our Nation. Tran-  
scribed for Permanent Record in  
The Journal of American His-  
tory. By Edgar Y. Shearer,  
A. M. .... 557
- TO MY HILLS. A Poem. By  
Mabel Thacher Rosemary Wash-  
burn ..... 254
- TRAVEL IN THE COLONIES  
AND EARLY DAYS OF THE

# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

REPUBLIC. Indian Trail, Pioneer Path, Stage-Coach Route, Steamboat, Railroad. The Old-Time Tavern a Club, News- paper, and Supply Station. Dif- ficulties of Colonial Journeying. Modernizing of Travel by Steam and the Passing of the Pictur- esque Stage-Coach of Early Days. By W. Harrison Bayles	369	Old Sleigh, 1788 .....	375
		"Through in Twelve Hours" ..	376
		Scene on the Road, 1795 .....	375
		Private Coach of 1800 .....	378
		On the Road at Night .....	379
		The Stop for Dinner .....	380
		Philadelphia and Raritan Steam- boat Line .....	381
		The Journey's End ..	382
		The Old-Time Stage Driver ....	383
		The Deserted Inn .....	384
TRAVEL IN THE COLONIES AND EARLY DAYS OF THE REPUBLIC. Illustrations from Drawings by Georgia Cooper Washburn and Sarah Josephine Bayles.		TYLER, JOHN, PLAN OF, TO PREVENT THE CATAS- TROPHE OF THE CIVIL WAR. An Original Paper in Ex-President Tyler's Handwrit- ing, Written in 1860 or 1861, and Just Brought to Light, Contain- ing the Novel Proposal to Sub- mit the Difference Between the North and South to Arbitration by a Jury Composed of Border States. Presented for Produc- tion in The Journal of American History by Stephen Farnum Peckham .....	73
Reformed Dutch Church, New Brunswick, New Jersey, Erect- ed 1767 .....	371		
Liberty Hall, Elizabeth, New Jersey .....	372		
From an Old Poster of the Pe- riod .....	373		
Old Toll-Gate Inn on the Phil- adelphia Road .....	373		
Land Schooners En Route for the South .....	374		
		U	
"UNDERGROUND RAIL- ROAD, THE." A SOUVENIR		OF THE DAYS OF. By Lucie P. Stone .....	613
		V	
VAN ZANDT, JANE HENRY MEREDITH CABELL. Por- trait of the Great-Granddaughter of Jane, the Eldest Sister of Pat- rick Henry .....	705	VERMONT ANNIVERSARIES, THE. By the Honorable John A. Mead, Governor of Vermont	180
VAN ZANDT, CAPTAIN NICHOLAS HENRY MERE- DITH, U. S. N. Portrait of the Great-Grandson of Lucy Henry, Sister of Patrick Henry .....	708	VERMONT ANNIVERSARIES, THE. "Ring Out the Bells and Celebrate With Joy and Glad- ness." By the Honorable Car- roll S. Page, United States Sen- ator from Vermont .....	185



# INDEX AND SYLLABUS OF VOLUME SIX

VERMONT ANNIVERSARY, IMPORTANCE OF THE PUBLICATION OF THE ACCOUNTS OF. To Revive in the Hearts of Thousands of the Scattered Sons and Daughters of Vermont, a New Interest in the State Which Gave Them Birth and Whose Institutions Gave Character, and to Attract General Attention to a State Whose People Always Stood for Good Things, Purity in Public and Private Life, and a Singular Freedom from Corrupt Influence in Government and Public. By the Honorable William Paul Dillingham, United States Senator from Vermont .....	192
VERMONT CELEBRATION, THE. Towns Commemorating the One Hundred and Fiftieth Anniversary of Their Charters. Benning Wentworth, Governor of New Hampshire, the Actual Founder of Vermont. Early Settlers from Connecticut, Massachusetts, New Hampshire, and New York. Border Warfare With New York for the Freedom of "The Grants." Vermont an Independent Republic for Eight Years After the Revolution. By The Editor .....	177
VERMONT COAT-OF-ARMS. No. 1, Section 2.....	Front Cover
VERMONT HISTORICAL BUILDINGS: THE CONSTITUTION HOUSE AT WINDSOR. History of the Old Building, Still Standing, Where in June, 1777, the Constitutional Convention Was Held, and Where the State Constitution Was Adopted, July 5, 1777....	198
VERMONT HISTORICAL BUILDINGS: THE CONSTITUTION HOUSE AT WINDSOR. Engraving in Sepia.....	199
VERMONT HISTORICAL BUILDINGS: THE OLD STATE HOUSE AT RUTLAND. History of the Building, Where the Vermont Legislature Met in 1784, 1786, 1792, 1794, 1796, 1797, and 1804, Used Later as a Court House, and Still Standing .....	198
VERMONT HISTORICAL PAGEANTS. Their Value and That of Other Vermont Celebrations. They Afford Proof of the Ability of the Rural Town to Plan and Create a Programme of Great Excellence. The Benefit to the Town Itself is Far-Reaching and the Achievement is a Wholesome Object Lesson to All Who Are Interested in the Improvement of Conditions in the Country. By the Honorable David J. Foster, Representative from Vermont in the United States Congress .....	191
VERMONT HISTORICAL PAGEANTS: BENNINGTON. Scenic Review of the Old Green Mountain Town. Wedding of Governor Benning Wentworth, Who Gave the Charters to the Celebrating Towns. Men and Women Who Played Stirring Parts in Bennington's Early Days Dramatically. By Doctor J. D. Lane .....	247
VERMONT HISTORICAL PAGEANTS: BENNINGTON. ILLUSTRATIONS IN SEPIA. The incoming of the First Settlers .....	249
An Old-Time Coach and Four..	249
Colonel Baum, as Personated in the Pageant by Doctor John D. Lane .....	252

# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

VERMONT HISTORICAL  
PAGEANTS: THETFORD.  
A Study of the Rural Problem in  
the Form of the New Commu-  
nity Drama, Which Was Made  
the Occasion for Starting a New  
Development of the Town's Re-  
sources. By William Chauncy  
Langdon ..... 217

VERMONT HISTORICAL  
PAGEANTS: THETFORD.  
ILLUSTRATIONS IN SEPIA.  
Thetford Street ..... 223  
Quail John Parleying with the  
Indians ..... 223  
The Spirit of Home, A Dance in  
the Thetford Pageant ..... 226  
The Spirit of Home, a Solo  
Dance in the Pageant ..... 226  
The Old-Time Country Fair... 231  
Dance of the Nature Spirits of  
the Mountain, River, and In-  
tervale ..... 231  
Revolutionary Episode: Flight of  
the Country Side and March  
of the Men to Bennington... 231  
Rehearsal of the Musical Society  
of Thetford and Lyme ..... 231  
Two Views and a Scene from the  
Thetford Pageant ..... 234  
Interlude I: Dance of the Na-  
ture Spirits and Entrance of  
the Spirits of the Intervale.. 234  
Entrance to Pageant Grounds,  
Looking Towards the Village  
of North Thetford ..... 234  
District School, Used as Pageant  
House, and the Old Church.. 240

VERMONT HISTORICAL  
PAGEANTS INSTRUCT BY  
RE-ENACTING HISTORY  
BEFORE OUR EYES. What-  
ever Impresses on the Minds of  
a People the Salient Characteris-  
tics of Their Ancestors, or the  
Environment in Which They  
Performed Their Life Work, is  
Worthy of Consideration. The

Exactness with Which the Men  
and Women of the Earlier Days  
Have Been Impersonated in the  
Pageants Has Given a Glimpse  
of the Dangers and Hardships  
Which Beset Those Who Toiled,  
Nothing Daunted, that the Gen-  
erations to Come Might Enjoy  
the Fruits of Their Labors of  
Devotion and Courage. By the  
Honorable Leighton P. Slack,  
Lieutenant-Governor of Ver-  
mont ..... 197

VERMONT HISTORIC ME-  
MORIAL: BATTLE MONU-  
MENT AT BENNINGTON.  
Engraving in Sepia ..... 283

VERMONT HISTORIC  
TOWNS: BARRE. Engrav-  
ing in Sepia ..... 298

VERMONT HISTORIC  
TOWNS: PAWLET. ILLUS-  
TRATIONS IN SEPIA.  
View Showing the Congrega-  
tional and Methodist Epis-  
copal Churches ..... 277  
Rogers' Rangers, A Scene in the  
Pawlet Pageant ..... 277  
Pioneer Family Moving and  
Taking with Them Their Log  
Cabin, A Float in the Pawlet  
Pageant ..... 280  
"Rangers" Heading the Proces-  
sion in the Pawlet Pageant.. 280  
Arch Bridge, Pawlet, in 1900.. 289  
Making the United States Flag,  
A Float in the Pawlet Pageant 289  
Haystack Mountain, Near Paw-  
let ..... 292  
Vehicles More Than a Century  
Old, Shown in the Pawlet Pag-  
eant ..... 292

VERMONT HISTORIC  
TOWNS: PITTSFORD. By  
S. K. Burbank, Town Clerk and  
Treasurer of Pittsford ..... 267



# INDEX AND SYLLABUS OF VOLUME SIX

VERMONT HISTORIC TOWNS: PITTSFORD. ILLUSTRATIONS IN SEPIA. Cedar Street Hedge, Near Evergreen Cemetery .....	263	VERMONT SOLDIERS IN THE WAR OF 1812. See Article, "Soldiers of 1812".....	777
Town Clerk's Office .....	263	VERMONT STATE CAPITOL AT MONTPELIER. Engraving in Sepia .....	202
A Float in the Pittsford Pageant .....	266	VERMONT SUGAR CAMP. Reproduction in Seuia of Typical Green Mountain Scene .....	286
Another Float in the Pageant..	271		
Stone Bridge at Pittsford.....	274	VERMONT OF TODAY, THE. By Frank L. Greene, Editor of the "St. Albans Messenger"....	243
The Sanitarium at Pittsford....	274	VERMONT TOWN ANNIVERSARIES, THE COMPLEX SIGNIFICANCE OF THE. By the Honorable Frank Plumley, Representative from Vermont in the United States Congress....	186
VERMONT HISTORIC TOWNS: ST. JOHNSBURY. By Edward T. Fairbanks, Librarian of the St. Johnsbury Athenaeum .....	269	VERMONT TOWN CELEBRATIONS. By the Honorable Horace W. Bailey, United States Marshal of Vermont .....	255
VERMONT HISTORIC TOWNS: WEATHERSFIELD. Engraving in Sepia of the Site of the First Settlement, in 1765, Showing the Old Crown Point Road Passing Over the Hill in the Distance .....	303	VERMONT WAITS. A Poem. By Frank Allaben .....	240
VERMONT, MOUNT KILLINGTON, LOOKING FROM THE EAST. One of the Beautiful Green Mountains .....	295		

## W

WAR OF 1812, A SKETCH OF THE PRINCIPAL EVENTS OF. By Carlos Parsons Darling, B. L. ....	715	WAR VESSELS AT ANCHOR IN THE HUDSON RIVER. Drawing Made for The Journal of American History by Edna M. Owings .....	110
WAR OF 1812, SOLDIERS OF THE. Military Lists and Other Documents Relating to Vermont History, Found Among the Papers of Captain Luke Parsons, Captain of Cavalry in the War of 1812. Contributed by His Great-Grandson, Carlos Parsons Darling, for Permanent Record in The Journal of American History .....	777	WAR VESSELS AT NIGHT PARTIALLY ILLUMINATED. Drawing Made for The Journal of American History by Edna M. Owings .....	114
		WAR VESSELS IN THE HUDSON BLAZING WITH LIGHTS. Drawing Made for The Journal of American History by Edna M. Owings .....	117

# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

WILLIAM THE CONQUEROR. Reproduction from an Old En- graving .....	529	WASHINGTON ANCESTRAL SCENES. Interior of Saint Leonard's Church, Where Law- rence Washington and Margaret Butler Were Married .....	33
WOLLEY COAT - OF - ARMS. Arms of Wolley of Dorsetshire, England. A Daughter of This Line Became the Mother of William Asfordby, Sheriff and Magistrate of Ulster County, New York, in the Late Seven- teenth Century .....	390	WASHINGTON ANCESTRAL SCENES. Saint Leonard's Church, Rear View .....	36
WASHINGTON'S OLD WORLD ANCESTRY. Historic Past of the Race Which Produced the Great Patriot of America. Blood Royal of the Man Who Changed a King's Colony Into a Nation, Strong and Independent. Some of the Life-Transmitting Forces Whose Analysis, Bringing a Fuller Comprehension of His Genius, Should Be Undertaken By Americans Who Recognize Their Debt to George Washing- ton. By Mabel Thacher Rose- mary Washburn .....	17	WASHINGTON ANCESTRAL SCENES. Altar of Saint Leon- ard's Church .....	41
WASHINGTON ANCESTRAL CHURCH. The Church of Saint Andrew, at Enfield, England, Built in 1110, Where Joyce Tip- toft Worshipped. She was a De- scendant of King Edward I, and an Ancestress of George Wash- ington .....	53	WASHINGTON ARMS. Former- ly Emblazoned on the Garsden Manor House, They Are Now on a Farm House Three Miles Dis- tant .....	44
WASHINGTON ANCESTRAL HOME. A Street in Sulgrave .....	27	WASHINGTON ARMS IM- PALING BUTLER. This Coat- of-Arms, with a Memorial In- scription to Lawrence Washing- ton, and His Wife, Margaret Butler, Grandparents of the First American Washingtons, Are in Church of Brington, Near Al- thorp, Northamptonshire .....	39
WASHINGTON ANCESTRAL SCENES. The Butler Manor House, Aston-Le-Walls .....	33	WASHINGTON ARMS IM- PALING LEWYN. Emblaz- oned Over a Mural Monument to Sir Lawrence Washington and His Wife, Anne Lewyn, in Gars- den, Wiltshire .....	51
WASHINGTON ANCESTRAL SCENES. Saint Leonard's Church, Aston-Le-Walls, Where Were Married the Grandparents of George Washington's First American Ancestor .....	30 [xx]	WASHINGTON CHURCH AT PURLEIGH, ESSEX. Here George Washington's Great- Great - Grandfather, Reverend Lawrence Washington, Was Vic- ar from 1632 to 1643 .....	53
		WASHINGTON COAT - OF- ARMS IN COLORS. Repro- duction of George Washington's Book-Plate. No. 1, Section 1 Front Cover	



# INDEX AND SYLLABUS OF VOLUME SIX

WASHINGTON'S HAIR IN A LOCKET. Reproduction of a Gold Locket-Medal Containing a Lock of George Washington's Hair. A Remarkable Trophy, Given As a Prize for Marksmanship to the Light Guard, 106th Regiment, New York State Militia, by Mr. Perrie, a Hairdresser of Philadelphia at the Time When Washington, as President, Resided There. The Medal Was Worn by Captain David D. Hart, from Whose Niece It Passed Into the Possession of Mr. W. Lanier Washington .....	16	WASHINGTON MANOR HOUSE, SULGRAVE. Another View .....	27
WASHINGTON, HANNAH BUSHROD. Portrait of the Wife of Colonel John Augustine Washington, Brother of George Washington .....	60	WASHINGTON MANOR HOUSE, KITCHEN IN.....	24
WASHINGTON, MAJOR JAMES BARROLL. Portrait of the Great-Great-Grandson of Augustine Washington, Half-Brother of the President. From a Miniature .....	63	WASHINGTON MONUMENT IN SAINT NICHOLAS' CHURCH, ISLIP, NORTHAMPTONSHIRE. "Here Lies the Body of Dame Mary, Wife Unto Sir John Washington, Knight" .....	48
WASHINGTON, LIEUTENANT JAMES BARROLL WITH CAPTAIN GEORGE A. CUSTER. "The Bone of Contention," Lieutenant Washington's Negro Boy Servant, is Seated Between the Two Officers in This Photograph, Which Was Taken at General McClellan's Headquarters, Near Richmond, Where Lieutenant Washington Was a Prisoner on Parole During the Civil War .....	69	WASHINGTON'S MOTHER. Portrait of Mary Ball Washington, from the Original Painting, Attributed to A. N. Wertmuller, in 1784, Which Passed Into the Possession of Mr. W. Lanier Washington. Until Mr. Wash- ington's Discovery of This Beautiful Painting, It Was Believed That No Likeness of George Washington's Mother Had Been Preserved, and The Journal of American History Had the Privilege of Its First Reproduction .....	56
WASHINGTON, COLONEL JOHN AUGUSTINE. Portrait of a Brother of George Washington .....	59	WASHINGTON SILVER. A Piece of Silver Plate in Garsden Church, Presented in 1684 by the Wife of Lawrence Washington .....	45
WASHINGTON MANOR HOUSE, SULGRAVE, ENGLAND .....	21	WASHINGTON READING A LETTER. This Most Remarkable Portrait of America's Great President Was Painted by Alexandre Casarin, and Is Now for the First Time Reproduced from the Original Canvas, Owned by Mr. W. Lanier Washington.....	13
		WASHINGTON, COLONEL SAMUEL. Portrait of a Brother of George Washington.....	62
		WASHINGTON, COLONEL WILLIAM AUGUSTINE. Portrait of the Son of Colonel Augustine Wash- ington, the President's Half-Brother .....	63

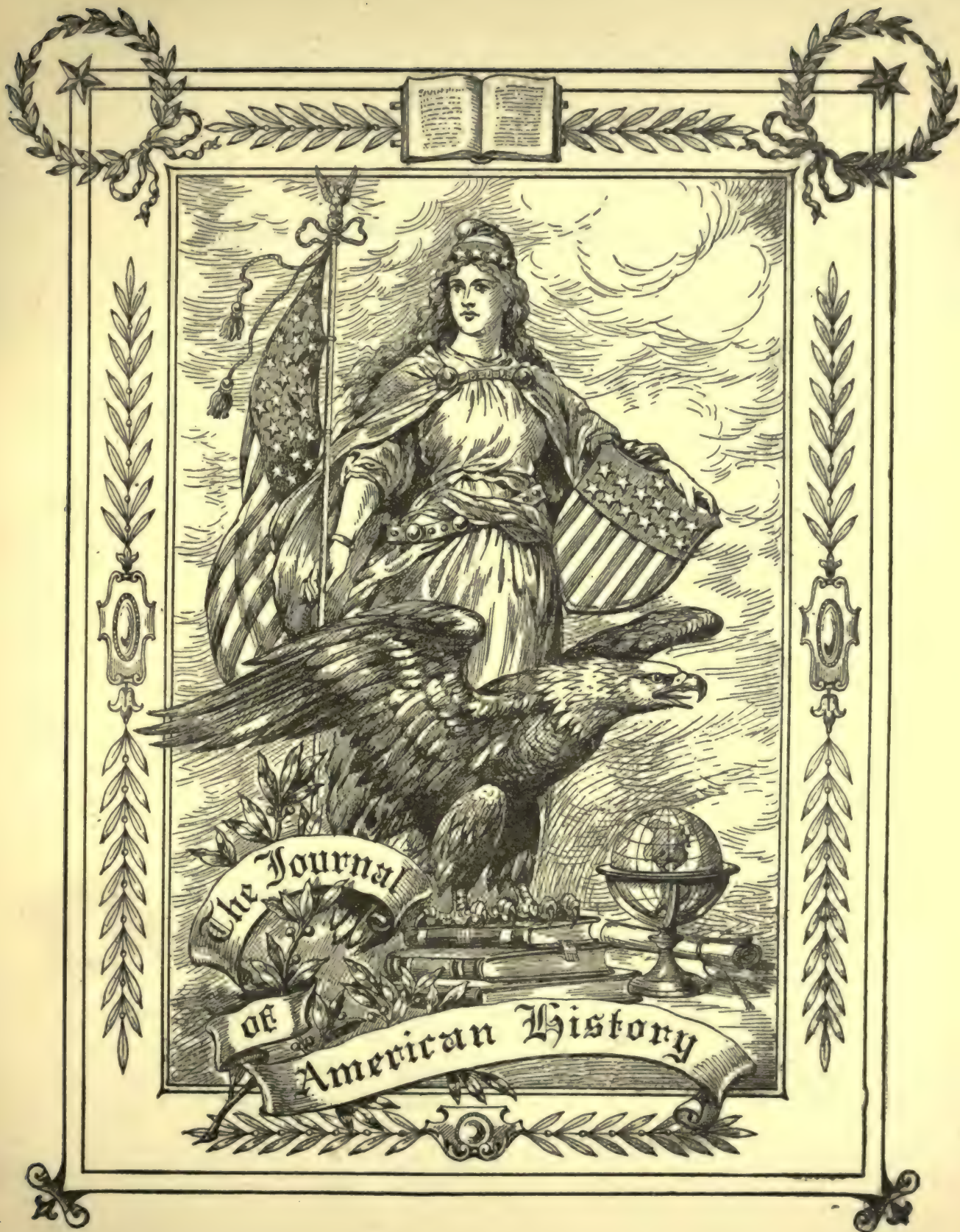












**Index and Syllabus of Volume Seven**  
**The Journal of American History**  
**1913**



## Index and Syllabus of Volume Seven

### B

- BEATTY COAT-OF-ARMS...1286-7      Made About 1700, Now in the Possession of Miss Forsyth, of Kingston, New York ..... 838
- BITTER, KARL.      Reproduction of Sculpture by.      See Hudson, Hendrick ..... 997
- BOONE COAT-OF-ARMS .....1350
- BOSWELL, NATHANIEL K., SHERIFF, PORTRAIT.      See Wyoming History .....1297
- BOUNDARY DISPUTE BETWEEN RHODE ISLAND AND MASSACHUSETTS.      By George Cowles Lay..... 911
- BOUNDARY DISPUTE, THE, BETWEEN WASHINGTON AND OREGON.      By George Cowles Lay .....1153
- BOYD, MRS. STEPHEN (nee Elizabeth Stewart), PORTRAIT.      First Woman in the World Summoned on Jury Duty.      See Wyoming History .....1312
- BRIGHT, COLONEL WILLIAM H., PORTRAIT.      See Wyoming History .....1324
- BROOKS, GENERAL MICAH.      One of the Nation's Builders: Soldier, Statesman, Jurist.      By Mary Stanislas Austin .....1095
- BROWN, MELVILLE C., PORTRAIT.      See Wyoming History .....1300
- BRUYN, JACOBUS, PORTRAIT OF.      From a Painting Made About 1700, Now in the Possession of Miss Forsyth, of Kingston, New York ..... 838
- BRUYN, KATRINA (SCH- OONMAKER), PORTRAIT OF ..... 841
- BUCHANAN, JAMES, PRESIDENT.      View of His Birthplace, Stony Batter, Near Mercersburg, Pennsylvania .....1388
- BUCHANAN, JAMES, PRESIDENT.      View from Little Cove Road, Mercersburg, Pennsylvania, Showing the Birthplace of President Buchanan, Marked by a Monument.....1389
- BUCHANAN, JAMES, PRESIDENT.      Portrait Painted in 1831 by His Sister, Jane (Buchanan) Lane .....1385
- BUCHANAN, JAMES, PRESIDENT.      View of Monument at Stony Batter, Marking His Birthplace .....1400
- BUCHANAN, JAMES, PRESIDENT.      View of Old Spring at Buchanan's Birthplace .....1397
- BUCHANAN, JAMES, PRESIDENT.      View of Scene in Woods Near Buchanan's Early Home .....1392

C

- CAMPBELL, HON. JOHN A.,  
GOVERNOR OF WYOM-  
ING, PORTRAIT. See Wy-  
oming History .....1324
- CAPRON, GENERAL HOR-  
ACE. See Article, "An Ameri-  
can Advisor to the Japanese  
Government" .....1415
- CAREY, HON. JOSEPH M.,  
GOVERNOR, PORTRAIT.  
See Wyoming History.....1333
- CASSILIS, COUNTESS OF.  
Portrait of Ann Watts, Born  
1744, Daughter of John and Ann  
(de Lancey) Watts, and Wife  
of Archibald Kennedy, Earl of  
Cassilis .....1257
- CAVALIER'S VISIT, THE. Re-  
production of Model. See His-  
tory, Teaching of to Children..1233
- CHAPMAN TAVERN, GREEN-  
FIELD, INDIANA, VIEW.  
See Democratic Party, Origin of  
Its Emblem .....1173
- CIVIL WAR, HISTORIC ME-  
MENTOES OF. Fac-Simile  
Letter from Lieutenant Andruss  
to Doctor King, Concerning a  
Confederate Rifle, Given to the  
Latter .....1044
- CIVIL WAR, HISTORIC ME-  
MENTOES OF. General Grant's  
Permit for the Removal of a  
Confederate Rifle by Doctor  
King .....1045
- CIVIL WAR, HISTORIC ME-  
MENTOES OF. Musket and  
Sword Bayonet Taken from the  
Battle Field of Hillsboro, Georg-  
ia, and Presented to the Rever-  
end Samuel Warner King, of the  
United States Christian Commis-  
sion, in Whose Family They are  
Now Preserved .....1041
- COLUMBIA RIVER, THE.  
View .....1164
- COLUMBIA RIVER JETTY,  
AT ASTORIA, OREGON.  
View .....1160
- COLUMBIA RIVER JETTY,  
LOOKING OUT TO SEA.  
View .....1161
- COLUMBIA RIVER, MAP  
SHOWING THE MOUTH  
OF .....1165
- CORLETT, WILLIAM W.,  
PORTRAIT. See Wyoming  
History .....1300



# INDEX AND SYLLABUS OF VOLUME SEVEN

## D

- DANISH WEST INDIES, THE, AND AMERICAN OWNERSHIP. By Arndt M. Stickles.. 849
- DEMOCRATIC PARTY, ORIGIN OF ITS EMBLEM, THE ROOSTER. See Article, "The Rooster" .....1169
- DEMOCRATIC PARTY, ORIGIN OF ITS EMBLEM, THE ROOSTER. The Old Chapman Tavern, Greenfield, Indiana, As It Stands To-day.....1173
- DEMOCRATIC PARTY, ORIGIN OF ITS EMBLEM, THE ROOSTER. Portrait of David S. Gooding .....1181
- DEMOCRATIC PARTY, ORIGIN OF ITS EMBLEM, THE ROOSTER. Portrait of William Mitchell .....1181
- DEMOCRATIC PARTY, ORIGIN OF ITS EMBLEM, THE ROOSTER. Reproduction of Editorial from the First Number of The Indiana State Sentinel .....1176
- DEMOCRATIC PARTY, ORIGIN OF ITS EMBLEM, THE ROOSTER. Reproduction of Heading from the First Number of The Indiana State Sentinel..1176
- DEMOCRATIC PARTY, ORIGIN OF ITS EMBLEM, THE ROOSTER. Portrait of Reuben A. Riley.....1184
- DEMOCRATIC PARTY, ORIGIN OF ITS EMBLEM, THE ROOSTER. Portrait of Thomas D. Walpole.....1184
- DE RAPALIE COAT-OF-ARMS. Armorial Bearings of Joris Jansen de Rapalie, New Amsterdam, 1623 ..... 832
- DIGGES COAT-OF-ARMS .... 803
- DOWNEY, COL. STEPHEN W., PORTRAIT. See Wyoming History .....1300
- DUTCH HOMESTEAD, ABOUT 1640. Reproduction of Model. See History, Teaching to Children .....1224
- DUTCH WIND MILL OF THE SEVENTEENTH CENTURY. View .....1081

## F

- FAY COAT-OF-ARMS ..... 946
- FINDLAY, SAMUEL, VIEW OF MANSION BUILT BY, MERCERSBURG, PENNSYLVANIA .....1361
- FLAG-RAISING, THE FIRST ON AN AMERICAN PUBLIC SCHOOL. A STUDY OF THE OLD-TIME DISTRICT SCHOOL. By Alice Durell Stueck ..... 985

# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

FLEMING COAT-OF-ARMS ..	804	land .....	1343
FORT, THE OLD FRENCH.		FULLER COAT-OF-ARMS....	802
By Mrs. Harriet Dewey Ire-		FULNETBY COAT-OF-ARMS.	1127

## G

GASCOIGNE COAT-OF-ARMS	968	duction of Soldier of the Artillery. Sculpture by Henry Merwin Shrady .....	1004
GOODING, DAVID D., POR-		GRANT, GENERAL. Permit for	
TRAIT .....	1181	Removal of a Confederate Rifle.	
GOULD FAMILY .....	919	See Civil War, Historic Memen-	
GOULD, JAY, ANCESTRY OF	919	toes .....	1045
GRANT, GENERAL, NATION-		GRAY, GEORGE, OF WHITBY	
AL MONUMENT TO. Repro-		HALL AND GRAY'S FERRY,	
duction of the Artillery Group.		PORTRAIT OF. With His	
Sculpture by Henry Merwin		Wife, Martha (Ibbetson) Gray,	
Shrady .....	1000	He Devoted Himself to the	
GRANT, GENERAL, NATION-		Cause of American Freedom.	
AL MONUMENT TO. Repro-		He Was a Member of the Colo-	
duction of the Guardian of		onial Assembly, the Committee of	
the Flag. Sculpture by Henry		Safety, the Board of War of	
Merwin Shrady .....	1012	Pennsylvania, the Constitutional	
GRANT, GENERAL, NATION-		Convention, and was Speaker of	
AL MONUMENT TO. Repro-		the House of Representatives of	
duction of The Guidon Bearer.		the State .....	1253
Sculpture by Henry Merwin		GUILFORD COURT HOUSE,	
Shrady .....	1009	THE BATTLE OF. The De-	
GRANT, GENERAL, NATION-		cisive Conflict of the Southern	
AL MONUMENT TO. Repro-		Campaign, During the War of	
duction of Reverse Side of the		the Revolution. Splendid Gal-	
Artillery Group. Sculpture by		lantry, Both of the British Sol-	
Henry Merwin Shrady.....	1001	diers and the Patriots Who	
GRANT, GENERAL, NATION-		Fought for Liberty. A Detailed	
AL MONUMENT TO. Repro-		History of One of the Great Bat-	
		tles Which Won for the Ameri-	
		can People Their Independence.	
		By Francis Kieron.....	809



# INDEX AND SYLLABUS OF VOLUME SEVEN

## H

- HAARLEM, HOLLAND. View of Great Forest Street.....1069
- HAARLEM, HOLLAND. View of Interior of Saint Bavo's Church, the "Groote Kerk".....1065
- HAARLEM, HOLLAND. View of Old Windmill, Still Standing on the Ramparts. From the Water-Color of Wybrand Hendriks, Painted Between 1800 and 1810. 1072
- HARDENBERG CASTLE. View of This Ancient Stronghold, Now in Ruins, Which Was Built About the Year 1000 at Norten, Near Gottingen, Germany..... 824
- HARDENBERG CASTLE AND THE VILLAGE OF NORTEN IN THE YEAR 1650. Reproduction from an Old Print..... 821
- HARDENBERGH COAT-OF-ARMS. IN COLORS (Front Cover of Number One).
- HARDENBERGH FAMILY, FOUNDATIONS OF IN AMERICAN HISTORY. From Germany in the Twelfth Century, the Annals of this Ancient House are Traced to Holland, Whither One Branch Went in the Fifteenth Century, and Thence to America, Where the Family Has Been a Notable One Since Jan Van Hardenbergh Emigrated to New Netherland Prior to 1659. By Margaret Van Kleeck Gillmore..... 829
- HARDENBERGH HOUSE. View of "The Old Fort," Still Standing at Kerhonkson, Ulster County, New York. Built in 1762 by Johannes Gerardus Hardenbergh, in This Stone House the Public Records of New York Were Preserved During the War of the Revolution..... 824
- HARDENBERGH HOUSE, ROSENDALE. View of the Home of Colonel Johannes Hardenbergh. Built in 1680 by Colonel Jacob Rutzen, Whose Daughter Married Major Sir Johannes Hardenbergh ..... 828
- HARDENBERGH HOUSE, ROSENDALE, A ROOM IN VIEW ..... 825
- HARDENBERGH HOUSE, ROSENDALE, THE STAIR-CASE AT, VIEW..... 835
- HARDENBERGH, THE REVEREND JAMES BRUYN, D. D., PORTRAIT..... 844
- HARRISON, BENJAMIN, PRESIDENT. Portrait of His Mother, Elizabeth (Irwin) Harrison ..... 1412
- HARRISON, JANE (IRWIN), Portrait of the Wife of William Henry Harrison, Junior, Who Was Mistress of the White House During the Administration of the First President Harrison ..... 1409

## THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- HARRISON, JANE (IRWIN)  
AND ELIZABETH (IRWIN).  
View of Their Birthplace, Irwin-  
ton Mills .....1412
- HARTSOUGH, MRS. I. N.,  
PORTRAIT. Served on First  
Woman Petit Jury. See Wy-  
oming History .....1321
- HENEAGE COAT-OF-ARMS...1126
- HISTORY, TEACHING OF TO  
CHILDREN. See Article, "A  
Children's Museum" .....1213
- HISTORY, TEACHING OF TO  
CHILDREN. Reproduction of  
Model at the Children's Muse-  
um, Representing Captain Myles  
Standish, and Illustrating the  
Colonial Period of American  
History .....1212
- HISTORY, TEACHING OF TO  
CHILDREN. The Cavalier's  
Visit. Reproduction of Model  
at the Children's Museum,  
Showing a Middle-Seventeenth  
Century Scene .....1233
- HISTORY, TEACHING OF TO  
CHILDREN. Reproduction of  
Model at the Children's Muse-  
um, Representing a Dutch  
Homestead, About 1640.....1224
- HISTORY, TEACHING OF TO  
CHILDREN. Reproduction of  
Model at the Children's Muse-  
um, Representing Indians Sell-  
ing Furs to a Dutch Trader,  
1623 .....1221
- HISTORY, TEACHING OF TO  
CHILDREN. Priest and Sol-  
dier Planning a New Mission,  
the Reproduction of Model at  
the Children's Museum, Illus-  
trating the Period of the Middle-  
Eighteenth Century .....1236
- HOWE, HON. JOHN H., POR-  
TRAIT. First Chief Justice of  
Wyoming. See Wyoming His-  
tory .....1297
- HUDSON, HENDRIK. View of  
Statue by Karl Bitter at Spuyten  
Duyvil, New York, to Commem-  
orate the Ter-Centenary of the  
Discovery of the Hudson River. 997
- HUME COAT-OF-ARMS..... 996

## I

- INDEPENDENCE, A HER-  
OINE OF THE WAR FOR.  
Margaret (Ibbetson) Gray, of  
Old Whitby Hall, Whose Self-  
Sacrificing Patriotism Alleviated  
the Lot of the American Revolu-  
tionary Soldiers Held Prison-  
ers by the British in the Wal-  
nut Street Prison at Philadel-  
phia. Gratitude of the Conti-  
nental Officers and Their Testi-  
monial Presented to Her. She  
and Her Husband Noble Exam-  
ples to Modern America of a  
Life of Charity, Zeal, and Pa-  
triotism. By Charles Woodruff  
Shields, D. D., LL. D. ....1249
- INDIANA STATE SENTINEL.  
Editorial and Heading from  
First Number .....1176
- INDIANS SELLING FURS TO  
A DUTCH TRADER. Repro-  
duction of Model. See History,  
Teaching of to Children .....1221



# INDEX AND SYLLABUS OF VOLUME SEVEN

## J

JAPAN, AN AMERICAN ADVISOR TO. Timely Study of an American Who Helped to Make Japan a Modern Nation, General Horace Capron, Whose Great Work in Scientific Farming and Other Industries in the United States Led to His Appointment by the Tenno of Japan as Head of a Commission to De-

velop Agriculture in the Island Kingdom. His Introduction of American Methods, Implements, and Produce, Which Revolutionized the Farming and Labor World of That Country. By Mrs. Louisa Kerwin (Capron) Thiers .....1415

JONES COAT-OF-ARMS ..... 965

## K

KENTUCKY, CHOLERA IN. Account of the Historic Devastation Which Swept the State Eighty Years Ago. Curious Theories Regarding the Disease Held by American Physicians of the Period. By Caroline W. Berry .....1427

KENTUCKY, THE CITIZEN KING IN. By Caroline W. Berry ..... 877

KENTUCKY, THE TRANSYLVANIA BOTANIC GARDEN IN LEXINGTON. A Little-Known American Enterprise of Great Historic, Scientific, and Educational Interest. A Study of "The Athens of the West," Home of the First Printing Press, Newspaper, Library, and University, West of the Alleghanies. A Pioneer Naturalist of a Century Ago and the Botanic Garden He Sought to Found. By Ida Withers Harrison ..... 901

KINGSTON (NEW YORK), THE BURNING OF. By Mary Isabella Forsyth .....1137

KINGSTON, NEW YORK. View of the Dutch Reformed Church. Surrounded by the Graves of the Early Residents of Kingston, This Edifice Stands on the Site of the Old Church Erected by the Dutch Settlers .....1136

KINGSTON, NEW YORK. View of the Old Academy. Fired by the British, It Still Stands, as Restored .....1133

KINGSTON, NEW YORK. View of "The Old Stone Church, with Its Stained-Glass Windows, Decorated with Coat-of-Arms"....1132

KINGSTON, NEW YORK. View of the Old Stone Church, As Re-Built After the Revolution..1149

KINGSTON, NEW YORK. View of the Old Court House.....1144

# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

KINGSTON, NEW YORK. View of the Senate House at King- ston .....1129	KINGSTON, NEW YORK. View of the Home of Johannis Slegt, When Kingston Was Burned in 1777 .....1141
--	---

## L

LANE, HARRIET. View of the Arched Hall-Way in the Home of President Buchanan's Niece, Who Was "First Lady of the Land" During His Administra- tion .....1388	TAS (GRAY), SILHOU- ETTE OF .....1248
LARAMIE, WYOMING. View of in Early Seventies. See Wy- oming History .....1292	LIQUOR LEGISLATION IN CONNECTICUT COLONY. By Joel N. Eno, A. M..... 937
LEIPER, ELIZABETH COUL-	LLOYD COAT-OF-ARMS .....1168
	LOUIS PHILLIPPE, THE CIT- IZEN KING IN KENTUCKY. By Caroline W. Berry ..... 877

## M

MARSH COAT-OF-ARMS .... 848	Hero and Friend of Washing- ton .....1356
MASSACHUSETTS, BERK- SHIRE COUNTY, HISTORY. See Article, "The Old French Fort" .....1343	MERCERSBURG, OLD, PENN- SYLVANIA. The Patriotic Work of a Woman's Club. How the Picturesque History of an Old Pennsylvania Town Has Been Preserved. An Example of Women's Loyalty, Women's Zeal, and Women's Persever- ance. By the Woman's Club of Mercersburg .....1351
MASSACHUSETTS AND RHODE ISLAND, BOUND- ARD DISPUTE BETWEEN. By George Cowles Lay..... 911	MERCERSBURG, PENNSYL- VANIA. View of one of Many Beautiful Stone Bridges That Span Conococheague Creek at Mercersburg .....1372
MCDOWELL, JOHN, LL. D. Portrait of a Famous Scholar of Mercersburg, Pennsylvania. First President of St. John's College, Annapolis, Maryland, 1790, He Later Became Professor of Nat- ural Philosophy at the Univer- sity of Pennsylvania, and Its Third Provost .....1380	MERCERSBURG, PENNSYL- VANIA. View of Casey's Knob and Two-Top, in the Beautiful Hills About the Old Town....1369
MERCER COAT-OF-ARMS IN COLORS. (Front Cover of Number Four.)	MERCERSBURG, PENNSYL- VANIA. Picture of Old Chip- pendale Chairs in the Possession
MERCER, GENERAL HUGH. Portrait of the Revolutionary	



# INDEX AND SYLLABUS OF VOLUME SEVEN

of Trinity Reformed Church, Mercersburg .....	1377	MITCHELL, WILLIAM, POR- TRAIT .....	1181
MERCERSBURG, PENNSYL- VANIA. View of Church Hill Graveyard. Here Are Graves of Many Early Settlers of the Town .....	1364	MORRIS, MRS. ESTHER, POR- TRAIT. First Woman Justice of the Peace. See Wyoming History .....	1321
MERCERSBURG, PENNSYL- VANIA. A Scene in Main Street in Old Mercersburg.....	1353	MORTON COAT-OF-ARMS....	801
MERCERSBURG, PENNSYL- VANIA. Picture of the Man- sion Built by Samuel Findlay in the Latter Part of the Eight- eenth Century .....	1361	MOULTRIE COAT-OF-ARMS.	1288
MERCERSBURG, PENNSYL- VANIA. Reproduction of a Note Issued by the Borough of Mercersburg, 1862 .....	1380	MOUNT HOOD, WASHING- TON. View .....	1152
MINE ROAD, THE OLD. By Burton Hiram Allbee .....	1019	MOUNT HOOD, FROM NEAR VANCOUVER, COLUMBIA, RIVER. View .....	1157
MITCHELL COAT-OF-ARMS.	882	MUSEUM, A CHILDREN'S. Unique Method of Teaching History to Young and Old by Means of a Collection of Ex- hibits Which Makes It a Living Force. A Novel Activity of the Brooklyn Institute of Arts and Sciences. By Agnes E. Bowen.	1213

## N

NEWHOUSE COAT-OF-ARMS	1426
-----------------------	------

## O

OREGON, STATE OF. See 'Ar- ticle, "The Boundary Dispute Between Washington and Ore- gon" .....	1153
---	------

## P

PARSONS COAT-OF-ARMS IN COLORS. (Front Cover of Number Three.)		cester, and of Parsons, Earl of Rosse .....	1188
PARSONS COATS-OF-ARMS. Arms of Parsons of Hereford, Parsons of Radnor, Parsons of Buckingham, Parsons of Glou-		PARSONS FAMILY. See Ar- ticle, "Side-Lights on an Old American Family." By Henry Parsons, A. M. ....	1193

# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- PARSONS FAMILY. View of  
Cornet Joseph Parsons' House,  
Built at Northampton, Massa-  
chusetts, 1658 .....1189
- PARSONS FAMILY. View of  
Home of Isaac Parsons, Built at  
Northampton, Massachusetts,  
1743 .....1192
- PARSONS FAMILY. Portrait  
of General Lewis Baldwin Par-  
sons .....1209
- PARSONS FAMILY. View of  
House at Northampton, Massa-  
chusetts, Built by Noah Parsons,  
1755 .....1197
- PARSONS FAMILY. View of  
the Old Parsons Tavern at  
Springfield, Massachusetts,  
Where Washington Stayed in  
1775, Mentioning in His Diary,  
"Parsons Tavern Where I  
Lodged and Which Is a Good  
House" .....1200
- PEASE, MRS. SARAH W.,  
PORTRAIT. Served on First  
Woman Grand Jury. See Wy-  
oming History .....1320
- PENNSYLVANIA HISTORY.  
See Article, "Old Mercersburg".1351
- PLANTAGENET COAT-OF-  
ARMS ..... 967
- PRIEST AND SOLDIER PLAN-  
NING A NEW MISSION.  
Reproduction of Model. See  
History, Teaching of to Chil-  
dren .....1236
- PRISON SHIP MARTYRS OF  
THE REVOLUTION. See Ar-  
ticle, "Benjamin Romaine's De-  
votion" .....1015
- PROCTOR COAT-OF-ARMS .1128
- PROVIDENCE, RHODE IS-  
LAND. An Appreciation of the  
Providence Articles in The Jour-  
nal of American History. By  
Mrs. Celinda E. Flagg..... 975
- PROVIDENCE, RHODE IS-  
LAND. Descriptive Notes on  
Water-Color Sketches of Old  
Providence, Written by the Art-  
ist, Edward Lewis Peckham, and  
His Nephew, Stephen Farnum  
Peckham .....891, 973
- PROVIDENCE, RHODE IS-  
LAND. Four-Color Reproduc-  
tion of South Part of Benefit  
Street. From the Water-Color  
of Edward Lewis Peckham.... 805
- PROVIDENCE, RHODE IS-  
LAND. Reproduction of Fox  
Point from the Harbor. From  
the Drawing in India Ink of Ed-  
ward Lewis Peckham..... 886
- PROVIDENCE, RHODE IS-  
LAND. Four-Color Reproduc-  
tion of India Point and the  
Mouth of the Blackstone River.  
From the Water-Color of Ed-  
ward Lewis Peckham..... 808
- PROVIDENCE, RHODE IS-  
LAND. Four-Color Reproduc-  
tion of India Point from Fort  
Hill. From the Water-Color of  
Edward Lewis Peckham..... 972
- PROVIDENCE, RHODE IS-  
LAND. Reproduction of Jones  
Pond. From the Pencil Draw-  
ing of Edward Lewis Peckham. 883
- PROVIDENCE, RHODE IS-  
LAND. Reproduction of Ket-  
tle Point and the Armington  
Place. From the Pencil Draw-  
ing of Edward Lewis Peckham. 984



# INDEX AND SYLLABUS OF VOLUME SEVEN

- PROVIDENCE, RHODE ISLAND. Reproduction of Providence as Seen from the High Land on the East Side, Four Miles Down the Bay. From the Drawing by Edward Lewis Peckham ..... 893
- PROVIDENCE, RHODE ISLAND. Reproduction of Red Bridge, Looking East From Below the Bridge on the West Side. From the Pencil Drawing of Edward Lewis Peckham.... 890
- PROVIDENCE, RHODE ISLAND. Reproduction of Red Bridge, Looking East From Up the River. From the Pencil Drawing of Edward Lewis Peckham ..... 980
- PROVIDENCE, RHODE ISLAND. Reproduction of "The City of Rouseville." From the Drawing by Edward Lewis Peckham ..... 977
- PROVIDENCE, RHODE ISLAND. Reproduction of Slate Rock and Whatcheer Cove From The Bluff. From the Pencil Drawing of Edward Lewis Peckham ..... 981
- PROVIDENCE, RHODE ISLAND. Reproduction of Slate Rock from the Bluff. From the Drawing in Sepia of Edward Lewis Peckham ..... 896
- PROVIDENCE, RHODE ISLAND. Reproduction of Heavy Snow. From the Drawing by Edward Lewis Peckham..... 897
- PROVIDENCE, RHODE ISLAND. Reproduction of Squantum. From the Sepia Drawing of Edward Lewis Peckham.... 900
- PROVIDENCE, RHODE ISLAND. Four-Color Reproduction of the Old Town House. From the Water-Color of Edward Lewis Peckham..... 969

## R

- REVOLUTION, WAR OF THE. See Article, "The Battle of Guilford Court House"..... 809
- REVOLUTION, WAR OF THE. See Article, "A Heroine of the War for Independence".....1249
- REVOLUTION, WAR OF THE. See Article, "The Burning of Kingston" .....1137
- REVOLUTION, WAR OF THE. See Article, "The Evacuation of Valley Forge" .....1261
- RHODE ISLAND AND MASSACHUSETTS, BOUNDARY DISPUTE BETWEEN. By George Cowles Lay..... 911
- RHODE ISLAND CAVALIERS, THE. By L. Nelson Nichols..1023
- RHODE ISLAND FAMILIES. See Article, "The Rhode Island Cavaliers" .....1023
- RILEY, REUBEN A., PORTRAIT .....1184
- ROADS, EARLY AMERICAN. See Article, "The Old Mine Road" .....1019
- ROBINSON COAT-OF-ARMS.1094
- ROMAINE, BENJAMIN'S DEVOTION. By Jean Cabell O'Neill .....1015

# THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

- ROOSTER, THE: ITS ORIGIN  
AS THE EMBLEM OF THE  
DEMOCRATIC PARTY. By  
John Fowler Mitchell, Jr.....1169
- RUTSEN, COLONEL JACOB.  
View of His Residence, Later  
the Home of the Hardenbergh  
Family ..... 828

## S

- SANDON COAT-OF-ARMS ... 966
- SCHOOLS, AMERICAN, IN  
OLDEN TIMES. See Article,  
"The First Flag-Raising on an  
American Public School" ..... 985
- SCHOONMAKER, KATRINA,  
WIFE OF JACOBUS BRUYN,  
PORTRAIT OF. From a Paint-  
ing Made About 1700, Now in  
the Possession of Miss Forsyth,  
of Kingston, New York ..... 841
- SHRADY, HENRY MERWIN:  
A GREAT AMERICAN
- SCULPTOR. By Mrs. Ben-  
jamin S. Church .....1005
- STANDISH, CAPTAIN MY-  
LES. Reproduction of Model.  
See History, Teaching of to Chil-  
dren .....1212
- SWAIN, MRS. LOUISE ANN  
(GARDNER), PORTRAIT.  
First Woman Voter in Wyom-  
ing. See Woman Suffrage....1312
- SYMON - BOIES - ATKINSON,  
MRS. MARTHA, PORTRAIT.  
First Woman Bailiff. See Wy-  
oming History .....1320

## T

- TILDEN COAT-OF-ARMS .... 910

## V

- VALLEY FORGE, THE EVAC-  
UATION OF. Winter Encamp-  
ment of American Army Where  
the Sufferings of the Soldiers  
Tested the Patriotism of the  
Coming Citizens of the Republic.  
Washington's Correspondence in  
1777-1778. One of the Most  
Critical Periods in Our Struggle  
for Independence. By Lillian  
Cronise Lutes .....1261
- VALLEY FORGE. View of  
Grave of an Unknown Soldier..1265
- VALLEY FORGE. View of Re-  
mains of Intrenchments Erected  
at Valley Forge by the Continen-  
tal Army During the Winter of  
1777-1778 .....1260
- VALLEY FORGE. View of a Pa-  
triotic Memorial at .....1268
- VAN DEURSEN FAMILY. Por-  
trait of First Lieutenant (Now  
Captain) Albert Harrison Van  
Deusen, at Annapolis, 1864 ....1084
- VAN DEURSEN FAMILY. A  
Founder-Family of New Nether-  
land and Their Ancestry in Hol-  
land. By Captain Albert H. Van  
Deusen .....1049
- VAN DEURSEN FAMILY. View  
of Old Saw Which Belonged to  
Casper Van Dusen, 1784 .....1080



# INDEX AND SYLLABUS OF VOLUME SEVEN

- VAN DEURSEN FAMILY. View of Old Fire-Place in the Homestead of Captain Christopher Van Duzer, Who Fought in the War of the Revolution.....1080
- VAN DEURSEN FAMILY. View of the Church at Deursen, The Netherlands .....1060
- VAN DEURSEN FAMILY. View of Old Coin Chest Belonging to Glonde Van Deusen, a Revolutionary Soldier .....1077
- VAN DEURSEN FAMILY. View of Great Forest Street, Haarlem, Holland, Where Lived in 1629 Abraham Pietersen Van Deursen .....1069
- VAN DEURSEN FAMILY. View of House of Jan Van Deusen at Hurley, Ulster County, New York, Built About 1720, and Where the Council of Safety Met in November, 1777, After the Burning of Kingston by the British .....1087
- VAN DEURSEN FAMILY. View of Residence of Matthew Van Deusen, Philadelphia, Built in 1710, and Taken Down in 1825. Facing This Old Residence, Known as "Fairman's Mansion," Was the Historic "Penn's Treaty Tree" .....1081
- VAN DEURSEN FAMILY. View of Interior of Saint Bavo's Church, Haarlem. Holland, Where Were Married the First American Ancestors of the Line. Now Known as the "Groote Kerk," This Ancient Home of Worship Was Begun in 1397..1065
- VAN DEURSEN FAMILY, ANCIENT RESIDENCE OF. View of the Castle of Deursen, Built in the Fourteenth Century by Govert Van Doorsen, Earliest of the Known Ancestors of the Van Deursen Family of America. From an Engraving Made in 1689 .....1053
- VAN DEURSEN FAMILY, CRADLE-HOME OF. Map of the Peel Land, South Brabant, the Netherlands, Showing the Village of Doorsen .....1050
- VAN DEURSEN FAMILY DOCUMENTS. Fac-Simile of the Deed, By Which the Estate of Bakel Was Transferred, in 1606, to the Van Wittenhorsts, as Heirs of the Van Deursen Family .....1057
- VAN DEURSEN FAMILY DOCUMENTS. Fac-Simile of the Original Deed, by Which, in 1606, the Deursen Lands Passed Into the Possession of the Van Wittenhorsts, of the Van Deursen Blood, Through a Female Descent .....1056
- VAN DEURSEN FAMILY DOCUMENTS. Fac-Simile Reproduction of the Marriage Certificate of Abraham Pietersen Van Deursen and Tryntje Melchoirs .....1068
- VAN DOERSEN COAT-OF-ARMS IN COLORS (Front Cover of Number Two).
- VAN YSSELSTEYN COAT-OF-ARMS ..... 846
- VERMONT IN THE WAR OF 1812 .....1091

W

- WALPOLE, THOMAS D., POR-  
TRAIT .....1184 First Legislative Act Granting  
Suffrage to the Women of Wy-  
oming .....1336
- WAR OF 1812, SOLDIERS OF.  
Military Lists and Other Docu-  
ments Relating to Vermont His-  
tory. Contributed by Carlos  
Parsons Darling .....1091
- WARREN COAT-OF-ARMS...1342
- WASHINGTON, STATE OF.  
See Article, "The Boundary Dis-  
pute Between Washington and  
Oregon" .....1153
- WATTS, JOHN, PORTRAIT  
OF. A Distinguished New  
Yorker of the Eighteenth Cen-  
tury. He Was a Member of the  
Assembly and of the King's  
Council, and Was Attorney of  
the Providence of New York...1256
- WATTS, JOHN. The Last Royal  
Recorder of New York City. Re-  
production of Statue in Old  
Trinity Churchyard, New York.1048
- WEBSTER COAT-OF-ARMS..1285
- WHITE COAT-OF-ARMS ....1125
- WODDERSPOON COAT-OF-  
ARMS .....1090
- WOMAN JURY, THE FIRST.  
By Grace Raymond Hebard...1293
- WOMAN SUFFRAGE. See Ar-  
ticle, "The First Woman Jury".1293
- WOMAN SUFFRAGE. Photo-  
graphic Reproduction of the  
First Legislative Act Granting  
Suffrage to the Women of Wy-  
oming .....1336
- WOMAN SUFFRAGE. Portrait  
of Colonel William H. Bright,  
Who, in 1869, Introduced the  
Woman Suffrage Bill in the  
First Legislature of Wyoming  
Territory .....1324
- WOMAN SUFFRAGE. Portrait  
of the Honorable John A. Camp-  
bell, First Governor of the Ter-  
ritory of Wyoming, Who Signed  
the Bill Making Woman Suf-  
frage Legal in Wyoming, 1869.1324
- WOMAN SUFFRAGE. Portrait  
of Mrs. Louisa Ann (Gardner)  
Swain, the First Woman Voter  
in Wyoming, and the First Wo-  
man in the World to Vote on  
Political Equality with Men....1312
- WYOMING HISTORY. See Ar-  
ticle, "The First Woman Jury".1293
- WYOMING HISTORY. Portrait  
of Mrs. Martha Symons-Boies-  
Atkinson, the First Woman Bai-  
liff .....1320
- WYOMING HISTORY. Portrait  
of Nathaniel K. Boswell, Who,  
as Sheriff, Selected and Sum-  
moned the First Juries on Which  
Women Served .....1297
- WYOMING HISTORY. Portrait  
of Mrs. Stephen Boyd (nee  
Eliza Stewart), the First Wo-



# INDEX AND SYLLABUS OF VOLUME SEVEN

- man in the World to be Summoned for Jury Service .....1312
- WYOMING HISTORY. Portrait of Colonel William H. Bright, Who, in 1869, Introduced the Woman Suffrage Bill in the First Legislature of Wyoming Territory .....1324
- WYOMING HISTORY. Portrait of the Honorable Melville C. Brown, Attorney for the Defence in the First Trial at Which Women Jurors Served.....1300
- WYOMING HISTORY. Portrait of the Honorable John A. Campbell, First Governor of the Territory of Wyoming.....1324
- WYOMING HISTORY. Portrait of the Honorable Joseph M. Carey, Governor of Wyoming..1333
- WYOMING HISTORY. Portrait of the Honorable Joseph M. Carey, from a Photograph Taken in 1874, When He Was Associate Justice of the Supreme Court of Wyoming Territory..1333
- WYOMING HISTORY. View of Building at Cheyenne, Where the First Territorial Council of the Legislature Met, and Where Was Introduced the Bill Which Gave Women the Right of Suffrage. From a Sketch Made by Governor Carey .....1309
- WYOMING HISTORY. Portrait of the Honorable William W. Corlett, One of the Attorneys for the Defence in the First Trial at Which Women Jurors Served .....1300
- WYOMING HISTORY. Portrait of Colonel Stephen W. Downey, Prosecuting Attorney in the Trial at Which the First Woman Jury Served .....1300
- WYOMING HISTORY. Portrait of Mrs. I. N. Hartsough, Who Served on the First Woman Petit Jury .....1321
- WYOMING HISTORY. Portrait of the Honorable John H. Howe, First Chief Justice of Wyoming Territory .....1297
- WYOMING HISTORY. Photographic Reproduction of Chief Justice Howe's Ruling that Women Were Eligible to Jury Service .....1305, 1308, 1309
- WYOMING HISTORY. List of Women Summoned to Serve on the First Woman Petit Jury. Photographic Reproduction from the Minute Docket, Albany County .....1332
- WYOMING HISTORY. Photographic Reproduction of a Page from the Minute Docket, Albany County, Wyoming, Whereon Women's Names First Appear as Grand Jurors.....1329
- WYOMING HISTORY. Photographic Reproduction of Part of the Record of "Case 26," Albany County, Wyoming, Court Journal, on Which Women First Did Jury Service, March, 1870.1317
- WYOMING HISTORY. View of Laramie in the Early Seventies, Showing the Building Where the First Woman Jury Was Held .....1292
- WYOMING HISTORY. View of Building, Laramie, Wyoming, Where First Woman Jury Served .....1289

THE JOURNAL OF AMERICAN HISTORY

WYOMING HISTORY. Portrait of Mrs. Esther Morris, the First Woman Justice of the Peace....	1321	Swain, the First Woman Voter in Wyoming, and the First Woman in the World to Vote on Political Equality with Men....	1312
WYOMING HISTORY. Portrait of Mrs. Sarah W. Pease, Who Served on the First Woman Grand Jury.....	1320	WYOMING HISTORY. Photo- graphic Reproduction of the First Legislative Act Granting Suffrage to the Women of Wy- oming .....	1336
WYOMING HISTORY. Portrait of Mrs. Louisa Ann (Gardner)			















E  
171  
J86  
Index  
v.1-7

The Journal of American  
history

PLEASE DO NOT REMOVE  
CARDS OR SLIPS FROM THIS POCKET

---

UNIVERSITY OF TORONTO LIBRARY

---



